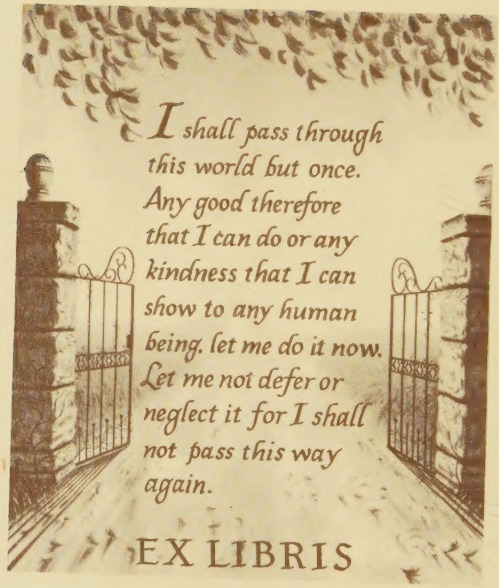

I shall pass through
this world but once.
Any good therefore
that I can do or any
kindness that I can
show to any human
being, let me do it now.
Let me not defer or
neglect it for I shall
not pass this way
again.
EX LIBRIS

Pamela Doyle

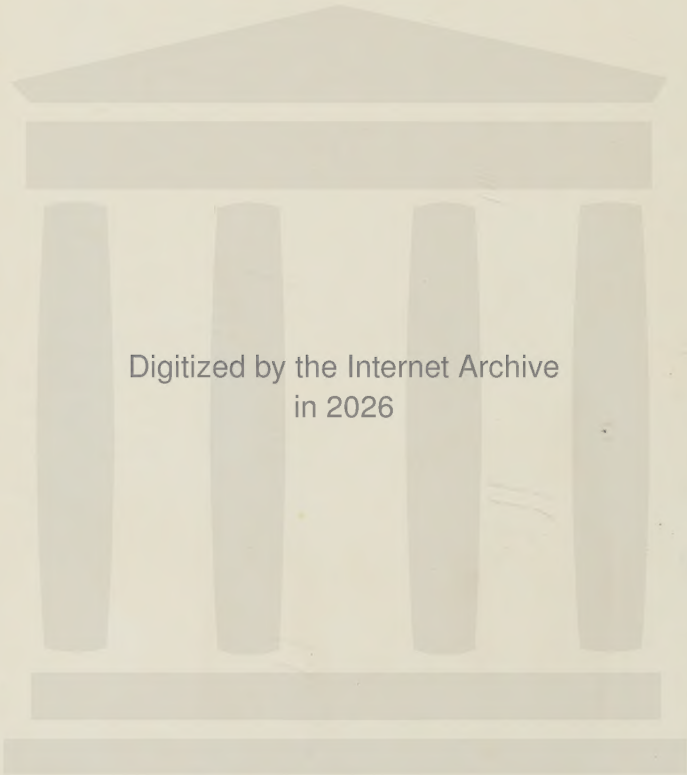
32

2.95

11/5

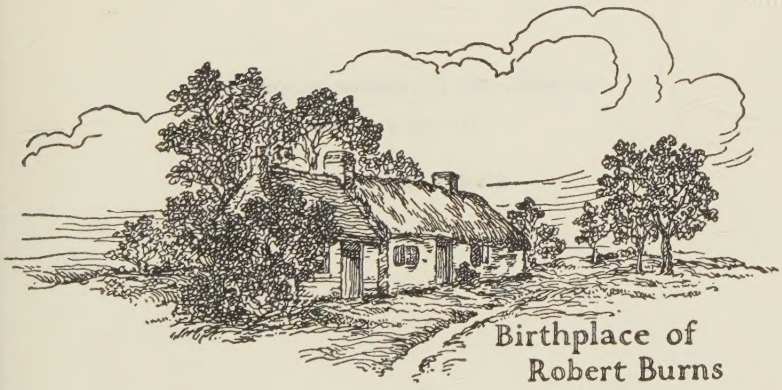
Disc.
82

MAY 30 '74


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/completepoetical0000vari_i5j9

The Complete Poetical Works of BURNS



Birthplace of
Robert Burns

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY BOSTON

Cambridge Edition

32652

COPYRIGHT, 1897, BY HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND CO.

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

EIGHTH PRINTING C

PUBLISHERS' NOTE

The text of this Cambridge Edition of the Poems of Robert Burns is that of the Centenary Burns, edited by William Ernest Henley and Thomas F. Henderson. It was published originally in 1897 by special arrangement with Messrs. T. C. & E. C. Jack, of Edinburgh, the publishers of that definitive edition of Burns's poems which was issued in the same year. The editorial equipment of notes, glossary, and indices is drawn primarily from the Centenary Edition, and the whole is preceded by Henley's brilliant essay on the life, genius, and achievement of Burns. In addition to this essay the headnotes to the several poems supply many biographical and bibliographical details of great interest to the reader.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

ROBERT BURNS: LIFE, GENIUS, ACHIEVEMENT xiii

POEMS CHIEFLY IN THE SCOTTISH DIALECT . . . 1
The Twa Dogs 2
Scotch Drink 4
The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer 6
Postscript 8
The Holy Fair 9
Address to the Deil 12
The Death and Dying Words of Poor Mailie 14
Poor Mailie's Elegy 15
Epistle to James Smith . . 15
A Dream 18
The Vision 19
Halloween 23
The Auld Farmer's New-Year Morning Salutation to his Auld Mare, Maggie . . . 26
The Cotter's Saturday Night 28
To a Mouse 31
Epistle to Davie, a Brother Poet 32
The Lament 34
Despondency 35
Man was made to mourn . . 36
Winter 37
A Prayer in the Prospect of Death 37
To a Mountain Daisy . . . 38
To Ruin 39
Epistle to a Young Friend . 39
On a Scotch Bard gone to the West Indies 40
A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton, Esq. 41
To a Louse 43
Epistle to J. Lapraik, an Old Scottish Bard 44
Second Epistle to J. Lapraik . 46
To William Simpson of Ochiltree 47
Postscript 49
Epistle to John Rankine . . 50

PAGE

Song: "It was upon a Lammas night" 51
Song, Composed in August . . 52
Song: From Thee, Eliza . . 52
The Farewell: to the Brethren of St. James's Lodge, Tarbolton 53
Epitaph on a Henpecked Squire 53
Epigram on Said Occasion . 53
Another 54
Epitaphs.
On a Celebrated Ruling Elder 54
On a Noisy Polemic . . 54
On Wee Johnie 54
For the Author's Father . 54
For Robert Aiken, Esq. . 54
For Gavin Hamilton, Esq. . 55
A Bard's Epitaph . . 55

ADDITIONS IN THE EDINBURGH EDITION OF 1787 . . . 55
Death and Doctor Hornbook . 56
The Brigs of Ayr 59
The Ordination 63
The Calf 65
Address to the Unco Guid . 65
Tam Samson's Elegy . . . 66
A Winter Night 68
Stanzas written in Prospect of Death 69
Prayer: O Thou Dread Power 70
Paraphrase of the First Psalm 70
Prayer under the Pressure of Violent Anguish . . . 71
The Ninetieth Psalm Versified 71
To Miss Logan 72
Address to a Haggis . . . 72
Address to Edinburgh . . 73
Songs.
John Barleycorn . . . 73
A Fragment: When Guilford good 75
My Nanie, O 76
Green grow the Rashes, O 76

Composed in Spring . . 77
The Gloomy Night is gathering fast . . . 78
No Churchman am I . . 78

ADDITIONS IN THE EDINBURGH EDITION OF 1793 . . . 80
Written in Friars Carse Hermitage, on Nithside . . . 80
Ode, Sacred to the Memory of Mrs. Oswald of Auchencruive 81
Elegy on Captain Matthew Henderson 82
The Epitaph 83
Lament of Mary, Queen of Scots 84
To Robert Graham of Fintry, Esq. 85
Lament for James, Earl of Glencairn 87
Lines to Sir John Whitefoord, Bart. 88
Tam o' Shanter 88
On seeing a Wounded Hare limp by me which a Fellow had just shot at 93
Address to the Shade of Thomson 93
On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations thro' Scotland 94
To Miss Cruickshank, a Very Young Lady 95
Song: Anna, thy Charms . . 95
On reading in a Newspaper the Death of John M'Leod . . 96
The Humble Petition of Bruar Water 96
On scaring some Waterfowl in Loch Turit 97
Verses written with a Pencil at Kenmore, Taymouth . 98
Lines on the Fall of Fyers, near Loch Ness 98
On the Birth of a Posthumous Child 99
The Whistle 99

POSTHUMOUS PIECES . . . 102
The Jolly Beggars: a Cantata 102
"I am a son of Mars" . 102
"I once was a maid, though I cannot tell when" . 103
"Sir Wisdom's a fool when he's fou" 104
"A Highland lad my love was born" 104
"Let me ryke up to dight that tear" 105
"My bonie lass, I work in brass" 105
"I am a bard, of no regard" 106
"See the smoking bowl before us" 107
Satires and Verses.
The Twa Herds: or, The Holy Tulyie . . . 107
Holy Willie's Prayer . 109
The Kirk's Alarm . . . 110
A Poet's Welcome to his Love-begotten Daughter 113
The Inventory . . . 114
A Mauchline Wedding . . 114
Adam Armour's Prayer . 115
Nature's Law 116
Lines on meeting with Lord Daer 117
Address to the Toothache . 118
Lament for the Absence of William Creech, Publisher 118
Verses in Friars Carse Hermitage 120
Elegy on the Departed Year 1788 120
Castle Gordon 121
On the Duchess of Gordon's Reel Dancing . . . 121
On Captain Grose . . 122
New Year's Day, 1791 . . 122
From Esopus to Maria . 123
Notes and Epistles.
To John Rankine, in Reply to an Announcement . . 124
To John Goldie . . . 125
To J. Lapraik: Third Epistle 125
To the Rev. John M'Math 126
To Davie: Second Epistle 127
To John Kennedy, Dumfries House 128
To Gavin Hamilton, Esq., Mauchline 129
To Mr. M'Adam of Craigen-Gillan 129
Reply to an Invitation . 130
To Dr. Mackenzie . . 130
To John Kennedy . . . 130

To Willie Chalmers' Sweetheart 130
To an Old Sweetheart . 131
Extempore to Gavin Hamilton: Stanzas on Naething 131
Reply to a Trimming Epistle received from a Tailor . 132
To Major Logan . . . 133
To the Guidwife of Wauchope House 134
To William Tytler, Esq., of Woodhouselee . . . 135
To Mr. Renton of Lamerton 136
To Miss Isabella Macleod . 137
To Symon Gray . . . 137
To Miss Ferrier 137
Sylvander to Clarinda . 138
To Clarinda 139
To Hugh Parker . . 139
To Alex. Cunningham . . 140
To Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry 140
Impromptu to Captain Riddell 142
Reply to a Note from Captain Riddell . . . 142
To James Tennant of Glenconner 142
To John M'Murdo . . 143
Sonnet to Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry . . . 144
Epistle to Doctor Blacklock 144
To a Gentleman . . . 145
To Peter Stuart . . 146
To John Maxwell, Esq., of Terraughtie . . . 146
To William Stewart . 146
Inscription to Miss Graham of Fintry 146
Remorseful Apology . 147
To Collector Mitchell . 147
To Colonel De Peyster . 147
To Miss Jessie Lewars . . 148
Inscription to Chloris . 148
Theatrical Pieces.
Prologue spoken by Mr. Woods on his Benefit Night 149
Prologue spoken at the Theatre of Dumfries . 150
Scots Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland 150
The Rights of Woman: an Occasional Address . 151
Address spoken by Miss Fontenelle on her Benefit Night 152
Political Pieces.
Address of Beelzebub . 153
Birthday Ode for 31st December, 1787 . . . 153
Ode to the Departed Regency Bill . . . 154
A New Psalm for the Chapel of Kilmarnock . . . 155
Inscribed to the Right Hon. C. J. Fox . . . 156
On Glenriddell's Fox Breaking his Chain . . . 157
On the Commemoration of Rodney's Victory . . 158
Ode for General Washington's Birthday . . . 158
The Fête Champêtre . 159
The Five Carlins . . . 160
Election Ballad for Westerha' 161
As I cam doon the Banks o' Nith 162
Election Ballad: Dumfries Burghs, 1790 . . . 162
Ballads on Mr. Heron's Election, 1795.
Ballad First . . . 164
Ballad Second: The Election . . . 165
Ballad Third: John Bushby's Lamentation 166
The Trogger 167
The Dean of the Faculty 168
Miscellanies.
The Tarbolton Lasses . 169
The Ronalds of the Bennals 169
I'll go and be a Sodger . 170
Apostrophe to Fergusson 170
The Belles of Mauchline 171
Ah, woe is me, my Mother dear 171
Inscribed on a Work of Hannah More's . . . 171
Lines written on a Bank Note 172

The Farewell . . . 172
Elegy on the Death of Robert Ruisseaux . . 172
Verses intended to be written below a Noble Earl's Picture 173
Elegy on the Death of Sir James Hunter Blair . 173
On the Death of Lord President Dundas . . 174
Elegy on Willie Nicol's Mare 175
Lines on Fergusson . . 176
Elegy on the Late Miss Burnet of Monboddo . 176
Pegasus at Wanlockhead . 177
On Some Commemorations of Thomson 177
On General Dumourier's Desertion 177
On John M'Murdo . . 178
On hearing a Thrush sing in a Morning Walk in January 178
Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday 178
Sonnet on the Death of Robert Riddell of Glenriddell 179
A Sonnet upon Sonnets . 180

Fragments.

Tragic Fragment . . . 180
Remorse 181
Rusticity's Ungainly Form . 181
On William Creech . . 181
On William Smellie . . 181
Sketch for an Elegy . 182
Passion's Cry 182
In vain would Prudence . 183
The Cares o' Love . . 183

Epigrams

Extempore in the Court of Session 183
At Roslin Inn. 184
To an Artist 184
The Book-Worms . . . 184
On Elphinstone's Translation of Martial . . 184
On Johnson's Opinion of Hampden 184
Under the Portrait of Miss Burns. 185
On Miss Ainslie in Church . 185
At Inveraray 185
At Carron Ironworks . . 185
On seeing the Royal Palace at Stirling in Ruins . 185
Additional Lines at Stirling 186
Reply to the Threat of a Censorious Critic . . 186
A Highland Welcome . . 186
At Whigham's Inn, Sanquhar 186
Versicles on Sign-posts . 186
On Miss Jean Scott . . 186
On Captain Francis Grose 186
On being appointed to an Excise Division . . 187
On Miss Davies . . . 187
On a Beautiful Country Seat 187
The Tyrant Wife . . 187
At Brownhill Inn. . . . 187
The Toadeater . . . 187
In Lamington Kirk . . 187
The Keekin Glass . . 188
At the Globe Tavern, Dumfries 188
Ye True Loyal Natives . 188
On Commissary Goldie's Brains 188
In a Lady's Pocket Book 188
Against the Earl of Galloway 189
On the Same 189
On the Same 189
On the Same, on the Author being threatened with Vengeance 189
On the Laird of Laggan . 189
On Maria Riddell . . . 189
On Miss Fontenelle . . 189
Kirk and State Excisemen . 190
On Thanksgiving for a National Victory . . 190
Pinned to Mrs. Walter Riddell's Carriage . . . 190
To Dr. Maxwell. . . . 190
To the Beautiful Miss Eliza J——n 190
On Chloris 190
To the Hon. Wm. R. Maule of Panmure 191
On seeing Mrs. Kemble in Yarico 191
On Dr. Babington's Looks . 191
On Andrew Turner . . 191

The Solemn League and Covenant 191
To John Syme of Ryedale 191
On a Goblet 192
Apology to John Syme . 192
On Mr. James Gracie . 192
At Friars Carse Hermitage 192
For an Altar of Independence 192
Versicles to Jessie Lewars. 192
The Toast . . . 192
The Menagerie . . 192
Jessie's Illness . . 193
Her Recovery . . 193
On Marriage 193
Graces.
A Poet's Grace . . . 193
At the Globe Tavern . . 193
Epitaphs.
On James Grieve, Laird of Boghead, Tarbolton . 193
On Wm. Muir in Tarbolton Mill 194
On John Rankine . . 194
On Tam the Chapman . . 194
On Holy Willie 194
On John Dove, Innkeeper 195
On a Wag in Mauchline . 195
On Robert Fergusson . 195
Additional Stanzas, not Inscribed 195
For William Nicol . . 195
For Mr. William Michie . 196
For William Cruickshank, A. M. 196
On Robert Muir 196
On a Lap-dog 196
Monody on a Lady famed for her Caprice . . 196
For Mr. Walter Riddell 197
On a Noted Coxcomb . . 197
On Capt. Lascelles . . 197
On a Galloway Laird . 197
On Wm. Graham of Mossknowe 198
On John Bushby of Tinwald Downs 198
On a Suicide 198
On a Swearing Coxcomb . 198
On an Innkeeper nicknamed "the Marquis" . . . 198
On Grizzel Grimme . . 198
For Gabriel Richardson . 198
On the Author 198

SONGS FROM JOHNSON'S "MUSICAL MUSEUM" AND THOMSON'S "SCOTTISH AIRS" . 199
Young Peggy 201
Bonie Dundee 201
To the Weaver's gin ye go . 202
O, whistle an' I'll come to ye, my Lad 202
I'm o'er Young to marry yet 203
The Birks of Aberfeldie . 203
M'Pherson's Farewell . . 203
My Highland Lassie, O . . 204
Tho' Cruel Fate 205
Stay, my Charmer . . . 205
Strathallan's Lament . . . 205
My Hoggie 206
Jumpin John 206
Up in the Morning early . 206
The Young Highland Rover . 207
The Dusty Miller . . . 207
I dream'd I lay 207
Duncan Davison 207
Theniel Menzies' Bonie Mary . 208
Lady Onlie, Honest Lucky . 208
The Banks of the Devon . . 209
Duncan Gray 209
The Ploughman 210
Landlady, count the Lawin . 210
Raving Winds around her blowing 210
How Lang and Dreary is the Night 211
Musing on the Roaring Ocean 211
Blythe was she 211
To daunton me 212
O'er the Water to Charlie . 212
A Rose-Bud, by my Early Walk 213
And I'll kiss thee yet . . 213
Rattlin, Roarin Willie . . 213
Where, braving Angry Winter's Storms 214
O Tibbie, I hae seen the Day . 214
Clarinda, Mistress of my Soul 215
The Winter it is Past . . 215
I love my Love in secret . . 216
Sweet Tibbie Dunbar . . 216
Highland Harry 216
The Tailor fell thro' the Bed 217
Ay Waukin, O 217
Beware o' Bonie Ann . . . 217

Laddie, lie near me . . . 218
The Gard'ner wi' his Paidle . 218
On a Bank of Flowers . . 218
The Day returns 219
My Love, she 's but a Lassie yet 219
Jamie, come try me . . . 219
The Silver Tassie 220
The Lazy Mist 220
The Captain's Lady . . . 220
Of a' the Airts 221
Carl, an the King come . . 221
Whistle o'er the Lave o't . 221
O, were I on Parnassus Hill . 222
The Captive Ribband . . 222
There 's a Youth in this City . 222
My Heart 's in the Highlands . 223
John Anderson my Jo . . 223
Awa', Whigs, awa' . . . 223
Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes . 224
O, Merry hae I been . . . 224
A Mother's Lament . . . 225
The White Cockade . . . 225
The Braes o' Ballochmyle . 225
The Rantin Dog, the Daddie o't 226
Thou Lingering Star . . 226
Eppie Adair 227
The Battle of Sherramuir . 227
Young Jockie was the Blythest Lad 228
A Waukrife Minnie . . . 228
Tho' Women's Minds . . . 228
Willie brew'd a Peck o' Maut 229
Killiecrankie 229
The Blue-eyed Lassie . . . 230
The Banks of Nith . . . 230
Tam Glen 230
Craigieburn Wood 231
Frae the Friends and Land I love 231
O John, come kiss me now . . 232
Cock up your Beaver . . 232
My Tocher 's the Jewel . . 232
Guidwife, count the Lawin . 232
There 'll never be Peace till Jamie comes hame . . . 233
What can a Young Lassie . 233
The Bonie Lad that 's far awa 234
I do confess thou art sae Fair 234
Sensibility how Charming . . 234
Yon Wild Mossy Mountains . 235
I hae been at Crookieden . . 235
It is na, Jean, thy Bonie Face 235
My Eppie Macnab . . . 236
Wha is that at my Bower Door 236
Bonie Wee Thing 236
The Tither Morn 237
Ae Fond Kiss 237
Lovely Davies 237
The Weary Pund o' Tow . . 238
I hae a Wife o' my ain . . 238
When she cam ben, she bobbèd . 239
O, for Ane-an-twenty, Tam . 239
O, Kenmure 's on and awa, Willie 239
O, leeze me on my Spinnin-Wheel 240
My Collier Laddie . . . 240
Nithsdale's Welcome Hame . 241
In Simmer, when the Hay was mawn 241
Fair Eliza 242
Ye Jacobites by Name . . . 242
The Posie 242
The Banks o' Doon . . . 243
Willie Wastle 244
Lady Mary Ann 244
Such a Parcel of Rogues in a Nation 245
Kellyburn Braes 245
The Slave's Lament . . . 246
The Song of Death . . . 246
Sweet Afton 247
Bonie Bell 247
The Gallant Weaver . . 248
Hey, ca' thro' 248
O, can ye labour Lea . . 248
The Deuk 's dang o'er my Daddie 249
She 's Fair and Fause . . . 249
The Deil 's awa wi' th' Exciseman 249
The Lovely Lass of Inverness 250
A Red, Red Rose . . . 250
As I stood by Yon Roofless Tower 250
O, an ye were Dead, Guidman 251
Auld Lang Syne 251
Louis, what reck I by thee . 252
Had I the Wyte 252
Comin thro' the Rye . . . 252
Young Jamie 253
Out over the Forth . . . 253
Wantonness for Evermair . 253
Charlie he 's my Darling . . 253
The Lass o' Ecclefechan . . 254
The Cooper o' Cuddy . . . 254
For the Sake o' Somebody . 254
The Cardin o't 255
There 's Three True Guid Fellows 255

Sae Flaxen were her Ringlets 255
The Lass that made the Bed . 256
Sae far awa 256
The Reel o' Stumpie 257
I'll ay ca' in by Yon Town . 257
O, wat ye wha's in Yon Town . 257
Wherefore sighing art thou, Phillis 258
O May, thy Morn 258
As I came o'er the Cairney Mount 258
Highland Laddie 259
Wilt thou be my Dearie? . . 259
Lovely Polly Stewart . . 259
The Highland Balou 260
Bannocks o' Bear Meal . . 260
Wae is my Heart 260
Here's his Health in Water 260
The Winter of Life . . 261
The Tailor 261
There grows a Bonie Brier Bush 261
Here's to thy Health, my Bonie Lass 262
It was a' for our Rightfu' King 262
The Highland Widow's Lament 263
Thou Gloomy December . . 263
My Peggy's Face, my Peggy's Form 263
O, steer her up, an' haud her Gaun 264
Wee Willie Gray 264
We're a' noddin 264
O, ay my Wife she dang me . 265
Scroggam 265
O, Guid Ale comes 265
Robin shure in Hairst . . 266
Does Haughty Gaul Invasion threat? 266
O, once I lov'd a Bonie Lass . 266
My Lord a-hunting 267
Sweetest May 268
Meg o' the Mill 268
Jockie's ta'en the Parting Kiss 268
O, lay thy Loof in mine, Lass 269
Cauld is the E'enin Blast . 269
There was a Bonie Lass . . 269
There's News, Lasses, News . 269
O, that I had ne'er been married 270
Mally's Meek, Mally's Sweet . 270
Wandering Willie 270
Braw Lads o' Galla Water . 271
Auld Rob Morris 271
Open the Door to me, O . . 271
When Wild War's Deadly Blast 272
Duncan Gray 272
Deluded Swain, the Pleasure . 273
Here is the Glen 273
Let not Women e'er complain . 273
Lord Gregory 274
O Poortith Cauld 274
O, stay, Sweet Warbling Woodlark 275
Saw ye Bonie Lesley . . . 275
Sweet fa's the Eve 276
Young Jessie 276
Adown Winding Nith . . . 276
A Lass wi' a Tocher . . . 277
Blythe hae I been on Yon Hill 277
By Allan Stream 278
Canst thou leave me . . . 278
Come, let me take thee . . 279
Contented wi' Little . . . 279
Farewell, thou Stream . . 279
Had I a Cave 280
Here's a Health 280
How Cruel are the Parents . 281
Husband, Husband, cease your Strife 281
It was the Charming Month . 281
Last May a Braw Wooer . 282
My Nanie's awa 283
Now Rosy May 283
Now Spring has clad . . . 284
O, this is no my ain Lassie . 284
O, wat ye wha that lo'es me . 284
Scots, wha hae 285
Their Groves o' Sweet Myrtle 286
Thine am I 287
Thou hast left me ever, Jamie 287
Highland Mary 287
My Chloris, Mark 288
Fairest Maid on Devon Banks 288
Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks 289
Long, long the Night . . 290
Logan Water 290
Yon Rosy Brier 291
Where are the Joys 291
Behold the Hour 292
Forlorn, my Love 292
Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes (second set) 292
How can my Poor Heart . 293
Is there for Honest Poverty . 294
Mark Yonder Pomp . . . 294
O, let me in this ae Night . 295

O Philly, Happy be that Day . 295
O, were my Love 296
Sleep'st thou 297
There was a Lass 297
The Lea-Rig 298
My Wife 's a Winsome Wee Thing 298
Mary Morison 299

MISCELLANEOUS SONGS . . . 299
A Ruined Farmer 300
Montgomerie's Peggy . . . 300
The Lass of Cessnock Banks 301
Tho' Fickle Fortune . . . 302
Raging Fortune 302
My Father was a Farmer . 302
O leave Novels 303
The Mauchline Lady . . . 303
One Night as I did wander . 304
There was a Lad 304
Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary 304
Her Flowing Locks 305
The Lass o' Ballochmyle . . 305
The Night was Still . . . 306
Masonic Song 306
The Bonie Moor-hen . . . 306
Here 's a Bottle 307
The Bonie Lass of Albanie . 307
Amang the Trees 308
The Chevalier's Lament . . 308
Yestreen I had a Pint o' Wine 308
Sweet are the Banks . . . 309
Ye Flowery Banks 310
Caledonia 310
You 're Welcome, Willie Stewart 311
When first I saw Fair Jeanie's Face 311
Behold the Hour (first set) . 312
Here 's a Health to them that 's awa 312
Ah, Chloris 313
Pretty Peg 313
Meg o' the Mill (second set) . 313
Phillis the Fair 313
O saw ye my Dear, my Philly . 314
'T was na her Bonie Blue E'e 314
Why, why tell thy Lover . 314
The Primrose 314
O, wert thou in the Cauld Blast 315
Interpolations.
Your Friendship . . . 315
For thee is laughing Nature . 315
No Cold Approach 315
Altho' he has left me . . 315
Let Loove sparkle 316
As down the Burn 316
Improbables.
On Rough Roads 316
Elegy on Stella 316
Poem on Pastoral Poetry . 317
On the Destruction of Drumlanrig Woods 318
The Joyful Widower . . . 319
Why should we idly waste our Prime 319
The Tree of Liberty . . . 320
To a Kiss 321
Delia: an Ode 321
To the Owl 321
The Vowels: a Tale . . . 322
On the Illness of a Favourite Child 323
On the Death of a Favourite Child 323

NOTES 325
GLOSSARIAL INDEX . . . 349
INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES 377
INDEX OF FIRST LINES . . . 382
INDEX OF TITLES . . . 389

ROBERT BURNS

LIFE, GENIUS, ACHIEVEMENT

By W. E. Henley

TO T. F. HENDERSON

IN MEMORY OF MUCH DIFFICULT YET SATISFYING
WORK, HIS FELLOW IN BURNS

W. E. H.

Muswell Hill, *8th July*, 1897

In 1759 the Kirk of Scotland, though a less potent and offensive tyranny than it had been in the good old times, was still a tyranny, and was still offensive and still potent enough to make life miserable, to warp the characters of men and women, and to turn the tempers and affections of many from the kindly, natural way. True it is that Hutcheson (1694–1746) had for some years taught, and taught with such authority as an University chair can give, a set of doctrines in absolute antagonism with the principles on which the Kirk of Scotland's rule was based, and with the ambitions which the majority in the Kirk of Scotland held in view. But these doctrines, sane and invigorating as they were, had not reached the general; and in all departments of life among the general the Kirk of Scotland was a paramount influence, and, despite the intrusion of some generous intelligences, was largely occupied with the work of narrowing the minds, perverting the instincts, and constraining the spiritual and social liberties of its subjects. In 1759, however, there was secreted the certainty of a revulsion against its ascendency; for that year saw the birth of the most popular poet, and the most anti-clerical withal, that Scotland ever bred. He came of the people on both sides; he had a high courage, a proud heart, a daring mind, a matchless gift of speech, an abundance of humour and wit and fire; he was a poet in whom were quintessentialized the elements of the Vernacular Genius, in whose work the effects and the traditions of the Vernacular School, which had struggled back into being in the Kirk's despite, were repeated with surpassing brilliancy; and in the matter of the Kirk he did for the people a piece of service equal and similar to that which was done on other lines and in other spheres by Hutcheson and Hume and Adam Smith. He was apostle and avenger as well as maker. He did more than give Scotland songs to sing and rhymes to read: he showed that laughter and the joy of life need be no crimes, and that freedom of thought and sentiment and action is within the reach

of him that will stretch forth his hand to take it. He pushed his demonstration to extremes; often his teaching has been grossly misread and misapprehended; no doubt, too, he died of his effort — and himself. But most men do as they must — not as they will. It was Burns's destiny, as it was Byron's in his turn, to be "the passionate and dauntless soldier of a forlorn hope;" and if he fell in mid-assault, he found, despite the circumstances of his passing, the best death man can find. He had faults and failings not a few. But he was ever a leader among men; and if the manner of his leading were not seldom reckless, and he did some mischief, and gave the Fool a great deal of what passes for good Scripture for his folly, it will be found in the long-run that he led for truth — the truth which "maketh free;" so that the Scotland he loved so well and took such pride in honouring could scarce have been the Scotland she is, had he not been.

I

His father, William Burness (or Burnes), and his mother, Agnes Brown, came both of yeoman stock — native the one to Kincardineshire, the other to Ayrshire. William Burness began life as a gardener, and was plying his trade in the service of one Fergusson, the then Provost of Ayr, when, with a view to setting up for himself, he took a lease of seven acres in the parish of Alloway, with his own hands built a two-roomed clay cottage — still standing, but in use as a Burns Museum — and in the December of 1757 married Agnes Brown, his junior by eleven years. She was red-haired, dark-eyed, square-browed, well-made, and quick-tempered. He was swarthy and thin; a man of strong sense, a very serious mind, the most vigilant affections,[1] and a piety not even the Calvinism in which he had been reared could ever make brooding and inhumane. And in the clay cottage to which he had taken his new-married wife, Robert, the first of seven children, was born to them on the 25th January, 1759.

The Scots peasant lived hard, toiled incessantly, and fed so cheaply that even on high days and holidays his diet (as set forth in *The Blithesome Bridal*) consisted largely in preparations of meal and vegetables and what is technically known as "offal." But the Scots peasant was a creature of the Kirk; the noblest ambition of Knox[2] was an active influence in the Kirk; and the Parish Schools enabled

[1] In times of storm, he would seek out and stay with his daughter, where she was herding in the fields, because he knew that she was afraid of lightning; or, when it was fair, to teach her the names of plants and flowers. He wrote a little theological treatise for his children's guidance, too, and was, it is plain, an exemplary father, and so complete a husband that there is record of but a single unpleasantness between him and Agnes his wife.

[2] The Reformer had a vast deal more in common with Burns than with the "sour John Knox" of Browning's ridiculous verses. He was the man of a crisis, and a desperate one; and he played his part in it like the stark and fearless opposite that he was. But he was a humourist, he loved his glass of wine, he abounded in humanity and intelligence, he married two wives, he was as well beloved as he was extremely hated and feared. He could not foresee what the collective stupidity of posterity would make of his teaching and example, nor how the theocracy at whose establishment he aimed would presently assert itself as largely a system of parochial inquisitions. The minister's man who had looked through *his* keyhole would have got short shrift from *him;* and in the Eighteenth Century he had as certainly stood with Burns against the Kirk

the Kirk to provide its creatures with such teaching as it deemed desirable. William Burness was "a very poor man" (R. B.). But he had the right tradition; he was a thinker and an observer; he read whatever he could get to read; he wrote English formally but with clarity;[1] and he did the very best he could for his children in the matter of education. Robert went to school at six;[2] and in the May of the same year (1765) a lad of eighteen, one John Murdoch, was "engaged by Mr. Burness and four of his neighbours to teach, and accordingly began to teach, the little school at Alloway:" his "five employers" undertaking to board him "by turns, and to make up a certain salary at the end of the year," in the event of his "quarterly payments" not amounting to a specified sum. He was an intelligent pedagogue — he had William Burness behind him — especially in the matter of grammar and rhetoric; he trained his scholars to a full sense of the meaning and the value of words; he even made them "turn verse into its natural prose order," and "substitute synonymous expressions for poetical words and . . . supply all the ellipses."[3] One of his school-books was the Bible, another Masson's *Collection of Prose and Verse*, excerpted from Addison[4] and Steele and Dryden, from Thomson and Shenstone, Mallet and Henry Mackenzie, with Gray's *Elegy*, scraps from Hume and Robertson, and scenes from *Romeo and Juliet*, *Othello*, and *Hamlet*. And one effect of his method was that Robert, according to himself, "was absolutely a critic in substantives, verbs, and participles," and, according to Gilbert, "soon became remarkable for the fluency and correctness of his expression, and read the few books that came in his way with much pleasure and improvement." It is very characteristic of Murdoch that when, his school being broken up, he came to take leave of William Burness at Mount Oliphant, "he brought us," Gilbert says, "a present and memorial of him, a small English gram-

of Scotland, as represented by Auld and Russell and the like, as in the Sixteenth he stood with Moray and the nobles against the Church of Rome, as figured in David Beaton and the "twa infernal monstris, Pride and Avarice."

[1] See the aforesaid treatise: "*A Manual of Religious Belief, in a Dialogue between Father and Son*, compiled by William Burnes, farmer at Mount Oliphant, and transcribed, with grammatical corrections, by John Murdoch, teacher."

[2] "I was a good deal noted at these years," says the *Letter to Moore*, "for a retentive memory, a stubborn, sturdy *something* in my disposition, and an enthusiastic *idiot*-piety. . . . In my infant and boyish days, too, I owed much to an old maid of my mother's, remarkable for her ignorance, credulity, and superstition," who had, "I suppose, the largest collection in the county of tales and songs concerning devils, ghosts, fairies, brownies, witches, warlocks, spunkies, kelpies, elf-candles, death-lights, wraiths, apparitions, cantraips, enchanted towers, giants, dragons, and other trumpery. This cultivated the latent seeds of Poesy," *etc.*

[3] As Robert Louis Stevenson has remarked (*Some Aspects of Robert Burns*): "We are surprised at the prose style of Robert; that of Gilbert need surprise us no less."

[4] "The earliest thing of composition I recollect taking pleasure in, was *The Vision of Mirza*, and a hymn of Addison's beginning, 'How are thy servants blessed, O Lord.'" (R. B., *Letter to Moore*.) "The first two books," he adds, "I ever read in private, and which gave me more pleasure than any two books I ever read again, were the *Life of Hannibal* and the *History of Sir William Wallace*. Hannibal gave my young ideas such a turn that I used to strut in raptures up and down after the recruiting drum and bag-pipe, and wish myself tall enough that I might be a soldier; while the story of Wallace poured a Scottish prejudice in my veins which will boil along there (*sic*) till the floodgates of life shut in eternal rest."

mar and the tragedy of *Titus Andronicus*," and that "by way of passing the evening" he "began to read the play aloud." Not less characteristic of all concerned was the effect of his reading. His hearers melted into tears at the tale of Lavinia's woes, and, "in an agony of distress," implored him to read no more. Ever sensible and practical, William Burness remarked that, as nobody wanted to hear the play, Murdoch need not leave it. Robert — ever a sentimentalist and ever an indifferent Shakespearean,[1] — "Robert replied that, if it was left, he would burn it." And Murdoch, ever the literary guide, philosopher, and friend, was so much affected by his pupil's "sensibility," that "he left *The School for Love* (translated, I think, from the French)" in Shakespeare's place.[2]

At this time Burns had but some two and a half years of Murdoch. William Burness liked and believed in the young fellow; for when, still urged by the desire to better his children's chance, he turned from gardening to cultivation on a larger scale, and took, at a £40 rental, the farm of Mount Oliphant, his two sons went on with Murdoch at Alloway, some two miles off. The school once broken up, however, Robert and his brother fell into their father's hands, and, for divers reasons, Gilbert says, "we rarely saw anybody but the members of our own family," so that "my father was for some time the only companion we had." It will scarce be argued now that this sole companionship was wholly good for a couple of lively boys; but it is beyond question that it was rather good than bad. For "he conversed on all subjects with us familiarly, as if we had been men," and further, "was at great pains, as we accompanied him in the labours of the farm, to lead the conversation to such subjects as might tend to increase our knowledge or confirm our virtuous habits." Also, he got his charges books — a *Geographical Grammar*, a *Physico and Astro-Theology*, Stackhouse's *History of the Bible*, Ray's *Wisdom of God in the Creation;* and these books Robert read "with an avidity and industry scarcely to be equalled." [3] None, says Gilbert, "was so voluminous as to slacken

[1] If we may judge him from his extant work. Cf. the absurd line:

'Here *Douglas* forms wild Shakespeare into plan.'

He cribs but once from Shakespeare, and the happiest among his few quotations is prefixed to one of the most felicitous — and therefore the least publishable — of his tributes to the Light-heeled Muse. "Sing me a bawdy song," he says with Sir John Falstaff, "to make us merry." And he adds this note, in which he is Shakespearean once again: "There is — there must be — some truth in original sin. My violent propensity to b—dy convinces me of it. Lack a day! If that species of composition be the special sin never-to-be-forgotten in this world nor in that which is to come, then I am the most offending soul alive. Mair for token," *etc.* (R. B. to Cleghorn, 25th October, 1793.)

[2] There is no trace of any *School for Love*. It is therefore probable that what Gilbert meant was *The School for Lovers:* "A Comedy. As it is acted at the Theatre Royal in Drury Lane. By William Whitehead, Esq.; Poet Laureat. London: Printed for R. and J. Dodsley in Pall-Mall; and sold by J. Hinxman, in Pater-noster-row. MDCCLXII." The first sentence of the author's *Advertisement* runs thus: "The following Comedy is formed on a plan of Monsieur de Fontenelle's, never intended for the stage, and printed in the eighth volume of his works, under the title of *Le Testament.*" The names of the chief "persons represented" are Sir John Dorilant, Modely, Belmour, Lady Beverley, Cælia, and Araminta — an unlikely lot, one would say, for an Ayrshire farmstead, even though it sheltered the youthful Burns.

[3] Robert's list (*Letter to Moore*) includes Guthrie and Salmon's *Geographical Grammar; The Spectator;* Pope; "some plays of Shakespear"

his industry or so antiquated as to damp his research;" with the result that he was n't very far on in his teens ere he had "a competent knowledge of ancient history," with "something of geography, astronomy, and natural history." Then, owing to the mistake of an uncle, who went to Ayr to buy a *Ready Reckoner or Tradesman's Sure Guide*, together with a *Complete Letter-Writer*, but came back with "a collection of letters by the most eminent writers," he was moved by "a strong desire to excel in letter-writing." At thirteen or fourteen he was sent ("week about" with Gilbert) to Dalrymple Parish School to better his hand-writing; "about this time" he fell in with *Pamela*, Fielding, Hume, Robertson, and the best of Smollett; and "about this time" Murdoch set up as a schoolmaster in Ayr, and "sent us Pope's *Works* and some other poetry, the first that we had an opportunity of reading, excepting what is contained in the *English Collection* and in the volume of the *Edinburgh Magazine* for 1772."[1] The summer after the writing-lessons at Dalrymple, Robert spent three weeks with Murdoch at Ayr, one over the English Grammar, the others over the rudiments of French. The latter language he was presently able to read,[2] for the reason that Murdoch would go over to Mount Oliphant on half-holidays, partly for Robert's sake and partly for the pleasure of talking with Robert's father. Thus was Robert schooled; and 't is plain that in one, and that an essential particular, he and his brother were exceptionally fortunate in their father and in the means he took to train them.[3]

(acting editions? or odd volumes?); "Tull and Dickson on Agriculture;" *The Pantheon;* Locke *On the Human Understanding;* Stackhouse; with "Justice's *British Gardener,* Boyle's *Lectures,* Allan Ramsay's *Works,* Dr. Taylor's *Scripture Doctrine of Original Sin, A Select Collection of English Songs,* and Harvey's *Meditations.*" Later he knew Thomson, Shenstone, Beattie, Goldsmith, Gray, Fergusson, Spenser even; with *The Tea-Table Miscellany* and many another song-book, Adam Smith's *Theory of the Moral Sentiments,* Reid's *Inquiry into the Human Mind,* Bunyan, Boston (*The Fourfold State*), Shakespeare, John Brown's *Self-Interpreting Bible,* and *The Wealth of Nations,* which last he is found reading (at Ellisland) with a sense of wonder that so much wit should be contained between the boards of a single book. One favourite novel was *Tristram Shandy;* another, the once renowned, now utterly forgotten *Man of Feeling.* At Ellisland, again, he is found ordering the works of divers dramatists — as Jonson, Wycherley, Molière — with a view to reading and writing for the stage. But you find no trace of them in his work; nor is there any evidence to show that he could ever have written a decent play, though there is plenty of proof that he could *not.* No doubt, *The Jolly Beggars* will be quoted against me here. But the essential interests of that masterpiece are character and description. Now, there go many more things to the making of a play than character, while as for description, the less a play contains of that the better for the play.

[1] The *English Collection* I take to be Masson's aforesaid. At all events I can find no other. So far as verse is concerned, another exception was found in "those *Excellent new Songs* that are hawked about the country in baskets or spread on stalls in the streets" (G. B.). They were probably as interesting to Robert as Pope's *Works* or the poetry in *The Edinburgh Magazine.* At any rate, his first essays in song were imitated from them, and he had the trick of them, when he listed, all his life long.

[2] Currie saw his Molière at Dumfries. There is no question but he would have got on excellent well with Argan and Jourdain and Pourceaugnac; but could he have found much to interest him in Arnolphe and Agnès, in Philinte and Alceste and Célimène? I doubt it. On the other hand, he would certainly have loved the *flon-flons* which Collé wrote for the Regent's private theatre; and I have always regretted that he knew nothing of La Fontaine — especially the La Fontaine of the *Contes,* a Scots parallel to which he was exactly fitted to imagine and achieve.

[3] Robert mastered, besides, the first six books

In another respect — one of eminent importance — their luck was nothing like so good. Mount Oliphant was made up of "the poorest land in Ayrshire;" William Burness had started it on a borrowed hundred; he was soon in straits; only by unremitting diligence and the strictest economy could he hope to make ends meet; and the burden of hard work lay heavy on the whole family — heavier, as I think, on the growing lads than on the made man and woman. "For several years," says Gilbert, "butcher's meat was a stranger to the house." Robert was his father's chief hand at fifteen — "for we kept no hired servant" — and could afterwards describe his life at this time as a combination of "the cheerless gloom of a hermit with the unceasing toil of a galley-slave." The mental wear was not less than the physical strain; for William Burness grew old and broken, and his family was seven strong, and of money there was as little as there seemed of hope. The wonder is, not that Robert afterwards broke *out*, but that Robert did not then break *down;* that he escaped with a lifelong tendency to vapours and melancholia, and at the time of trial itself with that "dull headache" of an evening, which "at a future period . . . was exchanged," says Gilbert, "for a palpitation of the heart and a threatening of fainting and suffocation in his bed in the night-time." William Burness is indeed a pathetic figure; but to me the Robert of Mount Oliphant is a figure more pathetic still. Acquired or not, stoicism was habitual with the father. With the son it was not so much as acquired; for in that son was latent a world of appetites and forces and potentialities the reverse of stoical. And, even had this not been — if Robert had n't proved a man of genius, with the temperament which genius sometimes entails — he must still have been the worse for the experience. He lived in circumstances of unwonted harshness and bitterness for a lad of his degree; with a long misery of anticipation, he must endure a quite unnatural strain on forming muscle and on nerves and a brain yet immature; he had perforce to face the necessity of diverting an absolute example of the artistic temperament to laborious and squalid ends, and to assist in the repression of all those natural instincts — of sport and reverie and companionship — the fostering of which is for most boys, have they genius or have they not, an essential process of development; and the experience left him with stooping shoulders and a heavy gait, an ineradicable streak of sentimentalism, what he himself calls "the horrors of a diseased nervous system," and that very practical exultation in the *joie de vivre*, once it was known, which, while it is brilliantly expressed in much published and unpublished verse and prose, is nowhere, perhaps, so naïvely signified as in a pleasant parenthesis addressed, years after Mount Oliphant, to the highly respectable Thomson: "Nothing (*since a Highland wench in the Cowgate* once *bore me three bastards at a birth*) has surprised me more than," *etc.* The rest is not to my purpose — which is to argue that, given Robert Burns and the apprenticeship at Mount Oliphant, a violent reaction was inevitable, and that one's admiration for him is largely increased by the reflection that it came no sooner than it did. William Burness

of Euclid, and even dabbled a little in Latin now and then, reverting to his rudiments (says Gilbert) when he was crossed in love, or had tiffed with his sweetheart.

knew that it must come; for, as he lay dying, he confessed that it troubled him to think of Robert's future. This, to be sure, was not at Mount Oliphant — when Robert had done no worse than insist on going to a dancing-school — but years after, at Lochlie, when Robert had begun to assert himself. True it is that at Kirkoswald — a smuggling village, whither he went, at seventeen, to study mensuration, "dialling," and the like — he had learned, he says, "to look unconcernedly on a large tavern bill and mix without fear in a drunken squabble." True it is, too, that at Lochlie the visible reaction had set in. But, so far as is known, that reaction was merely formal; and one may safely conjecture that, as boys are not in the habit of telling their fathers everything, William Burness knew little or nothing of those gallant hours at Kirkoswald. Be this as it may, he seems to have discerned, however dimly and vaguely, some features of the prodigious creature he had helped into the world; and that he should not have discerned them till thus late is of itself enough to show how stern and how effectual a discipline Mount Oliphant had proved.

II

The Mount Oliphant period lasted some twelve years, and was at its hardest for some time ere it reached its term. "About 1775 my father's generous master died," [1] says Robert; and "to clench the curse we fell into the hands of a factor, who sat for the picture [2] I have drawn of one in my tale of 'Twa Dogs.' . . . My father's spirit was soon irritated, but not easily broken. There was a freedom in his lease in two years more, and to weather these *we retrenched expenses*" — to the purpose and with the effect denoted! Then came easier times. In 1777 William Burness removed his family to Lochlie, a hundred-and-thirty-acre farm, in Tarbolton Parish. "The nature of the bargain," Robert wrote to Moore, "was such as to throw a little ready money in his hand in the commencement," or "the affair would have been impracticable." At this place, he adds, "for four years we lived comfortably;" and at this place his gay and adventurous spirit began to free itself, his admirable talent for talk to find fit opportunities for exercise and display. The reaction set in, as I have said, and he took life as gallantly as his innocency might, wore the only tied hair in the parish, was recognisable from afar by his

[1] This was that Fergusson (of Ayr), in whose service William Burness had been at the time of his marriage with Agnes Brown, and (apparently) for some years after it — in fact, till he took on Mount Oliphant. This he did on a hundred pounds borrowed from his old employer; and one may conjecture that the legal proceedings which Robert thus resented were entailed upon Fergusson's agents by the work of winding up the estate.

[2] "Sat for the picture I have drawn of one" is precise and definite enough. But surely the Factor verses in *The Twa Dogs* are less a picture than a record of proceedings, a note on the *genus* Factor: —

"He 'll stamp and threaten, curse and swear,
He 'll apprehend them, poind their gear,
While they must stand, wi' aspect humble,
An' hear it a', and fear and tremble."

The statement is accurate enough, no doubt, but where is the "picture"? Compare the effect of any one of Chaucer's Pilgrims, or the sketches of Cæsar and Luath themselves, and the Factor as individual is found utterly wanting.

fillemot plaid, was made a "Free and Accepted Mason,"[1] founded a Bachelors' Club,[2] and took to sweethearting with all his heart and soul and strength. He had begun with a little harvester at fifteen; and at Kirkoswald he had been enamoured of Peggy Thomson to the point of sleepless nights. Now, says his brother Gilbert, "he was constantly the victim of some fair enslaver" — sometimes of two or three at a time; and "the symptoms of his passion were often such as nearly to equal those of the celebrated Sappho," so that "the agitation of his mind and body exceeded anything I know in real life." Such, too, was the quality of what he himself was pleased to call "un penchant à (*sic*) l'adorable moitié du genre humain," in combination with that "particular jealousy" he had "of people that were richer than himself, or who had more consequence in life," that a plain face was quite as good as a pretty one — especially and particularly if it belonged to a maid of a lower degree than his own. To condescend upon one's women — to some men that is an ideal. It was certainly the ideal of Robert Burns. "His love," says Gilbert, "rarely settled upon persons of this description" — that is, persons "who were richer than himself, or who had more consequence in life." He must still be Jove — still stoop from Olympus to the plain. Apparently he held it was an honour to be admired by him; and when a short while hence (1786) he ventured to celebrate, in rather too realistic a strain, the Lass of Ballochmyle, and was rebuffed for his impertinence — it was so felt in those unregenerate days! — he was, 't is said, extremely mortified. In the meanwhile, his loves, whether plain or pretty, were goddesses all; and the Sun was "entering Virgo, a month which is always a carnival in my imagination" the whole year round; and the wonder is that he got off so little of it all in verse which he thought too good for the fire. Rhyme he did (of course), and copiously, as at this stage every coming male must rhyme, who has instinct enough to "couple but *love* and *dove*." But it was not till the end of the Lochlie years that he began rhyming to any purpose. Indeed, the poverty of the Lochlie years is scarce less "wonderful past all whooping" than the fecundity of certain memorable months at Mauchline; especially if it be true, as Gilbert and himself aver, that the Lochlie love-affairs were "governed by the strictest rules of modesty and virtue, from which he never deviated till his twenty-third year."[3] For desire makes verses, and verses rather good than bad, as surely as fruition leaves verses, whether bad or good, unmade.

[1] Burns was always an enthusiastic Mason. The Masonic idea — whatever that be — went home to him; and in honour of the Craft he wrote some of his poorest verses. One set, the "Adieu, Adieu," *etc.*, of the Kilmarnock Volume, was popular outside Scotland. At all events, I have seen a parody in a Belfast chap, which is to the tune of *Burn's Farewell*.

[2] It was, in fact, part drinking-club and part debating-society. But Rule X. of its constitution insisted that every member must have at least one love-affair on hand; and if potations were generally thin, and debates were often serious, there can be no question that the talk ran on all manner of themes, and especially on that one theme which men have ever found fruitful above all others. The club was so great a success that an offshoot was founded, by desire, on Robert's removal to Mossgiel.

[3] Saunders Tait, the Tarbolton poetaster, insists that, long before Mossgiel, Burns and Sillar — "Davie, a Brother Poet" — were the most incontinent youngsters in Tarbolton Parish; and,

It was natural and honourable in a young man of this lusty and amatorious habit to look round for a wife and to cast about him for a better means of keeping one than farm-service would afford. In respect of the first he found a possibility in Elison Begbie, a Galston farmer's daughter, at this time a domestic servant, on whom he wrote (they say) his "Song of Similes," and to whom he addressed some rather stately, not to say pedantic, documents in the form of love-letters. For the new line in life, he determined that it might, perhaps, be flax-dressing; so, at the midsummer of 1781 (having just before been sent about his business by, as he might himself have said, "le doux objet de son attachement") he removed to Irvine, a little port on the Firth of Clyde, which was also a centre of the industry in which he hoped to excel. Here he established himself, on what terms is not known, with one Peacock, whom he afterwards took occasion to describe as "a scoundrel of the first water, who made money by the mystery of Thieving;"[1] here he saw something more of life and character and the world than he had seen at Mount Oliphant and Lochlie; here, at the year's end, he had a terrible attack of vapours (it lasted for months, he says, so that he shuddered to recall the time); here, above all, he formed a friendship with a certain Richard Brown. According to him, Brown, being the son of a mechanic, had taken the eye of "a great man in the neighbourhood," and had received "a genteel education, with a view to bettering his situa-

after asseverating, in terms as solemn as he can make them, that in all Scotland

"There 's none like you and Burns can tout
The bawdy horn,"

goes on to particularise, and declares that, what with

"Moll and Meg,
Jean, Sue, and Lizzey, a' decoy't,
There 's sax wi' egg."

Worse than all, he indites a "poem," a certain *B—ns in his Infancy*, which begins thus: —

"Now I must trace his pedigree,
Because he made a song on me,
And let the world look and see,
Just wi' my tongue,
How he and Clootie did agree
When he was young:" —

and of which I shall quote no more. But Robert and his brother are both explicit on this point; and, despite the easy morals of the class in which the Bard sought now and ever "to crown his flame," it must be held, I think, as proven that he was *déniaisé* by Richard Brown at Irvine and by Betty Paton at Lochlie.

This is the place to say that I owe my quotations from Saunders Tait to Dr. Grosart, who told me of the copy (probably unique) of that worthy's Poems and Songs: "Printed for and Sold by the Author Only, 1796:" in the Mitchell Library, Glasgow, and at the same time communicated transcripts which he had made from such numbers in it as referred to Burns. As my collaborator, Mr. T. F. Henderson, was then in Scotland, I asked him to look up Tait's volume. It was found at last, after a prolonged search; was duly sent to the Burns Exhibition; and in a while was pronounced "a discovery." Tait, who was pedlar, tailor, soldier in turn, had a ribald and scurrilous tongue, a certain rough cleverness, and a good enough command of the vernacular; so that his tirades against Burns — he was one of the very few who dared to attack that satirist — are still readable, apart from the interest which attaches to their theme. It is a pity that some Burns Club or Burns Society has not reprinted them in full, coarse as they are.

[1] Nobody knows what this may mean. It seems to be only Robert's lofty way of saying that Peacock swindled him. What follows is explicit (*Letter to Moore*): — "To finish the whole, while we were giving a welcome carousal to the New Year, our shop, by the drunken carelessness of my partner's wife, took fire, and burned to ashes, and I was left, like a true poet, not worth sixpence." How much is here of fact, how much of resentment, who shall say? What is worth noting in it all is that Burns, despite his "penchant à l'adorable," *etc.*, is first and last a peasant so far as "l'adorable moitié" is concerned, and, for all his sentimentalism, can face facts about it with all the peasant's shrewdness and with all the peasant's cynicism.

tion in life." His patron had died, however, and he had had perforce to go for a sailor (he was afterwards captain of a West-Indiaman). He had known good luck and bad, he had seen the world, he had the morals of his calling, at the same time that "his mind was fraught with courage, independence, and magnanimity, and every noble, manly virtue;" and Burns, who "loved him," and "admired him," not only "strove to imitate him" but also "in some measure succeeded." "I had," the pupil owns, "the pride before;" but Brown "taught it to flow in proper channels." Withal, Brown "was the only man I ever saw who was a greater fool than myself when Woman was the presiding star." Brown, however, was a practical amorist; and he "spoke of a certain fashionable failing with levity, which hitherto I had regarded with horror." In fact, he was Mephisto to Burns's Faust;[1] and "here," says the Bard, "his friendship did me a mischief, and the consequence was, that soon after I assumed the plough, I wrote the enclosed *Welcome.*" This enclosure (to Moore) was that half-humorous, half-defiant, and wholly delightful *Welcome to His Love-Begotten Daughter*,[2] through which the spirit of the true Burns — the Burns of the good years: proud, generous, whole-hearted, essentially natural and humane — thrills from the first line to the last. And we have to recall the all-important fact, that Burns was first and last a peasant,[3] and first and last a peasant in revolt against the Kirk, a peasant resolute to be a buck, to forgive the really scandalous contrast presented in those versions of the affair — versions done in the true buckish style: the leer and the grin and the slang in full blast — which he has given in *The Fornicator*, the *Epistle to John Rankine*, and — apparently — the *Reply to a Trimming Epistle from a Tailor.* At the same time we must clearly understand that we recall all this for the sake of our precious selves, and not in any way, nor on any account, for the sake of Burns. He was absolutely of his station and his time; the poor-living, lewd, grimy, free-spoken, ribald old Scots peasant-world[4] came to a full, brilliant, even majestic close in his work; and, if we would appreciate aright the environment in which he wrote, and the audience to which such writings were addressed, we must transliterate into the Vernacular Brantôme and the *Dames Galantes* and Tallemant and the *Historiettes.* As for reading them in Victorian terms — Early-Victorian terms, or Late — that way madness lies: madness, and a Burns that by no process known to gods or men could ever have existed save in the lubber-land of some Pious Editor's dream.

[1] Brown denied it. "Illicit love!" quoth he. "Levity of a sailor! When I first knew Burns he had nothing to learn in that respect." It is a case of word against word; and I own that I prefer the Bard's.

[2] "The same cheap self-satisfaction finds a yet uglier vent when he plumes himself on the scandal at the birth of his first bastard child." Thus Stevenson. But Stevenson, as hath been said, had in him "something of the Shorter Catechist;" and either he did not see, or he would not recognise, that Burns's rejoicings in the fact of paternity were absolutely sincere throughout his life.

[3] Here and elsewhere the word is used not opprobriously but literally. Burns was specifically a peasant, as Byron was specifically a peer, and as Shakespeare was specifically a man of the burgess class.

[4] I do not, of course, forget its many solid and admirable virtues; but its elements were mixed, and it was to the grosser that the Burns of these and other rhymes appealed.

At Lochlie, whither he seems to have returned in the March of 1782, the studious years[1] and the old comparative prosperity had come, or were coming, to a close. There had been a quarrel between William Burness and his landlord, one M'Clure, a merchant in Ayr; and this quarrel, being about money, duly passed into the Courts. Its circumstances are obscure; but it is history that arbitration went against the tenant of Lochlie, that he was ordered to "quite possession," that he was strongly suspected of "preparing himself accordingly by dispossessing of his stock and crops," and that a certain "application at present craving" resulted, on shrieval authority, in the "sequestration" of all the Lochlie stock and plenishing and gear. Whatever the rights and wrongs of the affair, an end came to it with the end of William Burness. By this time his health was broken — he was far gone in what Robert calls "a phthisical consumption;" and he died in the February of the next year (1784), when, as the same Robert romantically puts it in his fine, magniloquent fashion, "his all went among the rapacious hell-hounds that growl in the Kennel of Justice."[2] The fact that Robert and Gilbert were able (Martinmas, 1783), when their father's affairs were "drawing to a crisis," to secure another farm — Mossgiel — in Mauchline Parish, some two or three miles off Lochlie, is enough to show that neither errors nor crosses, neither sequestrations nor lampoons, had impaired the family credit.

[1] It was parish gossip that, if you called on William Burness at meal-time, you found the whole family with a book in one hand and a horn spoon in the other.

[2] M'Clure's "answers" and "counter-answers," together with the sheriff's officer's account of the seizure at Lochlie, were published in *The Glasgow Herald* early in the present year (1897). I need scarce say that Saunders Tait produced a *Burns at Lochly*, in which he fell on his enemy tooth and claw. His statements are as specific as M'Clure's, and are substantially in agreement with some of them, besides:

"To Lochly ye came like a clerk,
And on your back was scarce a sark,
The dogs did at your buttocks bark,
But now ye 're bra',
Ye pouch't the rent, ye was sae stark,
Made payment sma'."

In another stanza, "M'Clure," he says —

"Ye scarcely left a mite
To fill his horn.
You and the Lawyers gied him a skyte,
Sold a' his corn."

In a third he appears to record the particulars of a single combat between Robert and his father's landlord: —

"His ain gun at him he did cock,
An' never spared,
Wi't owre his heid came a clean knock
Maist killed the laird."

And in the last of all, after bitterly reproaching Robert and the whole Burns race with ingratitude:

"M'Clure he put you in a farm,
And coft you coals your a—— to warm
And meal and maut. . . .
He likewise did the mailin stock,
And built you barns,"

he sets forth explicitly this charge:

"M'Clure's estate has ta'en the fever,
And heal again it will be never,
The vagabonds, they ca' you clever,
Ye 're sic a sprite,
To rive fra' him baith ga' and liver,
And baith the feet."

The fact of the Laird's generosity is reaffirmed with emphasis in *A Compliment:*

"The horse, corn, pets, kail, kye, and ewes,
Cheese, pease, beans, rye, wool, house and flours,
Pots, pans, crans, tongs, bran-spits, and skewrs,
The milk and barm,
Each thing they had was a' M'Clure's,
He stock'd the farm." . . .

And with the remark that "*Five hundred pounds they were behind,*" the undaunted Saunders brings his libel to a close.

III

William Burness had paid his children wages during his tenancy of Lochlie; and the elder four, by presenting themselves as his creditors for wages due, were enabled to secure a certain amount of "plenishing and gear" wherewith to make a start at Mossgiel. It was a family venture, in whose success the Burnesses were interested all and severally, and to which each one looked for food and clothes and hire (the brothers got a yearly fee of £7 apiece); and, as all were well and thoroughly trained in farming work, and had never lived other than sparely, it was reasonable in them to believe that the enterprise would prosper. That it did not begin by prospering was no fault of Robert's. He made excellent resolutions, and, what was more to the purpose, he kept them — for a time. He "read farming books" (thus he displays himself), he "calculated crops," he "attended markets;" he worked hard in the fields, he kept his body at least in temperance and soberness, and, as for thrift, there is Gilbert's word for it, that his expenses never exceeded his income of £7 a year. It availed him nothing. Gilbert is said to have been rather a theorist than a sound practician; and Robert, though a skilled farmer, cared nothing for business, and left him a free hand in the conduct of affairs. Luck too, was against them from the first; and very soon the elder's genius was revealed to him, and he had other than farmer's work to do. "In spite of the Devil," he writes, "the world, and the flesh, I believe I should have been a wise man; but the first year, from unfortunately buying in bad seed, the second, from a late harvest, we lost half of both our crops." Naturally, "this" (and some other things) "overset all my wisdom, and I returned, 'like the dog to his vomit' — be it remembered, it is Robert Burns who speaks, not I — 'and the sow that was washed, to her wallowing in the mire.'" That the confession, with its rather swaggering allusion to the Armour business, was true, is plain. But we do not need Burns's assurance to know that, though he could do his work, and prided himself on the straightness of his furrows, he was scarce cut out for a successful farmer — except, it may be, in certain special conditions. Endurance, patience, diligence, a devout attention to one's own interest and the land's, an indomitable constancy in labour to certain ends and in thought on certain lines — these are some of the qualities which make the husbandman; and, this being so, how should Mossgiel have prospered under Rab the Ranter? His head was full of other things than crops and cattle. He was bursting with intelligence, ideas, the consciousness of capacity, the desire to take his place among men; and in Mauchline he found livelier friends [1] and greater opportunities than he had found elsewhere. Being a

[1] As his landlord, the lawyer Gavin Hamilton, to whom he dedicated the Kilmarnock Volume, and the story of whose wrangle with the Mauchline Kirk-Session (see *post*, pp. 41-43, 55, *etc.*) is to some extent that of Burns's assault upon the Kirk (see *post*, pp. 109, 110, *Holy Willie's Prayer*) Another was Robert Aiken, also a lawyer, by whom he was "read into fame," to whom he dedicated *The Cotter's Saturday Night*, and whom he celebrated in an Epitaph (*post*, p. 54). Yet another was Richmond, the lawyer's clerk, whose room he was afterwards to share in Edinburgh, and who appears to be partly responsible for the preservation of *The Jolly Beg-*

Scot, he was instinctively a theologian; being himself, he was inevitably liberal-minded; born a peasant of genius, and therefore a natural rebel, he could not choose but quarrel with the Kirk — especially as her hand was heavy on his friends and himself — and it was as a Mauchline man that the best of his anti-clerical work was done.[1] Then, too, he was full of rhymes, and they must out of him; his call had come, and he fell to obeying it with unexampled diligence. More than all, perhaps, he had the temperament of the *viveur* — the man who rejoices to live his life; and his appetites had been intensified, his gift of appreciation made abnormal (so to say), by a boyhood and an adolescence of singular hardship and quite exceptional continence. It is too late in the world's history to apologise for the primordial instinct; and to do so at any time were sheer impertinence and unreasoning ingratitude. To apologise in the case of a man who so exulted in its manifestations and results, and who so valiantly, not to say riotously, insisted on the fact of that exultation, as Robert Burns, were also a rank and frank absurdity. On this point he makes doubt impossible. The "white flower of a blameless life" was never a button-hole for *him*:[2] his utterances, published and unpublished, are there to show that he would have disdained the presumption that it ever could have been. And it is from Mauchline, practically, that, his affair with Betty Paton over and done with, and, to anticipate a little, his affair with Jean Armour left hanging in the wind, he starts on his career as amorist at large.

gars. Again, there was the Bachelors' Club, on the model of that he had founded at Tarbolton, for whose edification, and in explanation of whose function, he appears to have written *The Fornicator* and *The Court of Equity*. This last is Burns's idea of what the proceedings of the Kirk-Session ought, in certain cases, to have been. It is capital fun, but something too frank and too particular for latter-day print.

[1] He was ever a theological liberal and a theological disputant — a champion of Heterodoxy, in however mild a form, whose disputations made him notorious, so that his name was as a stumbling-block and an offence to the Orthodox. For the series of attacks which he delivered against the Kirk — *The Holy Fair*, the *Address to the Deil*, *The Twa Herds*, *The Ordination*, *Holy Willie's Prayer*, *The Kirk's Alarm*, the *Address to the Unco Guid*, and the Epistle *To John Goldie* — see *post*. There is no record of an appearance on the stool with Paton; but the circumstances of this his initial difficulty appear to be set forth in the *Epistle to John Rankine* (*post*, p. 50) and the *Reply to a Trimming Epistle* (*post*, p. 132), with the Prefatory Notes thereto appended. All these read, considered, and digested, what interest remains in Burns's quarrel with the Kirk consists in the fact that, being a person naturally and invincibly opposed to the "sour-featured Whiggism" on which the Stuarts had wrecked themselves, Burns was naturally and invincibly a Jacobite. His Jacobitism was, he said, "by way of *vive la bagatelle*." He told Ramsay of Auchtertyre that he owed it to the plundering and unhousing (1715) of his grandfather, who was gardener to Earl Marischal at Inveraray. But it came to him mainly through Gavin Hamilton (who was Episcopalian by descent) and his own resentment of clerical tyranny.

[2] It is true that he wrote thus "To a Young Friend:"

> "The sacred lowe o' weel-plac'd love,
> Luxuriantly indulge it;
> But never tempt th' illicit rove,
> Tho' naething should divulge it:
> I waive the quantum o' the sin,
> The hazard of concealing;
> But, och! it hardens a' within,
> And petrifies the feeling!"

But there is plenty to show that the writer was a great deal better at preaching than at practice. And he owns as much himself in his own epitaph:—

> "Is there a man, whose judgment clear
> Can others teach the course to steer,
> Yet runs, himself, life's mad career
> Wild as the wave?—
> Here pause — and, thro' the starting tear,
> Survey this grave."

And now for a little narrative. In the November of 1784 Elizabeth Paton bore him a daughter — "the First Instance," so he wrote above his *Welcome*, "that entitled him to the Venerable Appellation of Father." The mother is described as "very plain-looking," but of "an exceedingly handsome figure;" "rude and uncultivated to a great degree," with a "strong masculine understanding, and a thorough, though unwomanly, contempt for any sort of refinement;" withal, "so active, honest, and independent a creature" that Mrs. Burns would have had Robert marry her, but "both my aunts and Uncle Gilbert opposed it," in the belief that "the faults of her character would soon have disgusted him." There had been no promise on his part; and though the reporter (his niece, Isabella Begg) has his own sister's warrant — Mrs. Begg, by the way, was rather what her brother, in a mood of acute fraternal piety, might possibly have called "a bletherin' b—tch" — for saying that "woman never loved man with a more earnest devotion than that poor woman did him," he is nowise sentimentalized about her. She is identified with none of his songs; and while there is a pleasant reference to her in the *Welcome:*

"Thy mither's person, grace, and merit,"

she is recognisably the "paitrick" of the *Epistle to Rankine*, she is certainly the heroine of *The Fornicator*, she probably does duty in the *Reply to a Trimming Epistle*, none of which pieces shows the writer's "penchant à l'adorable," *etc.*, to advantage. No doubt, they were addressed to men. No doubt, too, they were, first and last, satirical impeachments of the Kirk: impeachments tinctured with the peasant's scorn of certain existing circumstances, and done with all the vigour and the *furia* which one particular peasant — a peasant who could see through shams and was intolerant of them — could with both hands bestow. And that the women did not resent their share in such things is shown by the fact that such things got done. It was "the tune of the time" — in the peasant-world at least. Still, as Diderot says somewhere or other, "On aime celle à qui on le donne, on est aimé de celle à qui on le prend." And one can't help regretting that there are few or none but derisive references to Betty Paton in her lover's work.

IV

Of vastly greater importance than his mistresses, at this or any period of his life, is the entity, which, with an odd little touch of Eighteenth Century formality, he loved to call his Muse. That entity was now beginning to take shape and substance as a factor in the sum of the world's happiness; and the coming of that other entity in whose existence he took so high a pride and so constant a delight — I mean "the Bard" — was but a matter of time. Burns had been ever a rhymester; and Burns, who, as Stevenson observed, and as the Notes to [this Volume and more especially those to the Centenary Edition show], "was always ready to borrow the hint of a design, as though he had some difficulty in commencing," had begun by borrowing his style, as well as divers hints of designs, from stall-artists and neighbour-cuckoos. But, once emancipated, once a man, once

practically assured of the primal concerns of life, once conscious that (after all) he might have the root of the matter in him, the merely local poet begins to waver and dislimn, and the Burns of *Poor Mailie* (written at Lochlie) and the *Epistle to Davie* reigns — intermittently, perhaps, but obviously — in his stead. It is all over with stall-artists and neighbour-cuckoos. Poor Fergusson's book [1] has fallen into his hands, and (as he says in his ridiculous way) has "caused him to string anew his wildly-sounding rustic lyre with emulating vigour." At last the hour of the Vernacular Muse has come; and he is hip to haunch with such adepts in her mystery as the Sempills, and Hamilton of Gilbertfield, and Allan Ramsay, and Robert Fergusson, and the innominates whose verses, decent or not, have lived in his ear since childhood — catching their tone and their sentiment; mastering their rhythms; copying their methods; considering their effects in the one true language of his mind.[2] He could write deliberate English, and, when he wanted to be not so much sincere as impressive and "fine," he wrote English deliberately, as the worse and weaker part of his achievement remains to prove. He could even write English, as Jourdain talked prose, "without knowing it" — as we know from *Scots Wha Hae*. He read Pope, Shenstone, Beattie, Goldsmith, Gray, and the rest, with so much enthusiasm that one learned Editor has made an interesting little list of pilferings from the works of these distinguished beings. But, so far as I can see, he might have lived and died an English-writing Scot, and nobody been a thrill or a memory the better for his work. It is true that much of the *Saturday Night* and the *Vision* and the *Mountain Daisy* is written in English; [3] but one may take leave to wonder if these pieces, with so much else

[1] Robert Fergusson (1750–1774) was certainly a prime influence in Burns's poetical life. Nevertheless — or shall I say consequently? — he has had less than justice from the most of Burns's Editors. Yet in his way he was so remarkable a creature that there can be no question but in his death, at four-and-twenty, a great loss was inflicted on Scottish literature. He had intelligence and an eye, a right touch of humour, the gifts of invention and observation and style, together with a true feeling for country and city alike; and his work in the Vernacular (his English verse is rubbish), with its easy expressiveness, its vivid and unshrinking realism, and a merit in the matter of character and situation which makes it not readable only but interesting as art, at the same time that it is valuable as history, is nothing less than memorable; especially in view of the miserable circumstances — the poor lad was a starveling scrivener, and died, partly of drink, in the public madhouse — in which it was done. Burns, who learned much from Fergusson, was an enthusiast in his regard for him; bared his head and shed tears over "the green mound and the scattered gowans" under which he found his exemplar lying in Canongate Churchyard; got leave from the managers to put up a headstone at his own cost there, and wrote an epitaph to be inscribed upon it, one line of which —

"No storied urn nor animated bust,"

is somehow to be read in Gray's *Elegy in a Country Churchyard*. Fergusson was as essentially an Edinburgh product (the old Scots capital — gay, squalid, drunken, dirty, lettered, venerable — lives in his verses much as Burns knew it twelve years after his death) as the late R. L. S. himself; and, while I write, old memories come back to me of the admiring terms — terms half-playful, half-affectionate — in which the later artist was wont to speak of his all but forgotten ancestor.

[2] I do not forget that Dugald Stewart noted the correctness of his speech and the success with which he avoided the use of Scotticisms. But in his day Scots was not an accent but a living tongue; and he certainly could not have talked at Mauchline and at Dumfries as he did in a more or less polite and Anglified Edinburgh.

[3] He contrives a compromise, to admirable purpose, too, in *Tam o' Shanter*, which is written partly in English and partly in the Vernacular.

of Burns's own, would have escaped the "iniquity of Oblivion," had they not chanced, to their good fortune, to be companioned with *Halloween*, and *Holy Willie*, and *The Auld Farmer to his Auld Mare*, and a score of masterpieces besides, in which the Vernacular is carried to the highest level — in the matter of force and fire, and brilliancy of diction, and finality of effect, to name but these — it has ever reached in verse.[1] Let this be as it may, there can be no question that when Burns wrote English he wrote what, on his own confession, was practically a foreign tongue — a tongue in which he, no more than Fergusson or Ramsay, could express himself to any sufficing purpose; but that, when he used the dialect which he had babbled in babyhood, and spoken as boy and youth and man — the tongue, too, in which the chief exemplars and the ruling influences of his poetical life had wrought — he at once revealed himself for its greatest master since Dunbar.[2]

But (1) *Tam o' Shanter* is in a rhythmus classical in Scotland since the time of Barbour's *Bruce;* (2) the English parts of *Tam o' Shanter* are of no particular merit as *poetry* — that is, "the only words in the only order;" and (3) the best of *Tam o' Shanter* is in the Vernacular alone. Contrast, for instance, the diabolical fire and movement and energy of these lines:

"They reel'd, they set, they cross'd, they cleekit,
Till ilka carlin swat and reekit,
And coost her duddies to the wark,
And linket at it in her sark,"

with another famous — perhaps too famous — passage:

"But pleasures are like poppies spread:
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed," *etc.*

In the second the result is merely Hudibrastic. In the first the suggestion — of mingled fury and stink and motion and heat and immitigable ardour — could only have been conveyed by the Vernacular Burns.

[1] It was Wordsworth's misfortune that, being in revolt against Augustan ideals and a worn-out poetic slang, he fell in with Burns, and sought to make himself out of common English just such a vocabulary as Burns's own. For he forgot that the Vernacular, in which his exemplar achieved such surprising and delectable results, had been a *literary* language for centuries when Burns began to work in it — that Burns, in fact, was handling with consummate skill a tool whose capacity had been long since proved by Ramsay and Fergusson and the greater men who went before them; and, having no models to copy, and no verbal inspiration but his own to keep him straight, he came to immortal grief, not once but many times. It is pretended, too, that in the matter of style Burns had a strong influence on Byron. But had he? Byron praises Burns, of course; but is there ever a trace of Burns the lyrist in the Byron songs? Again, the Byron of *Childe Harold* and the tales was as it were a Babel in himself, and wrote Scott *plus* Coleridge *plus* Moore *plus* Beattie and Pope and the Augustan Age at large; while the Byron of *Beppo* and the *Vision* and *Don Juan* approves himself the master of a style of such infernal brilliancy and variety, of such a capacity for ranging heaven-high and hell-deep, that it cannot without absurdity be referred to anything except the fact that he also was a born great writer.

[2] For that is what it comes to in the end. He may seem to have little to do with Catholic and Feudal Scotland, and as little with the Scotland of the Early Reformation and the First Covenant. Also, it is now impossible to say if he knew any more of Scott and Dunbar and the older makers (Davie Lindsay and Barbour excepted) than he found in *The Ever Green*, which Ramsay garbled out of *The Bannatyne MS.*, if he were read in Pinkerton (1786), or if he got any more out of Gawain Douglas than the verse which serves as a motto to *Tam o' Shanter* (which, after all, may have been found for him by some adept in old Scots poetry — Glenriddell or another). The Scotland he represents, and of which his verses are the mirror, is the Scotland out of which the "wild Whigs" had crushed the taste for everything but fornication and theology and such expressions of derision and revolt as *Jenny M'Craw* and *Errock Brae* — the Scotland whose literary beginnings date, you 'd fancy, not from Henryson, not from Dunbar and Douglas and the Lyon King-at-Arms, but from Sempill of Beltrees and the men who figure in the three issues of Watson's *Choice Collection*. But Ramsay and his fellows were a revival — not a new birth. The Vernacular School is one and indivisible. There are breaks in the effect; but the tradition remains

More, much more, than that: his bearings once found, he marked his use of it by the discovery of a quantity hitherto unknown in literature. Himself, to wit — the amazing compound of style and sentiment with gaiety and sympathy, of wit and tenderness with radiant humour and an admirable sense of art, which is Robert Burns.

He could write ill, and was capable of fustian. But, excepting in his "Epigrams" and "Epitaphs" and in his imitations of poets whose methods he did not understand, he was nearly always a great writer, and he was generally (to say the least) incapable of fustian in the Vernacular. In essaying the effects of Pope and Shenstone and those other unfamiliars, he was like a man with a personal hand set to imitate a writing-master's copy: he made as good a shot as he could at it, but there was none of himself in the result. It was otherguess work when he took on the methods and the styles in which his countrymen had approved themselves; these he could compass so well that he could far surpass his exemplars technically, and could adequately express the individual Burns besides. The *Death and Dying Words of Poor Mailie* (written at Lochlie, and therefore very early work) trace back to Gilbertfield's *Bonnie Heck*; but the older piece is realistic in purpose and brutal in effect, while in the later — to say nothing of the farce in Hughoc — the whole philosophy of life of a decent mother-ewe is imagined with delightful humour, and set forth in terms so kindly in spirit and so apt in style, that the *Death and Dying Words* is counted one of the imperishables in English letters. Contrast, again, the *Elegy*, written some time after the *Death and Dying Words*, on this immortal beast, with its exemplars in Watson and Ramsay:

"He was right nacky in his way,
An' eydent baith be night and day;
He wi' the lads his part could play
When right sair fleed,
He gart them good bull-sillar pay;
But now he's dead. . . ."

"Wha'll jow Ale on my drouthy Tongue,
To cool the heat of Lights and Lung?
Wha'll bid me, when the Kaile-bell's rung,
To Buird me speed? . . .
Wha'll set me by the Barrel-bung?
Since Sanny's dead? . . ."

"He was good Company at Jeists,
And wanton when he came to Feasts
He scorn'd the Converse of great Beasts
[F]or a Sheep's-head;
He leugh at Stories about Ghaists —
Blyth Willie's dead,"

unbroken. And Burns, for all his comparative modernity, descends directly from, and is, in fact, the last of that noble line which begins with Robert Henryson.

and you shall find the difference still more glaring. Cleverness apart — cleverness and the touch of life, the element of realism — the Laments for Hab Simson and Sanny Briggs, for John Cowper and Luckie Wood and the Writer Lithgow,[1] are merely squalid and cynical; while in every line the *Elegy*, in despite of realism and the humorous tone and intent (essential to the models and therefore inevitable in the copy) is the work of a writer of genius, who is also a generous human being.[2] Very early work, again, are *Corn Rigs* and *Green Grow the Rashes*; in suggestion, inspiration, technical quality, both are unalterably Scots; and in both the effect of mastery and completeness is of those that defy the touch of Time. To compare these two and any two of Burns's songs in English, or pseudo-English, is to realise that the poet of these two should never have ventured outside the pale of his supremacy. English had ten thousand secrets which he knew not, nor could ever have known, except imperfectly; for he recked not of those innumerable traditions, associations, connotations, surprises, as it were ambitions, which make up the romantic and the literary life of words — even as he was penetrated and possessed by the sense of any such elements as may have existed in the Vernacular. Thus, if he read Milton, it was largely, if not wholly, with a view to getting himself up as a kind of Tarbolton Satan. He was careless, so I must contend, of Shakespeare. With such knowledge as he could glean from song-books, he was altogether out of touch with the Elizabethans and the Carolines. Outside the Vernacular, in fact, he was a rather unlettered Eighteenth Century Englishman, and the models which he must naturally prefer before all others were academic, stilted, artificial, and unexemplary to the highest point. It may be that I read the verse of Burns, and all Scots verse, with something of that feeling of "preciousness" which everybody has, I take it, in reading a language, or a dialect, not his own — the feeling which blinds one to certain sorts of defect, and gives one an uncritical capacity for appreciating certain sorts of merit. However this be, I can certainly read my mother-tongue; and most Englishmen — with, I should imagine, many Scots — will agree with me in the wish that Burns, for all the brilliant compromise between Scots and English which is devised and done in *Tam o' Shanter* and elsewhere, had never pretended to a mastery which assuredly he had not, nor in his conditions ever could have had.

[1] All five, together with Ramsay's on Luckie Spence (an Edinburgh bawd) and *Last Words of a Wretched Miser*, should be read for the sake of their likeness, and at the same time their unlikeness, to not a little in Burns, and in illustration of the truth that the Vernacular tradition was one of humorous, and even brutal realism. I have cited R. L. S. in connexion with Fergusson. He had a far higher esteem for that maker than he had for that maker's ancestor, Allan Ramsay. Yet he quoted to me one day a stanza from the *John Cowper*, a certain phrase in which — a phrase obscenely significant of death — was, we presently agreed, as good an example of "the Squalid-Picturesque" as could be found out of Villon.

[2] His suppression of such an old-fashioned touch in the first draft as this one:

"Now Robin greetan chows the hams
Of Mailie dead,"

is significant. It is quite in the vein of *Bonnie Heck*, as indeed are the first four stanzas. But it would have ruined the *Elegy* as the world has known it since 1786.

I have stressed this point because I wish to stress another, and with a view to making clear, and to setting in its proper perspective, the fact that, genius apart, Burns was no miracle but a natural development of circumstance and time. The fact is patent enough to all but them that, for a superstition's sake, insist on ignoring history, and decline to recognise the unchanging processes of natural and social Law. Without the achievement of Æschylus, there can be no such perfection as Sophocles: just as, that perfection achieved, the decline of Tragedy, as in Euripides, is but a matter of time. But for the Middle Ages and the reaction against the Middle Ages there could have been no Ronsard, no Rabelais, no Montaigne in France. Had there been no Surrey and no Marlowe, no Chaucer and no Ovid (to name no more than these in a hundred influences), who shall take on himself to say the shape in which we now should be privileged to regard the greatest artist that ever expressed himself in speech? It is in all departments of human energy as in the eternal round of nature. There can be no birth where there is no preparation. The sower must take his seedsheet, and go afield into ground prepared for his ministrations; or there can be no harvest. The Poet springs from a compost of ideals and experiences and achievements, whose essences he absorbs and assimilates, and in whose absence he could not be the Poet. This is especially true of Burns. He was the last of a school. It culminated in him, because he had more genius, and genius of a finer, a rarer, and a more generous quality, than all his immediate ancestors put together. But he cannot fairly be said to have contributed anything to it except himself. He invented none of its forms; its spirit was none of his originating; its ideals and standards of perfection were discovered and partly realised by other men; and he had a certain timidity as it were a *fainéantise*, in conception — a kind of unreadiness in initiative — which makes him more largely dependent upon his exemplars than any other great poet has ever been. Not only does he take whatever the Vernacular School can give in such matters as tone, sentiment, method, diction, phrase; but also, he is content to run in debt to it for suggestions as regards ideas and for models in style. Hamilton of Gilbertfield and Allan Ramsay conventionalise the Rhymed Epistle; and he accepts the convention as it left their hands, and produces epistles in rhyme which are glorified Hamilton-Ramsay. Fergusson writes *Caller Water*, and *Leith Races*, and *The Farmer's Ingle*, and *Planestanes and Causey*, and the *Ode to the Gowdspink;* and he follows suit with *Scotch Drink*, and the *Saturday Night*, and *The Holy Fair*, and *The Brigs of Ayr*, and the *Mouse* and the *Mountain Daisy*. Sempill of Beltrees starts a tradition with *The Piper of Kilbarchan;* and his effect is plain in the elegies on Tam Samson and Poor Mailie. Ramsay sees a Vision, and tinkers old, indecent songs, and writes comic tales in glib octo-syllabics; and instinctively and naturally Burns does all three. It is as though some touch of rivalry were needed to put him on his mettle:[1] as though, instead of writing

[1] It was with "*emulating* vigour" that he strung his "wildly-sounding rustic lyre;" and he read Ramsay and Fergusson not "for servile imitation" but "to kindle at their flame." Another instance, or rather another suggestion, from himself, and I have done. It "exalted," it "en-

and caring for himself alone, as Keats and Byron did, and Shelley — new men all, and founders of dynasties, not final expressions of sovranty — to be himself he must still be emulous of some one else. This is not written as a reproach: it is stated as a fact. On the strength of that fact one cannot choose but abate the old, fantastic estimate of Burns's originality. But originality (to which, by the way, he laid no claim) is but one element in the intricately formed and subtly ordered plexus which is called genius; and I do not know that we need think any the less of Burns for that it is not predominant in him. Original or not, he had the Vernacular and its methods at his fingers' ends. He wrote the heroic couplet (on the Dryden-Pope convention) clumsily, and without the faintest idea of what it had been in Marlowe's hands, without the dimmest foreshadowing of what it was presently to be in Keats's; he had no skill in what is called "blank verse" — by which I mean the metre in which Shakespeare triumphed, and Milton after Shakespeare, and Thomson and Cowper, each according to his lights, after Shakespeare and Milton; he was a kind of hob-nailed Gray in his use of choric strophes and in his apprehension of the ode. But he entered into the possession of such artful and difficult stanzas as that of Montgomerie's *Banks of Helicon* and his own favourite sextain as an heir upon the ownership of an estate which he has known in all its details since he could know anything. It was fortunate for him and for his book, as it was fortunate for the world at large — as, too, it was afterwards to be fortunate for Scots song — that he was thus imitative in kind and thus traditional in practice. He had the sole ear of the Vernacular Muse; there was not a tool in her budget of which he was not master; and he took his place, the moment he moved for it, not so much, perhaps, by reason of his uncommon capacity [1] as because he discovered himself to his public in the very terms — of diction, form, style, sentiment even — with which that public was familiar from of old, and in which it was waiting and longing to be addressed.

It was at Mossgiel that the enormous possibilities in Burns were revealed to Burns himself; and it was at Mossgiel that he did nearly all his best and strongest work. The revelation once made, he stayed not in his course, but wrote masterpiece after masterpiece, with a rapidity, an assurance, a command of means, a brilliancy of effect, which make his achievement one of the most remarkable in English letters. To them that can rejoice in the Vernacular his very titles are enough to recall a little special world of variety and character and delight — the

raptured" him "to walk in the sheltered side of a wood, or high plantation, in a cloudy winter day," and hear the wind roaring in the trees. Then was his "best season for devotion," for then was his mind "rapt up in a kind of enthusiasm to Him who . . . 'walks on the wings of the wind.'" The "rapture" and the "exaltation" are but dimly and vaguely reflected in his *Winter*. But if some ancestor had tried to express a kindred feeling, then had *Winter* been a masterpiece.

[1] In the same way, Byron sold four or five editions of the *English Bards*, because it was written on a convention which was as old as Bishop Hall, and had been used by every satirist from the time of that master down to Matthias and Gifford. If he had cast his *libellus* into the octaves of *Don Juan*, the strong presumption is that it would have fallen still-born from the press. Other cases in point are Blake, Wordsworth, Shelley, Keats, and Browning; the manner of each was new, and not all have reached the general yet.

world, in fact, where you can take your choice among lyrical gems like *Corn Rigs* and *Green Grow the Rashes* and *Mary Morison* and masterpieces of satire like *Holy Willie* and the *Address to the Unco Guid*. To this time belong *The Jolly Beggars* and *Halloween* and *The Holy Fair;* to this time the *Louse* and the *Mouse*, the *Auld Mare* and the *Twa Dogs;* to this time, *Scotch Drink* and the *Address to the Deil*, the *Earnest Cry* and the *Mountain Daisy*, the *Epistles* to Smith and Rankine and Sillar and Lapraik, the *Elegies* on Tam Samson and the never-to-be-forgotten Mailie, the *Reply* to a Tailor and the *Welcome* and the *Saturday Night*. In some, as *The Ordination*, *The Holy Tulyie*, and, despite an unrivalled and inimitable picture of drunkenness, *Hornbook* itself, with others in a greater or less degree, the interest, once you have appreciated the technical quality as it deserves, is very largely local and particular.[1] In others, as the *Saturday Night* and *The Vision* (after the first stanzas of description), it is also very largely sentimental; and in both these it is further vitiated by the writer's "falling to his English," to a purpose not exhilarating to the knower of Shakespeare and Milton and Herrick. But all this notwithstanding, and notwithstanding quite a little crowd of careless rhymes, the level of excellence is one that none but the born great writer can maintain. Bold, graphic, variable, expressive, packed with observations and ideas, the phrases go ringing and glittering on through verse after verse, through stave after stave, through poem after poem, in a way that makes the reading of this peasant a peculiar pleasure for the student of style.[2] And if, with an eye for words and effects in words, that student have also the faculty of laughter, then are his admiration and his pleasure multiplied ten-fold. For the master-quality of Burns, the quality which has gone, and will ever go, the furthest to make him universally and perennially acceptable — acceptable in Melbourne (say) a hundred years hence as in Mauchline a hundred years syne — is humour. His sentiment is sometimes strained, obvious, and deliberate — as might be expected of

[1] There is a sense in which the most are local — are parochial even. In *Holy Willie* itself the type is not merely the Scots Calvinistic pharisee: it is a particular expression of that type; the thing is a local satire introducing the "kail and potatoes" of a local scandal. Take, too, *The Holy Fair:* the circumstances, the manners, the characters, the experience — all are local. Apply the test to almost any — not forgetting the *Tam o' Shanter* which is the top of Burns's achievement — and the result is the same.

[2] It is not, remember, for "the love of lovely words," not for such perfections of human utterance as abound in Shakespeare:

"Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy,"

in Milton:

"Now to the moon in wavering morrice move,"

in Keats:

"And hides the green hill in an Aprilshroud,"

in Herrick:

"Ye have been fresh and green,
Ye have been filled with flowers,
And ye the walks have been
Where maids have spent their hours,"

that we revert to Burns. Felicities he has — felicities innumerable; but his forebears set themselves to be humorous, racy, natural, and he could not choose but follow their lead. The Colloquial triumphs in his verse as nowhere outside the *Vision* and *Don Juan;* but for Beauty we must go elsewhither. He has all manner of qualities — wit, fancy, vision of a kind, nature, gaiety, the richest humour, a sort of homespun verbal magic. But, if we be in quest of Beauty, we must e'en ignore him, and "fall to our English" — of whose secrets, as I 've said, he never so much as suspected the existence, and whose supreme capacities were sealed from him until the end.

the poet who foundered two pocket-copies of that very silly and disgusting book, *The Man of Feeling;* and it often rings a little false, as in much of the *Saturday Night.* But his humour — broad, rich, prevailing, now lascivious or gargantuan and now fanciful or jocose, now satirical and brutal and now instinct with sympathy, — is ever irresistible. Holy Willie is much more vigorously alive in London, and Melbourne, and Cape Town to-day than poor drunken old Will Fisher was in the Mauchline of 1785. That "pagan full of pride," the vigilant, tricksy, truculent, familiar, true-blue Devil lives ever in Burns's part pitying and fanciful, part humorous and controversial presentment; but he has long since faded out of his strongholds in the Kirk: —

"But fare-you-weel, Auld Nickie-Ben!
O, wad ye tak' a thought an' men'!
Ye aiblins might — I dinna ken —
Still hae a stake:
I 'm wae to think upo' yon den,
Ev'n for your sake!"

Lockhart, ever the true Son of the Manse, was so misguided — so mansified, to coin a word — as to wish that Burns had written a *Holy Fair* in the spirit and to the purpose of *The Cotter's Saturday Night.* But the bright, distinguishing qualities of *The Holy Fair* are humour and experience and sincerity; the intent of the *Saturday Night* is idyllic and sentimental, as its effect is laboured and unreal; and I, for my part, would not give my *Holy Fair,* still less my *Halloween* or my *Jolly Beggars* — observed, selected, excellently reported — for a wilderness of *Saturday Nights.* It is not hard to understand that (given the *prestance* of its author) the *Saturday Night* was doomed to popularity from the first;[1] being of its essence sentimental and therefore pleasingly untrue, and being, also of its essence, patriotic — an assertion of the honour and the glory and the piety of Scotland. But that any one with an eye for fact and an ear for verse should prefer its tenuity of inspiration and its poverty of rhythm and diction before the sincere and abounding humour and the notable mastery of means, before the plenitude of life and the complete accord of design and effect, by which *Halloween* and *The Holy Fair,* and nine tenths of the early pieces in the Vernacular are distinguished, appears inexplicable. In these Burns is an artist and a poet, in the *Saturday Night* he is neither one nor other. In these, and in *Tam o' Shanter,* the Scots School culminates — as English Drama, with lyrical and elegiac English, culminates in *Othello* and the *Sonnets,* in *Antony and Cleopatra* and the *Adonis* and *The Rape of Lucrece* — more gloriously far than the world would ever have wagered on its beginnings. It is the most individual asset in the heritage bequeathed by "the

[1] And such popularity! "Poosie Nancy's" — (thus writes a friend, even as these sheets are passing through the press) — "or rather a house on the site of Poosie Nancy's, is, as you know, still a tavern. There is a large room (for parties) at the back. And what, think you, is the poem that, printed and framed and glazed, is hung in the place of honour on its walls? '*The Jolly Beggars* — naturally?' Not a bit of it. *The Cotter's Saturday Night!* Surrounded, too, by engravings depicting its choicest moments and its most affecting scenes."

Bard;" and still more, perhaps,[1] than the Songs, it stamps and keeps him the National Poet. The world it pictures — the world of "Scotch morals, Scotch Religion, and Scotch drink" — may be ugly or not (as retracted through his temperament, it is *not*). Ugly or not, however, it was the world of Burns; to paint it was part of his mission; it lives for us in his pictures; and many such attempts at reconstruction as *The Earthly Paradise* and *The Idylls of the King* will "fade far away, dissolve," and be quite forgotten, ere these pictures disfeature or dislimn. He had the good sense to concern himself with the life he knew. The way of realism[2] lay broadly beaten by his ancestors, and was natural to his feet; he followed it with vision, with humour, with "inspiration and sympathy," and with art; and in the sequel he is found to be one in the first flight of English poets after Milton, Chaucer, Shakespeare.

V

I take it that Burns was not more multifarious in his loves than most others in whom the primordial instinct is of peculiar strength. But it was written that English literature — the literature of Chaucer, Shakespeare, Fielding — should be turned into a kind of schoolgirls' playground; so that careful Editors have done their best to make him even as themselves, and to fit him with a suit of practical

[1] I say, "perhaps," because Burns, among the general at least, is better sung than read. But if the Songs, his own and those which are effects of a collaboration, be the more national, the Poems are the greater, and it is chiefly to the Poems that Burns is indebted for his place in literature.

[2] It is claimed for him, with perfect truth, that he went straight to Nature. But the Vernacular makers seldom did anything else. An intense and abiding consciousness of the common circumstances of life was ever the distinguishing note of Scots Poetry. It thrills through Henryson, through Dunbar and the Douglas of certain "Prologs" to *Eneados*, through Lindsay and Scott, through the nameless lyrist of *Peeblis at the Play* and *Christ's Kirk on the Green*, through much of *The Bannatyne MS.*, the Sempill of the *Tulchene Bischope*, the Montgomerie of the *Flyting* with Polwarth and of certain sonnets:

"Raw reid herring reistit in the reik."

It is even audible in the *Guid and Godlie Ballats;* and after the silence it is heard anew in the verse which was made despite the Kirk, and in the verse which proceeded from that verse — the verse, that is, of Ramsay and Fergusson and Burns. This vivid and curious interest in facts is, as I think, a characteristic of the "perfervid ingyne." Compare, for instance, Pitscottie and Knox on the murder of Cardinal Beaton. The one is something naïve, the other as it were Shakespearean; but in both the element of particularity is vital to the complete effect. These are two instances only; but I could easily give two hundred. (See *post* p. lvii, Note 1.) To return to Burns and his treatment of weather (say) and landscape. His verse is full of realities:

"When lyart leaves bestrow the yird,
Or, wavering like the bauckie-bird,
Bedim cauld Boreas' blast;
When hailstanes drive wi' bitter skyte." . .

The burn stealing under the long yellow broom:

"When, tumbling brown, the burn comes down." . . .
"The speedy gleams the darkness swallowed." . . .
"Yon murky cloud is foul with rain." . . .
"November chill blaws loud wi' angry sugh,"

all exactly noted and vividly recorded (a most instructive instance is the "burnie" stanza in *Halloween;* for he had, they say, a peculiar delight in running water). But for great, imaginative impressions: —

"Those green-robed senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks branch-charmèd by the earnest stars,"

you turn to other books than his.

and literary morals, which, if his own verse and prose mean anything, he would have refused, with all the contumely of which his "Carrick lips" were capable, to wear. Nothing has exercised their ingenuity, their talent for chronology, their capacity for invention (even), so vigorously as the task of squaring their theory of Burns with the story of his marriage and the legend of his Highland Lassie. And now is the moment to deal with both.

Elizabeth Paton's child was born in the November of 1784. In the April of that year, a few weeks after the general settlement at Mossgiel, he made the acquaintance of Armour the mason's daughter, Jean. She was a handsome, lively girl; the acquaintance ripened into love on both sides; and in the end, after what dates approve a prolonged and serious courtship, Armour fell with child. Her condition being discovered, Burns, after some strong revulsions of feeling against — not Jean, I hope, but the estate of marriage, gave her what he presently had every reason to call "an unlucky paper," recognising her as his wife; and, had things been allowed to drift in the usual way, the world had lacked an unforgotten scandal and a great deal of silly writing. This, though, was not to be. Old Armour — "a bit mason body, who used to snuff a guid deal, and gey af'en tak' a bit dram" — is said to have "hated" Burns; so that he would "reyther hae seen the Deil himsel' comin' to the hoose to coort his dochter than him." Thus a contemporary of both Armour and Burns; and in any case Armour knew Burns for a needy and reckless man, the father of one by-blow, a rebel at odds with the Orthodox, of whom, in existing circumstances, it would be vain to ask a comfortable living. So he first obliged Jean to give up the "unlucky paper," with a view to unmaking any engagement it might confirm,[1] and then sent her to Paisley, to be out of her lover's way. In the meanwhile Burns himself was in straits, and had half-a-dozen designs in hand at once. Mossgiel was a failure; he had resolved to deport himself to the West Indies; he had made up his mind to print, and the Kilmarnock Edition was setting, when Jean was sent into exile. Worst of all, he seems to have been not very sure whether he loved or not. When he knew that he and she had not eluded the Inevitable, he wrote to James Smith that "against two things — staying at home and owning her conjugally" — he was "fixed as fate." "The first," he says, "by heaven I will not do!" Then, in a burst of Don-Juanism — Don-Juanism of the kind that protests too much to be real — "the last, by hell I will never do." Follows a gush of sentimentalism (to Smith), which is part nerves and part an attempt — as the run on the *g*'s and the *w*'s shows — at literature: "A good God bless you, and make you happy up to the warmest weeping wish of parting friendship.' And this is succeeded by a message to the poor, pregnant creature, of whom, but two lines before, he has sworn "by hell"

[1] I take it that the paper was "unlucky," because it became a weapon in old Armour's hands, and was the means of inflicting on the writer the worst and the most painful experience of his life. At the same time there seems to be no doubt that it made Jean Mrs. Burns, so that, consciously or not, Auld (who probably had a strong objection to the marriage) was guilty of an illegal act in certifying Burns a bachelor. Burns, in fact, was completely justified in his anger with the Kirk and in the scorn with which he visited the tyranny of her ministers.

that he will never make her honest: "If you see Jean, tell her I will meet her, so help me God in my hour of need." This scrap is undated, but it must have been written before 17th February, 1786, when he wrote thus to Richmond: "I am extremely happy with Smith; he is the only friend I have *now* in Mauchline." Well, he *does* meet Jean; and, his better nature getting the upper hand, the "unlucky paper" is written. Then on the 20th March he writes thus to Muir: "I intend to have a gill between us or a mutchkin stoup," for the reason that it "will be *a great comfort and consolation*" — which seems to show that Jean has repudiated him some time between the two letters. Before the 2d April, on which day the Kirk-Session takes cognisance of the matter, Jean has gone to Paisley; the "unlucky paper" is cancelled (apparently about the 14th April, the names were cut out with a penknife); so that Don Juan finds himself *planté-là*, and being not really Don Juan — as what sentimentalist could be? — he does not affect Don Juan any more. The prey has turned upon the hunter; the deserter becomes the deserted, the privilege of repudiation, "by hell" or otherwise, has passed to the other side. The man's pride, inordinate for a peasant, is cut to the quick; and his unrivalled capacity for "battering himself into an affection" or a mood has a really notable opportunity for display. In love before, he is ten times more in love than ever; he feels his loss to desperation; he becomes the disappointed lover — even the true-souled, generous, adoring victim of a jilt:

> "A jillet brak his heart at last
> That 's owre the sea."

In effect, his position was sufficiently distracting. He had made oath that he would *not* marry Jean; then he had practically married her; then he found that nobody wanted her married to him — that, on the contrary, he was the most absolute "detrimental" in all Ayrshire; when, of course, the marriage became the one thing that made his life worth living. He tried to persuade old Armour to think better of his resolve; and, failing, ran "nine parts and nine tenths out of ten stark staring mad." Also he wrote the *Lament*, in which he told his sorrows to the moon [1] (duly addressing that satellite as "O thou pale Orb"), and took her publicly into his confidence, in the beautiful language of Eighteenth Century English Poetry, and painted what is in the circumstances a really creditable picture of the effects upon a simple Bard of "a faithless woman's broken vow." Further, he produced *Despondency* in the same elegant lingo; and, in *Despondency*, having called for "the closing tomb," and pleasingly praised "the Solitary's lot," —

> "Who, all-forgetting, all-forgot,
> Within his humble cell —
> The cavern, wild with tangling roots —
> Sits o'er his newly gather'd fruits,
> Beside his crystal well!" etc. —

[1] Is it worth noting that, later, when he comes to sing of Mary Campbell, his confidant is no longer the Moon but the Morning Star?

he addressed himself to Youth and Infancy in these affecting terms: —

"O enviable early days,
When dancing thoughtless pleasure's maze.
To care, to guilt unknown!
How ill exchang'd for riper times,
To feel the follies or the crimes
Of others, or my own!
Ye tiny elves that guiltless sport,
Like linnets in the bush,
Ye little know the ills ye court,
When manhood is your wish!
The losses, the crosses
That active man engage;
The fears all, the tears all
Of dim declining Age!"[1]

Moreover, he took occasion to refer to Jean (to David Brice; 12th June, 1786) as "poor, ill-advised, ungrateful Armour;" vowed that he could "have no nearer idea of the place of eternal punishment" than "what I have felt in my own breast on her account;" and finally confessed himself to this purpose: "I have tried often to forget her: I have run into all kinds of dissipation and riot . . . to drive her out of my head, but all in vain." Long before this, however — as early, it would seem, as some time in March — his "maddening passions, roused to tenfold fury," having done all sorts of dreadful things, and then "sunk into a lurid calm," he had "subsided into the time-settled sorrow of the sable widower," and had lifted his "grief-worn eye to look for — another wife." In other words, he had pined for female society, and had embarked upon those famous love-passages with Highland Mary.

Little that is positive is known of Mary Campbell except that she once possessed a copy of the Scriptures (now very piously preserved at Ayr), and that she is the subject of a fantasy, in bronze, at Dunoon. But to consider her story is, almost inevitably, to be forced back upon one of two conclusions — either (1) she was something of a lightskirts; or (2) she is a kind of Scottish Mrs. Harris. The theory in general acceptance — what is called the Episode Theory — is that she was "an innocent and gentle Highland nursery-maid" (thus, after Chambers,

[1] I cannot attach any great importance to these exercises in Poetic English. Burns wrote to a very different purpose when he wrote from his heart and in his native tongue: —

"Had we never loved sae kindly . . . "
"Of a' the airts the wind can blaw
I dearly like the west:" —

and so on, and so on. Still, there can be no doubt that they mean something. At any rate they are designed to be impressive and "fine;" and probably the Bard believed in them to the extent to which he was satisfied with his achievement in what must certainly have seemed to him real poetry. None of your Vernacular (that is), but downright, solid, unmistakable English Verse — verse which might stand beside the works of Beattie and Shenstone and Thomson and the "elegantly melting Gray." That life departed them long since is plain. But it is just as plain that they meant something to Burns, for (apparently) he took much pains with them, saw not their humorous aspect, and included them in his first (Kilmarnock) Volume

R. L. S.) "in the service of a neighbouring family" (Gavin Hamilton's); that she consoled Burns — *mais pour le bon motif* — for Jean's desertion; that they agreed to marry; that, on her departure for the West to prepare for the event, "Ayr, gurgling, kissed his pebbled shore," and they exchanged vows and Bibles; and that she died, of a malignant fever, some few months after her return to Greenock. Another identifies her (on Richmond's authority) with a serving-maid in Mauchline, who was the mistress of a Montgomerie, and had withal such a hold upon Burns that for a brief while he was crazy to make her his wife; and some have thought that this may be the Mary Campbell who, according to the Dundonald Session Records, fathered a child on one John Hay. This last hypothesis is, of course, most hateful to the puzzle-headed puritans who cannot, or will not, believe, despite the fact that the world has always teemed with Antonies, each of them mad for his peculiar Cleopatra, that Burns, particularly in his present straits, might very well have been enamoured of a gay girl to the point of marriage. So, for the consolation of these, there has been devised a third, according to which her name was either Mary Campbell or something unknown; but, whatever she was called, she was so far and away the purest and sweetest of her sex — the one "white rose," in fact, which grew up among "the passion flowers" of the Bard's career — that she must, had she married him, have entirely "rectified" his character, and have transformed him into a pattern Kirk-of-Scotland puritan of the puritans. On the other hand, it has become obvious to some whole-hearted devotees of the Marian Ideal that a "young person" of this sort could scarce have been of so coming a habit as to skip with alacrity into Jean's old shoes, and — shutting her innocent eyes to the fact that Burns, a man notoriously at war with the Kirk and the seducer of two unmarried women, was at the same time at his wits' end for cash — consent to cast in her lot with his at a moment's notice and with never a sign from the family she was to enter. If she could do that, plainly she could not, except on strong positive testimony, be made to do duty as a white rose among passion-flowers; or if, on some unknown and inenarrable hypothesis, she could, then, says one of the devout, "the conduct of Burns was that of a scoundrel." This is absurd! So of late (1896–97) there has come into being a wish to believe that either Mary Campbell preceded Armour in the Bard's affections, or the Highland Lassie never existed at all, but was a creature of Burns's brain, an ideal of womanhood to which his thought ascended from the mire of this world — the world of Ellisland, and Jean, and the children, and the songs in Johnson's *Museum* — as Dante's to his Beatrice of dream. Given Burns's own habit and the habit of the Scots peasant woman, there is still no earthly reason for rejecting the Episode Theory — even were rejection possible — however seriously it reflects upon the morals of the parties concerned. But it is fair to add that the subject is both complicated and obscure. Burns's own references to his Highland Lassie are deliberately insignificant and vague; for once in his life he was reticent. His statement that she went home to prepare for their marriage is heavily discounted by the fact that he did not introduce her to his family as his betrothed, in nowise prepared for marriage

on his own account, never dreamed, except in sporadic copies of verse, of taking her to the West Indies, and was all the while so desperately enamoured of Jean that not by any amount of self-indulgence could he rid his breast of her; by the fact, too, that, if his thought went back to the Highland Lassie in after years, his report of the journey is strongly tinctured with remorse.[1] Currie's statement is that "the banks of Ayr formed the scene of youthful passions . . . the history of which it would be improper to reveal," *etc.* Gilbert Burns, after noting that Nanie Fleming's charms were "sexual" — "which indeed was the characteristic of the greater part of his (Robert's) mistresses" — is careful, perhaps with an eye on the heroine of *Thou Lingering Star*, to record the statement that Robert, at least, "was no platonic lover, whatever he might pretend or suppose of himself to the contrary." There is Richmond's statement, as reported by Train. There is the Mary Campbell of the Dundonald Register. There is the certainty that relations there were between Burns and a Mary Campbell. There is the strong probability that Mary Campbell and the Highland Lassie were one and the same person. There is Burns's own witness to the circumstance that they met and parted under extremely suspicious conditions. That, really, is all. Yet, on the strength of a romantic impulse on the part of Robert Chambers, the heroine-in-chief of Burns's story is not the loyal and patient soul whom he appreciated as the fittest to be his wife he'd ever met; not the Jean who endured his affronts, and mothered his children (her own and another's), and took the rough and the smooth, the best and the worst of life with him, and wore his name for well-nigh forty years after his death as her sole title to regard! On the contrary, that heroine-in-chief is a girl of whom scarce anything definite is known, while what may be reasonably suspected of her, though natural and feminine enough, is so displeasing to some fanatics, that, for Burns's sake (not hers) they would like to mythologise her out of being: or, at the least, to make her as arrant an impossibility as the tame, proper, figmentary Burns, the coinage of their own tame, proper brains, which they have done their best to substitute for the lewd, amazing peasant of genius,[2] the inspired faun, whose voice has gone ringing through the courts of Time these hundred years and more, and is far louder and far clearer now than when it first broke on the ear of man!

Stevenson was an acute and delicate critic at many points; but he wrote like a novelist — like Thackeray, say, of Fielding and Sterne — when he wrote of Armour as a "facile and empty-headed girl," and insisted, still possessed by Chambers's vain imaginings, that she was first and last in love with another man. In truth the facility was on the other side. In 1784 Burns is willing to marry Betty Paton, and writes thus to Thomas Orr: "I am very glad Peggy [Thomson] is off my hand, as I am at present embarrassed enough without her." In 1785 he is court-

[1] He sent *Thou Lingering Star* to Mrs. Dunlop in a letter dated 8th November, 1789. In acknowledging it, the lady noted its remorseful cast, and hoped it didn't set forth a personal experience. There is nothing to show that he gave her any particulars, or essayed to disabuse her of the idea that remorse there well might be.

[2] "Peculiarly like nobody else." (R. B. to Arnot, April, 1786.)

ing Jean Armour, and very early in 1786 Jean is in the family way, and "by hell" she shall never be his wife. But some time in March Jean is sent to Paisley; and the "maddening passions," etc., set to work; and he can no more "se consoler de son départ" than Calypso could for that of Ulysses. So in a hand's turn he becomes the stricken deer, and, as we have seen, protests (to the Moon) that to marry Jean, and wear "The promis'd father's tender name" are his sole ambitions. As Jean does not return, however, he seeks (and finds) such comfort as he may in exchanging vows and Bibles and what Chamfort called "fantaisies" with Mary Campbell. On the 12th–13th May he writes *The Court of Equity* — a task the strangest conceivable for a lover, whether rejoicing or distraught. On the 14th "Ayr, gurgling, kisses his pebbled shore," and "The flowers spring wanton to be prest," and Highland Mary leaves for the West to make these famous preparations. On the 15th May he dates (at least) the *Epistle to a Young Friend:*

> "The sacred lowe o' weel-plac'd love,
> Luxuriantly indulge it," etc.:

and, as for some time past, he is still the gallant, howbeit in jest, of Betty Miller; till on the 9th June "poor ill-advised Armour" returns to Mauchline; and on the 12th he writes that "for all her part in a certain black affair" he "still loves her to distraction," and, with a view to forgetting her has "run into all kinds of dissipation and riot . . . but in vain." On the 28th June he appears before "the Poacher Court," acknowledges paternity, and is "promised a certificate as a single man," on condition that he do penance before the congregation on three successive Sundays. On the 9th July, the occasion of his first appearance, he has "a foolish hankering fondness" for Jean, but, calling on her and being put to the door, he remarks that she does not "show that penitence that might have been expected;" so, on the 22d, he executes a deed by which he makes over all his property to the "wee image of his bonie Betty," to the exclusion of whatever might come of his affair with the recusant. Then, on the 30th (Old Armour having, meanwhile, got a warrant against him, and sent him into hiding[1]), he adjures Richmond — who, he knows, will "pour an execration" on Jean's head — to "spare the poor, ill-advised girl for my sake;" and on the 14th August he calls on Heaven to "bless the Sex," for that "I feel there is still happiness for me among them." Against this panorama of tumult and variety and adventure, enlarged in Edinburgh, and enriched at Ellisland and in Dumfries, there are to set the years of simple abnegation, magnanimity, and devotion with which the "facile and empty-headed girl" repaid the husband of her choice. The conclusion is obvious. The Novelist turned Critic is still the Novelist. Consciously or not, he develops preferences, for, consciously or not, he must still create.[2] Stevenson's preferences were with Rab

[1] No doubt he retired on information sent by Jean.

[2] Thus Stevenson, who himself liked "dressing a part" (so to speak), was persuaded that Burns did likewise, and accepted bodily that absurd, fantastic story (told by two Englishmen), in which the Bard, in a fox-skin cap and an enormous coat, and girt with a Highland broadsword, is seen angling from a Nithside rock. Jean denied it, and said that Robert (who hated field-sports, as we know) never angled in his life. But the Novelist was roused; and all that was ignored.

Mossgiel. And the result was a grave — but not, I hope, a lasting — injustice to an excellent and very womanly woman and a model wife.[1]

As to Highland Mary, one of two conclusions: (1) Either she was a paragon; or (2) she was not. In the first case, her story has yet to be written, and written on evidence that is positive and irrefutable. In the second, the bronze at Dunoon bears abiding witness to the existence (at a certain time) of what can only be described as a national delusion.

VI

By this time the end of Mauchline, and of much besides, was nearer than Burns knew. Probably sent to press in the May of 1786, the Kilmarnock Volume was published at the end of July.[2] Most of, if not all, the numbers contained in it were probably familiar to the countryside. Some had certainly been received with "a roar of applause;" Burns, who was not the man to hide his light under a bushel (his temperament was too radiant and too vigorous for that), was given to multiplying his verses in MS. copies for friends; he had been "read into fame" by Aiken the lawyer: so that *Poems, Chiefly in the Scottish Dialect* was, in a sense, as "well advertised" as book could be. Its triumph was not less instant than well-deserved;[3] the first issue, six hundred copies strong, was exhausted in a month ('t is said that not one could be spared for Mossgiel). But Burns himself, according to himself, and he was ever punctiliously exact and scrupulous on the score of money, was but £20 in pocket by it; the Kilmarnock printer declined to strike off a second impression, with additions, unless he got the price of the paper (£27) in

[1] On the 3d September Jean lay in of twins. They were presently taken by their respective grandmothers, to whom, I doubt not, they gave great joy — as in that and other stages of society the appearance of the third generation, whether its right to exist be legal or not, does always. Burns announced the event as only Burns could, by sending *Nature's Law:*

"Kind Nature's care had given his share
Large of the flaming current," etc.,

to Gavin Hamilton; a "God bless the little dears," with a snatch of indecent song, to Richmond; and a really heartfelt and affecting bit of prose on the subject of paternity to Robert Muir.

[2] One effect of its publication was to secure him the friendship of Mrs. Dunlop (see *post*, p. 122). It is evident from this lady's letters that her interest in him could scarce have been warmer had he been her son. She prized his correspondence as beyond rubies, and as a rule he was slower to reply than she (once, being hurt by his silence, she told him she would n't write again till he asked her, and, failing to draw him, within a week she is found begging his pardon for her petulance). She made him many gifts — apparently in money and in kind — gifts at New Year and other times, and accepted gifts from him (once he sent her a keg of old brandy). Her influence made ever for decency, and it may well have been on her remonstrances, which were strong, that he finally resolved to remove some of the coarser phrases in his earlier editions. Her last (extant) letter is dated 11th January, 1795. For some unexplained reasons she ceased from writing several months before the January of 1796. It may have been that she heard of him as often in drink, or that she was told of the affair at Woodley Park. In any case she esteemed him so highly, and admired him so lavishly, that 't is quite impossible to believe the breach in the correspondence due to any fault of hers.

[3] "Old and young," says Heron, high and low, grave and gay, learned or ignorant, all were alike delighted, agitated, transported. I was at that time resident in Galloway, contiguous to Ayrshire; and I can well remember, how that even the plough-boys and maid-servants would have gladly bestowed the wages which they earned the most hardly, and which they wanted to purchase necessary clothing, if they might but secure the works of Burns."

advance; and for some time it seemed that there was nothing but Jamaica for the writer, Local Bard and Local Hero though he were; so that he looked to have sailed in mid-August, and again on the 1st September, and at some indeterminate date had "conveyed his chest thus far on the road to Greenock," and written that solemn and moving song — far and away the best, I think, and the sincerest thing he left in English — *The Gloomy Night is Gathering Fast.* It was to be the "last effort" of his "Muse in Caledonia." But, for one or another reason, his departure was ever deferred; and, though on the 30th October (some ten days, it is surmised, after the death of Mary Campbell), he was still writing that, "ance to the Indies he was wonted," he 'd certainly contrive to "mak' the best o' life Wi' some sweet elf," on the 18th November, "I am thinking for my Edinburgh expedition on Monday or Tuesday come s'ennight." In effect, an "Edinburgh expedition" was natural and inevitable. Ballantine of Ayr is said to have suggested the idea of such an adventure; Gilbert and the family are said to have applauded it. But as early as the 4th September the excellent Blacklock — in "a letter to a friend of mine which overthrew all my schemes" — had called — "for the sake of the young man" — for a second edition, "more numerous than the former;" inasmuch as "it appears certain that its intrinsic merit, and the exertions of the author's friends, might give it a more universal circulation than anything of the kind which has been published within my memory." Thus Blacklock; and the "friend of mine," who was Lawrie, the minister of Loudoun, had communicated Blacklock's letter to the person most concerned in Blacklock's suggestion. Bold, proud, intelligent *au possible*, strongly possessed too (so he says, and so I believe) by the genius of paternity, Burns the Man, who had a very becoming opinion of Burns the Bard, and could fairly appreciate that worthy's merits, must certainly have seen that in Edinburgh he had many chances of succeeding at the very point where the Kilmarnock printer failed him. I do not doubt, either, that he was tired of being the Local Poet, the Local Satirist, the Local Wit, the Local Lothario (even), and eager to essay himself on another and a vaster stage than Mauchline; for, if he had n't been thus tired and thus eager, he would n't have been Robert Burns. The fighting spirit, the genius of emulation, is so strong in us all that a man of temperament and brains must assert himself, and get accepted at his own (or another) valuation, exactly as a cock must crow. And I love to believe that Burns, being immitigably of this metal, entered upon his adventure — 27th November, on a borrowed nag, with not much money, a letter of introduction to Dalrymple of Orangefield, and a visiting list consisting entirely in Dugald Stewart and Richmond, the lawyer's clerk — with the joyous heart and the stiff neck of one who knows himself a man among men, and whose chief ambition is to "drink delight of battle with his peers" — if he can find them.

He reached the capital on the 28th November, and was hospitably entertained by Richmond — to the extent, indeed, of a bedfellow's share in the clerk's one little room in Baxter's Place, Lawnmarket. Through Dalrymple of Orangefield he got access to Lord Glencairn and others — among them Harry Erskine, Dean of Fac-

ulty, and that curious, irascible, pompous ass, the Earl of Buchan, and Creech, the publisher, who had been Glencairn's tutor, and who advertised the Edinburgh Edition on the 14th December. He was everywhere received as he merited, and he made such admirable use of his vogue that, five days before Creech's advertisement was printed, he could tell his friend and patron, Gavin Hamilton, that he was rapidly qualifying for the position of Tenth Worthy and Eighth Wise Man of the World. He saw everybody worth seeing, and talked with everybody worth talking to; he was made welcome by "heavenly Burnett" and her frolic Grace of Gordon, and welcome by the ribald, scholarly, hard-drinking wits and jinkers of the Crochallan Fencibles, for whose use and edification he made the unique and precious collection now called *The Merry Muses of Caledonia;* he moved and bore himself as easily at Dugald Stewart's as in Baxter's Place, in Creech's shop, with Henry Mackenzie and Gregory and Blair, as at that extraordinary meeting of the St. Andrew's Lodge, where, at the Grand Master's bidding, the Brethren assembled drank the health of "Caledonia and Caledonia's Bard — Brother Burns," a toast received with "multiplied honours and repeated acclamations." To look at, "he was like a farmer dressed to dine with the laird;" his manners were "rustic, not clownish;" he had "a sort of dignified plainness and simplicity." Then, "his address to females was always extremely deferential, and always" — this on the authority of the Duchess of Gordon — "with a turn to the pathetic or humorous, which engaged their attention particularly." For the rest, "I never saw a man in company with his superiors in station and information more perfectly free from either the reality or the affectation of embarrassment." Thus, long afterwards, Sir Walter, who noted also, boy as he was, "the strong expression of sense and shrewdness in all his lineaments," and who, long afterwards, had never seen such an eye as Burns's "in a human head, though I have seen the most distinguished men" — Byron among them; and Byron's eye was one of Byron's points — "of my time." It is not wonderful, perhaps, that Burns, with his abounding temperament, his puissant charm, his potency in talk, his rare gifts of eye and voice,[1] should have strongly affected Edinburgh Society, brilliant in its elements and distinguished in its effect as it was. There has been no Burns since Burns; or history would pretty certainly have repeated itself. What is really wonderful is the way in which Burns kept his head in Edinburgh Society, and stood prepared for the inevitable reaction. Through all the "thick, strong, stupefying incense smoke" (and there was certainly a very great deal of it), he held a steady eye upon his future. He saw most clearly that the life of a nine-days' wonder is at most nine days, and that now was his time or never. But if he expected preferment, he was neither extravagantly elated in anticipation, nor unduly depressed by disappointment; and, for all his self-consciousness — "and God had given his share" — he was not too platonic to solicit the favours of at least one servant-girl (he was arrested, August, 1787, on

[1] Thus Maria Riddell: "His voice alone could improve upon the magic of his eye. Sonorous, replete with the finest modulations," etc. It will be remembered that children used to speak of Byron as "the gentleman with the beautiful voice."

a warrant *In meditatione fugæ*), nor too punctilious to make love to "a Lothian farmer's daughter, a very pretty girl, whom I 've almost persuaded to accompany me to the West Country, should I ever return," etc., nor too philosophical not to regret his Jean, and reflect (in this very letter to Gavin Hamilton) that he 'd never "meet so delicious an armful again."

In the long-run his magnanimity suffered a certain change. The peasant at work scarce ever goes wrong; but abroad and idle, he is easily spoiled, and soon. Edinburgh was a triumph for Burns; but it was also a misfortune. It was a centre of conviviality — a city of clubs and talk and good-fellowship, a city of harlotry and high jinks, a city (above all) of drink: —

> "Whare couthy chiels at e'enin meet,
> Their bizzin craigs and mou's to weet:
> An' blythely gar auld Care gae by
> Wi' blinket and wi' bleering eye:" —

a dangerous place for a peasant to be at large in, especially a peasant of the conditions and the stamp of Burns. He was young, he was buckishly given, and he was — Burns. He had, as certain numbers in *The Merry Muses* witness, an entirely admirable talent of a kind much favoured by our liberal ancestors. To hear him talk was ever a privilege; while to hear him make such use as he might of this peculiar capacity cannot but have constituted an unique experience. After all, a gift 's a gift, and a man must use the gifts he has. No reasonable being can question that Burns used this one of his.[1] In those days he could scarce be buckish — or even popular — and do other. Even in the country, says Heron, in his loose yet lofty way, "the votaries of intemperate joys, with persons to whom he was recommended by licentious wit . . . had begun to fasten on him, and to seduce him to embellish the gross pleasures of their looser hours with the charms of his wit and fancy." These temptations — he was known, be it remembered, for the ribald of *The Fornicator* and *The Court of Equity* as well as for the poet of the

[1] This is noted neither in praise nor in dispraise. It is noted to show that Burns was essentially a man of his time, — as how, peasant of genius that he was, could he be anything else? Our fathers loved sculduddery, and Burns, who came from Carrick — where, as Lockhart has remarked, the Vernacular was spoken with peculiar gaiety and vigour — was the best gifted of them all in this respect by virtue of his genius, his turn of mind, his peasanthood, and his wonderful capacity for talk. Josiah Walker notes of Burns that his conversation was "not more licentious" than the conversation heard at the tables of the great; Lockhart regrets that he can give but few of Burns's *mots*, for the reason that the most of those preserved and handed down were unquotable. It was a trick of the time, and long after — (remember Colonel Newcome's indignant retreat before old Costigan) — so that Lord Cork of *The Bumper Toast*, and Captain Morris at Carlton House, and Burns among the Crochallan Fencibles are but expressions of the same fashion in humour, the same tendency in the human mind to apprehend and rejoice in the farce of sex. I do not know that Burns and M'Queen of Braxfield (Stevenson's Weir of Hermiston) ever met. But it was said of M'Queen that he had never read anything but sculduddery and law; and to Ramsay of Ochtertyre, in whom Sir Walter found some elements of Monkbarns, the two men seemed cast in the same mould. Burns, in any case, was a man of the later Eighteenth Century (he sent one of his best-known *facetiæ* to Graham of Fintry, with a view to correcting some illiberal report about his politics); and to take him out of it, and essay to make him a smug, decent, Late Victorian journalist is, as I think, to essay a task at once discreditable in aim and impossible of execution

Mountain Daisy and the *Saturday Night* — he was by no means incapable of putting by. Mr. Arthur Bruce, indeed, "a gentleman of great worth and discernment," assured Heron that he had "seen the Poet steadily resist such solicitations and allurements to convivial enjoyment, as scarcely any other person could have withstood." But — thus this author, intelligent, not unfriendly on the whole, on the whole competent — "the bucks of Edinburgh accomplished . . . that in which the boors of Ayrshire [1] had failed. After residing some months in Edinburgh he began to estrange himself, not altogether, but in some measure, from the society of his graver friends. . . . He *suffered* himself to be surrounded by a race of miserable beings who were proud to tell that they had been in company with Burns, and had seen Burns as loose and as foolish as themselves." [2] One result of this condescension was this: always the best man in the room, "the cock of the company," as Heron puts it, "he began to contract something of new arrogance in conversation;" till in the long-run "he could scarcely refrain from indulging in similar freedom and dictatorial decision of talk, even in the presence of persons [3] who could less patiently endure his presumption." Heron's detail is vague — not to say indefinite; his effect may be misleading. But, as I said, the peasant at large — the peasant without hard work to keep him straight — must, almost of necessity, run to waste. And it is plain that, treading thus closely on the heels of "the dissipation and riot," the "mason-meetings, drinking-matches, and other mischief," of the year before, the distractions and the triumphs of Edinburgh continued the work which the mistakes and follies of Dumfries were to finish ten years after.

At last, however, the First Edinburgh Edition appeared (21st April, 1787). The issue ran to 2800 copies, and 1500 of these were subscribed in advance. What Burns got for it is matter of doubt. Creech informed Heron that it was £1100 — which is a plain untruth; Chambers says £500; Burns himself told Mrs. Dunlop (25th March, 1789) that he expected to clear some £440 to £450. (Other impressions were called for in the course of the year, but the Bard had sold his copyright, and had no interest in them.) Whatever the amount,[4] Creech was a slow pay-

[1] This appears to be a polite description, by a staunch (though drunken) Churchman, of those desperate spirits, Gavin Hamilton and Robert Aiken.

[2] I give all this for what it is worth. Heron himself was something of a wastrel. Yet he had a clerical habit and a clerical bias which made him easily censorious in the case of so hardened and so militant an anti-cleric as the Bard. He was personally acquainted, however, with that hero; and his little biography (1797) is neither unintelligent nor ill-written.

[3] Heron himself, no doubt. He "had the tongues," and thought himself the better man.

[4] At the instancing of Henry Mackenzie, Creech paid Burns (23d April, 1787) a hundred guineas for the copyright of the *Poems*, besides subscribing five hundred copies. The Caledonian Hunt subscribed another hundred; and Burns sent seventy to Ballantine for "a proper person" in Ayr, and wrote from Dunse (17th May) to acknowledge the receipt, from Pattison, the Paisley bookseller, of "Twenty-two pounds, seven shillings sterling, payment in full, after carriage deducted for ninety copies" more. Twenty-four copies went to the Earl and Countess of Glencairn, twenty to Prentice of Conington Mains, forty to Muir of Kilmarnock, twenty-one to Her Grace of Gordon, forty-two to the Earl of Eglintoun, and a certain number to the Scots Benedictionaries at Maryborough and Ratisbon, and the Scots Colleges at Douay, Paris, and Valladolid. The subscription price was five, the price to non-subscribers six, shillings — the extra shilling being (Burns to Pattison, *ut sup.*) "Creech's profit."

master; and, as Edinburgh was bad for Burns, and Creech was responsible for Burns's detention in Edinburgh, it is impossible not to regret that Burns had not another publisher. Burns in effect, his Second Edition once published, had nothing to do but pocket his receipts,[1] and be gone. This, however, was what Creech could not let him do; so that he went and came, and came and went, and it was not until the March of 1789 that the two men squared accounts.[2]

The Edition floated, comes a jaunt to the Border (begun 5th May) with Robert Ainslie. Then, by the 9th June, Burns is back at Mauchline, a much richer and a vastly more important person than he left it — able to lend his brother £180; reconciled, too, with Jean and her people, but disgusted, or feigning himself disgusted (for, after the repudiation, he is ever the superior and the injured party in regard to Jean), with the "mean, servile compliance" with which his advances are met. Follows a tour to the West Highlands, which seems to be largely an occasion for drink and talk; and in July you find him back at Mauchline, boasting how he, "an old hawk at the sport," has brought "a certain lady from her aerial towerings, pop, down at my foot, like Corporal Trim's hat" — which means that Jean is presently with child by him for the second time. In August he is at Edinburgh, intent on a settlement with Creech, but on the 25th he starts for the Highland tour with his friend Nicol.[3] After a couple of excursions more — one to Ayrshire, to look at certain holdings — he is resolved on quitting Edinburgh, settlement or no settlement, to farm or go to the Indies, as circumstances shall dictate. But it is

[1] Heron "had reason to believe that he had consumed a much larger proportion of these gains than prudence could approve; while he superintended the impression, paid his court to his patrons, and wasted the full payment of the subscription money." In effect, it is hard to see how, coming to Edinburgh with next to nothing in his pocket (the £20 from Wilson could not have gone very far), he could otherwise have lived. It would have been natural enough for him to have accepted gratuities, for the Age of Patronage was still afoot, and relief in this kind would have come as easily (to say the least) to the "ploughing poet," howbeit he was the proudest and in some respects the most punctilious of men, as to any other. I find it hard to believe that there were none. But there is no record of any; and a letter (unpublished) of this period in acknowledgment of a gift of money from Mrs. Dunlop is almost painful in its embarrassment of gratitude and discomfort. On the whole, I take it that, however cheaply he lived in Edinburgh, he must of necessity have had to discount his profits, though not to anything like the extent suggested by Heron. Moreover, it is like enough that he spent a certain amount upon his tours, and it is certain that Mossgiel was a dead loss to him.

[2] Of the work he did about this time the best is to be found in the *Haggis* and the *Epistles* to Creech and the Guidwife of Wauchope House. What is very much more to the purpose is that he made Johnson's acquaintance, and at once began contributing to the *Musical Museum*.

[3] Heron describes Nicol as a man who "in vigour of intellect, and in wild yet generous impetuosity of passion, remarkably resembled . . . Burns;" who "by the most unwearied and extraordinary professional toil, in the midst of as persevering dissipation . . . won and accumulated an honourable and sufficient competence;" and who died of "a jaundice, with a complication of other complaints, the effects of long-continued intemperance." Burns admired Nicol, named a son after him, and immortalised him as the "Willie" who "brew'd a peck o' maut." He had a generous heart and a brutal temper, with plenty of brains, a great contempt for custom and the Kirk, and what Lockhart calls "a rapturous admiration of Burns's genius." The violent vulgarity of his behaviour at Castle Gordon is typical of the man. He bought a little property not far from Ellisland, and, what with pride and vanity and republican independence (so called) and an immitigable turn for liquor, was certainly as bad a neighbour as the Bard could possibly have had.

written that his life shall have another disputable episode and the world an immortal scrap of song: —

"Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broke hearted."

So in the beginning of December he falls in with Mrs. M'Lehose; he instantly proposes to "cultivate her friendship with the enthusiasm of religion;" and the two are languishing in Arcady in the twinkling of a cupid's wing.

She was a handsome, womanly creature — "of a somewhat voluptuous style of beauty," a style the Bard appreciated — lively but devout, extremely sentimental yet inexorably dutiful: a grass widow with children (nine times in ten a lasting safeguard) and the strictest notions of propriety — a good enough defence for a time; but young (she was the Bard's own age), clever, "of a poetical fabric of mind," and all the rest. The upsetting of a hackney coach disabled Burns from calling on her for some weeks. But he wrote her letters, and she answered them; and he was Sylvander, and she signed herself Clarinda; and they addressed each other in verse as well as prose; and she said it could never be; and he said that at least he must know her heart was his; and Religion was her "balm in every woe;" and he gave her his ideas of Deity; and, when they could meet, Clarinda was ever afraid lest she had let Sylvander go too far; and Sylvander, for his part, was monstrous eloquent about "Almighty Love" — he was sometimes dreadfully like his favourite Man of Feeling — and was "ready to hang himself" about "a young Edinburgh widow." Widow she was not; but her husband, who cared not a snap of the fingers for her, was away in the West Indies; and it may perhaps have suited her lover — who never, so far as is known, was trained to the compromises and the obsequiences of adultery — to soothe his conscience by making believe that the affair was at the most a simple, everyday amour. Clarinda was of another make. In the prime of life, deserted, sentimental, a tangle of simple instincts and as simple pieties, she had the natural woman's desire for a lover and the religious woman's resolve to keep that lover's passion within bounds. It is scarce questioned that she succeeded, though there is a legend that a certain gallant and insinuating little lyric, —

"O May, thy morn was ne'er sae sweet
As the mirk night o' December!
For sparkling was the rosy wine,
And private was the chamber,
And dear was she I dare na name
But I will ay remember," —

commemorates, not only their final meeting (December 6th, 1791), but also, the triumph of the Bard.[1] In any event she was plainly an excellent creature, bent on

[1] Both *Ae Fond Kiss* and *O May, thy Morn* were sent to Clarinda after the final parting; but the legend is all-too obviously an effect of the very common human sentiment in deference to

keeping herself honest and her lover straight; and it is impossible to read her letters to Sylvander without a respect, a certain admiration even, which have never been awakened yet by the study of Sylvander's letters to her. For Sylvander's point of view, as M'Lehose was still alive, and an open intrigue with a married woman would have been ruin, only one inference is possible: that he longed for the shepherd's hour to strike for the chime's sake only; so that, when he thought of his future, as he must have done anxiously and often, he cannot ever have thought of it as Clarinda's, even though in a moment of peculiar exaltation he swore to keep single till that wretch, the wicked husband, died.[1]

Very early in 1788, Jean Armour — brought some time in the preceding summer "pop, down at my feet, like Corporal Trim's hat" — was expelled her parents' house and took refuge at Tarbolton Mill. There Burns found her on his return, and thence he removed her to a house in "Mauchline toun," to the particular joy, a short while after, of Saunders Tait: —

"The wives they up their coats did kilt,
And through the streets so clean did stilt,
Some at the door fell wi' a pelt
Maist broke their leg,
To see the Hen, poor wanton jilt!
Lay her fourth egg." [2]

Follows what is perhaps the most perplexing sequence of circumstances in a perplexing life. To Clarinda, who knew of the affair with Armour, pitied the victim — this does *not* mean that she wished her married to Burns — and had sped her shepherd on his homeward way with "twa wee sarkies" for the victim's little boy: a mistress, be it remembered, to whom he had written (14th February) in such terms as these — "I admire you, I love you as a woman beyond any one in the circle of creation:" — he wrote, a few days after his arrival at Mauchline, that he had "this morning" (23d February, 1788) "called for a certain woman," and been "disgusted with her," so that he could not "endure her." Though his heart

which so many novels end happily. For the rest, Sir Walter Scott wrote thus on the fly-leaf of a copy of the very scarce Belfast Edition (1806) of the *Letters Addressed to Clarinda by Robert Burns*, now at Abbotsford, — "Clarinda was a Mrs. Meiklehose, wife of a person in the West Indies, from whom she lived separate but without any blemish, I believe, on her reputation. I don't wonder that the Bard changed her 'thrice unhappy name' for the classical sound of Clarinda. She was a relative of my friend the late Lord Craig, at whose house I have seen her, old, charmless and *dévote*. There was no scandal attached to her philandering with the Bard, though the Lady ran risques, for Burns was anything but platonic in his amours," etc.

[1] M'Lehose outlived him many years.

[2] Some stanzas later, in *B—rns's Hen Clockin in Mauchline*, Saunders (who has been likening Jean to a ship) thus notes her state: —

"Now she is sailing in the Downs,
Calls at the ports of finest towns,
To buy bed hangings and galloons:"

and comments with fury on the fact that she 's got, not only "twa packs o' human leather," but also

"A fine cap and peacock feather,
And wi't she 's douce,
With a grand besom made of heather,
To sweep her house."

It is worth noting that he winds up his lampoon by accusing the gossips at the lying-in of talking scandal of the rankest and reading *The Holy Fair!*

"smote him for the profanity," he sought to compare the two; and "'t was setting the expiring glimmer of a farthing taper beside the cloudless glory of the meridian sun." "Here," the Old Hawk continues, "*here* was tasteless insipidity, vulgarity of soul, and mercenary fawning. *There*, polished good sense, Heaven-born genius, and the most generous, the most delicate, the most tender passion." This to the contrary, it needs no great knowledge of life, and still less of Burns and Armour, to divine what happened; and it needs as little of Burns at this point in his career to see why he ended his confession to Clarinda thus: "I have done with her, and she with me." Nine days after this (3d March, 1788), in a letter to Ainslie, some parts of it too "curious" for a Victorian page, he tells a different story.[1] "Jean," says he, "I found banished like a martyr — forlorn, destitute, and friendless; all for the good old cause. I have reconciled her to her fate; I have reconciled her to her mother;[2] I have taken her a room; I have taken her to my arms; I have given her a mahogany bed; I have given her a guinea; and I have" — but here Scott Douglas's garbling begins, and Burns's inditing ends; and the original must be read, or the reader will never wholly understand what manner of man the writer was. Then comes an avowal so disconcerting that I cannot choose but disbelieve it, and conclude that it was made for some special purpose. "But," says the Old Hawk, "but, as I always am, on every occasion, I have been prudent and cautious to an astounding degree; I swore her, privately and solemnly, never to attempt any claim on me as a husband, even though anybody should persuade her she had such a claim, which she had not,[3] neither during my life nor after my death. She did all this like a good girl, and" . . . The rest is unquotable. At first consideration, the spectacle of the Bard keeping "the wish'd, the trysted hour," with a settled purpose of "prudence and caution" in his mind, and as it were the materials for swearing in his pocket, in nowise makes for enlightenment. On reflection, however, it becomes evident that Burns wrote thus to Ainslie, whom he had asked to call on Clarinda in his absence, simply that Ainslie might quote her his report of a second (and an entirely superfluous) act of repudiation on Jean's part;[4] to the end, as I cannot doubt, of using the fact for all it was worth, when he himself appeared upon the scene. That this is at least a possible theory is shown by the terms in which he tells (7th March) the story of his reconciliation to Brown:[5] "I found Jean with her cargo very well laid in. . . . I have turned

[1] The letter is best described as a Crochallanism — as something written by one Fencible for the edification of another Fencible, and dealing with its subject in right Fencible style and from the correct Fencible point of view. I am afraid that, like the aforesaid letter to Clarinda, it was designed as what Ainslie himself, then unregenerate, might have called 'a d——d bite.'

[2] Was reconciliation possible without a second offer of marriage? I doubt it.

[3] This is literally true; the "unlucky paper" was destroyed.

[4] There was no need of oaths from Jean; her lover had had his bachelor's certificate in his pocket for months. And such swearing as there was — *was it not all on the other side?*

[5] It is important to note the difference in manner and tone and suggestion between Burns to Brown and Burns to Ainslie. Burns writes to Brown as friend to friend; to Ainslie as Fencible to Fencible — much, in fact, as Swiveller, President of the Glorious Apollos, to Chuckster, Vice of the same sublime Society.

her into a convenient harbour where she may lie snug till she unload, and have taken the command myself, not ostensibly, but for a time in secret." This can only mean that he purposes to marry the girl. For all that, though, he still has hopes of a practical issue to his Edinburgh affair; for in his next letter (writ the same day) to Clarinda, who has reproached him for silence, and at the same time owned that she counts "all things (Heaven excepted) but lost, that I may win and keep you," "Was it not blasphemy, then," he asks, "against your own charms and against my feelings, to suppose that a short fortnight could abate my passion!" — with a vast deal more to the same purpose. Three days after, he starts again for Edinburgh, and plunges deeper in desire than ever for his "dearest angel" (so he calls her on the 17th March), the "dearest partner of his soul" (four days after). "Oh Clarinda" (same date), "what do I owe to Heaven for blessing me with such a piece of exalted excellence as you!" He must leave for Ellisland *viâ* Mauchline, on the 24th; and "Will you open," he asks, "with satisfaction and delight a letter" — 't was all to be limited to letters soon — "from a man who loves, who has loved you, and who will love you to death, through death, and for ever!" They are to meet the next night, and he is to watch — right Arcady, this! — her lighted window: — "'T is the star that guides me to Paradise." And for him "the great relish to all is that Honor — that Innocence — that Religion, are the witnesses and guarantees of our happiness." Follows a bit of the Bible adapted to their peculiar case; and with an "Adieu, Clarinda! I am going to remember you in my prayers," the Old Hawk stoops to his perch for the night. Nothing is known of the last engagement; but apparently the citadel remains inviolate, for the leaguer is raised next day, and the besieger draws off his forces by way of Glasgow. Thence he writes to Brown (26th March) that "these eight days" he has been "positively crazed." And by the 7th April he has made Jean Armour his wife.

An amazing love-story? True. But that love-story it was — that Burns was first and last enamoured of the woman he made his wife — is shown, I think, by the fact that to all intents and purposes he married her twice over. As for Clarinda, well . . . ! Clarinda complicates and exhilarates the interest to this extent at least: that if words mean anything, and the Bard be judged by those he wrote, the Bard, had Clarinda been indeed a widow, might at a given moment have found himself incapable of making Jean an honest woman. And had he followed his fancy, not his heart? How had the two Arcadians fared? 'T is for some future Chambers to divine and say.

VII

Meanwhile he had taken Ellisland, a farm in Dumfriesshire, of Miller of Dalswinton, with an allowance from his landlord, a worthy and generous man, of £300, for a new steading and outhouses. His marriage at last made formal and public (it seems to have been celebrated by Gavin Hamilton), on the 5th August, 1788, the bride and bridegroom appeared before the Session, acknowledged its

irregularity, demanded its "solemn confirmation," were sentenced to be rebuked, were "solemnly engaged to adhere faithfully to one another as husband and wife all the days of their life," and were finally "absolved from any scandal" on the old account. But the new steading was long a-building. It was not till the 6th November that Burns and Jean set up their rest in Dumfriesshire; and even so, they had to go, not to their own farmhouse — it was not ready for them till the August of 1789 — but to a place called "The Isle," about a mile away from it. Burns had taken Ellisland on the advice of a friendly expert;[1] but he had had his doubts about the wisdom of "guid auld Glen's" decision, and these were soon justified. For a time, however, he stuck to his work like a man, conversing much, it would seem, in his leisure with his neighbour Glenriddell and others, whose honoured guest he was, making and vamping songs, paying some heed to national and local politics, and finding time for letters not a few — among them a long and elaborate criticism on some worthless verses by that crazy creature Helen Maria Williams.[2] But by the end of July, 1789, he had resolved to turn his holding into a dairy farm to be run by Jean and his sisters, and to take up his gaugership[3] in earnest; and on the 10th of August, some brief while after the completion of *The Kirk's Alarm*, he learned from Graham of Fintry (whom he had met, in 1787, at the Duke of Athole's, on his Second Highland Tour) that he was appointed Exciseman for that district of Dumfriesshire in which Ellisland is situate. The work was hard, for he had charge of ten parishes and must ride two hundred miles a week to get his duty done. But by the beginning of December, "I have found," he writes, "the Excise business go a great deal smoother with me than I expected;" and that he "sometimes met the Muses," as he jogged through the Nithsdale hills, is shown by the fact that *The Whistle*, the excellent verses on Captain Grose (with whom he made acquaintance at Glenriddell's table), and *Thou Ling'ring Star*, with *Willie Brew'd*, that best of drinking-songs, and *The Five Carlins* (a notable piece of mimicry, if no more), all belong to the period of his probation, and were all written before the end of the year. Plainly, too, he was an officer at once humane and vigilant; since, while it is told of him that he could always wink when staring would mean blank ruin to some old unchartered alewife

[1] "A lease was granted to the poetical farmer" (thus Heron, who knew the country) "at the annual rent which his own friends declared that the due cultivation of his farm might easily enable him to pay." But those friends, being Ayrshiremen, "were little acquainted with the soil, with the manures, with the markets, with the dairies, with the modes of improvement in Dumfriesshire;" they had estimated his rental at Ayrshire rates; so that, "contrary to his landlord's intention," he must pay more for Ellisland than Ellisland was worth. According to the elder Cunningham, Ellisland was a poet's choice, not a farmer's.

[2] Burns was not only a reader himself; he was ever the cause of reading in others. One of his occupations at Ellisland was the foundation and the management of a book-club. He took the keenest interest in the work, was especially careful in selection, and, according to Glenriddell, did whatever must be done himself. Like his father, he believed in education; and, like his father, he did his best to educate his kind by all the means which lay to his hand. He held that the peasant could not but be the better for good reading; and he exerted himself to the utmost to give the peasant what seemed to him the best that could be had. That he did so is as honourable a circumstance as is shown in his career.

[3] By Glencairn's interest he had been appointed to a place in the Excise as early as 1787.

(say), his first year's "decreet" — his share, that is, of the fines imposed upon his information — was worth some fifty or sixty pounds. Exercise and the open air are held good for a man's health; yet in the winter of 1789–90 this man suffered cruelly from his old ailment. As for verse, the *Elegy on Matthew Henderson* and *Tam o' Shanter* (1790) seem a poor year's output for the poet of those wonderful months at Mossgiel. But work for Johnson was going steadily on; so that the results of these barren-looking times are in a sort the best known of his titles to greatness and to fame. Thus he strove, and faltered, and achieved till 1791, by the beginning of which year he had realised that Ellisland was impossible, that he could not afford his rent, which (so he told Mrs. Dunlop) was raised that year by £20, and must depend entirely on his Excisemanship — when he asked for service in a port, and, by Mrs. Dunlop's interest, was transferred to "a vacant side-walk" in Dumfries town. Thither, his landlord setting no manner of impediment in his way, and his crops and gear having been well and profitably sold,[1] he removed himself in December, and established his family in a little house in the Wee Vennel.

'T is a circumstance to note that, beginning at Ellisland as the Burns of *Of A' the Airts*, some time before the end he was the Burns of *Yestreen I Had a Pint o' Wine*.[2] That is, he married Jean in the April of 1788, and some two years after he got Anne Park with child. Jean bore him his second son (in wedlock) the 9th April, 1791; and Anne Park had been delivered of a daughter by him ten days before (31st March). Some say that she died in childbed; some that she lived to marry a soldier. Nobody knows, and, apparently, nobody cares, what became of her. *She* was no "white rose" (with a legend). She was scarce a "passion flower;"[3] and though the Bard himself thought the ditty he made upon her one of his best, the "Episode" in which she played a principal part is not regarded with any special interest by his biographers. She was a tavern waitress, and he was the Bard; and she pleased him; and she lived, or died — it matters not which; and there 's an end on 't. The true interest consists, perhaps, in the magnanimity of Jean, who, lying-in a few days after the interloper, was somehow moved to re-

[1] The standing crops were "rouped" in the last week of August. They realised "a guinea an acre above the average." But such a riot of drunkenness was "hardly ever seen in this country." See Burns to Sloan (Scott Douglas, v. 394) for details and for a confession: "You will easily guess how I enjoyed the scene; as I was no farther over than you used to see me:" — which take you back to the Burns of *The Jolly Beggars*. The stock and gear "were not sold till August" (Scott Douglas, v. 392). "We did not come empty-handed to Dumfries," Mrs. Burns told M'Diarmid. "The Ellisland sale was a very good one. A cow in her first calf brought eighteen guineas, and the purchaser never rued his bargain. Two other cows brought good prices. They had been presented by Mrs. Dunlop of Dunlop."

[2] I have read somewhere that the first quatrain — the flower of the song — is old; but I cannot verify the description.

[3] Chambers declares that, if Jean had not been away in Ayrshire, there would have been no Elizabeth Burns: which is surely the boldest apology for a husband's lapse, at the same time that it is the frankest admission of this particular husband's inability to cleave to his wife in absence, that has ever been offered to an admiring world. Scott Douglas knocks it on the head, and shows that Chambers's valour is greater than Chambers's sense of history, by proving that neither in the June nor the July of 1790 could Jean have been away.

ceive the interloper's child, and to suckle it with her own. It is further to note that Anne Park is the last of Burns's mistresses who has a name. That she was not the last in fact you gather from Currie;[1] but this one is innominate. So far as is known, the goddesses of the years to come, the Chlorises and Marias and Jessies: —

> "'T is sweeter for the despairing
> Than aught in the world beside:" —

are all platonic in practice, if not in idea. The recipe for song-making was soon to be this: "I put myself in the regimen of adoring a fine woman, and in proportion to the adorability of her charms, in proportion you [Thomson] are delighted with my verses." It was a mistake, so far as the world is concerned. But Burns made it; and by the time it was made, he probably knew no better. In his last years, indeed, the irresponsible Faunus of Mossgiel and Edinburgh becomes a kind of sentimental sultan, who changes, or rewards, his slaves of dream with a magnificence which, edifying or not, is at least amusing. Thus, you find him designing the publication of a book of songs, with portraits of the beauties by whom they are inspired; Maria Riddell is expelled his lyrical harem as with a fork, because she has offended him; Jean Lorimer, she of "the lint-white locks," — "Bonie lassie, artless lassie!" — is the Chloris of ditty after ditty, till of a sudden Chloris is a disgusting name, and "what you once mentioned of 'flaxen locks' is just" — so just, indeed, that "they cannot enter into an elegant description of beauty."[2] This he discovers in the February of 1796, in the July of which year he dies. And he keeps up his trick of throwing the lyric handkerchief till the end. All through his last illness he is tenderly solicitous about his wife, be it remembered; yet the deathbed songs for Jessie Lewars are the best of those closing years.

In the result, then, Ellisland was a mistake; not so much because it was a farm, as because it was not Burns's own.[3] He was essentially and unalterably a peasant; and as a peasant-poet, a crofter taking down the best verses ever dictated by the

[1] He has been roundly and deservedly reproved for the manner and the circumstances in which he published his report (of an "accidental complaint") which, by the way, was started by Heron. For another piece of scandal, whether published or not I do not know — that at Dumfries the Bard talked openly with harlots — it is, of course, entirely unauthenticated; and I here refer to it but for the purpose of pointing out that, if it were true, the fact of such familiarities, however horrifying to respectable Dumfries, would sit lightly enough both on Burns the peasant and on Burns the poet of *The Jolly Beggars* and *My Auntie Jean Held to the Shore;* that, if it were true, the memory of Burns exchanging terms with the light-heels of the port were simply one to set beside the memory of Burton rejoicing in the watermen at the bridge-foot at Oxford.

[2] Is it not all the Peasant and his womankind? The peasant's women are his equals. The sentiment of chivalry is not included in his heritage; and he treats his associates in that lot of penury and toil which is his birthright as the "predominant partner," the breadwinner, the provider of children, may: he punishes, that is, and he rewards. It is unlikely that this was Burns's practice with Jean; but assuredly it was his practice with the "fine women" of his dreams.

[3] He would have liked the life well enough, he says, had he tilled his own acres. But to take care of another man's, at the cost, too, of a horrible and ever-recurring charge called rent — that was the devil!

Vernacular Muse, he might, one would like to think, what with work in the fields, and work at his desk, and the strong, persuasive inducements of home, have attained to length of days and peace of mind and the achievement of still greater fame, at the same time that he realised the ideal which he has sublimated in some famous lines: —

> "To mak' a happy fireside clime
> For weans and wife,
> That 's the true pathos and sublime
> Of human life."

Plainly, though, it could not be. He had too much genius, too much temperament, for it to be — with too much interest in life, which to him, however diverse and however variable his moods, meant, largely, if not wholly, Wine and Woman and Song. Also, he had been too hardly used, too desperately driven in his youth, and too splendidly petted and pampered in his manhood, to endure with constancy the work by which the tenant-farmer has to earn his bread. He had seen his father fail at Mount Oliphant and Lochlie; and he had shared his brother's failure at Mossgiel. By no fault of his own, but owing to the circumstance that he had taken a holding out of which he could not make his rent, he failed himself at Ellisland; and though, in his case, there was small risk of "a factor's snash," he was infinitely too honest and too proud to take undue advantage of another man's bounty: so, to make ends meet, he turned gauger, and took charge of ten parishes, and rode two hundred miles a week in all weathers. It was a thing he 'd always wanted to do, and, at the time he took to doing it, it was the only thing that could profitably be done by him. But his misfortune in having to do it was none the less for that. It took him from his home, it unsettled his better habits, it threw him back on Edinburgh and his triumphing experience as an idler and a Bard, it led him into temptation by divers ways. And when Pan, his goat-foot father — Pan, whom he featured so closely, in his great gift of merriment, his joy in life, his puissant appetites, his innate and never-failing humanity — would whistle on him from the thicket, he could not often stop his ears to the call. He was the most brilliant and the most popular figure in the district; he loved good-fellowship; he needed applause; he rejoiced in the proof of his own pre-eminence in talk — rejoiced, too, in the transcendentalising effect of liquor upon the talker,[1] as in the positive result of his name and fame, his *prestance* and his personality, upon adoring women. Is it not plain that Dumfries was inevitable? Or, rather, is it not plain that, first and last, the life was one logical, irrefragable sequence of preparations for the death? That Mount Oliphant and Lochlie led irresistibly to Mauchline, as Mauchline to Edinburgh, and Edinburgh to Ellisland, and Ellisland to the house in the Mill Vennel? And is not the lesson of it all that there is none so unfortunate as the

[1] He complained (to Clarinda) long ere this of the "savage hospitality" he could not choose but accept. And, in effect, he had the ill-luck to start drinking at a time when whisky, fire new from the Highlands, was the fashionable tipple, and was fast superseding ale. Born a generation earlier, when ale and claret were the staple comforters, he had stood a better chance.

misplaced Titan — the man too great for his circumstances? Speaking broadly, I can call none to mind who, in strength and genius and temperament, presents so close a general likeness to Burns as Mirabeau. Born a noble, and given an opportunity commensurate with himself, Burns would certainly have done such work as Mirabeau's, and done it at least as well. Born a Scots peasant, Mirabeau must, as certainly, have lived the life and died the death of Burns. In truth, it is only the fortune of war that we remember the one by his conduct of the Revolution, which called his highest capacities into action, while we turn to the other for his verses, which are the outcome (so Maria Riddell thought, and was not alone in thinking) of by no means his strongest gift.

VIII

Whatever the sequel, it may fairly be said for Ellisland that Burns and Jean were happy there, and that it saw the birth of *Tam o' Shanter* and the perfecting, in the contributions to Johnson's *Museum*, of the Vernacular Song.[1] The last, as we know, was Burns's work; but he had assistants, and they did him yeoman service. He worked in song exactly as he worked in satire and the rest — on familiar, old-established bases; but he did so to a very much greater extent than in satire and the rest, and with a great deal more of help and inspiration from without. I have said that he contributed nothing to Vernacular Poetry except himself, but, his contribution apart, was purely Scots-Traditional; and this is especially true of his treatment of the Vernacular Song. What he found ready to his hand was, in brief, his country's lyric life. Scotland had had singers before him; and they, nameless now and forgotten save as factors in the sum of his achievement, had sung of life and the experiences of life, the tragedy of death and defeat, the farce and the romance of sex, the rapture and the fun of battle and drink, with sincerity always, and often, very often, with rich or rich-rank humour. Among them they had observed and realised a little world of circumstance and character; among them they had developed the folk-song, had fixed its type, had cast it into the rhythms which best fitted its aspirations, had equipped it with all manner of situations and refrains, and, above all, had possessed it of a great number of true and taking lyrical ideas. Any one who has tried to write a song will agree with me, when I say that a lyrical idea — by which I mean a rhythm, a burden, and a drift — once found, the song writes itself. It writes itself easily or with difficulty, it writes itself well or ill; but in the end it writes itself. In this matter of lyrical ideas Burns was fortunate beyond any of Apollo's sons. He had no need to quest for them; there they lay ready to his hand, and he had but to work his will with

[1] I say nothing of the numbers sent to Thomson. Very many are copied from the *Museum*, and the others need not here be discussed with even an approach to particularity. A point to note in connexion with the contributions both to the *Museum* and to *Scottish Airs* is that Burns was honourably and intensely proud of them. He regarded them as work done in the service of the Scotland whose "own inspired Bard" he was, and neither asked money, nor would take it, for them. To think that he was writing for Thomson to the very end is to have at least one pleasant memory of Dumfries.

them. That they were there explains the wonderful variety of his humours, his effects, and his themes; that he could live and work up to so many among them is proof positive and enduring of the apprehensiveness of his humanity, his gift of right, far-ranging sympathy. It is certain that, had he not been, they had long since passed out of practical life into the Chelsea Hospital of some antiquarian publication. But it is also certain that, had they not been there for him to take and despoil and use, he would not have been — he could not have been — the master-lyrist we know. What he found was of quite extraordinary worth to him; what he added was himself, and his addition made the life of his find perennial. But, much as are the touch of genius and the stamp of art, they are not everything. The best of many nameless singers lives in Burns's songs; but that Burns lives so intense a lyric life is largely due to the fact that he took to himself, and made his own, the lyrical experience, the lyrical longing, the lyrical invention, the lyrical possibilities of many nameless singers. He was the last and the greatest of them all; but he could not have been the greatest by so very much as he seems, had these innominates not been, nor could his songs have been so far-wandered as they are, nor so long-lived as they must be, had these innominates not lived their lyric life before him. In other terms, the atmosphere, the style, the tone, the realistic method and design,[1] with much of the material and the humanity, of Burns's songs are inherited. Again and again his forefathers find him in lyrical ideas, in whose absence there must certainly — there cannot but have been — a blank in his work. They are his best models, and he does not always surpass them, as he is sometimes not even their equal.[2] And if his effect along certain lines and in certain specified directions be so intense and enduring as it is, the reason is that they are a hundred strong behind him, and that he has selected from each and all of them that which was lyrical and incorruptible. A peasant like themselves, he knew them as none else could ever know. He sympathised from within with their ambitions, their fancies, their ideals, their derisions, even as he was master, and something more, of their methods. And, while it is fair to say that what is best in them is sublimated

[1] As I have said (see *ante*, p. xxxv, Note 2), realism is the distinguishing note of the Vernacular School; and the folk-singers are not less curious in detail than their literary associates and forebears. Even that long sob of pain, *O, Waly, Waly*, has its elements of everyday life circumstance: —

"My love was clad in the black velvet,
And I myself in cramasie:" —

its references to St. Anton's Well and Arthur's Seat and the sheets that "sall ne'er be pressed by me." Cf., too, that wonderful little achievement in romance, *The Twa Corbies:* —

"Ye 'll sit on his white hause-bane,
And I 'll pyke out his bonie blue e'en,
Wi' ae lock o' his gowden hair
We 'll theek our nest when it grows bare."

Cf., too, in other styles, *Toddlin Hame* and *Ellibanks and Ellibraes* and — well, any folk-song you care to try!

[2] Cf. *O, Waly, Waly* and *The Twa Corbies* and *Helen of Kirkconnel;* with *Toddlin Hame*, which Burns thought "the first bottle-song in the world," the old sets of *A Cock-Laird Fu' Cadgie* and *Fee Him, Father*, and, in yet another *genre*, *O, Were My Love*. Even in *The Merry Muses* Burns, who wrote a particular class of song with admirable gust and spirit, does no better work than some of the innominates — the poets of *Erroch Brae* and *Johnie Scott* and *Jenny M'Craw* for example; while his redaction of *Ellibanks and Ellibraes* ("an old free-spoken song which celebrates this locality would be enough in itself to bring the poet twenty miles out of his way to see it") is in nowise superior to the original.

and glorified by him, it is also fair to say that, but for them, he could never have approved himself the most exquisite artist in folk-song the world has ever seen.

It has been complained that, thus much of his claim to be original removed, he must henceforth shine in the lyrical heaven with a certain loss of magnitude and his splendour something dimmed. And this is so far true that the Burns of fact differs, and differs considerably and at many points, from the Burns of legend. The one is an effect of certain long-lived, inexorable causes; the other — that "formidable rival of the Almighty," who, deriving from nobody, and appearing from nowhere, does in ten years the work of half-a-dozen centuries — is an impossible superstition, as it were a Scottish Mumbo-Jumbo. The one comes, naturally and inevitably, at the time appointed, to an appointed end; but by no conceivable operation in the accomplishing of human destiny could the other have so much as begun to be. And, after all, however poignant the regret, and however wide-eyed and resentful the amazement of those who esteem a man's work on the same terms as they would a spider's, and value it in proportion as it does, or does not, come out of his own belly, enough remains to Burns to keep him easily first in the first flight of singers in the Vernacular, and to secure him, outside the Vernacular, the fame of an unique artist. I have said that, as I believe, his genius was at once imitative and emulous; and, so far as the Vernacular Song is concerned, to turn the pages of [that portion of this volume which contains his contributions to Johnson's *Museum* and Thomson's *Scottish Airs*] is to see that, speaking broadly, his function was not origination but treatment, and that in treatment it is that the finer qualities of his endowment are best expressed and displayed. His measures are high-handed enough; but they are mostly justified. He never boggles at appropriation,[1] so that some of his songs are the oddest conceivable mixture of Burns, Burns's original, and somebody Burns has pillaged. Take, for instance, that arch and fresh and charming thing, *For the Sake o' Somebody*. In the first place, "Somebody" comes to Burns as a Jacobite catchword; and in the next, the lyrical idea is found in a poor enough botch by Allan Ramsay: —

> "For the sake of Somebody,
> For the sake of Somebody,
> I could wake a winter's night
> For the sake of Somebody."

This is pretty certainly older than *The Tea-Table Miscellany*, and has nothing whatever to do with the verses which the elder minstrel has tagged it withal. But it is a right lyrical idea, and in the long-run a lyrical idea is a song. So thinks

[1] Besides the folk-singers and the nameless lyrists of the song-books, he is found pilfering from Sedley, Garrick, Lloyd, Ramsay, Fergusson, Theobald, Carew, Mayne, Dodsley, and Sir Robert Ayton (or another). See also our Prefatory Notes to *Duncan Davison; Landlady, Count the Lawin; Sweetest May; The Winter it is Past; We 're A' Noddin;* to name but these; and, as a further illustration of his method, note that, according to Scott Douglas (MS. annotation), the first three lines of *The Lass o' Ecclefechan* belong to old song No. I., the next five to Burns, and the last eight to old song No. II.

Burns; and you have but to compare the two sets to see the difference between master and journeyman at a glance. The old, squalid, huckstering little comedy of courtship: —

"First we 'll buckle, then we 'll tell,
Let her flyte and syne come to . .
I 'll slip hame and wash my feet,
An' steal on linens fair and clean,
Syne at the trysting place we 'll meet,
To do but what my dame has done:" —

gives place to a thing as comfortable to the ear and as telling to the heart to-day as when Burns vamped it from Ramsay's vamp from somebody unknown. What is further to note is that not all the latest vamp is Burns *plus* Ramsay *plus* Innominate I. *plus* Jacobite catchword: inasmuch as the first line of stanza ii. is conveyed from an owlish lover in *The Tea-Table Miscellany*: —

"Ye powers that preside over virtuous love."

Thus some solemn poetaster a good half-century at least ere Burns; and for over a hundred years "Ye Powers that smile on virtuous love" has lived as pure Burns, and as pure Burns is now passed into the language. Yet, despite the pilferings and the hints, it were as idle to pretend that *Somebody*, as it stands, is not Burns, as it were foolish to assert that Burns would have written *Somebody* without a certain unknown ancestor. Another flash of illustration comes from *It Was A' For Our Rightfu' King*, with its third stanza lifted clean from *Mally Stewart*, and set in a jewel of Burnsian gold, especially contrived and chased to set it off and make the lyric best of it. A third example is found in *A Red, Red Rose*, which is a mosaic of rather beggarly scraps of English verse; just as Jonson's peerless *Drink To Me Only With Thine Eyes* is a mosaic contrived in scraps of conceited Greek prose. It is exquisitely done, of course; but, the beggarly scraps of verse away, could it ever have been done at all? And *Auld Lang Syne?* It passes for pure Burns; but was the phrase itself — the phrase which by his time had rooted itself in the very vitals of the Vernacular — was the phrase itself, I say, not priceless to him? Something or nothing may be due to Ramsay for his telling demonstration of the way in which it should *not* be used as a refrain. But what of that older maker and the line which Burns himself thought worth repeating, and which the world rejoices, and will long rejoice, to repeat with Burns: —

"*Should auld acquaintance be forgot,*
An' never thocht upon?"

Is there nothing of his cadence, no taste of his sentiment, no smack of his lyrical idea, no memory (to say the least) of his burden: —

"On old long syne, my jo,
On old long syne,
That thou canst never once reflect
On old long syne:" —

in the later masterpiece? To say "No" were surely to betray criticism. And *Ay Waukin, O* — should we, could we ever, have had it, had there been nobody but Burns to start the tune and invent the lyrical idea?

"O, wat, wat,
O, wat and weary!
Sleep I can get nane
For thinkin o' my dearie.

"A' the night I wake,
A' the day I weary,
Sleep I can get nane
For thinkin o' my dearie."

Thus, it may be, some broken man, in hiding among the wet hags; some moss-trooper, drenched and prowling, with a shirtful of sore bones! Whoever he was, and whatever his calling and condition, he had at least one lyrical impulse, he has his part in a masterpiece by Burns, and his part is no small one.

I might multiply examples, and pile Pelion upon Ossa of proof. But to do so were simply to [anticipate much of the editorial matter contained in this volume]; and in this place I shall be better employed in pointing out that these double conceptions (so to speak), these achievements in lyrical collaboration, are for the most part the best known and the best liked of Burns's songs, and are, moreover, those among Burns's songs which show Burns the songsmith at his finest. The truth is that he wrote two lyric styles: (1) the style of the Eighteenth Century Song-Books,[1] which is a bad one, and in which he could be as vulgar, or as frigid, or as tame, as very much smaller men;[2] and (2) the style of the Vernacular Folk-Song, which he handled with that understanding and that mastery of means and ends

[1] He was trained in it from the first. In early youth he carried an English song-book about with him — wore it in his breeches-pocket, so to speak. This was *The Lark:* "Containing a Collection of above Four Hundred and Seventy Celebrated English and Scotch Songs, None of which are contain'd in the other Collections of the same size, call'd *The Syren* and *The Nightingale*. With a Curious and Copious Alphabetical Glossary for Explaining the *Scotch* words. London. Printed (1746) for John Osborn at the Golden Ball in Pater Noster Row." 'T is a fat little book, and as multifarious a collection of Restoration and — especially — post-Restoration songs as one could wish to have: antiquated political squibs; ballads, as *Chevy Chace*, with *Gilderoy*, the *Queen's Old Soldier*, and *Katherine Hayes;* a number of indecencies from D'Urfey's *Pills;* Scots folk-songs, like *Toddlin Hame* and *The Ewe Bughts*, and *O, Waly, Waly* and *John Ochiltree* and *The Blithesome Bridal;* current English ditties like *Old Sir Simon* and *Phillida Flouts Me;* a song of a Begging Soldier, whose vaunt, "With my rags upon my bum," is echoed in *The Jolly Beggars;* much Allan Ramsay; with scattered examples of Dryden, Dorset, Congreve, Alexander Scott, Brome, Prior, Wycherley, Rochester, Farquhar, Cibber — even Skelton; and a wilderness of commonplace ditties about love and drink: on the whole, an interesting collection — particularly if you take it as an element in the education of the lyric Burns.

[2] Cf. *Their Groves of Sweet Myrtle* (*post*, p. 286), among other things: —

"The slave's spicy forests and gold-bubbling fountains
The brave Caledonian views wi' disdain:
He wanders as free as the winds of his mountains,
Save Love's *willing fetters* — the chains o' his Jean."

Such achievements in what Mr. Meredith calls "the Bathetic," are less infrequent in Burns than could be wished.

which stamp the artist. To consider his experiments in the first is to scrape acquaintance with *Clarinda, Mistress of My Soul*, and *Fair Eliza*, and *On a Bank of Flowers*, and *Sensibility, How Charming*, and *Castle Gordon*, and *No Churchman am I*, and *Strathallan's Lament*, and *Raving Winds Around Her Blowing*, and *The Banks of the Devon*, and *A Rose-bud, By My Early Walk*,[1] and many a thing besides, which, were it not known for the work of a great poet, would long since have gone down into the limbo that gapes for would-be art. In the other are all the little masterpieces by which Burns the lyrist is remembered. He had a lead in *The Silver Tassie*[2] and in *Auld Lang Syne*, in *Is There for Honest Poverty* and *Duncan Davison*, in *A Waukrife Minnie* and *Duncan Gray* and *Wha is That at My Bower Door?* in *I Hae a Wife* and *It Was A' For Our Rightfu' King* and *A Red, Red Rose*, in *Macpherson's Lament*, and *Ay Waukin, O*, and *For the Sake o' Somebody*, and *Whistle an' I'll Come to Ye* — in all, or very nearly all, the numbers which make his lyrical bequest as it were a little park apart — an unique retreat of rocks and sylvan corners and heathy spaces, with an abundance of wildings, and here and there a hawthorn brake where, to a sound of running water, the Eternal Shepherd tells his tale — in the spacious and smiling demesne of English literature. And my contention — that it is to Burns the artist in folk-song that we must turn for thorough contentment — is proved to the hilt by those lyrics in the Vernacular for which, so far as we know, he found no hint elsewhere, and in which, so far as we know, he expressed himself and none besides. He had no suggestions, it seems (but I should not like to swear), no catchwords, no lyrical material for *Tam Glen* and *Of A' the Airts*, for *Willie Brewed* and *The Banks o' Doon*, for *Last May a Braw Wooer* and *O, Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast*,[3] and *Mary Morison* — to name no more. But, if they be directly referable to nobody but himself, they feature his whole ancestry. They are folk-songs writ by a peasant of genius, who was a rare and special artist; and they show that the closer he cleaved to folk-models, and the fuller and stronger his possession by the folk-influence, the more of the immortal Burns is there to-day.

Suggested or not, the songs of Burns were devised and written by a peasant, devising and writing for peasants. The emotions they deal withal are the simplest, the most elemental, in the human list, and are figured in a style so vivid and direct as to be classic in its kind. Romance there is none in them, for there was none in

[1] It is understood that *Scots Wha Hae* is an essay in the Vernacular (I gather, by the way, that it is one of the two or three pieces by "the Immortal Exciseman nurtured ayont the Tweed" which are most popular in England). But, even so, one has but to contrast it with *Is There for Honest Poverty*, to recognise that in the one the writer's technical and lyrical mastery is complete, while in the other it is merely academic — academic as the lyrical and technical mastery of (say) *Rule Britannia*. Now, *Is There for Honest Poverty* is *calqué* on a certain disreputable folk-song; while *Scots Wha Hae* is for all practical purposes the work of an Eighteenth Century Scotsman writing in English, and now and then propitiating the fiery and watchful Genius of Caledonia by spelling a word as it is spelt in the Vernacular.

[2] "The first four lines are old," he says, "the rest is mine." And, in effect, the quatrain is unique in his work.

[3] It is oddly and amusingly illustrative of Burns's trick of mosaic that a line in this charming song: —

"The brightest jewel in my crown:" —

comes bodily from — *The Court of Equity!*

Burns [1] — 't is the sole point, perhaps, at which he was out of touch with the unrenowned generations whose flower and crown he was. But of reality, which could best and soonest bring them home to the class in which their genius was developed, and to which themselves were addressed : —

"Grain de musc qui gît invisible
Au fond de leur éternité: " —

there is enough to keep them sweet while the Vernacular is read. They are for all, or nearly all, the peasant's trades and crafts : so that the gangrel tinker shares them with the spinner at her wheel, the soldier with the ploughman, the weaver with the gardener and the tailor and the herd. Morals, experiences, needs, love and liquor, the rejoicing vigour and unrest of youth, the placid content of age — there is scarce anything he can endure which is not brilliantly, and (above all) sincerely and veraciously, set forth in them. That old-world Scotland, whose last and greatest expression was Burns, either has passed or is fast passing away. In language, manners, morals, ideals, religion, substance, capacity, the theory and practice of life — in all these the country of Burns has changed ; in some, has changed "beyond report, thought, or belief." But that much of her which was known to her poet is with us still, and is with us in these songs. For man and woman change not, but endure for ever : so that what was truly said a thousand years ago comes home as truth to-day, and will go home as truth when to-day is a thousand years behind. To the making of these things there went the great and generous humanity of Burns, with the humanity, less great but still generous and sincere, of those unknowns, whose namelessness was ever a regret to him.[2] They are art in their kind. And there is no reason why this "little Valclusa fountain" should lack pilgrims, or run dry, for centuries.[3]

[1] None, or so little that if his Jacobitisms seem romantic, it is only by contrast with the realities in which they occur. The interest of even *It Was A' For Our Rightfu' King* is centred in the vamper's sympathy, not with the romantic situation : —

"He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore," etc. : —

but with that living, breathing, palpitating "actuality" of sentiment developed in both hero and heroine by the disastrous turn of circumstances :

"Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain: " —

and the position created by those circumstances at the end : —

"But I hae parted frae my love
Never to meet again: " —

which places this lyric somewhere near the very top of homely and familiar song.

[2] "Are you not quite vexed to think that these men of genius, for such they certainly were, who composed our fine Scottish lyrics, should be unknown ? It has given me many a heartache." (R. B. to Thomson, 19th November, 1794.) And see his *Journal* for a more heart-felt recognition still.

[3] They lived not long the limited life of Johnson's *Musical Museum* and Thomson's *Scottish Airs*. Thus, in a collection of North of England chap-books (c. 1810–20) which I owe to the kindness of the Earl of Crawford, I find at least two Burns "Songsters" (they are the same, but one is called "The Ayrshire Bard's Songster," the other something else) both "Printed by J. Marshall in the Old Fleshmarket," Newcastle. In a third — a miscellany, this one — is *Scots Wha Hae*, "As sung by Mr. Braham at the Newcastle Theatre Royal" (Carlyle thought this famous lyric should be "sung by the throat of the whirlwind;" but it had better luck than *that*). The great Jew tenor further warbled a couple of stanzas of *The Winter It is Past* at a concert in

IX

I purpose to deal with the Dumfries period with all possible brevity. The story is a story of decadence; and, even if it were told in detail, would tell us nothing of Burns that we have not already heard or are not all too well prepared to learn. In a little town, where everybody 's known to everybody, there is ever an infinite deal of scandal; and Burns was too reckless and too conspicuous not to become a peculiar cock-shy for the scandal-mongers of Dumfries. In a little town, especially if it be a kind of provincial centre, there must of necessity be many people with not much to do besides talking and drinking; and Burns was ever too careless of consequences, as well as ever too resolute to make the most of the fleeting hour — it may be, too, was by this time too princely and too habitual a boon-companion — to refrain from drink and talk when drink and talk were to be had. In the sequel, also, it would seem that that old jealousy of his betters (to use the ancient phrase) had come to be a more disturbing influence than it had ever been before. He knew, none better, that, however brilliantly the poet had succeeded, the man was so far a failure as an investment, that, with bad health and a growing family, he had nothing to look forward to but promotion in the Excise; and his discontent with the practical outcome of his ambition and the working result of his fame was certainly not soothed, and may very well have been exacerbated, by his rather noisy sympathy with the leading principles of the French Revolution. He was too fearless and too proud to dissemble that sympathy, which was presently (1794) to find expression in one of his most vigorous and telling lyrics; he was, perhaps, too powerful a talker not to exaggerate its quality and volume; and, though it was common, in the beginning at least, to many Scotsmen, its expression got him, as was inevitable, into trouble with his superiors, and in the long run was pretty certainly intensified, to the point at which resentment is translated into terms of indiscretion and imprudence, by the reflection, whether just or not,[1] that it had damaged his chances of promotion. That he fought against temptation is as plain as that he proved incapable of triumph, and that, as Carlyle has wisely and humanely noted, the best for him, certain necessary conditions being impossible, was to die. Syme,[2]

the same city, when Miss Stephens was responsible for *Charlie He 's My Darling*. In other chaps Burns is found rubbing shoulders with Moore and Campbell and Tom Dibdin, and a hundred others, among them Allan Ramsay. In these *Of A' the Airts* is sandwiched between *The Twopenny Postman* and the *Wedding at Ballyporeen*, while *For the Sake o' Somebody* is kept in countenance by *Paddy Carey* and *The Wounded Hussar*. The most popular, perhaps, are *Of A' the Airts*, and *Scots Wha Hae*, and *Willie Brew'd;* but *On a Bank of Flowers* lacks not admirers.

[1] It seems to have been unjust. Pitt, though he loved the poetry of Burns, did nothing for him — was probably, indeed, too busy to think of doing anything once the page was read and the bottle done; and Fox, to whom Burns looked for advancement, was ever out of office, and could do nothing, even had he been minded to do something, which we are not told that he was. But the Bard had a sure stay in Graham of Fintry; and, though Glencairn was dead, and he was sometimes reprimanded (*et pour cause*), there is no reason to believe that he would have missed preferment had he lived to be open to it.

[2] It has been said, I believe, that Syme's evidence is worthless, inasmuch as it tends to discredit Burns. But one eye-witness, however dull and prejudiced (and Syme was neither one nor other) is worth a wilderness of sentimental his-

who knew and loved him, said that he was "burnt to a cinder" ere Death took him; we can see for ourselves that the Burns of the Kilmarnock Volume and the good things in the *Museum* had ceased to be some time before the end; there is evidence that some time before the end he was neither a sober companion nor a self-respecting husband. And the reflection is not to be put by, that he left the world at the right moment for himself and for his fame.

There is small doubt that the report of his misconduct was at best unkindly framed; there is none that certain among his apologists have gone a very great deal too far in the opposite direction. We may credit Findlater, for instance, but it is impossible, having any knowledge of the man, to believe in the kind of Excise-man-Saint of Gray — impeccable in all the relations of life and never the worse for liquor — even as it is impossible to believe in the *bourgeois* Burns of the latest apotheosis. As Lockhart says, the truth lies somewhere between the two extremes; and one is glad to agree with Lockhart. Even so, however, tradition, as reported by friends and enemies alike, runs stronger in his disfavour than it does the other way.[1] And, though we know that party feeling ran high in Dumfries, and that Burns — with his stiff neck, and his notable distinction, and his absolute gift of speech — did certainly damn himself in the eyes of many by what, in the circumstances, must have seemed a suicidal intemperance of feeling and expression, we know also that, once extremely popular, he was presently cut by Dumfries society; that after a time his reputation was an indifferent one on other counts than politics; and that more than once — as in the case of Mrs. Riddell, and again, when he had to apologise for a toast no reasonable or well-bred man would have proposed in the presence of a King's officer unless he were prepared to face the consequences — he behaved himself ill, according to the standard of good manners then and now. The explanation in these and other cases is that he was drunk; and, as matter of fact, drink and disappointment were pretty certainly responsible between them for

torians; and Syme's phrase, howbeit it is so picturesque that it conveys what is, perhaps, too violent an impression, probably means no more than that Burns had damaged himself with drink. That much Burns admitted time and again; and Currie — who cannot but have got his information from Maxwell — remarks that for over a year before the end "there was an evident decline of our Poet's personal appearance, and, though his appetite continued unimpaired, he was himself sensible that his constitution was sinking." It was all, the doctor thought, the effect of alcohol on a difficult digestion and a sensitive nervous system; and, though he was something of a fanatic in this matter, I see no reason, as he was also an honest man, to question his diagnosis.

[1] "We are raising a subscription (horrid word)" — thus Sir Walter, to Morritt, 15th January, 1814 — "for a monument to Burns, an honour long delayed, perhaps till some parts of his character were forgotten by those among whom he lived." This was written within twenty years of Burns's death, when the grievance of the Revolution was lost in the shadow cast by the tremendous presence of Napoleon. And, if it be urged that Burns's offending against Toryism must have been rank indeed to be recalled thus bitterly and thus late, it may be retorted that by no possibility can it have been an hundredth part so indecent as the conduct of the Parliamentary Whigs during the life and long after the death of Pitt. Of all men living Burns was entitled to an opinion; of all men living he had the best gift of expression. Well, he had his opinion, and he used his gift; and Dumfries could not forgive him. It is again a question of circumstances. Fox and the rest were honoured Members of His Majesty's Opposition. Burns was only an exciseman.

the mingled squalor and gloom and pathos of the end. There is nothing like liquor to make a strong man vain of his strength and jealous of his prerogative — even while it is stealing both away; and there is nothing like disappointment to confirm such a man in a friendship for liquor. Last of all, there needs but little knowledge of character and life to see that to apologise for Burns is vain, that we must accept him frankly and without reserve for a peasant of genius perverted from his peasanthood, thrust into a place for which his peasanthood and his genius alike unfitted him, denied a perfect opportunity, constrained to live his qualities into defects, and in the long run beaten by a sterile and unnatural environment. We cannot make him other than he was, and, especially, we cannot make him a man of our own time: a man born tame and civil and unexcessive — "he that died o' Wednesday," and had obituary notices in local prints. His elements are all too gross, are all too vigorous and turbulent for that. "God have mercy on me," he once wrote of himself, "a poor, damned, incautious, duped, unfortunate fool! the sport, the miserable victim of rebellious pride, hypochondriac imaginations, agonising sensibility and bedlam passions." Plainly he knew himself as his apologists have never known him, nor will ever know.

That his intellectual and temperamental endowment was magnificent we know by the way in which he affected his contemporaries, and through the terms in which some of them — Robertson, Heron, Dugald Stewart, and, especially, Maria Riddell — recorded their impression of him; yet we know also that, for all its magnificence, or, as I prefer to think, by reason of its magnificence, it could not save him from defeat and shame. Where was the lesion? What was the secret of his fall? Lord Rosebery, as I think, has hit the white in saying that he was "great in his strength and great in his weaknesses."[1] His master-qualities, this critic very justly notes, were "inspiration and sympathy." But if I would add "and character" — which, to be sure, is largely an effect of conditions — how must the commentary run? There is pride — the pride of Lucifer: what did it spare him in the end? There is well-nigh the finest brain conceivable; yet is there a certain curious intolerance of facts which obliges the owner of that brain, being a Government officer and seeing his sole future in promotion, to flaunt a friendship with roaring Jacobins like Maxwell and Syme, and get himself nicknamed a "Son of Sedition," and have it reported of him, rightly or not, that he has publicly avowed disloyalty at the local theatre.[2] There is a passionate regard for

[1] I note with pleasure that Lord Rosebery knows too much of life, and is too good a judge of evidence, to think of putting a new complexion on the facts of these last, unhappy years. But has he been explanatory enough? What, after all, but failure is possible for strength misplaced and misapplied?

[2] I do not for an instant forget that here is more circumstance: that he was a true Briton at heart, and that in the beginning his Jacobinism was chiefly, if not solely, an effect of sympathy with a tortured people. But there are ways and ways of favouring an unpopular cause; and Burns's were alike defiant and unwise. Thus Maxwell was practically what most people then called a "murderer" — of the French King; yet it was while, or soon after, the enormities of the Terror were at their worst, that he became a chief associate of Burns. To some this seems a "noble imprudence." Was it not rather pure incontinence of self?

women; with, as Sir Walter noted, a lack of chivalry, which is attested by those lampoons on living Mrs. Riddell and on dead Mrs. Oswald. There is the strongest sense of fatherhood, with the tenderest concern for "weans and wife;" and there is that resolve for pleasure which not even these uplifting influences can check. There is a noble generosity of heart and temper; but there is so imperfect a sense of conduct, so practical and so habitual a faith in a certain theory: —

> "The heart ay 's the part ay
> That makes us right or wrang:" —

that in the end you have a broken reputation, and death at seven or eight and thirty is the effect of a discrediting variety of causes. Taking the precisian's point of view, one might describe so extraordinary a blend of differences as a bad, well-meaning man, and one might easily enough defend the description. But the precisian has naught to do at this grave-side; and to most of us now it is history that, while there was an infinite deal of the best sort of good in Burns, the bad in him, being largely compacted of such purely unessential defects as arrogance, petulance, imprudence, and a turn for self-indulgence, this last exasperated by the conditions in which his lot was cast, was not of the worst kind after all. Yet the bad was bad enough to wreck the good. The little foxes were many and active and greedy enough to spoil a world of grapes. The strength was great, but the weaknesses were greater; for time and chance and necessity were ever developing the weaknesses at the same time that they were ever beating down the strength. That is the sole conclusion possible. And to the plea, that the story it rounds is very pitiful, there is this victorious answer: that the Man had drunk his life to the lees, while the Poet had fulfilled himself to the accomplishing of a peculiar immortality; so that to Burns Death came as a deliverer and a friend.[1]

W. E. H.

[1 Burns died 21st July, 1796.]

POEMS CHIEFLY IN THE SCOTTISH DIALECT

For some time before 1786, Burns had cherished a desire for "guid black prent;" and its fulfilment was hastened in the end by the thought of his removal to Jamaica. "Before leaving my native country," he says, "I resolved to publish my poems." [He issued a prospectus, and after securing a sufficient number of subscribers, the book with the above title was issued by John Wilson, Kilmarnock, appearing July 31, 1786. It was a handsome octavo, bound, except for a few copies in paper covers, in blue boards, with a white back and neat label. It was issued by subscription, and six hundred copies were printed. It contained the following preface.]

The following trifles are not the production of the Poet, who, with all the advantages of learned art, and perhaps amid the elegancies and idlenesses of upper life, looks down for a rural theme, with an eye to Theocrites or Virgil. To the Author of this, these and other celebrated names (their countrymen) are, in their original languages, "a fountain shut up, and a book sealed." Unacquainted with the necessary requisites for commencing Poet by rule, he sings the sentiments and manners he felt and saw in himself and his rustic compeers around him, in his and their native language. Though a Rhymer from his earliest years, at least from the earliest impulses of the softer passions, it was not till very lately that the applause, perhaps the partiality, of Friendship, wakened his vanity so far as to make him think anything of his was worth showing; and none of the following works were ever composed with a view to the press. To amuse himself with the little creations of his own fancy, amid the toil and fatigues of a laborious life; to transcribe the various feelings, the loves, the griefs, the hopes, the fears, in his own breast; to find some kind of counterpoise to the struggles of a world, always an alien scene, a task uncouth to the poetical mind; these were his motives for courting the Muses, and in these he found Poetry to be its own reward.

Now that he appears in the public character of an Author, he does it with fear and trembling. So dear is fame to the rhyming tribe, that even he, an obscure, nameless Bard, shrinks aghast at the thought of being branded as "An impertinent blockhead, obtruding his nonsense on the world; and because he can make a shift to jingle a few doggerel Scotch rhymes together, looks upon himself as a Poet of no small consequence forsooth."

It is an observation of that celebrated Poet [1] — whose divine Elegies do honor to our language, our nation, and our species — that "Humility has depressed many a genius to a hermit, but never raised one to fame." If any Critic catches at the word *genius*, the Author tells him, once for all, that he certainly looks upon himself as possest of some poetic abilities, otherwise his publishing in the manner he has done would be a manœuvre below the worst character which, he hopes, his worst enemy will ever give him: but to the genius of a Ramsay, or the glorious dawnings of the poor, unfortunate Ferguson, he, with equal unaffected sincerity, declares that, even in his highest pulse of vanity, he has not the most distant pretensions. These two justly admired Scotch Poets he has often had in his eye in the following pieces; but rather with a view to kindle at their flame, than for servile imitation.

To his Subscribers the Author returns his most sincere thanks. Not the mercenary bow over a counter, but the heart-throbbing gratitude of the Bard, conscious how much he is indebted to Benevolence and Friendship for gratifying him, if he deserves it, in that dearest wish of every poetic bosom — to be distinguished. He begs his readers, particularly the Learned and the Polite, who may honor him with a perusal, that they will make every allowance for Education and Circumstances of Life: but if, after a fair, candid, and impartial criticism, he shall stand convicted of Dulness and Nonsense, let him be done by, as he would in that case do by others — let him be condemned without mercy, to contempt and oblivion.

[1] Shenstone.

THE TWA DOGS

A TALE

According to Gilbert Burns, this *Tale* was "composed after the resolution of publishing was nearly taken." During the night before the death of William Burness, Robert's favorite dog, Luath, was killed by some person unknown. He thought at first of certain *Stanzas to the Memory of a Quadruped Friend* — a true Eighteenth-Century inspiration — "but this plan was given up for the *Tale* as it now stands." "I have," he says, in a letter to John Richmond, 17th February, 1786, "likewise completed [since he saw Richmond in November] my poem on the Dogs, but have not shown it to the world." It was Luath's successor — inheriting his name or not — whose appearance at the "penny dance" at Mauchline led Burns to remark, in Jean Armour's hearing, that "he wished he could get any of the lasses to like him as well as his dog did."

'T was in that place o' Scotland's isle
That bears the name of auld King Coil,
Upon a bonie day in June,
When wearing thro' the afternoon,
Twa dogs, that were na thrang at hame,
Forgathered ance upon a time.

The first I 'll name, they ca'd him Cæsar,
Was keepit for "his Honor's" pleasure:
His hair, his size, his mouth, his lugs,
Shew'd he was nane o' Scotland's dogs;
But whalpit some place far abroad,
Whare sailors gang to fish for cod.

His lockèd, letter'd, braw brass collar
Shew'd him the gentleman an' scholar;
But tho' he was o' high degree,
The fient a pride, nae pride had he;
But wad hae spent an hour caressin,
Ev'n wi' a tinkler-gipsy's messin;
At kirk or market, mill or smiddie,
Nae tawted tyke, tho' e'er sae duddie,
But he wad stan't, as glad to see him,
An' stroan't on stanes an' hillocks wi' him.

The tither was a ploughman's collie,
A rhyming, ranting, raving billie,
Wha for his friend an' comrade had him,
And in his freaks had Luath ca'd him,
After some dog in Highland sang,
Was made lang syne — Lord knows how lang.

He was a gash an' faithfu' tyke,
As ever lap a sheugh or dyke.
His honest, sonsie, baws'nt face
Ay gat him friends in ilka place;
His breast was white, his tousie back
Weel clad wi' coat o' glossy black;
His gawsie tail, wi' upward curl,
Hung owre his hurdies wi' a swirl.

Nae doubt but they were fain o' ither,
And unco pack an' thick thegither;
Wi' social nose whyles snuff'd an' snowkit;
Whyles mice an' moudieworts they howkit;
Whyles scour'd awa' in lang excursion,
An' worry'd ither in diversion;
Till tir'd at last wi' monie a farce,
They sat them down upon their arse,
An' there began a lang digression
About the "lords o' the creation."

CÆSAR

I 've often wonder'd, honest Luath,
What sort o' life poor dogs like you have;
An' when the gentry's life I saw,
What way poor bodies liv'd ava.

Our laird gets in his rackèd rents,
His coals, his kain, an' a' his stents:
He rises when he likes himsel;
His flunkies answer at the bell;
He ca's his coach; he ca's his horse;
He draws a bonie silken purse,
As lang 's my tail, whare, thro' the steeks,
The yellow letter'd Geordie keeks.

Frae morn to e'en it 's nought but toiling,
At baking, roasting, frying, boiling;
An' tho' the gentry first are stechin,
Yet ev'n the ha' folk fill their pechan
Wi' sauce, ragouts, an sic like trashtrie,
That 's little short o' downright wastrie:
Our whipper-in, wee, blastit wonner,
Poor, worthless elf, it eats a dinner,
Better than onie tenant-man
His Honor has in a' the lan';
An' what poor cot-folk pit their painch in,
I own it 's past my comprehension.

LUATH

Trowth, Cæsar, whyles they 're fash't eneugh:
A cotter howkin in a sheugh,
Wi' dirty stanes biggin a dyke,
Baring a quarry, an' sic like:

Himsel, a wife, he thus sustains,
A smytrie o' wee duddie weans,
An' nought but his han' darg to keep
Them right an' tight in thack an' rape.

An' when they meet wi' sair disasters,
Like loss o' health or want o' masters,
Ye maist wad think, a wee touch langer,
An' they maun starve o' cauld and hunger:
But how it comes, I never kend yet,
They 're maistly wonderfu' contented;
An' buirdly chiels, an' clever hizzies,
Are bred in sic a way as this is.

CÆSAR

But then to see how ye 're negleckit,
How huff'd, an' cuff'd, an' disrespeckit!
Lord, man, our gentry care as little
For delvers, ditchers, an' sic cattle;
They gang as saucy by poor folk,
As I wad by a stinking brock.

I 've notic'd, on our laird's court-day,
(An' monie a time my heart 's been wae),
Poor tenant bodies, scant o' cash,
How they maun thole a factor's snash:
He 'll stamp an' threaten, curse an' swear
He 'll apprehend them, poind their gear;
While they maun staun', wi' aspect humble,
An' hear it a', an' fear an' tremble!

I see how folk live that hae riches;
But surely poor-folk maun be wretches!

LUATH

They 're nae sae wretched 's ane wad think:
Tho' constantly on poortith's brink,
They 're sae accustom'd wi' the sight,
The view o't gies them little fright.

Then chance an' fortune are sae guided,
They 're ay in less or mair provided;
An' tho' fatigu'd wi' close employment,
A blink o' rest 's a sweet enjoyment.

The dearest comfort o' their lives,
Their grushie weans an' faithfu' wives;
The prattling things are just their pride,
That sweetens a' their fire-side.

An' whyles twalpennie worth o' nappy
Can mak the bodies unco happy:
They lay aside their private cares,
To mind the Kirk and State affairs;
They 'll talk o' patronage an' priests,
Wi' kindling fury i' their breasts,
Or tell what new taxation 's comin,
An' ferlie at the folk in Lon'on.

As bleak-fac'd Hallowmass returns,
They get the jovial, ranting kirns,
When rural life, of ev'ry station,
Unite in common recreation;
Love blinks, Wit slaps, an' social Mirth
Forgets there 's Care upo' the earth.

That merry day the year begins,
They bar the door on frosty win's;
The nappy reeks wi' mantling ream,
An' sheds a heart-inspiring steam;
The luntin pipe, an' sneeshin mill,
Are handed round wi' right guid will;
The cantie auld folks crackin crouse,
The young anes ranting thro' the house —
My heart has been sae fain to see them,
That I for joy hae barkit wi' them.

Still it 's owre true that ye hae said
Sic game is now owre aften play'd;
There 's monie a creditable stock
O' decent, honest, fawsont folk,
Are riven out baith root an' branch,
Some rascal's pridefu' greed to quench,
Wha thinks to knit himsel the faster
In favor wi' some gentle master,
Wha, aiblins thrang a parliamentin',
For Britain's guid his saul indentin' —

CÆSAR

Haith, lad, ye little ken about it:
For Britain's guid! guid faith! I doubt it.
Say rather, gaun as Premiers lead him:
An' saying aye or no 's they bid him:
At operas an' plays parading,
Mortgaging, gambling, masquerading:
Or maybe, in a frolic daft,
To Hague or Calais taks a waft,
To mak a tour an' tak a whirl,
To learn *bon ton*, an' see the worl'.

There, at Vienna or Versailles,
He rives his father's auld entails;
Or by Madrid he taks the rout,
To thrum guitars an' fecht wi' nowt;
Or down Italian vista startles,
Whore-hunting amang groves o' myrtles
Then bowses drumlie German-water,
To mak himsel look fair an' fatter,

An' clear the consequential sorrows,
Love-gifts of Carnival signoras.

For Britain's guid! for her destruction!
Wi' dissipation, feud an' faction.

LUATH

Hech, man! dear sirs! is that the gate
They waste sae monie a braw estate!
Are we sae foughten an' harass'd
For gear ta gang that gate at last?

O would they stay aback frae courts,
An' please themsels wi' countra sports,
It wad for ev'ry ane be better,
The laird, the tenant, an' the cotter!
For thae frank, rantin, ramblin billies,
Fient haet o' them 's ill-hearted fellows:
Except for breakin o' their timmer,
Or speakin lightly o' their limmer,
Or shootin of a hare or moor-cock,
The ne'er-a-bit they 're ill to poor folk.

But will ye tell me, master Cæsar:
Sure great folk's life 's a life o' pleasure?
Nae cauld nor hunger e'er can steer them,
The vera thought o't need na fear them.

CÆSAR

Lord, man, were ye but whyles whare I am,
The gentles, ye wad ne'er envý 'em!

It 's true, they need na starve or sweat,
Thro' winter's cauld, or simmer's heat;
They 've nae sair wark to craze their banes,
An' fill auld-age wi' grips an' granes:
But human bodies are sic fools,
For a' their colleges an' schools,
That when nae real ills perplex them,
They mak enow themsels to vex them;
An' ay the less they hae to sturt them,
In like proportion, less will hurt them.

A countra fellow at the pleugh,
His acre 's till'd, he 's right eneugh;
A countra girl at her wheel,
Her dizzen 's done, she 's unco weel;
But gentlemen, an' ladies warst,
Wi' ev'n down want o' wark are curst:
They loiter, lounging, lank an' lazy;
Tho' deil-haet ails them, yet uneasy:
Their days insipid, dull an' tasteless;
Their nights unquiet, lang an' restless.

An' ev'n their sports, their balls an' races,
Their galloping through public places,
There 's sic parade, sic pomp an' art,
The joy can scarcely reach the heart.

The men cast out in party-matches,
Then sowther a' in deep debauches;
Ae night they 're mad wi' drink an' whoring,
Niest day their life is past enduring.

The ladies arm-in-arm in clusters,
As great an' gracious a' as sisters;
But hear their absent thoughts o' ither,
They 're a' run deils an' jads thegither.
Whyles, owre the wee bit cup an' platie,
They sip the scandal-potion pretty;
Or lee-lang nights, wi' crabbit leuks
Pore owre the devil's pictur'd beuks;
Stake on a chance a farmer's stackyard,
An' cheat like onie unhang'd blackguard.

There 's some exceptions, man an' woman,
But this is Gentry's life in common.

By this, the sun was out o' sight,
An' darker gloamin brought the night;
The bum-clock humm'd wi' lazy drone;
The kye stood rowtin i' the loan;
When up they gat, an' shook their lugs,
Rejoic'd they were na *men*, but *dogs;*
An' each took aff his several way,
Resolv'd to meet some ither day.

SCOTCH DRINK

Gie him strong drink until he wink,
That 's sinking in despair;
An' liquor guid to fire his bluid,
That 's prest wi' grief an' care:
There let him bowse, and deep carouse,
Wi' bumpers flowing o'er,
Till he forgets his loves or debts,
An' minds his griefs no more.
SOLOMON'S PROVERBS, xxxi. 6, 7.

Composed some time between the beginning of November, 1785, and 17th February, 1786 (letter of Burns to Richmond). On 20th March Burns sent a copy to his friend Robert Muir, wine-merchant, Kilmarnock: "May the —— follow with a blessing for your edification." The metre, which has come to be regarded as essentially Scottish (see Prefatory Note to the *Address to the Deil*, p. 12), is that of Fergusson's *Cauler Water*, of which *Scotch Drink* is a kind of parody.

I

Let other poets raise a fracas
'Bout vines, an' wines, an' drucken Bacchus,
An' crabbit names an' stories wrack us,
An' grate our lug:
I sing the juice Scotch bear can mak us,
In glass or jug.

II

O thou, my Muse! guid auld Scotch drink!
Whether thro' wimplin worms thou jink,
Or, richly brown, ream owre the brink,
In glorious faem,
Inspire me, till I lisp an' wink,
To sing thy name!

III

Let husky wheat the haughs adorn,
An' aits set up their awnie horn,
An' pease an' beans, at e'en or morn,
Perfume the plain:
Leeze me on thee, John Barleycorn,
Thou king o' grain!

IV

On thee aft Scotland chows her cood,
In souple scones, the wale o' food!
Or tumbling in the boiling flood
Wi' kail an' beef;
But when thou pours thy strong heart's blood,
There thou shines chief.

V

Food fills the wame, an' keeps us livin;
Tho' life 's a gift no worth receivin,
When heavy-dragg'd wi' pine an' grievin;
But oil'd by thee,
The wheels o' life gae down-hill, scrievin,
Wi' rattlin glee.

VI

Thou clears the head o' doited Lear,
Thou cheers the heart o' drooping Care;
Thou strings the nerves o' Labor sair,
At 's weary toil;
Thou ev'n brightens dark Despair
Wi' gloomy smile.

VII

Aft, clad in massy siller weed,
Wi' gentles thou erects thy head;
Yet, humbly kind in time o' need,
The poor man's wine:
His wee drap parritch, or his bread,
Thou kitchens fine.

VIII

Thou art the life o' public haunts:
But thee, what were our fairs and rants?
Ev'n godly meetings o' the saunts,
By thee inspir'd,
When, gaping, they besiege the tents,
Are doubly fir'd.

IX

That merry night we get the corn in,
O sweetly, then, thou reams the horn in!
Or reekin on a New-Year mornin
In cog or bicker,
An' just a wee drap sp'ritual burn in,
An' gusty sucker!

X

When Vulcan gies his bellows breath,
An' ploughmen gather wi' their graith,
O rare! to see thee fizz an' freath
I' th' lugget caup!
Then Burnewin comes on like death
At ev'ry chaup.

XI

Nae mercy, then, for airn or steel:
The brawnie, bainie, ploughman chiel,
Brings hard owrehip, wi' sturdy wheel,
The strong forehammer,
Till block an' studdie ring an' reel,
Wi' dinsome clamour.

XII

When skirlin weanies see the light,
Thou maks the gossips clatter bright,
How fumbling cuifs their dearies slight;
Wae worth the name!
Nae howdie gets a social night,
Or plack frae them.

XIII

When neebors anger at a plea,
An' just as wud as wud can be,
How easy can the barley-brie
Cement the quarrel!
It 's aye the cheapest lawyer's fee,
To taste the barrel.

XIV

Alake! that e'er my Muse has reason,
To wyte her countrymen wi' treason!

But monie daily weet their weason
Wi' liquors nice,
An' hardly, in a winter season,
E'er spier her price.

XV

Wae worth that brandy, burnin trash!
Fell source o' monie a pain an' brash!
Twins monie a poor, doylt, drucken hash,
O' half his days;
An' sends, beside, auld Scotland's cash
To her warst faes.

XVI

Ye Scots, wha wish auld Scotland well!
Ye chief, to you my tale I tell,
Poor, plackless devils like mysel!
It sets you ill,
Wi' bitter, dearthfu' wines to mell,
Or foreign gill.

XVII

May gravels round his blather wrench,
An' gouts torment him, inch by inch,
Wha twists his gruntle wi' a glunch
O' sour disdain,
Out owre a glass o' whisky-punch
Wi' honest men!

XVIII

O Whisky! soul o' plays an' pranks!
Accept a Bardie's gratefu' thanks!
When wanting thee, what tuneless cranks
Are my poor verses!
Thou comes — they rattle i' their ranks
At ither's arses!

XIX

Thee, Ferintosh! O sadly lost!
Scotland lament frae coast to coast!
Now colic grips, an' barkin hoast
May kill us a';
For loyal Forbés' chartered boast
Is taen awa!

XX

Thae curst horse-leeches o' th' Excise,
Wha mak the whisky stells their prize!
Haud up thy han', Deil! ance, twice, thrice!
There, seize the blinkers!
An' bake them up in brunstane pies
For poor damn'd drinkers.

XXI

Fortune! if thou 'll but gie me still
Hale breeks, a scone, an' whisky gill,
An' rowth o' rhyme to rave at will,
Tak a' the rest,
An' deal 't about as thy blind skill
Directs thee best.

THE AUTHOR'S EARNEST CRY AND PRAYER

TO THE RIGHT HONORABLE AND HONORABLE THE SCOTTISH REPRESENTATIVES IN THE HOUSE OF COMMONS

Dearest of distillation! last and best —
— How art thou lost! —
Parody on Milton.

I

Ye Irish lords, ye knights an' squires,
Wha represent our brughs an' shires,
An' doucely manage our affairs
In Parliament,
To you a simple Bardie's prayers
Are humbly sent.

II

Alas! my roupet Muse is haerse!
Your Honors' hearts wi' grief 't wad pierce,
To see her sittin on her arse
Low i' the dust,
And scriechin out prosaic verse,
An' like to brust!

III

Tell them wha hae the chief direction,
Scotland an' me 's in great affliction,
E'er sin' they laid that curst restriction
On aqua-vitæ;
An' rouse them up to strong conviction,
An' move their pity.

IV

Stand forth, an' tell yon Premier youth
The honest, open, naked truth:
Tell him o' mine an' Scotland's drouth,
His servants humble:
The muckle deevil blaw you south,
If ye dissemble!

V

Does onie great man glunch an' gloom?
Speak out, an' never fash your thumb

Let posts an' pensions sink or soom
Wi' them wha grant 'em:
If honestly they canna come,
Far better want 'em.

VI

In gath'rin votes you were na slack;
Now stand as tightly by your tack:
Ne'er claw your lug, an' fidge your back,
An' hum an haw;
But raise your arm, an' tell your crack
Before them a'.

VII

Paint Scotland greetin owre her thrissle;
Her mutchkin stowp as toom 's a whissle;
An' damn'd excisemen in a bustle,
Seizin a stell,
Triumphant, crushin 't like a mussel,
Or lampit shell!

VIII

Then, on the tither hand, present her—
A blackguard smuggler right behint her,
An' cheek-for-chow, a chuffie vintner
Colleaguing join,
Pickin her pouch as bare as winter
Of a' kind coin.

IX

Is there, that bears the name o' Scot,
But feels his heart's bluid rising hot,
To see his poor auld mither's pot
Thus dung in staves,
An' plunder'd o' her hindmost groat,
By gallows knaves?

X

Alas! I'm but a nameless wight,
Trode i' the mire out o' sight!
But could I like Montgomeries fight,
Or gab like Boswell,
There 's some sark-necks I wad draw tight,
An' tie some hose well.

XI

God bless your Honors! can ye see 't,
The kind, auld, cantie carlin greet,
An' no get warmly to your feet,
An' gar them hear it,
An' tell them wi' a patriot-heat,
Ye winna bear it?

XII

Some o' you nicely ken the laws,
To round the period an' pause,
An' with rhetoric clause on clause
To mak harangues:
Then echo thro' Saint Stephen's wa's
Auld Scotland's wrangs.

XIII

Dempster, a true blue Scot I 'se warran;
Thee, aith-detesting, chaste Kilkerran;
An' that glib-gabbet Highland baron,
The Laird o' Graham;
An' ane, a chap that 's damn'd auldfarran,
Dundas his name:

XIV

Erskine, a spunkie Norland billie;
True Campbells, Frederick and Ilay;
An' Livistone, the bauld Sir Willie;
An' monie ithers,
Whom auld Demosthenes or Tully
Might own for brithers.

XV

Thee, sodger Hugh, my watchman stented,
If Bardies e'er are represented;
I ken if that your sword were wanted,
Ye 'd lend your hand;
But when there 's ought to say anent it,
Ye 're at a stand.

XVI

Arouse, my boys! exert your mettle,
To get auld Scotland back her kettle;
Or faith! I 'll wad my new pleugh-pettle,
Ye 'll see 't or lang,
She 'll teach you, wi' a reekin whittle,
Anither sang.

XVII

This while she 's been in crankous mood,
Her lost Militia fir'd her bluid;
(Deil na they never mair do guid,
Play'd her that pliskie!)
An' now she 's like to rin red-wud
About her whisky.

XVIII

An' Lord! if ance they pit her till 't,
Her tartan petticoat she 'll kilt,
An' durk an' pistol at her belt,
She 'll tak the streets,
An' rin her whittle to the hilt,
I' the first she meets!

XIX

For God-sake, sirs! then speak her fair,
An' straik her cannie wi' the hair.

An' to the Muckle House repair,
Wi' instant speed,
An' strive, wi' a' your wit an' lear,
To get remead.

XX

Yon ill-tongu'd tinkler, Charlie Fox,
May taunt you wi' his jeers an' mocks;
But gie him 't het, my hearty cocks!
E'en cowe the cadie!
An' send him to his dicing box
An' sportin lady.

XXI

Tell yon guid bluid of auld Boconnock's,
I 'll be his debt twa mashlum bonnocks,
An' drink his health in auld Nanse Tinnock's
Nine times a-week,
If he some scheme, like tea an' winnocks,
Wad kindly seek.

XXII

Could he some commutation broach,
I 'll pledge my aith in guid braid Scotch,
He needna fear their foul reproach
Nor erudition,
Yon mixtie-maxtie, queer hotch-potch,
The Coalition.

XXIII

Auld Scotland has a raucle tongue;
She 's just a devil wi' a rung;
An' if she promise auld or young
To tak their part,
Tho' by the neck she should be strung,
She 'll no desert.

XXIV

And now, ye chosen Five-and-Forty,
May still your mither's heart support ye;
Then, tho' a minister grow dorty,
An' kick your place,
Ye 'll snap your fingers, poor an' hearty,
Before his face.

XXV

God bless your Honors, a' your days,
Wi' sowps o' kail and brats o' claes,
In spite o' a' the thievish kaes,
That haunt St. Jamie's!
Your humble Bardie sings an' prays,
While Rab his name is.

POSTSCRIPT

XXVI

Let half-starv'd slaves in warmer skies
See future wines, rich-clust'ring, rise;
Their lot auld Scotland ne'er envies,
But, blythe and frisky,
She eyes her freeborn, martial boys
Tak aff their whisky.

XXVII

What tho' their Phœbus kinder warms,
While fragrance blooms and Beauty charms,
When wretches range, in famish'd swarms,
The scented groves;
Or, hounded forth, dishonor arms
In hungry droves!

XXVIII

Their gun 's a burden on their shouther;
They downa bide the stink o' powther;
Their bauldest thought 's a hank'ring swither
To stan' or rin,
Till skelp — a shot — they 're aff, a' throw'ther,
To save their skin.

XXIX

But bring a Scotsman frae his hill,
Clap in his cheek a Highland gill,
Say, such is royal George's will,
An' there 's the foe!
He has nae thought but how to kill
Twa at a blow.

XXX

Nae cauld, faint-hearted doubtings tease him;
Death comes, wi' fearless eye he sees him;
Wi' bluidy han' a welcome gies him;
An' when he fa's,
His latest draught o' breathin lea'es him
In faint huzzas.

XXXI

Sages their solemn een may steek
An' raise a philosophic reek,
An' physically causes seek
In clime an' season;
But tell me whisky's name in Greek:
I 'll tell the reason.

XXXII

Scotland, my auld, respected mither!
Tho' whiles ye moistify your leather,
Till whare ye sit on craps o' heather
Ye tine your dam,
Freedom and whisky gang thegither,
Tak aff your dram!

THE HOLY FAIR

A robe of seeming truth and trust
Hid crafty observation;
And secret hung, with poison'd crust,
The dirk of defamation:
A mask that like the gorget show'd,
Dye-varying on the pigeon;
And for a mantle large and broad,
He wrapt him in Religion.
Hypocrisy à-la-mode.

"'Holy Fair' is a common phrase in the West of Scotland for a sacramental occasion" (R. B., in Edinburgh Editions). The satire is chiefly concerned with the "tent-preaching" outside the church while the Communion services went on within. In Mauchline the preaching tent was pitched in the churchyard, whence a back entrance gave access to Nanse Tinnock's tavern; and the "Sacrament" was observed once a year, on the second Sunday in August. Critics have classed the piece among the later ones in the Kilmarnock Edition; but in the MS. at Kilmarnock it is dated "Autumn, 1785," and it probably records the events of that year. This ascription supports the tradition that Burns recited it in the tavern where the scene is laid, to an audience which included Jean Armour, with whom there was no quarrel till the spring of 1786.

I

Upon a simmer Sunday morn,
When Nature's face is fair,
I walkèd forth to view the corn,
An' snuff the caller air.
The rising sun, owre Galston Muirs,
Wi' glorious light was glintin;
The hares were hirplin down the furs,
The lav'rocks they were chantin
Fu' sweet that day.

II

As lightsomely I glowr'd abroad,
To see a scene sae gay,
Three hizzies, early at the road,
Cam skelpin up the way.
Twa had manteeles o' dolefu' black,
But ane wi' lyart lining;
The third, that gaed a wee a-back,
Was in the fashion shining
Fu' gay that day.

III

The twa appear'd like sisters twin,
In feature, form, an' claes;
Their visage wither'd, lang an' thin,
An' sour as onie slaes:
The third cam up, hap-step-an'-lowp,
As light as onie lambie,
An' wi' a curchie low did stoop,
As soon as e'er she saw me,
Fu' kind that day.

IV

Wi' bonnet aff, quoth I, "Sweet lass,
I think ye seem to ken me;
I 'm sure I 've seen that bonie face,
But yet I canna name ye."
Quo' she, an' laughin as she spak,
An' taks me by the han's,
"Ye, for my sake, hae gi'en the feck
Of a' the Ten Comman's
A screed some day.

V

"My name is Fun — your cronie dear,
The nearest friend ye hae;
An' this is Superstition here,
An' that 's Hypocrisy.
I 'm gaun to Mauchline Holy Fair,
To spend an hour in daffin:
Gin ye 'll go there, yon runkl'd pair,
We will get famous laughin
At them this day."

VI

Quoth I, "Wi' a' my heart, I 'll do 't;
I 'll get my Sunday's sark on,
An' meet you on the holy spot;
Faith, we 'se hae fine remarkin!"
Then I gaed hame at crowdie-time,
An' soon I made me ready;
For roads were clad, frae side to side,
Wi' monie a wearie body,
In droves that day.

VII

Here farmers gash, in ridin graith,
Gaed hoddin by their cotters;
There swankies young, in braw braid-claith,
Are springin owre the gutters.

The lasses, skelpin barefit, thrang,
In silks an' scarlets glitter;
Wi' sweet-milk cheese, in monie a whang,
An' farls, bak'd wi' butter,
Fu' crump that day.

VIII

When by the plate we set our nose,
Weel heapèd up wi' ha'pence,
A greedy glowr black-bonnet throws,
An' we maun draw our tippence.
Then in we go to see the show:
On ev'ry side they 're gath'rin;
Some carryin dails, some chairs an' stools,
An' some are busy bleth'rin
Right loud that day.

IX

Here stands a shed to fend the show'rs,
An' screen our countra gentry;
There Racer Jess, an' twa-three whores,
Are blinkin at the entry.
Here sits a raw o' tittlin jads,
Wi' heavin breasts an' bare neck;
An' there a batch o' wabster lads,
Blackguardin frae Kilmarnock,
For fun this day.

X

Here some are thinkin on their sins,
An' some upo' their claes;
Ane curses feet that fyl'd his shins,
Anither sighs an' prays:
On this hand sits a chosen swatch,
Wi' screw'd-up, grace-proud faces;
On that a set o' chaps, at watch,
Thrang winkin on the lasses
To chairs that day.

XI

O happy is that man an' blest!
Nae wonder that it pride him!
Whase ain dear lass, that he likes best,
Comes clinkin down beside him!
Wi' arm repos'd on the chair back,
He sweetly does compose him;
Which, by degrees, slips round her neck,
An 's loof upon her bosom,
Unkend that day.

XII

Now a' the congregation o'er
Is silent expectation;
For Moodie speels the holy door,
Wi' tidings o' damnation.
Should Hornie, as in ancient days,
'Mang sons o' God present him;
The vera sight o' Moodie's face
To 's ain het hame had sent him
Wi' fright that day.

XIII

Hear how he clears the points o' Faith
Wi' rattlin and thumpin!
Now meekly calm, now wild in wrath,
He 's stampin, an' he 's jumpin!
His lengthen'd chin, his turn'd-up snout,
His eldritch squeel an' gestures,
O how they fire the heart devout —
Like cantharidian plaisters
On sic a day.

XIV

But hark! the tent has chang'd its voice;
There 's peace an' rest nae langer;
For a' the real judges rise,
They canna sit for anger:
Smith opens out his cauld harangues,
On practice and on morals;
An' aff the godly pour in thrangs,
To gie the jars an' barrels
A lift that day.

XV

What signifies his barren shine,
Of moral pow'rs an' reason?
His English style, an' gesture fine
Are a' clean out o' season.
Like Socrates or Antonine,
Or some auld pagan heathen,
The moral man he does define,
But ne'er a word o' faith in
That 's right that day.

XVI

In guid time comes an antidote
Against sic poison'd nostrum;
For Peebles, frae the water-fit,
Ascends the holy rostrum:
See, up he 's got the word o' God,
An' meek an' mim has view'd it,
While Common-sense has taen the road,
An' aff, an' up the Cowgate
Fast, fast that day.

XVII

Wee Miller niest, the guard relieves,
An' orthodoxy raibles,
Tho' in his heart he weel believes,
An' thinks it auld wives' fables:

But faith ! the birkie wants a manse:
So, cannilie he hums them;
Altho' his carnal wit an' sense
Like hafflins-wise o'ercomes him
At times that day.

XVIII

Now butt an' ben the change-house fills,
Wi' yill-caup commentators;
Here 's crying out for bakes an' gills,
An' there the pint-stowp clatters;
While thick an' thrang, an' loud an' lang,
Wi' logic an' wi' Scripture,
They raise a din, that in the end
Is like to breed a rupture
O' wrath that day.

XIX

Leeze me on drink ! it gies us mair
Than either school or college;
It kindles wit, it waukens lear,
It pangs us fou o' knowledge:
Be 't whisky-gill or penny wheep,
Or onie stronger potion,
It never fails, on drinkin deep,
To kittle up our notion,
By night or day.

XX

The lads an' lasses, blythely bent
To mind baith saul an' body,
Sit round the table, weel content,
An' steer about the toddy:
On this ane's dress, an' that ane's leuk,
They 're makin observations;
While some are cozie i' the neuk,
An' formin assignations
To meet some day.

XXI

But now the Lord's ain trumpet touts,
Till a' the hills are rairin,
And echoes back return the shouts;
Black Russell is na spairin:
His piercin words, like Highlan' swords,
Divide the joints an' marrow;
His talk o' Hell, whare devils dwell,
Our verra "sauls does harrow"
Wi' fright that day !

XXII

A vast, unbottom'd, boundless pit,
Fill'd fou o' lowin brunstane,
Whase ragin flame, an' scorchin heat,
Wad melt the hardest whun-stane !

The half-asleep start up wi' fear,
An' think they hear it roarin;
When presently it does appear,
'T was but some neebor snorin
Asleep that day.

XXIII

'T wad be owre lang a tale to tell,
How monie stories past;
An' how they crouded to the yill,
When they were a' dismist;
How drink gaed round, in cogs an' caups,
Amang the furms an' benches;
An' cheese an' bread, frae women's laps,
Was dealt about in lunches,
An' dawds that day.

XXIV

In comes a gawsie, gash guidwife,
An' sits down by the fire,
Syne draws her kebbuck an' her knife;
The lasses they are shyer:
The auld guidmen, about the grace,
Frae side to side they bother;
Till some ane by his bonnet lays,
An' gies them 't, like a tether,
Fu' lang that day.

XXV

Waesucks ! for him that gets nae lass,
Or lasses that hae naething !
Sma' need has he to say a grace,
Or melvie his braw claithing !
O wives, be mindfu', ance yoursel,
How bonie lads ye wanted,
An' dinna for a kebbuck-heel
Let lasses be affronted
On sic a day !

XXVI

Now Clinkumbell, wi' rattlin tow,
Begins to jow an' croon;
Some swagger hame the best they dow,
Some wait the afternoon.
At slaps the billies halt a blink,
Till lasses strip their shoon:
Wi' faith an' hope, an' love an' drink,
They 're a' in famous tune
For crack that day.

XXVII

How monie hearts this day converts
O' sinners and o' lasses !
Their hearts o' stane, gin night, are gane
As saft as onie flesh is:

There 's some are fou o' love divine;
There 's some are fou o' brandy;
An' monie jobs that day begin,
May end in houghmagandie
Some ither day.

ADDRESS TO THE DEIL

O Prince! O Chief of many thronèd pow'rs!
That led th' embattl'd seraphim to war.
MILTON.

Gilbert Burns states that his brother first repeated the *Address to the Deil* in the winter "following the summer of 1784," while they "were going together with carts of coal to the family fire;" but it is clear from Burns's letter to Richmond, 12th February, 1786, that he misdates the poem by a year The *Address* is, in part, a good-natured burlesque of the Miltonic ideal of Satan; and this is effected "by the introduction," to use the words of Gilbert Burns, "of ludicrous accounts and representations," from "various quarters," of that "august personage." Burns in his despairing moods was accustomed to feign the strongest admiration for Milton's Arch-Fiend and his dauntless superiority to his desperate circumstances; and his farewell apostrophe, although it takes the form of an exclamation of pity — and was accepted merely as such by the too-too sentimental yet austere Carlyle — is in reality a satiric thrust at the old Satanic dogma.

The six-line stave in *rime couée*, built on two rhymes, used in the *Address to the Deil*, was borrowed from the troubadours, and freely used in mediæval English during the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth centuries. There is small doubt that it was known to mediæval Scotland, but the first Scotsman whose name is attached to it is Sir David Lindsay (1540). It fell into disuse with the decline of popular poetry after the Reformation [but was revived in the *Piper of Kilbarchan* and other ballads, rendered more familiar by Allan Ramsay, and] it so took the Scottish ear that by Fergusson's time, as may be seen in Ruddiman's *Weekly Magazine* (1768–1784), it had become the common inheritance of all such Scotsmen as could rhyme. Through Fergusson, who did his sprightliest work in it, and John Mayne (1759–1836) — author of *The Siller Gun* (1777), who wrote it by cantos — it passed into the hands of Burns, who put it to all manner of uses and informed it with all manner of sentiments: in ambitious and serious poetry like *The Vision;* in *Addresses* — to a Louse, a Mountain Daisy, the Toothache, the Devil, a Haggis, Scotch Drink, to name but these; in *Elegies* — upon Tam Samson and Poor Mailie and Captain Matthew Henderson; in such satires as *Death and Dr. Hornbook* and *Holy Willie's Prayer;* and in a series of *Epistles* of singular variety and range. His thoughts and fancies fell naturally into the pace which it imposes: as Dryden's into the heroic couplet, as Spenser's into the stanza of *The Faërie Queen.* Indeed, he cannot keep it out of his head, and his Alexandrines often march to the tune of it: —

"And heard great Bab'lon's doom pronounced
By Heaven's command" —

"And 'Let us worship God,' he says
With solemn air" —

"And curse the ruffian's aim, and mourn
Thy hapless fate."

'Tis small wonder, therefore, that a very large proportion of his non-lyrical achievement is set forth in it, or that Wordsworth should choose it for the stave of his memorial verses.

I

O THOU! whatever title suit thee —
Auld Hornie, Satan, Nick, or Clootie —
Wha in yon cavern grim an' sootie,
Clos'd under hatches,
Spairges about the brunstane cootie,
To scaud poor wretches!

II

Hear me, Auld Hangie, for a wee,
An' let poor damnèd bodies be;
I 'm sure sma' pleasure it can gie,
Ev'n to a deil,
To skelp an' scaud poor dogs like me
An' hear us squeel.

III

Great is thy pow'r an' great thy fame;
Far kend an' noted is thy name;
An' tho' yon lowin heugh 's thy hame,
Thou travels far;
An' faith! thou 's neither lag, nor lame,
Nor blate, nor scaur.

IV

Whyles, ranging like a roarin lion,
For prey, a' holes an' corners trying;
Whyles, on the strong-wing'd tempest flyin,
Tirlin the kirks;
Whyles, in the human bosom pryin,
Unseen thou lurks.

V

I 've heard my rev'rend graunie say,
In lanely glens ye like to stray;

Or, where auld ruin'd castles grey
Nod to the moon,
Ye fright the nightly wand'rer's way
Wi' eldritch croon.

VI

When twilight did my graunie summon,
To say her pray'rs, douce, honest woman!
Aft yont the dyke she 's heard you bummin,
Wi' eerie drone;
Or, rustlin, thro' the boortrees comin,
Wi' heavy groan.

VII

Ae dreary, windy, winter night,
The star shot down wi' sklentin light,
Wi' you mysel, I gat a fright:
Ayont the lough,
Ye, like a rash-buss, stood in sight,
Wi' waving sugh.

VIII

The cudgel in my nieve did shake,
Each bristl'd hair stood like a stake;
When wi' an eldritch, stoor "quaick, quaick,"
Amang the springs,
Awa ye squatter'd like a drake,
On whistling wings.

IX

Let warlocks grim, an' wither'd hags,
Tell how wi' you, on ragweed nags,
They skim the muirs an' dizzy crags,
Wi' wicked speed;
And in kirk-yards renew their leagues,
Owre howkit dead.

X

Thence, countra wives, wi' toil an' pain,
May plunge an' plunge the kirn in vain;
For O! the yellow treasure 's taen
By witching skill;
An' dawtit, twal-pint hawkie 's gaen
As yell 's the bill.

XI

Thence, mystic knots mak great abuse
On young guidmen, fond, keen an' croose;
When the best wark-lume i' the house,
By cantraip wit,
Is instant made no worth a louse,
Just at the bit.

XII

When thowes dissolve the snawy hoord,
An' float the jinglin icy boord,
Then, water-kelpies haunt the foord,
By your direction,
An' nighted trav'llers are allur'd
To their destruction.

XIII

And aft your moss-traversing spunkies
Decoy the wight that late an' drunk is:
The bleezin, curst, mischievous monkies
Delude his eyes,
Till in some miry slough he sunk is,
Ne'er mair to rise.

XIV

When Masons' mystic word an' grip
In storms an' tempests raise you up,
Some cock or cat your rage maun stop,
Or, strange to tell!
The youngest brother ye wad whip
Aff straught to hell.

XV

Lang syne in Eden's bonie yard,
When youthfu' lovers first were pair'd,
An' all the soul of love they shar'd,
The raptur'd hour,
Sweet on the fragrant flow'ry swaird,
In shady bow'r:

XVI

Then you, ye auld, snick-drawing dog!
Ye cam to Paradise incog,
An' play'd on man a cursed brogue
(Black be your fa'!),
An' gied the infant warld a shog,
'Maist ruin'd a'.

XVII

D' ye mind that day when in a bizz
Wi' reekit duds, an' reestit gizz,
Ye did present your smoutie phiz
'Mang better folk;
An' sklented on the man of Uzz
Your spitefu' joke?

XVIII

An' how ye gat him i' your thrall,
An' brak him out o' house an' hal',
While scabs an' botches did him gall,
Wi' bitter claw;

An' lows'd his ill-tongu'd wicked scaul —
Was warst ava ?

XIX

But a' your doings to rehearse,
Your wily snares an' fechtin fierce,
Sin' that day Michael did you pierce
Down to this time,
Wad ding a Lallan tongue, or Erse,
In prose or rhyme.

XX

An' now, Auld Cloots, I ken ye 're thinkin,
A certain Bardie's rantin, drinkin,
Some luckless hour will send him linkin,
To your black Pit;
But, faith ! he 'll turn a corner jinkin,
An' cheat you yet.

XXI

But fare-you-weel, Auld Nickie-Ben !
O, wad ye tak a thought an' men' !
Ye aiblins might — I dinna ken —
Still hae a stake:
I 'm wae to think upo' yon den,
Ev'n for your sake !

THE DEATH AND DYING WORDS OF POOR MAILIE,

THE AUTHOR'S ONLY PET YOWE : AN UNCO MOURNFU' TALE

One of the few pieces written before 1784. Burns "had, partly by way of frolic, bought a ewe and two lambs from a neighbour, and she was tethered in a field adjoining the house at Lochlie. He and I were going out with our teams, and our two younger brothers to drive for us, at mid-day, when Hugh Wilson, a curious-looking, awkward boy, clad in plaiding, came to us with much anxiety in his face, with the information that the ewe had entangled herself in the tether, and was lying in the ditch. Robert was much tickled with Hugoc's appearance and postures on the occasion. Poor Mailie was set to rights, and when we returned from the plough in the evening he repeated to me her *Death and Dying Words* pretty much in the way they now stand." — GILBERT BURNS.

As Mailie, an' her lambs thegither,
Was ae day nibblin on the tether,
Upon her cloot she coost a hitch,
An' owre she warsl'd in the ditch:
There, groanin, dying, she did lie,
When Hughoc he cam doytin by.

Wi' glowrin een, an' lifted han's
Poor Hughoc like a statue stan's;
He saw her days were near-hand ended,
But, wae 's my heart ! he could na mend it !
He gapèd wide, but naething spak.
At length poor Mailie silence brak: —

"O thou, whase lamentable face
Appears to mourn my woefu' case !
My dying words attentive hear,
An' bear them to my Master dear.

"Tell him, if e'er again he keep
As muckle gear as buy a sheep —
O, bid him never tie them mair,
Wi' wicked strings o' hemp or hair !
But ca' them out to park or hill,
An' let them wander at their will:
So may his flock increase, an' grow
To scores o' lambs, an' packs o' woo' !

"Tell him, he was a Master kin',
An' ay was guid to me an' mine;
An' now my dying charge I gie him,
My helpless lambs, I trust them wi' him.

"O, bid him save their harmless lives,
Frae dogs, an' tods, an' butchers' knives !
But gie them guid cow-milk their fill,
Till they be fit to fend themsel;
An' tent them duly, e'en an' morn,
Wi' teats o' hay an' ripps o' corn.

"An' may they never learn the gaets,
Of ither vile, wanrestfu' pets —
To slink thro' slaps, an' reave an' steal,
At stacks o' pease, or stocks o' kail !
So may they, like their great forbears,
For monie a year come thro' the sheers:
So wives will gie them bits o' bread,
An' bairns greet for them when they 're dead.

"My poor toop-lamb, my son an' heir,
O, bid him breed him up wi' care !
An' if he live to be a beast,
To pit some havins in his breast !
An' warn him — what I winna name —
To stay content wi' yowes at hame;
An' no to rin an' wear his cloots,
Like other menseless, graceless brutes.

"An' niest, my yowie, silly thing;
Gude keep thee frae a tether string!
O, may thou ne'er forgather up,
Wi' onie blastit, moorland toop;
But ay keep mind to moop an' mell,
Wi' sheep o' credit like thysel!

"And now, my bairns, wi' my last breath,
I lea'e my blessin wi' you baith:
An' when you think upo' your mither,
Mind to be kind to ane anither.

"Now, honest Hughoe, dinna fail,
To tell my master a' my tale;
An' bid him burn this cursed tether,
An' for thy pains thou 'se get my blether."

This said, poor Mailie turn'd her head,
An' clos'd her een amang the dead!

POOR MAILIE'S ELEGY

I

LAMENT in rhyme, lament in prose,
Wi' saut tears tricklin down your nose;
Our Bardie's fate is at a close,
Past a' remead!
The last, sad cape-stane of his woes;
Poor Mailie 's dead!

II

It 's no the loss of warl's gear,
That could sae bitter draw the tear,
Or mak our Bardie, dowie, wear
The mourning weed:
He 's lost a friend an' neebor dear
In Mailie dead.

III

Thro' a' the toun she trotted by him;
A lang half-mile she could descry him;
Wi' kindly bleat, when she did spy him,
She ran wi' speed:
A friend mair faithfu' ne'er cam nigh him,
Than Mailie dead.

IV

I wat she was a sheep o' sense,
An' could behave hersel wi' mense:
I 'll say 't, she never brak a fence,
Thro' thievish greed.
Our Bardie, lanely, keeps the spence
Sin' Mailie 's dead.

V

Or, if he wanders up the howe,
Her livin image in her yowe
Comes bleatin till him, owre the knowe,
For bits o' bread;
An' down the briny pearls rowe
For Mailie dead.

VI

She was nae get o' moorlan tips,
Wi' tawted ket, an' hairy hips;
For her forbears were brought in ships,
Frae 'yont the Tweed.
A bonier fleesh ne'er cross'd the clips
Than Mailie's dead.

VII

Wae worth the man wha first did shape
That vile, wanchancie thing — a rape!
It maks guid fellows girn an' gape,
Wi' chokin dread;
An' Robin's bonnet wave wi' crape
For Mailie dead.

VIII

O a' ye bards on bonie Doon!
An' wha on Ayr your chanters tune!
Come, join the melancholious croon
O' Robin's reed!
His heart will never get aboon!
His Mailie 's dead!

EPISTLE TO JAMES SMITH

> Friendship, mysterious cement of the soul!
> Sweet'ner of Life, and solder of Society!
> I owe thee much —
>
> BLAIR.

The recipient of this epistle was the son of Robert Smith, merchant, Mauchline. He was born 1st March, 1765, and was thus six years younger than the poet. He lost his father early, and, perhaps by reason of his stepfather's rigid discipline, grew something regardless of restraint. He was, however, clever, affectionate, and witty; secured the poet's especial esteem by his loyalty during the Armour troubles; was a member of the Court of Equity (or Bachelors' Club, which met at the Whitefoord Arms), and the subject of a humorous epitaph (see *post*, p. 195) which need not be interpreted too literally; for some time kept a small draper's shop in Mauchline; in 1787 became partner in the Avon Printworks, Linlithgowshire; and about 1788 went to Jamaica, where he died. Several letters to him are in-

cluded in Burns's correspondence. His sister's "wit" is celebrated in *The Belles of Mauchline.* The *Epistle* was probably written early in 1786, before Burns had quite decided to attempt publication.

I

DEAR SMITH, the slee'st, pawkie thief,
That e'er attempted stealth or rief!
Ye surely hae some warlock-breef
Owre human hearts;
For ne'er a bosom yet was prief
Against your arts.

II

For me, I swear by sun an' moon,
And ev'ry star that blinks aboon,
Ye 've cost me twenty pair o' shoon,
Just gaun to see you;
And ev'ry ither pair that 's done,
Mair taen I 'm wi' you.

III

That auld, capricious carlin, Nature,
To mak amends for scrimpit stature,
She 's turn'd you off, a human-creature
On her first plan;
And in her freaks, on ev'ry feature
She 's wrote the Man.

IV

Just now I 've taen the fit o' rhyme,
My barmie noddle 's working prime,
My fancy yerkit up sublime,
Wi' hasty summon:
Hae ye a leisure-moment's time
To hear what 's comin?

V

Some rhyme a neebor's name to lash;
Some rhyme (vain thought!) for needfu' cash;
Some rhyme to court the countra clash,
An' raise a din;
For me, an aim I never fash;
I rhyme for fun.

VI

The star that rules my luckless lot,
Has fated me the russet coat,
An' damn'd my fortune to the groat;
But, in requit,
Has blest me with a random-shot
O' countra wit.

VII

This while my notion 's taen a sklent,
To try my fate in guid, black prent;
But still the mair I 'm that way bent,
Something cries, "Hoolie!
I red you, honest man, tak tent!
Ye 'll shaw your folly:

VIII

"There 's ither poets, much your betters,
Far seen in Greek, deep men o' letters,
Hae thought they had ensur'd their debtors,
A' future ages;
Now moths deform, in shapeless tatters,
Their unknown pages."

IX

Then farewell hopes o' laurel-boughs
To garland my poetic brows!
Henceforth I 'll rove where busy ploughs
Are whistling thrang;
An' teach the lanely heights an' howes
My rustic sang.

X

I 'll wander on, wi' tentless heed
How never-halting moments speed,
Till Fate shall snap the brittle thread;
Then, all unknown,
I 'll lay me with th' inglorious dead,
Forgot and gone!

XI

But why o' death begin a tale?
Just now we 're living sound an' hale;
Then top and maintop crowd the sail,
Heave Care o'er-side!
And large, before Enjoyment's gale,
Let 's tak the tide.

XII

This life, sae far 's I understand,
Is a' enchanted fairy-land,
Where Pleasure is the magic-wand,
That, wielded right,
Maks hours like minutes, hand in hand,
Dance by fu' light.

XIII

The magic-wand then let us wield;
For, ance that five-an'-forty 's speel'd,
See, crazy, weary, joyless Eild,
Wi' wrinkl'd face,

Comes hostin, hirplin owre the field,
Wi' creepin pace.

XIV

When ance life's day draws near the gloamin,
Then fareweel vacant, careless roamin;
An' fareweel chearfu' tankards foamin,
An' social noise:
An' fareweel dear, deluding Woman,
The joy of joys!

XV

O Life! how pleasant, in thy morning,
Young Fancy's rays the hills adorning!
Cold-pausing Caution's lesson scorning,
We frisk away,
Like school-boys, at th' expected warning,
To joy an' play.

XVI

We wander there, we wander here,
We eye the rose upon the brier,
Unmindful that the thorn is near,
Among the leaves;
And tho' the puny wound appear,
Short while it grieves.

XVII

Some, lucky, find a flow'ry spot,
For which they never toil'd nor swat;
They drink the sweet and eat the fat,
But care or pain;
And haply eye the barren hut
With high disdain.

XVIII

With steady aim, some Fortune chase;
Keen Hope does ev'ry sinew brace;
Thro' fair, thro' foul, they urge the race,
And seize the prey:
Then cannie, in some cozie place,
They close the day.

XIX

And others, like your humble servan',
Poor wights! nae rules nor roads observin,
To right or left eternal swervin,
They zig-zag on;
Till, curst with age, obscure an' starvin,
They aften groan.

XX

Alas! what bitter toil an' straining —
But truce with peevish, poor complaining!
Is Fortune's fickle *Luna* waning?
E'en let her gang!
Beneath what light she has remaining,
Let 's sing our sang.

XXI

My pen I here fling to the door,
And kneel, ye Pow'rs! and warm implore,
"Tho' I should wander *Terra* o'er,
In all her climes,
Grant me but this, I ask no more,
Ay rowth o' rhymes.

XXII

"Gie dreeping roasts to countra lairds,
Till icicles hing frae their beards;
Gie fine braw claes to fine life-guards
And maids of honor;
And yill an' whisky gie to cairds,
Until they sconner.

XXIII

"A title, Dempster merits it;
A garter gie to Willie Pitt;
Gie wealth to some be-ledger'd cit,
In cent. per cent.;
But give me real, sterling wit,
And I 'm content.

XXIV

"While ye are pleas'd to keep me hale,
I 'll sit down o'er my scanty meal,
Be 't water-brose or muslin-kail,
Wi' cheerfu' face,
As lang 's the Muses dinna fail
To say the grace."

XXV

An anxious e'e I never throws
Behint my lug, or by my nose;
I jouk beneath Misfortune's blows
As weel 's I may;
Sworn foe to sorrow, care, and prose,
I rhyme away.

XXVI

O ye douce folk that live by rule,
Grave, tideless-blooded, calm an' cool,
Compar'd wi' you — O fool! fool! fool!
How much unlike!
Your hearts are just a standing pool,
Your lives a dyke!

XXVII

Nae hair-brained, sentimental traces
In your unletter'd, nameless faces!

In *arioso* trills and graces
Ye never stray;
But *gravissimo*, solemn basses
Ye hum away.

XXVIII

Ye are sae grave, nae doubt ye 're wise;
Nae ferly tho' ye do despise
The hairum-scairum, ram-stam boys,
The rattling squad:
I see ye upward cast your eyes —
Ye ken the road!

XXIX

Whilst I — but I shall haud me there,
Wi' you I 'll scarce gang onie where —
Then, Jamie, I shall say nae mair,
But quat my sang,
Content wi' you to mak a pair,
Whare'er I gang.

A DREAM

Thoughts, words, and deeds, the Statute blames with reason;
But surely *Dreams* were ne'er indicted Treason.

The outspokenness of this address — partly traceable to the poet's latent Jacobitism — was distasteful to some of his loyal patrons, who advised that, unless it were modified, it should not be retained in the 1787 Edition. But, as he wrote to Mrs. Dunlop (30th April), he was "not very amenable to counsel" in such a matter; and, his sentiments once published, he scorned either to withdraw them or to dilute his expression. The author of the *Ode* here ridiculed was Thomas Warton. [Burns introduced *A Dream* with the following preface]: —

On reading in the public papers, the Laureate's Ode with the other parade of June 4th, 1786, the Author was no sooner dropt asleep, than he imagined himself transported to the Birth-day Levee: and, in his dreaming fancy, made the following Address: —

I

Guid-mornin to your Majesty!
May Heaven augment your blisses,
On ev'ry new birth-day ye see,
A humble Poet wishes!
My Bardship here, at your Levee,
On sic a day as this is,
Is sure an uncouth sight to see,
Amang thae birth-day dresses
Sae fine this day.

II

I see ye 're complimented thrang,
By monie a lord an' lady;
God Save the King 's a cuckoo sang
That 's unco easy said ay:
The poets, too, a venal gang,
Wi' rhymes weel-turn'd an' ready,
Wad gar you trow ye ne'er do wrang,
But ay unerring steady,
On sic a day.

III

For me! before a Monarch's face,
Ev'n there I winna flatter;
For neither pension, post, nor place,
Am I your humble debtor:
So, nae reflection on your Grace,
Your Kingship to bespatter;
There 's monie waur been o' the race,
And aiblins ane been better
Than you this day.

IV

'T is very true my sovereign King,
My skill may weel be doubted;
But facts are chiels that winna ding,
And downa be disputed:
Your royal nest, beneath your wing,
Is e'en right reft and clouted,
And now the third part o' the string,
An' less, will gang about it
Than did ae day.

V

Far be 't frae me that I aspire
To blame your legislation,
Or say, ye wisdom want, or fire
To rule this mighty nation:
But faith! I muckle doubt, my sire,
Ye 've trusted ministration
To chaps wha in a barn or byre
Wad better fill'd their station,
Than courts yon day.

VI

And now ye 've gien auld Britain peace,
Her broken shins to plaister;
Your sair taxation does her fleece,
Till she has scarce a tester:
For me, thank God, my life 's a lease,
Nae bargain wearin faster,
Or faith! I fear, that wi' the geese,
I shortly boost to pasture
I' the craft some day.

VII

I 'm no mistrusting Willie Pitt,
When taxes he enlarges,
(An' Will 's a true guid fallow's get,
A name not envy spairges),
That he intends to pay your debt,
An' lessen a' your charges;
But, God sake! let nae saving fit
Abridge your bonie barges
An' boats this day.

VIII

A lieu, my Liege! may Freedom geck
Beneath your high protection;
An' may ye rax Corruption's neck,
And gie her for dissection!
But since I 'm here I 'll no neglect,
In loyal, true affection,
To pay your Queen, wi' due respect,
My fealty an' subjection
This great birth-day.

IX

Hail, Majesty most Excellent!
While nobles strive to please ye,
Will ye accept a compliment,
A simple Bardie gies ye?
Thae bonie bairntime Heav'n has lent,
Still higher may they heeze ye
In bliss, till Fate some day is sent,
For ever to release ye
Frae care that day.

X

For you, young Potentate o' Wales,
I tell your Highness fairly,
Down Pleasure's stream, wi' swelling sails,
I 'm tauld ye 're driving rarely;
But some day ye may gnaw your nails,
An' curse your folly sairly,
That e'er ye brak Diana's pales,
Or rattl'd dice wi' Charlie
By night or day.

XI

Yet aft a ragged cowte 's been known,
To mak a noble aiver;
So, ye may doucely fill a throne,
For a' their clish-ma-claver:
There, him at Agincourt wha shone,
Few better were or braver;
And yet, wi' funny, queer Sir John,
He was an unco shaver
For monie a day.

XII

For you, right rev'rend Osnaburg,
Nane sets the lawn-sleeve sweeter,
Altho' a ribban at your lug
Wad been a dress completer:
As ye disown you paughty dog,
That bears the keys of Peter,
Then swith! an' get a wife to hug,
Or trowth, ye 'll stain the mitre
Some luckless day!

XIII

Young, royal Tarry-breeks, I learn,
Ye 've lately come athwart her —
A glorious galley, stem an' stern
Weel rigg'd for Venus' barter;
But first hang out that she 'll discern
Your hymeneal charter;
Then heave aboard your grapple-airn,
An', large upon her quarter,
Come full that day.

XIV

Ye, lastly, bonie blossoms a',
Ye royal lasses dainty,
Heav'n mak you guid as weel as braw,
An' gie you lads a-plenty!
But sneer na British boys awa!
For kings are unco scant ay,
An' German gentles are but sma':
They 're better just than want ay
On onie day.

XV

God bless you a'! consider now,
Ye 're unco muckle dautet;
But ere the course o' life be through,
It may be bitter sautet:
An' I hae seen their coggie fou,
That yet hae tarrow't at it;
But or the day was done, I trow,
The laggen they hae clautet
Fu' clean that day.

THE VISION

The division into "Duans" was borrowed from Ossian: "Duan, a term of Ossian's for the different divisions of a digressive poem. See his *Cath-Loda*, vol. ii. of M'Pherson's Translation." (R. B.) To Duan I., as it appears in the 1786 Edition, seven stanzas were added in that of 1787, and one to Duan II.

DUAN FIRST

I

THE sun had clos'd the winter day,
The curlers quat their roaring play,
And hunger'd maukin taen her way
To kail-yards green,
While faithless snaws ilk step betray
Whare she has been.

II

The thresher's weary flingin-tree,
The lee-lang day had tired me;
And when the day had clos'd his e'e,
Far i' the west,
Ben i' the spence, right pensivelie,
I gaed to rest.

III

There, lanely by the ingle-cheek,
I sat and ey'd the spewing reek,
That fill'd, wi' hoast-provoking smeek,
The auld clay biggin;
An' heard the restless rattons squeak
About the riggin.

IV

All in this mottie, misty clime,
I backward mus'd on wasted time:
How I had spent my youthfu' prime,
An' done naething,
But stringing blethers up in rhyme,
For fools to sing.

V

Had I to guid advice but harkit,
I might, by this, hae led a market,
Or strutted in a bank and clarkit
My cash-account:
While here, half-mad, half-fed, half-sarkit,
Is a' th' amount.

VI

I started, mutt'ring "Blockhead! coof!"
An' heav'd on high my waukit loof,
To swear by a' yon starry roof,
Or some rash aith,
That I henceforth would be rhyme-proof
Till my last breath —

VII

When click! the string the snick did draw;
And jee! the door gaed to the wa';
And by my ingle-lowe I saw,
Now bleezin bright,
A tight, outlandish hizzie, braw,
Come full in sight.

VIII

Ye need na doubt, I held my whisht;
The infant aith, half-form'd, was crusht;
I glowr'd as eerie 's I'd been dusht,
In some wild glen;
When sweet, like modest Worth, she blusht,
And steppèd ben.

IX

Green, slender, leaf-clad holly-boughs
Were twisted, gracefu', round her brows;
I took her for some Scottish Muse,
By that same token;
And come to stop those reckless vows,
Would soon been broken.

X

A "hair-brain'd, sentimental trace"
Was strongly markèd in her face;
A wildly-witty, rustic grace
Shone full upon her;
Her eye, ev'n turn'd on empty space,
Beam'd keen with honor.

XI

Down flow'd her robe, a tartan sheen,
Till half a leg was scrimply seen;
And such a leg! my bonie Jean
Could only peer it;
Sae straught, sae taper, tight an' clean
Nane else came near it.

XII

Her mantle large, of greenish hue,
My gazing wonder chiefly drew;
Deep lights and shades, bold-mingling, threw
A lustre grand;
And seem'd, to my astonish'd view,
A well-known land.

XIII

Here, rivers in the sea were lost;
There, mountains to the skies were toss't;
Here, tumbling billows mark'd the coast
With surging foam;
There, distant shone Art's lofty boast,
The lordly dome.

XIV

Here, Doon pour'd down his far-fetch'd floods;
There, well-fed Irwine stately thuds:
Auld hermit Ayr staw thro' his woods,
On to the shore;
And many a lesser torrent scuds
With seeming roar.

XV

Low, in a sandy valley spread,
An ancient borough rear'd her head;
Still, as in Scottish story read,
She boasts a race
To ev'ry nobler virtue bred,
And polish'd grace.

XVI

By stately tow'r, or palace fair,
Or ruins pendent in the air,
Bold stems of heroes, here and there,
I could discern;
Some seem'd to muse, some seem'd to dare,
With feature stern.

XVII

My heart did glowing transport feel,
To see a race heroic wheel,
And brandish round the deep-dyed steel
In sturdy blows;
While, back-recoiling, seem'd to reel
Their suthron foes.

XVIII

His Country's Saviour, mark him well!
Bold Richardton's heroic swell;
The chief, on Sark who glorious fell
In high command;
And he whom ruthless fates expel
His native land.

XIX

There, where a sceptr'd Pictish shade
Stalk'd round his ashes lowly laid,
I mark'd a martial race, pourtray'd
In colours strong:
Bold, soldier-featur'd, undismay'd,
They strode along.

XX

Thro' many a wild, romantic grove,
Near many a hermit-fancied cove
(Fit haunts for friendship or for love
In musing mood),
An aged Judge, I saw him rove,
Dispensing good.

XXI

With deep-struck, reverential awe,
The learned Sire and Son I saw:
To Nature's God, and Nature's law,
They gave their lore,
This, all its source and end to draw,
That, to adore.

XXII

Brydon's brave ward I well could spy,
Beneath old Scotia's smiling eye;
Who call'd on Fame, low standing by,
To hand him on,
Where many a patriot-name on high,
And hero shone.

DUAN SECOND

I

With musing-deep, astonish'd stare,
I view'd the heavenly-seeming Fair;
A whisp'ring throb did witness bear
Of kindred sweet,
When with an elder sister's air
She did me greet.

II

"All hail! my own inspirèd Bard!
In me thy native Muse regard!
Nor longer mourn thy fate is hard,
Thus poorly low!
I come to give thee such reward,
As we bestow.

III

"Know, the great Genius of this land
Has many a light aerial band,
Who, all beneath his high command,
Harmoniously,
As arts or arms they understand,
Their labors ply.

IV

"They Scotia's race among them share:
Some fire the soldier on to dare;
Some rouse the patriot up to bare
Corruption's heart;
Some teach the bard — a darling care —
The tuneful art.

V

"'Mong swelling floods of reeking gore,
They, ardent, kindling spirits, pour;
Or, 'mid the venal Senate's roar,
They, sightless, stand,
To mend the honest patriot-lore,
And grace the hand.

VI

"And when the bard, or hoary sage,
Charm or instruct the future age,
They bind the wild poetic rage
In energy;
Or point the inconclusive page
Full on the eye.

VII

"Hence, Fullarton, the brave and young;
Hence, Dempster's zeal-inspirèd tongue;
Hence, sweet, harmonious Beattie sung
His *Minstrel* lays,
Or tore, with noble ardour stung,
The sceptic's bays.

VIII

"To lower orders are assign'd
The humbler ranks of human-kind,
The rustic bard, the laboring hind,
The artisan;
All chuse, as various they 're inclin'd,
The various man.

IX

"When yellow waves the heavy grain,
The threat'ning storm some strongly rein,
Some teach to meliorate the plain,
With tillage-skill;
And some instruct the shepherd-train,
Blythe o'er the hill.

X

"Some hint the lover's harmless wile;
Some grace the maiden's artless smile;
Some soothe the laborer's weary toil
For humble gains,
And make his cottage-scenes beguile
His cares and pains.

XI

"Some, bounded to a district-space,
Explore at large man's infant race,
To mark the embryotic trace
Of rustic bard;
And careful note each opening grace,
A guide and guard.

XII

"Of these am I — Coila my name:
And this district as mine I claim,
Where once the Campbells, chiefs of fame,
Held ruling pow'r:
I mark'd thy embryo-tuneful flame,
Thy natal hour.

XIII

"With future hope I oft would gaze,
Fond, on thy little early ways:
Thy rudely caroll'd, chiming phrase,
In uncouth rhymes;
Fir'd at the simple, artless lays
Of other times.

XIV

"I saw thee seek the sounding shore,
Delighted with the dashing roar;
Or when the North his fleecy store
Drove thro' the sky,
I saw grim Nature's visage hoar
Struck thy young eye.

XV

"Or when the deep green-mantled earth
Warm cherish'd ev'ry flow'ret's birth,
And joy and music pouring forth
In ev'ry grove;
I saw thee eye the gen'ral mirth
With boundless love.

XVI

"When ripen'd fields and azure skies
Call'd forth the reapers' rustling noise,
I saw thee leave their ev'ning joys,
And lonely stalk,
To vent thy bosom's swelling rise,
In pensive walk.

XVII

"When youthful Love, warm-blushing, strong,
Keen-shivering, shot thy nerves along,
Those accents grateful to thy tongue,
Th' adorèd *Name*,
I taught thee how to pour in song
To soothe thy flame.

XVIII

"I saw thy pulse's maddening play,
Wild-send thee Pleasure's devious way,

Misled by Fancy's meteor-ray,
By passion driven;
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from Heaven.

XIX

"I taught thy manners-painting strains
The loves, the ways of simple swains,
Till now, o'er all my wide domains
Thy fame extends;
And some, the pride of Coila's plains,
Become thy friends.

XX

"Thou canst not learn, nor can I show,
To paint with Thomson's landscape glow;
Or wake the bosom-melting throe
With Shenstone's art;
Or pour, with Gray, the moving flow
Warm on the heart.

XXI

"Yet, all beneath th' unrivall'd rose,
The lowly daisy sweetly blows;
Tho' large the forest's monarch throws
His army-shade,
Yet green the juicy hawthorn grows
Adown the glade.

XXII

"Then never murmur nor repine;
Strive in thy humble sphere to shine;
And trust me, not Potosi's mine,
Nor king's regard,
Can give a bliss o'ermatching thine,
A rustic Bard.

XXIII

"To give my counsels all in one:
Thy tuneful flame still careful fan;
Preserve the dignity of Man,
With soul erect;
And trust the Universal Plan
Will all protect.

XXIV

"And wear thou *this*" — She solemn said,
And bound the holly round my head:
The polish'd leaves and berries red
Did rustling play;
And, like a passing thought, she fled
In light away.

HALLOWEEN

> Yes! let the rich deride, the proud disdain,
> The simple pleasures of the lowly train:
> To me more dear, congenial to my heart,
> One native charm, than all the gloss of art.
> GOLDSMITH.

A *Halloween* by John Mayne, author of the *Siller Gun*, appeared in Ruddiman's *Weekly Magazine* in November, 1780. It is written in the six-line stave in *rime couée* of *The Piper of Kilbarchan* (see prefatory note to *Address to the Deil*) and suggested little to Burns except, perhaps, his theme. Burns prefaces his verses thus: "The following poem will, by many readers, be well enough understood; but for the sake of those who are unacquainted with the manners and traditions of the country where the scene is cast, notes are added, to give some account of the principal charms and spells of that night, so big with prophecy to the peasantry in the west of Scotland. The passion of prying into futurity makes a striking part of the history of human nature in its rude state, in all ages and nations; and it may be some entertainment to a philosophic mind, if any such should honor the author with a perusal, to see the remains of it among the more unenlightened in our own."

I

Upon that night, when fairies light
On Cassilis Downans dance,
Or owre the lays, in splendid blaze,
On sprightly coursers prance;
Or for Colean the rout is taen,
Beneath the moon's pale beams;
There, up the Cove, to stray and rove,
Amang the rocks and streams
To sport that night:

II

Amang the bonie winding banks,
Where Doon rins, wimplin, clear;
Where Bruce ance ruled the martial ranks,
An' shook his Carrick spear;
Some merry, friendly, country-folks
Together did convene,
To burn their nits, an' pou their stocks,
An' haud their Halloween
Fu' blythe that night.

III

The lassies feat an' cleanly neat,
Mair braw than when they 're fine;
Their faces blythe fu' sweetly kythe
Hearts leal, an' warm, an' kin':

The lads sae trig, wi' wooer-babs
Weel-knotted on their garten;
Some unco blate, an' some wi' gabs
Gar lasses' hearts gang startin
Whyles fast at night.

IV

Then, first an' foremost, thro' the kail,
Their stocks maun a' be sought ance;
They steek their een, an' grape an' wale
For muckle anes, an' straught anes.
Poor hav'rel Will fell aff the drift,
An' wandered thro' the bow-kail,
An' pow't, for want o' better shift,
A runt, was like a sow-tail,
Sae bow't that night.

V

Then, straught or crooked, yird or nane,
They roar an' cry a' throu'ther;
The vera wee-things, toddlin, rin
Wi' stocks out-owre their shouther:
An' gif the custock 's sweet or sour,
Wi' joctelegs they taste them;
Syne coziely, aboon the door,
Wi' cannie care, they 've plac'd them
To lie that night.

VI

The lasses staw frae 'mang them a',
To pou their stalks o' corn;
But Rab slips out, an' jinks about,
Behint the muckle thorn:
He grippet Nelly hard an' fast;
Loud skirl'd a' the lasses;
But her tap-pickle maist was lost,
Whan kiutlin in the fause-house
Wi' him that night.

VII

The auld guid-wife's weel-hoordet nits
Are round an' round divided,
An' monie lads' an' lasses' fates
Are there that night decided:
Some kindle couthie, side by side,
An' burn thegither trimly;
Some start awa wi' saucy pride,
An' jump out-owre the chimlie
Fu' high that night.

VIII

Jean slips in twa, wi' tentie e'e;
Wha 't was, she wadna tell;
But this is *Jock*, an' this is *me*,
She says in to hersel:
He bleez'd owre her, an' she owre him,
As they wad never mair part;
Till fuff! he started up the lum,
And Jean had e'en a sair heart
To see 't that night.

IX

Poor Willie, wi' his bow-kail runt,
Was burnt wi' primsie Mallie;
An' Mary, nae doubt, took the drunt
To be compar'd to Willie:
Mall's nit lap out, wi' pridefu' fling,
An' her ain fit, it burnt it;
While Willie lap, an' swoor by jing,
'T was just the way he wanted
To be that night.

X

Nell had the fause-house in her min',
She pits hersel an' Rob in;
In loving bleeze they sweetly join,
Till white in ase they 're sobbin:
Nell's heart was dancin at the view;
She whisper'd Rob to leuk for 't:
Rob, stownlins, prie'd her bonie mou,
Fu' cozie in the neuk for 't,
Unseen that night.

XI

But Merran sat behint their backs,
Her thoughts on Andrew Bell;
She lea'es them gashing at their cracks,
An' slips out by hersel:
She thro' the yard the nearest taks,
An' to the kiln she goes then,
An' darklins grapit for the bauks,
And in the blue-clue throws then,
Right fear't that night.

XII

An' ay she win't, an' ay she swat —
I wat she made nae jaukin;
Till something held within the pat,
Guid Lord! but she was quakin!
But whether 't was the Deil himsel,
Or whether 't was a bauk-en',
Or whether it was Andrew Bell,
She did na wait on talkin
To spier that night.

XIII

Wee Jenny to her graunie says,
"Will ye go wi' me, graunie?
I 'll eat the apple at the glass,
I gat frae uncle Johnie:"

She fuff't her pipe wi' sic a lunt,
In wrath she was sae vap'rin,
She notic't na an aizle brunt
Her braw, new, worset apron
Out thro' that night.

XIV

"Ye little skelpie-limmer's-face!
I daur ye try sic sportin,
As seek the Foul Thief onie place,
For him to spae your fortune:
Nae doubt but ye may get a sight!
Great cause ye hae to fear it;
For monie a ane has gotten a fright,
An' liv'd an' died deleeret,
On sic a night.

XV

"Ae hairst afore the Sherra-moor,
I mind 't as weel 's yestreen —
I was a gilpey then, I'm sure
I was na past fyfteen:
The simmer had been cauld an' wat,
An' stuff was unco green;
An' ay a rantin kirn we gat,
An' just on Halloween
It fell that night.

XVI

"Our stibble-rig was Rab M'Graen,
A clever, sturdy fallow;
His sin gat Eppie Sim wi' wean,
That lived in Achmachalla:
He gat hemp-seed, I mind it weel,
An' he made unco light o't;
But monie a day was by himsel,
He was sae sairly frighted
That vera night."

XVII

Then up gat fechtin Jamie Fleck,
An' he swoor by his conscience,
That he could saw hemp-seed a peck;
For it was a' but nonsense:
The auld guidman raught down the pock,
An' out a handfu' gied him;
Syne bad him slip frae 'mang the folk,
Sometime when nae ane see'd him,
An' try 't that night.

XVIII

He marches thro' amang the stacks,
Tho' he was something sturtin;
The graip he for a harrow taks,
And haurls at his curpin;
And ev'ry now and then, he says,
"Hemp-seed I saw thee,
An' her that is to be my lass
Come after me, an' draw thee
As fast this night."

XIX

He whistl'd up *Lord Lenox' March*,
To keep his courage cheery;
Altho' his hair began to arch,
He was sae fley'd an' eerie;
Till presently he hears a squeak,
An' then a grane an' gruntle;
He by his shouther gae a keek,
An' tumbl'd wi' a wintle
Out-owre that night.

XX

He roar'd a horrid murder-shout,
In dreadfu' desperation!
An' young an' auld come rinnin out,
An' hear the sad narration:
He swoor 't was hilchin Jean M'Craw,
Or crouchie Merran Humphie —
Till stop! she trotted thro' them a';
An' wha was it but grumphie
Asteer that night?

XXI

Meg fain wad to the barn gaen,
To winn three wechts o' naething;
But for to meet the Deil her lane,
She pat but little faith in:
She gies the herd a pickle nits,
An' twa red-cheekit apples,
To watch, while for the barn she sets,
In hopes to see Tam Kipples
That vera night.

XXII

She turns the key wi' cannie thraw,
An' owre the threshold ventures;
But first on Sawnie gies a ca',
Syne bauldly in she enters:
A ratton rattl'd up the wa',
An' she cry'd, L—d preserve her!
An' ran thro' midden-hole an' a',
An' pray'd wi' zeal and fervour
Fu' fast that night.

XXIII

They hoy't out Will, wi' sair advice;
They hecht him some fine braw ane;
It chanc'd the stack he faddom't thrice
Was timmer-propt for thrawin:

He taks a swirlie, auld moss-oak
For some black gruesome carlin;
An' loot a winze, an' drew a stroke,
Till skin in blypes cam haurlin
Aff 's nieves that night.

XXIV

A wanton widow Leezie was,
As cantie as a kittlin;
But och! that night, amang the shaws,
She gat a fearfu' settlin!
She thro' the whins, an' by the cairn,
An' owre the hill gaed scrievin;
Whare three lairds' lands met at a burn,
To dip her left sark-sleeve in
Was bent that night.

XXV

Whyles owre a linn the burnie plays,
As thro' the glen it wimpl't;
Whyles round a rocky scaur it strays,
Whyles in a wiel it dimpl't;
Whyles glitter'd to the nightly rays,
Wi' bickerin, dancin dazzle;
Whyles cookit underneath the braes,
Below the spreading hazel
Unseen that night.

XXVI

Amang the brachens, on the brae,
Between her an' the moon,
The Deil, or else an outler quey,
Gat up an' gae a croon:
Poor Leezie's heart maist lap the hool;
Near lav'rock-height she jumpit,
But mist a fit, an' in the pool
Out-owre the lugs she plumpit
Wi' a plunge that night.

XXVII

In order, on the clean hearth-stane,
The luggies three are ranged;
And ev'ry time great care is taen
To see them duly changed:
Auld uncle John, wha wedlock's joys
Sin Mar's-year did desire,
Because he gat the toom dish thrice,
He heav'd them on the fire
In wrath that night.

XXVIII

Wi' merry sangs, an' friendly cracks,
I wat they did na weary;
And unco tales, an' funnie jokes —
Their sports were cheap an' cheery:
Till butter'd sow'ns, wi' fragrant lunt,
Set a' their gabs a-steerin;
Syne, wi' a social glass o' strunt,
They parted aff careerin
Fu' blythe that night.

THE AULD FARMER'S NEW-YEAR MORNING SALUTATION TO HIS AULD MARE, MAGGIE

ON GIVING HER THE ACCUSTOMED RIPP OF CORN TO HANSEL IN THE NEW-YEAR

[Probably composed about the beginning of 1786.]

I

A Guid New-Year I wish thee, Maggie!
Hae, there 's a ripp to thy auld baggie:
Tho' thou 's howe-backit now, an' knaggie,
I 've seen the day
Thou could hae gaen like onie staggie,
Out-owre the lay.

II

Tho' now thou 's dowie, stiff, an' crazy,
An' thy auld hide as white 's a daisie,
I 've seen thee dappl't, sleek, an' glaizie,
A bonie gray:
He should been tight that daur't to raize thee,
Ance in a day.

III

Thou ance was i' the foremost rank,
A filly buirdly, steeve, an' swank;
An' set weel down a shapely shank
As e'er tread yird;
An' could hae flown out-owre a stank
Like onie bird.

IV

It 's now some nine-an'-twenty year
Sin' thou was my guid-father's meere;
He gied me thee, o' tocher clear,
An' fifty mark;
Tho' it was sma', 't was weel-won gear,
An' thou was stark.

V

When first I gaed to woo my Jenny,
Ye then was trottin wi' your minnie:

Tho' ye was trickie, slee, an' funnie,
Ye ne'er was donsie;
But hamely, tawie, quiet, an' cannie,
An' unco sonsie.

VI

That day, ye pranc'd wi' muckle pride,
When ye bure hame my bonie bride:
An' sweet an' gracefu' she did ride,
Wi' maiden air!
Kyle-Stewart I could braggèd wide,
For sic a pair.

VII

Tho' now ye dow but hoyte and hobble,
An' wintle like a saumont-coble,
That day, ye was a jinker noble,
For heels an' win'!
An' ran them till they a' did wauble,
Far, far behin'!

VIII

When thou an' I were young and skiegh,
An' stable-meals at fairs were driegh,
How thou wad prance, an' snore, an' skriegh,
An' tak the road!
Town's-bodies ran, an' stood abiegh,
An' ca't thee mad.

IX

When thou was corn't, an' I was mellow,
We took the road ay like a swallow:
At brooses thou had ne'er a fellow,
For pith an' speed;
But ev'ry tail thou pay't them hollow,
Whare'er thou gaed.

X

The sma', droop-rumpl't, hunter cattle
Might aiblins waur't thee for a brattle;
But sax Scotch miles thou try't their mettle,
An' gar't them whaizle:
Nae whip nor spur, but just a wattle
O' saugh or hazle.

XI

Thou was a noble fittie-lan',
As e'er in tug or tow was drawn:
Aft thee an' I, in aught hours' gaun,
On guid March-weather,
Hae turn'd sax rood beside our han'
For days thegither.

XII

Thou never braing't, an' fetch't, an' fliskit;
But thy auld tail thou wad hae whiskit,
An' spread abreed thy weel-fill'd brisket,
Wi' pith an' pow'r;
Till sprittie knowes wad rair't, an' riskit,
An' slypet owre.

XIII

When frosts lay lang, an' snaws were deep,
An' threaten'd labour back to keep,
I gied thy cog a wee bit heap
Aboon the timmer:
I ken'd my Maggie wad na sleep
For that, or simmer.

XIV

In cart or car thou never reestit;
The steyest brae thou wad hae fac't it;
Thou never lap, an' sten't, an' breastit,
Then stood to blaw;
But just thy step a wee thing hastit,
Thou snoov't awa.

XV

My pleugh is now thy bairntime a',
Four gallant brutes as e'er did draw;
Forbye sax mae I 've sell't awa,
That thou hast nurst:
They drew me thretteen pund an' twa,
The vera warst.

XVI

Monie a sair darg we twa hae wrought,
An' wi' the weary warl' fought!
An' monie an anxious day I thought
We wad be beat!
Yet here to crazy age we 're brought,
Wi' something yet.

XVII

An' think na, my auld trusty servan',
That now perhaps thou 's less deservin,
An' thy auld days may end in starvin;
For my last fow,
A heapet stimpart, I 'll reserve ane
Laid by for you.

XVIII

We 've worn to crazy years thegither;
We 'll toyte about wi' ane anither;
Wi' tentie care I 'll flit thy tether
To some hain'd rig,
Whare ye may nobly rax your leather
Wi' sma' fatigue.

THE COTTER'S SATURDAY NIGHT

INSCRIBED TO R. AIKEN, ESQ.

Let not Ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
Nor Grandeur hear, with a disdainful smile,
The short and simple annals of the poor.
GRAY.

The Cotter's Saturday Night is included in the list of poems mentioned by Burns in his letter to Richmond, 17th February, 1786; it was therefore composed between the beginning of November, 1785, and that date. Gilbert Burns relates that Robert first repeated it to him in the course of a walk one Sunday afternoon. He also states that the "hint of the plan, and the title of the poem," were taken from Fergusson's *Farmer's Ingle*.

This is true, but the piece as a whole is formed on English models. It is the most artificial and the most imitative of Burns's works. Not only is the influence of Gray's *Elegy* conspicuous, but also there are echoes of Pope, Thomson, Goldsmith, and even Milton; while the stanza, which was taken, not from Spenser, whom Burns had not then read, but from Beattie and Shenstone, is so purely English as to lie outside the range of Burns's experience and accomplishment. "These English songs," he wrote long afterwards (1794) to Thomson, "gravel me to death. I have not that command of the language that I have of my native tongue. In fact, I think my ideas are more barren in English than in Scottish." This is so far true as to make one wish that here, as elsewhere, he had chosen a Scots exemplar: that he had taken (say) not merely the scheme but also the stave — *a*, *b*, *a*, *b*, *c*, *d*, *c*, *d*, *d* — of *The Farmer's Ingle*, and sought after effects which he could accomplish in a medium of which he was absolute master. As it is, *The Cotter's Saturday Night* is supposed to paint an essentially Scottish phase of life; but the Scottish element in the diction — to say nothing of the Scottish cast of the effect — is comparatively slight throughout, and in many stanzas is altogether wanting. In the '94 Edition the vernacular was a little coloured by a more general substitution of *an'* for *and*, *wi'* for *with*, and so on. But it may be that Tytler, rather than Burns, was responsible for this; and the earlier orthography, being in better keeping with the general English cast, has been retained.

I

My lov'd, my honor'd, much respected friend!
No mercenary bard his homage pays;
With honest pride, I scorn each selfish end,
My dearest meed, a friend's esteem and praise:
To you I sing, in simple Scottish lays,
The lowly train in life's sequester'd scene;
The native feelings strong, the guileless ways;
What Aiken in a cottage would have been;
Ah! tho' his worth unknown, far happier there I ween!

II

November chill blaws loud wi' angry sugh;
The short'ning winter-day is near a close;
The miry beasts retreating frae the pleugh;
The black'ning trains o' craws to their repose:
The toil-worn Cotter frae his labor goes —
This night his weekly moil is at an end,
Collects his spades, his mattocks, and his hoes,
Hoping the morn in ease and rest to spend,
And weary, o'er the moor, his course does hameward bend.

III

At length his lonely cot appears in view,
Beneath the shelter of an aged tree;
Th' expectant wee-things, toddlin, stacher through
To meet their dad, wi' flichterin' noise and glee.
His wee bit ingle, blinkin bonilie,
His clean hearth-stane, his thrifty wifie's smile,
The lisping infant, prattling on his knee,
Does a' his weary kiaugh and care beguile,
And makes him quite forget his labor and his toil.

IV

Belyve, the elder bairns come drapping in,
At service out, amang the farmers roun';
Some ca' the pleugh, some herd, some tentie rin
A cannie errand to a neebor town:
Their eldest hope, their Jenny, woman grown,
In youthfu' bloom, love sparkling in her e'e,
Comes hame; perhaps, to shew a braw new gown,

Or deposite her sair-won penny-fee,
To help her parents dear, if they in hardship be.

V

With joy unfeign'd, brothers and sisters meet,
And each for other's weelfare kindly spiers:
The social hours, swift-wing'd, unnotic'd fleet;
Each tells the uncos that he sees or hears.
The parents partial eye their hopeful years;
Anticipation forward points the view;
The mother, wi' her needle and her sheers,
Gars auld claes look amaist as weel's the new;
The father mixes a' wi' admonition due.

VI

Their master's and their mistress's command
The younkers a' are warnèd to obey;
And mind their labours wi' an eydent hand,
And ne'er, tho' out o' sight, to jauk or play:
"And O! be sure to fear the Lord alway,
And mind your duty, duly, morn and night;
Lest in temptation's path ye gang astray,
Implore His counsel and assisting might:
They never sought in vain that sought the Lord aright."

VII

But hark! a rap comes gently to the door;
Jenny, wha kens the meaning o' the same,
Tells how a neebor lad came o'er the moor,
To do some errands, and convoy her hame.
The wily mother sees the conscious flame
Sparkle in Jenny's e'e, and flush her cheek;
With heart-struck anxious care, enquires his name,
While Jenny hafflins is afraid to speak;
Weel-pleas'd the mother hears, it 's nae wild, worthless rake.

VIII

With kindly welcome, Jenny brings him ben;
A strappin' youth, he takes the mother's eye;
Blythe Jenny sees the visit 's no ill taen;
The father cracks of horses, pleughs, and kye.
The youngster's artless heart o'erflows wi' joy,
But blate and laithfu', scarce can weel behave;
The mother, wi' a woman's wiles, can spy
What makes the youth sae bashfu' and sae grave;
Weel-pleas'd to think her bairn 's respected like the lave.

IX

O happy love! where love like this is found;
O heart-felt raptures! bliss beyond compare!
I 've pacèd much this weary, mortal round,
And sage experience bids me this declare: —
"If Heaven a draught of heavenly pleasure spare,
One cordial in this melancholy vale,
'T is when a youthful, loving, modest pair,
In other's arms, breathe out the tender tale
Beneath the milk-white thorn that scents the ev'ning gale."

X

Is there, in human form, that bears a heart,
A wretch! a villain! lost to love and truth!
That can, with studied, sly, ensnaring art,
Betray sweet Jenny's unsuspecting youth?
Curse on his perjur'd arts! dissembling, smooth!
Are honor, virtue, conscience, all exil'd?
Is there no pity, no relenting ruth,
Points to the parents fondling o'er their child?
Then paints the ruin'd maid, and their distraction wild?

XI

But now the supper crowns their simple board,
The healsome parritch, chief o' Scotia's food;
The soupe their only hawkie does afford,
That 'yont the hallan snugly chows her cood;
The dame brings forth, in complimental mood,

To grace the lad, her weel-hain'd kebbuck, fell;
And aft he's prest, and aft he ca's it guid;
The frugal wifie, garrulous, will tell,
How 't was a towmond auld, sin' lint was i' the bell.

XII

The chearfu' supper done, wi' serious face,
They, round the ingle, form a circle wide;
The sire turns o'er, wi' patriarchal grace,
The big ha'-Bible, ance his father's pride.
His bonnet rev'rently is laid aside,
His lyart haffets wearing thin and bare;
Those strains that once did sweet in Zion glide,
He wales a portion with judicious care,
And "Let us worship God!" he says, with solemn air.

XIII

They chant their artless notes in simple guise,
They tune their hearts, by far the noblest aim;
Perhaps *Dundee's* wild-warbling measures rise,
Or plaintive *Martyrs*, worthy of the name;
Or noble *Elgin* beets the heaven-ward flame,
The sweetest far of Scotia's holy lays:
Compar'd with these, Italian trills are tame;
The tickl'd ears no heart-felt raptures raise;
Nae unison hae they, with our Creator's praise.

XIV

The priest-like father reads the sacred page,
How Abram was the friend of God on high;
Or, Moses bade eternal warfare wage
With Amalek's ungracious progeny;
Or, how the royal Bard did groaning lie
Beneath the stroke of Heaven's avenging ire;
Or Job's pathetic plaint, and wailing cry;
Or rapt Isaiah's wild, seraphic fire;
Or other holy Seers that tune the sacred lyre.

XV

Perhaps the Christian volume is the theme:
How guiltless blood for guilty man was shed;
How He, who bore in Heaven the second name,
Had not on earth whereon to lay His head;
How His first followers and servants sped;
The precepts sage they wrote to many a land:
How he, who lone in Patmos banishèd,
Saw in the sun a mighty angel stand,
And heard great Bab'lon's doom pronounc'd by Heaven's command.

XVI

Then kneeling down to Heaven's Eternal King,
The saint, the father, and the husband prays:
Hope "springs exulting on triumphant wing,"
That thus they all shall meet in future days,
There, ever bask in uncreated rays,
No more to sigh or shed the bitter tear,
Together hymning their Creator's praise,
In such society, yet still more dear;
While circling Time moves round in an eternal sphere.

XVII

Compar'd with this, how poor Religion's pride,
In all the pomp of method, and of art;
When men display to congregations wide
Devotion's ev'ry grace, except the heart,
The Power, incens'd, the pageant will desert,
The pompous strain, the sacerdotal stole;
But haply, in some cottage far apart,
May hear, well-pleas'd, the language of the soul,
And in His Book of Life the inmates poor enroll.

XVIII

Then homeward all take off their sev'ral way;
The youngling cottagers retire to rest:
The parent-pair their secret homage pay,

And proffer up to Heaven the warm request,
That He who stills the raven's clam'rous nest,
And decks the lily fair in flow'ry pride,
Would, in the way His wisdom sees the best,
For them and for their little ones provide;
But, chiefly, in their hearts with Grace Divine preside.

XIX

From scenes like these, old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her lov'd at home, rever'd abroad:
Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,
"An honest man's the noblest work of God;"
And certes, in fair Virtue's heavenly road,
The cottage leaves the palace far behind;
What is a lordling's pomp? a cumbrous load,
Disguising oft the wretch of human kind,
Studied in arts of Hell, in wickedness refin'd!

XX

O Scotia! my dear, my native soil!
For whom my warmest wish to Heaven is sent!
Long may thy hardy sons of rustic toil
Be blest with health, and peace, and sweet content!
And O! may Heaven their simple lives prevent
From Luxury's contagion, weak and vile!
Then, howe'er crowns and coronets be rent,
A virtuous populace may rise the while,
And stand a wall of fire around their much-lov'd Isle.

XXI

O Thou! who pour'd the patriotic tide,
That stream'd thro' Wallace's undaunted heart,
Who dar'd to, nobly, stem tyrannic pride,
Or nobly die, the second glorious part:
(The patriot's God, peculiarly Thou art,
His friend, inspirer, guardian, and reward!)
O never, never Scotia's realm desert;
But still the patriot, and the patriot-bard
In bright succession raise, her ornament and guard!

TO A MOUSE

ON TURNING HER UP IN HER NEST WITH THE PLOUGH, NOVEMBER, 1785

Gilbert Burns testifies that these verses were suggested by the incident in the heading of the poem, and composed "while the author was holding the plough."

I

Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie,
O, what a panic 's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty
Wi' bickering brattle!
I wad be laith to rin an' chase thee,
Wi' murdering pattle!

II

I 'm truly sorry man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union,
An' justifies that ill opinion
Which makes thee startle
At me, thy poor, earth-born companion
An' fellow mortal!

III

I doubt na, whyles, but thou may thieve;
What then? poor beastie, thou maun live!
A daimen icker in a thrave
'S a sma' request;
I 'll get a blessin wi' the lave,
An' never miss 't!

IV

Thy wee-bit housie, too, in ruin!
Its silly wa's the win's are strewin!
An' naething, now, to big a new ane,
O' foggage green!
An' bleak December's win's ensuin,
Baith snell an' keen!

V

Thou saw the fields laid bare an' waste,
An' weary winter comin fast,
An' cozie here, beneath the blast,
Thou thought to dwell,
Till crash! the cruel coulter past
Out thro' thy cell.

VI

That wee bit heap o' leaves an' stibble,
Has cost thee monie a weary nibble!
Now thou 's turned out, for a' thy trouble,
But house or hald,
To thole the winter's sleety dribble,
An' cranreuch cauld!

VII

But Mousie, thou art no thy lane,
In proving foresight may be vain:
The best-laid schemes o' mice an' men
Gang aft agley,
An' lea'e us nought but grief an' pain,
For promis'd joy!

VIII

Still thou art blest, compared wi' me!
The present only toucheth thee:
But och! I backward cast my e'e,
On prospects drear!
An' forward, tho' I canna see,
I guess an' fear!

EPISTLE TO DAVIE, A BROTHER POET

JANUARY

The Davie of this *Epistle* was David Sillar, third son of Patrick Sillar, farmer at Spittleside, near Tarbolton, born in 1760. He made the acquaintance of Burns early in 1781 at Lochlie; in May of that year was admitted a member of the Bachelors' Club; was for some time interim teacher in the parish school, Tarbolton, and afterwards started an "adventure" school at Commonside; opened a grocer's shop in Irvine towards the close of 1783; published in 1789 a volume of *Poems* in imitation of Burns, who helped him to get subscribers; after an attempt to get literary work in Edinburgh, returned to Irvine, where he took up teaching again, and ultimately became town councillor and magistrate; died 2d May, 1830. Burns, in his *Second Epistle to Davie* (see p. 128), with which Sillar prefaced his own *Poems*, thus chided him for his neglect of the Muse:—

"Sic han's as you sud ne'er be faiket,
Be hain't wha like."

But this estimate was not justified: Sillar's published verses are mere commonplace. A letter giving his recollections of Burns was published in Josiah Walker's Edition (1811), and has often been reprinted. Sillar, whose skill as a fiddler may partly explain Burns's admiration, wrote the air to which *A Rosebud by my Early Walk* was set in Johnson's *Museum*.

"It was, I think, in the summer of 1784" writes Gilbert Burns, "when in the intervals of harder labour Robert and I were weeding in the garden, that he repeated to me the principal part of this *Epistle*."

I

While winds frae aff Ben-Lomond blaw,
And bar the doors wi' drivin' snaw,
And hing us owre the ingle,
I set me down to pass the time,
And spin a verse or twa o' rhyme,
In hamely, westlin jingle:
While frosty winds blaw in the drift,
Ben to the chimla lug,
I grudge a wee the great-folk's gift,
That live sae bien an' snug:
I tent less, and want less
Their roomy fire-side;
But hanker, and canker,
To see their cursèd pride.

II

It 's hardly in a body's pow'r,
To keep, at times, frae being sour,
To see how things are shar'd;
How best o' chiels are whyles in want,
While coofs on countless thousands rant,
And ken na how to ware 't;
But Davie, lad, ne'er fash your head,
Tho' we hae little gear;
We 're fit to win our daily bread,
As lang 's we 're hale and fier:
"Mair spier na, nor fear na,"
Auld age ne'er mind a feg;
The last o't, the warst o't,
Is only but to beg.

III

To lie in kilns and barns at e'en,
When banes are craz'd, and bluid is thin,
Is, doubtless, great distress!
Yet then content could make us blest;
Ev'n then, sometimes, we 'd snatch a taste
Of truest happiness.
The honest heart that 's free frae a'
Intended fraud or guile,
However Fortune kick the ba',
Has ay some cause to smile;
And mind still, you 'll find still,
A comfort this nae sma';

Nae mair then, we 'll care then,
Nae farther can we fa'.

IV

What tho', like commoners of air,
We wander out, we know not where,
But either house or hal' ?
Yet Nature's charms, the hills and woods,
The sweeping vales, and foaming floods,
Are free alike to all.
In days when daisies deck the ground,
And blackbirds whistle clear,
With honest joy our hearts will bound,
To see the coming year:
On braes when we please then,
We 'll sit an' sowth a tune;
Syne rhyme till 't we 'll time till 't,
An' sing 't when we hae done.

V

It 's no in titles nor in rank:
It 's no in wealth like Lon'on Bank,
To purchase peace and rest.
It 's no in makin muckle, mair;
It 's no in books, it 's no in lear,
To make us truly blest:
If happiness hae not her seat
An' centre in the breast,
We may be wise, or rich, or great,
But never can be blest !
Nae treasures nor pleasures
Could make us happy lang;
The heart ay 's the part ay
That makes us right or wrang.

VI

Think ye, that sic as you and I,
Wha drudge and drive thro' wet and dry,
Wi' never ceasing toil;
Think ye, are we less blest than they,
Wha scarcely tent us in their way,
As hardly worth their while ?
Alas ! how oft, in haughty mood,
God's creatures they oppress !
Or else, neglecting a' that 's guid,
They riot in excess !
Baith careless and fearless
Of either Heaven or Hell;
Esteeming and deeming
It a' an idle tale !

VII

Then let us chearfu' acquiesce,
Nor make our scanty pleasures less
By pining at our state:
And, even should misfortunes come,
I here wha sit hae met wi' some,
An 's thankfu' for them yet,
They gie the wit of age to youth:
They let us ken oursel;
They make us see the naked truth,
The real guid and ill:
Tho' losses and crosses
Be lessons right severe,
There 's wit there, ye 'll get there,
Ye 'll find nae other where.

VIII

But tent me, Davie, ace o' hearts !
(To say aught less wad wrang the cartes,
And flatt'ry I detest)
This life has joys for you and I;
And joys that riches ne'er could buy,
And joys the very best.
There 's a' the pleasures o' the heart,
The lover an' the frien':
Ye hae your Meg, your dearest part,
And I my darling Jean !
It warms me, it charms me
To mention but her name:
It heats me, it beets me,
And sets me a' on flame !

IX

O all ye Pow'rs who rule above !
O Thou whose very self art love !
Thou know'st my words sincere !
The life-blood streaming thro' my heart
Or my more dear immortal part,
Is not more fondly dear !
When heart-corroding care and grief
Deprive my soul of rest,
Her dear idea brings relief
And solace to my breast,
Thou Being All-seeing,
O, hear my fervent pray'r !
Still take her, and make her
Thy most peculiar care !

X

All hail ! ye tender feelings dear !
The smile of love, the friendly tear,
The sympathetic glow !
Long since, this world's thorny ways
Had number'd out my weary days,
Had it not been for you !
Fate still has blest me with a friend
In every care and ill;
And oft a more endearing band,
A tie more tender still.

It lightens, it brightens
The tenebrific scene,
To meet with, and greet with
My Davie or my Jean!

XI

O, how that Name inspires my style!
The words come skelpin' rank an' file,
Amaist before I ken!
The ready measure rins as fine,
As Phœbus and the famous Nine
Were glowrin owre my pen.
My spaviet Pegasus will limp,
Till ance he 's fairly het;
And then he 'll hilch, an' stilt, an' jimp,
And rin an unco fit;
But least then, the beast then
Should rue this hasty ride,
I'll light now, and dight now
His sweaty, wizen'd hide.

THE LAMENT

OCCASIONED BY THE UNFORTUNATE ISSUE OF A FRIEND'S AMOUR

Alas! how oft does Goodness wound itself,
And sweet Affection prove the spring of Woe!
HOME.

"The unfortunate issue," not of a "friend's," but of his own "amour," — when Jean Armour, overborne by paternal authority, agreed to discard him, — was, Burns declares, the "unfortunate story alluded to" in the *Lament:* a "shocking affair" he calls it, which had nearly given him "one or two of the principal qualifications among those who have lost the chart and mistaken the reckoning of rationality." According to Gilbert, the poem was composed "after the first distraction of his feelings had a little subsided."

I

O THOU pale Orb that silent shines
While care-untroubled mortals sleep!
Thou seest a wretch who inly pines,
And wanders here to wail and weep!
With Woe I nightly vigils keep,
Beneath thy wan, unwarming beam;
And mourn, in lamentation deep,
How life and love are all a dream!

II

I joyless view thy rays adorn
The faintly-markèd, distant hill;
I joyless view thy trembling horn
Reflected in the gurgling rill:
My fondly-fluttering heart, be still!
Thou busy pow'r, Remembrance, cease!
Ah! must the agonizing thrill
For ever bar returning Peace?

III

No idly-feign'd, poetic pains
My sad, love-lorn lamentings claim:
No shepherd's pipe — Arcadian strains;
No fabled tortures quaint and tame.
The plighted faith, the mutual flame,
The oft-attested Pow'rs above,
The promis'd father's tender name,
These were the pledges of my love!

IV

Encircled in her clasping arms,
How have the raptur'd moments flown!
How have I wished for Fortune's charms,
For her dear sake, and hers alone!
And, must I think it! is she gone,
My secret heart's exulting boast?
And does she heedless hear my groan?
And is she ever, ever lost?

V

O! can she bear so base a heart,
So lost to honor, lost to truth,
As from the fondest lover part,
The plighted husband of her youth?
Alas! Life's path may be unsmooth!
Her way may lie thro' rough distress!
Then, who her pangs and pains will soothe,
Her sorrows share, and make them less?

VI

Ye wingèd Hours that o'er us pass'd,
Enraptur'd more the more enjoy'd,
Your dear remembrance in my breast
My fondly treasur'd thoughts employ'd:
That breast, how dreary now, and void,
For her too scanty once of room!
Ev'n ev'ry ray of Hope destroy'd,
And not a wish to gild the gloom!

VII

The morn, that warns th' approaching day,
Awakes me up to toil and woe;
I see the hours in long array,
That I must suffer, lingering slow:
Full many a pang, and many a throe,

Keen Recollection's direful train,
Must wring my soul, ere Phœbus, low,
Shall kiss the distant western main.

VIII

And when my nightly couch I try,
Sore-harass'd out with care and grief,
My toil-beat nerves and tear-worn eye
Keep watchings with the nightly thief:
Or, if I slumber, Fancy, chief,
Reigns, haggard-wild, in sore affright:
Ev'n day, all-bitter, brings relief
From such a horror-breathing night.

IX

O thou bright Queen, who, o'er th' expanse
Now highest reign'st, with boundless sway!
Oft has thy silent-marking glance
Observ'd us, fondly-wand'ring, stray!
The time, unheeded, sped away,
While Love's luxurious pulse beat high,
Beneath thy silver-gleaming ray,
To mark the mutual-kindling eye.

X

O scenes in strong remembrance set!
Scenes, never, never to return!
Scenes if in stupor I forget,
Again I feel, again I burn!
From ev'ry joy and pleasure torn,
Life's weary vale I wander thro';
And hopeless, comfortless, I 'll mourn
A faithless woman's broken vow!

DESPONDENCY

AN ODE

Composed, no doubt, a little after *The Lament*.

I

Oppress'd with grief, oppress'd with care,
A burden more than I can bear,
I set me down and sigh;
O Life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road,
To wretches such as I!
Dim-backward, as I cast my view,
What sick'ning scenes appear!
What sorrows yet may pierce me thro',
Too justly I may fear!
Still caring, despairing,
Must be my bitter doom;
My woes here shall close ne'er
But with the closing tomb!

II

Happy ye sons of busy life,
Who, equal to the bustling strife,
No other view regard!
Ev'n when the wished end 's denied,
Yet while the busy means are plied,
They bring their own reward:
Whilst I, a hope-abandoned wight,
Unfitted with an aim,
Meet ev'ry sad returning night
And joyless morn the same.
You, bustling and justling,
Forget each grief and pain;
I, listless yet restless,
Find ev'ry prospect vain.

III

How blest the Solitary's lot,
Who, all-forgetting, all-forgot,
Within his humble cell —
The cavern, wild with tangling roots —
Sits o'er his newly-gather'd fruits,
Beside his crystal well!
Or haply to his ev'ning thought,
By unfrequented stream,
The ways of men are distant brought,
A faint-collected dream;
While praising, and raising
His thoughts to Heav'n on high,
As wand'ring, meand'ring,
He views the solemn sky.

IV

Than I, no lonely hermit plac'd
Where never human footstep trac'd,
Less fit to play the part;
The lucky moment to improve,
And just to stop, and just to move,
With self-respecting art:
But ah! those pleasures, loves, and joys,
Which I too keenly taste,
The Solitary can despise —
Can want and yet be blest!
He needs not, he heeds not
Or human love or hate;
Whilst I here must cry here
At perfidy ingrate!

V

O enviable early days,
When dancing thoughtless pleasure's maze,
To care, to guilt unknown!
How ill exchang'd for riper times,
To feel the follies or the crimes
Of others, or my own!
Ye tiny elves that guiltless sport,
Like linnets in the bush,
Ye little know the ills ye court,
When manhood is your wish!
The losses, the crosses
That active man engage;
The fears all, the tears all
Of dim declining Age!

MAN WAS MADE TO MOURN

A DIRGE

In a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, 10th August, 1788, Burns tells of an old grand-uncle who had gone blind: — "His most voluptuous enjoyment was to sit down and cry, while my mother would sing the simple old song of *The Life and Age of Man*. The old song began thus: —

"'T was in the sixteenth hunder year
Of God and fifty-three
Frae Christ was born, that bought us dear,
As writings testifie;
On January the sixteenth day,
As I did lie alone,
With many a sob and sigh did say,
Ah! man was made to moan!"

I

When chill November's surly blast
Made fields and forests bare,
One ev'ning, as I wand'red forth
Along the banks of Ayr,
I spied a man, whose aged step
Seem'd weary, worn with care,
His face was furrow'd o'er with years,
And hoary was his hair.

II

"Young stranger, whither wand'rest thou?"
Began the rev'rend Sage;
"Does thirst of wealth thy step constrain,
Or youthful pleasure's rage?
Or haply, prest with cares and woes,
Too soon thou hast began
To wander forth, with me to mourn
The miseries of Man.

III

"The sun that overhangs yon moors,
Out-spreading far and wide,
Where hundreds labour to support
A haughty lordling's pride:
I've seen yon weary winter-sun
Twice forty times return;
And ev'ry time has added proofs,
That Man was made to mourn.

IV

"O Man! while in thy early years,
How prodigal of time!
Mis-spending all thy precious hours,
Thy glorious, youthful prime!
Alternate follies take the sway,
Licentious passions burn:
Which tenfold force gives Nature's law,
That Man was made to mourn.

V

"Look not alone on youthful prime,
Or manhood's active might;
Man then is useful to his kind,
Supported is his right:
But see him on the edge of life,
With cares and sorrows worn;
Then Age and Want — O ill-match'd pair! —
Shew Man was made to mourn.

VI

"A few seem favourites of Fate,
In Pleasure's lap carest;
Yet think not all the rich and great
Are likewise truly blest:
But oh! what crowds in ev'ry land,
All wretched and forlorn,
Thro' weary life this lesson learn,
That Man was made to mourn.

VII

"Many and sharp the num'rous ills
Inwoven with our frame!
More pointed still we make ourselves
Regret, remorse, and shame!
And Man, whose heav'n-erected face
The smiles of love adorn, —
Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn!

VIII

"See yonder poor, o'erlabour'd wight,
So abject, mean, and vile,

Who begs a brother of the earth
To give him leave to toil;
And see his lordly fellow-worm
The poor petition spurn,
Unmindful, tho' a weeping wife
And helpless offspring mourn.

IX

"If I 'm designed yon lordling's slave —
By Nature's law design'd —
Why was an independent wish
E'er planted in my mind?
If not, why am I subject to
His cruelty, or scorn?
Or why has Man the will and pow'r
To make his fellow mourn?

X

"Yet let not this too much, my son,
Disturb thy youthful breast:
This partial view of human-kind
Is surely not the last!
The poor, oppressèd, honest man
Had never, sure, been born,
Had there not been some recompense
To comfort those that mourn!

XI

"O Death! the poor man's dearest friend,
The kindest and the best!
Welcome the hour my agèd limbs
Are laid with thee at rest!
The great, the wealthy fear thy blow
From pomp and pleasure torn;
But, oh! a blest relief to those
That weary-laden mourn!"

WINTER

A DIRGE

Burns writes in the *First Common Place Book* under date April, 1784: "There is scarcely any earthly object gives me more — I don't know if I should call it pleasure, but something which exalts me, something which enraptures me — than to walk in the sheltered side of a wood or high plantation, in a cloudy winter day, and hear a stormy wind howling among the trees and raving o'er the plain. It is my best season for devotion; my mind is rapt up in a kind of enthusiasm to Him who, in the pompous language of Scripture, 'Walks on the wings of the wind.' In one of these seasons, just after a tract of misfortunes, I composed the following song" — *Winter*, to wit. Gilbert affirms it to be a "juvenile production;" and the poet himself, in his Autobiographic Letter to Dr. Moore, refers to it as "the eldest of my printed pieces," and includes it among others composed in the interval between his return from Kirkoswald and his residence in Irvine. It is therefore impossible to assign it to a period so late as that conjectured by Chambers and Scott Douglas; and the "tract of misfortunes" cannot describe, as the latter held, the disasters at Irvine, but was probably one of family losses.

I

THE wintry west extends his blast,
And hail and rain does blaw;
Or the stormy north sends driving forth
The blinding sleet and snaw:
Wild-tumbling brown, the burn comes down,
And roars frae bank to brae:
While bird and beast in covert rest,
And pass the heartless day.

II

"The sweeping blast, the sky o'ercast,"
The joyless winter day
Let others fear, to me more dear
Than all the pride of May:
The tempest's howl, it soothes my soul,
My griefs it seems to join;
The leafless trees my fancy please,
Their fate resembles mine!

III

Thou Pow'r Supreme, whose mighty scheme
These woes of mine fulfil,
Here, firm I rest, they must be best,
Because they are Thy will!
Then all I want (O, do Thou grant
This one request of mine!):
Since to enjoy Thou dost deny,
Assist me to resign.

A PRAYER IN THE PROSPECT OF DEATH

First Common Place Book, under date August, 1784: "A Prayer when fainting fits, and other alarming symptoms of a pleurisy or some other dangerous disorder, which indeed still threaten me, first put nature on the alarm." A manuscript in the Burns Monument, Edinburgh, has the heading: "A Prayer when dangerously threatened with pleuritic attacks." The piece has been assigned to 1784, but the entry in the

Common Place Book proves it earlier than the August of that year. It was probably written during Burns's residence in Irvine, when, as would appear from a letter to his father, 27th December, 1781, he had the prospect of "perhaps very soon" bidding "adieu to all the pains, and uneasiness, and disquietudes of this weary life."

O Thou unknown, Almighty Cause
Of all my hope and fear!
In whose dread presence, ere an hour,
Perhaps I must appear!

If I have wander'd in those paths
Of life I ought to shun —
As something, loudly, in my breast,
Remonstrates I have done —

Thou know'st that Thou hast formèd me
With passions wild and strong;
And list'ning to their witching voice
Has often led me wrong.

Where human weakness has come short,
Or frailty stept aside,
Do Thou, All-good — for such Thou art —
In shades of darkness hide.

Where with intention I have err'd,
No other plea I have,
But, Thou art good; and Goodness still
Delighteth to forgive.

TO A MOUNTAIN DAISY

ON TURNING ONE DOWN WITH THE PLOUGH IN APRIL, 1786

Enclosed, under the title of *The Gowan*, in a letter of 20th April, 1786, to John Kennedy, clerk to the Earl of Dumfries, at Dumfries House, near Mauchline: "I have here likewise enclosed a small piece, the very latest of my productions. I am a good deal pleased with some sentiments myself, as they are just the native querulous feelings of a heart which, as the elegantly melting Gray says, 'melancholy has marked for her own.'" The last four stanzas conveying the moral are in undiluted English.

I

Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flow'r,
Thou 's met me in an evil hour;
For I maun crush amang the stoure
Thy slender stem:
To spare thee now is past my pow'r,
Thou bonie gem.

II

Alas! it 's no thy neebor sweet,
The bonie lark, companion meet,
Bending thee 'mang the dewy weet,
Wi' spreckl'd breast!
When upward-springing, blythe, to greet
The purpling east.

III

Cauld blew the bitter-biting north
Upon thy early, humble birth;
Yet cheerfully thou glinted forth
Amid the storm,
Scarce rear'd above the parent-earth
Thy tender form.

IV

The flaunting flow'rs our gardens yield,
High shelt'ring woods and wa's maun shield:
But thou, beneath the random bield
O' clod or stane,
Adorns the histie stibble-field,
Unseen, alane.

V

There, in thy scanty mantle clad,
Thy snawie bosom sun-ward spread,
Thou lifts thy unassuming head
In humble guise;
But now the share uptears thy bed,
And low thou lies!

VI

Such is the fate of artless maid,
Sweet flow'ret of the rural shade!
By love's simplicity betray'd,
And guileless trust;
Till she, like thee, all soil'd, is laid
Low i' the dust.

VII

Such is the fate of simple Bard,
On Life's rough ocean luckless starr'd!
Unskilful he to note the card
Of prudent lore,
Till billows rage, and gales blow hard,
And whelm him o'er!

VIII

Such fate to suffering Worth is giv'n,
Who long with wants and woes has stri-

By human pride or cunning driv'n
To mis'ry's brink;
Till, wrench'd of ev'ry stay but Heav'n,
He, ruin'd, sink!

IX

Ev'n thou who mourn'st the Daisy's fate,
That fate is thine — no distant date;
Stern Ruin's plough-share drives elate,
Full on thy bloom,
Till crush'd beneath the furrow's weight
Shall be thy doom!

TO RUIN

From the lines

"For one has cut my dearest tie,
And quivers in my heart" —

it would appear that this piece dates from the close of Burns's residence at Irvine in 1782, when, to crown his misfortunes, he was, as he relates in his Autobiographical Letter, jilted "with peculiar circumstances of mortification" by one "who had pledged her soul to marry him." True, he was greatly distracted by Armour's conduct in repudiating him; but there is no evidence that he was revisited by the hypochondriacal longing for death to which expression is given in his second stanza.

I

All hail, inexorable lord!
At whose destruction-breathing word,
The mightiest empires fall!
Thy cruel, woe-delighted train,
The ministers of grief and pain,
A sullen welcome, all!
With stern-resolv'd, despairing eye,
I see each aimèd dart;
For one has cut my dearest tie,
And quivers in my heart.
Then low'ring and pouring,
The storm no more I dread;
Tho' thick'ning and black'ning
Round my devoted head.

II

And thou grim Pow'r, by Life abhorr'd,
While Life a pleasure can afford,
O! hear a wretch's pray'r!
No more I shrink appall'd, afraid;
I court, I beg thy friendly aid,
To close this scene of care!
When shall my soul, in silent peace,
Resign Life's joyless day?
My weary heart its throbbings cease,
Cold-mould'ring in the clay?
No fear more, no tear more
To stain my lifeless face,
Enclaspèd and graspèd
Within thy cold embrace!

EPISTLE TO A YOUNG FRIEND

May —— 1786.

The "young friend" of this *Epistle* was Andrew Hunter Aiken, son of Robert Aiken of Ayr. After a successful commercial career in Liverpool, he became English consul at Riga, where he died in 1831. His son, Peter Freeland Aiken, — born 1790, died 3d March, 1877, — published in 1876 *Memoirs of Robert Burns and some of his Contemporaries.*

William Niven of Kirkoswald — afterwards of Maybole, and finally of Kilbride — was accustomed to complain — not, however, to Burns, in so far as is known, nor till after his death — that this *Epistle* was originally addressed to him. His claim was supported by the Rev. Hamilton Paul (*Poems and Songs of Burns*, 1819); but, as Niven had no copy to show, it would seem that, if a rhyming *Epistle* were sent him, he set little store by the honour.

I

I lang hae thought, my youthfu' friend,
A something to have sent you,
Tho' it should serve nae ither end
Than just a kind memento:
But how the subject-theme may gang,
Let time and chance determine:
Perhaps it may turn out a sang;
Perhaps, turn out a sermon.

II

Ye 'll try the world soon, my lad;
And, Andrew dear, believe me,
Ye 'll find mankind an unco squad,
And muckle they may grieve ye:
For care and trouble set your thought,
Ev'n when your end 's attainèd:
And a' your views may come to nought,
Where ev'ry nerve is strainèd.

III

I 'll no say, men are villains a':
The real, harden'd wicked,

Wha hae nae check but human law,
Are to a few restricked;
But, och! mankind are unco weak
An' little to be trusted;
If Self the wavering balance shake,
It 's rarely right adjusted!

IV

Yet they wha fa' in Fortune's strife,
Their fate we should na censure;
For still, th' important end of life
They equally may answer:
A man may hae an honest heart,
Tho' poortith hourly stare him;
A man may tak a neebor's part,
Yet hae nae cash to spare him.

V

Ay free, aff han', your story tell,
When wi' a bosom cronie;
But still keep something to yoursel
Ye scarcely tell to onie:
Conceal yoursel as weel 's ye can
Frae critical dissection:
But keek thro' ev'ry other man
Wi' sharpen'd, sly inspection.

VI

The sacred lowe o' weel-plac'd love,
Luxuriantly indulge it;
But never tempt th' illicit rove,
Tho' naething should divulge it:
I waive the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But, och! it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling!

VII

To catch Dame Fortune's golden smile,
Assiduous wait upon her;
And gather gear by ev'ry wile
That 's justify'd by honour:
Not for to hide it in a hedge,
Nor for a train-attendant;
But for the glorious privilege
Of being independent.

VIII

The fear o' Hell 's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order;
But where ye feel your honour grip,
Let that ay be your border:
Its slightest touches, instant pause —
Debar a' side-pretences;
And resolutely keep its laws,
Uncaring consequences.

IX

The great Creator to revere
Must sure become the creature;
But still the preaching cant forbear,
And ev'n the rigid feature:
Yet ne'er with wits profane to range
Be complaisance extended;
An atheist-laugh 's a poor exchange
For Deity offended!

X

When ranting round in Pleasure's ring,
Religion may be blinded;
Or if she gie a random sting,
It may be little minded;
But when on Life we 're tempest-driv'n —
A conscience but a canker —
A correspondence fix'd wi' Heav'n
Is sure a noble anchor!

XI

Adieu, dear, amiable youth!
Your heart can ne'er be wanting!
May prudence, fortitude, and truth,
Erect your brow undaunting!
In ploughman phrase, "God send you speed,"
Still daily to grow wiser;
And may ye better reck the rede,
Than ever did th' adviser!

ON A SCOTCH BARD

GONE TO THE WEST INDIES

Probably among the latest written for the Kilmarnock Edition. While it was in progress, Burns was maturing his plans for emigration, and on 17th July, 1786, he wrote to David Brice, Glasgow: "I am now fixed to go for the West Indies in October."

I

A' YE wha live by sowps o' drink,
A' ye wha live by crambo-clink,
A' ye wha live and never think,
Come, mourn wi' me!
Our billie 's gien us a' a jink,
An' owre the sea!

II

Lament him a' ye rantin core,
Wha dearly like a random-splore;
Nae mair he 'll join the merry roar
In social key;
For now he 's taen anither shore,
An' owre the sea!

III

The bonie lasses weel may wiss him,
And in their dear petitions place him:
The widows, wives, an' a' may bless him
Wi' tearfu' e'e,
For weel I wat they 'll sairly miss him
That 's owre the sea!

IV

O Fortune, they hae room to grumble!
Hadst thou taen aff some drowsy bummle,
Wha can do nought but fyke an' fumble,
'T wad been nae plea;
But he was gleg as onie wumble,
That 's owre the sea!

V

Auld, cantie Kyle may weepers wear,
An' stain them wi' the saut, saut tear:
'T will mak her poor auld heart, I fear,
In flinders flee:
He was her Laureat monie a year,
That 's owre the sea!

VI

He saw Misfortune's cauld nor-west
Lang-mustering up a bitter blast;
A jillet brak his heart at last,
Ill may she be!
So, took a birth afore the mast,
An' owre the sea.

VII

To tremble under Fortune's cummock,
On scarce a bellyfu' o' drummock,
Wi' his proud, independent stomach,
Could ill agree;
So, row't his hurdies in a hammock,
An' owre the sea.

VIII

He ne'er was gien to great misguiding,
Yet coin his pouches wad na bide in:
Wi' him it ne'er was under hiding.
He dealt it free;
The Muse was a' that he took pride in,
That 's owre the sea.

IX

Jamaica bodies, use him weel,
An' hap him in a cozie biel:
Ye 'll find him ay a dainty chiel,
An' fou o' glee:
He wad na wrang'd the vera Deil,
That 's owre the sea.

X

Fareweel, my rhyme-composing billie!
Your native soil was right ill-willie;
But may ye flourish like a lily,
Now bonilie!
I 'll toast you in my hindmost gillie,
Tho' owre the sea!

A DEDICATION

TO GAVIN HAMILTON, ESQ.

Gavin Hamilton — to whom Burns here dedicates the First Edition of his poems, because "I thought them something like yoursel," was descended from an old Ayrshire family, the Hamiltons of Kype. The fifth son of John Hamilton of Kype — who was settled as a Writer in Mauchline — by his first wife, Jacobina King, he was born in 1751, probably in November, as he was baptized on the 20th of that month; succeeded his father as solicitor in Mauchline, occupying a castellated mansion, now partly in ruins, hard by the churchyard; and sublet the farm of Mossgiel to Burns and his brother Gilbert. Like the poet, he sympathised with liberalism in religion, and they became warm friends. He was prosecuted in the autumn of 1784 by the Kirk-Session of Mauchline for neglect of public ordinances and other irregularities; and wrote a letter to the Session, affirming that its proceedings were dictated by "private pique and ill-nature." The accusation is corroborated by Cromek, who states that the Rev. William Auld of Mauchline had quarrelled with Hamilton's father (in all probability the true cause of both the quarrel with the father and the Sessional prosecution of the son was the hereditary Episcopacy of the Hamiltons). Ultimately, through the intervention of the Presbytery of Ayr, Gavin Hamilton compelled the Session, on 17th July, 1785, to grant him a certificate that he was "free from public scandal or

ground of Church censure known" to them: a triumph celebrated in *Holy Willie's Prayer*. He was again prosecuted by the Session for causing his servants to dig new potatoes in his garden on the "last Lord's day" of July, 1787. He died 5th February, 1805. Hamilton's character is very fully portrayed in the *Dedication*, and incisively in his *Epitaph* (p. 55). Several letters from Burns to him are published, including a *Rhyming Epistle* and *Stanzas on Naething;* and there are references to him in *Holy Willie's Prayer*, the *Epistle to John M'Math*, and *The Farewell*.

EXPECT na, sir, in this narration,
A fleechin, fleth'rin Dedication,
To roose you up, an' ca' you guid,
An' sprung o' great an' noble bluid,
Because ye 're surnam'd like His Grace,
Perhaps related to the race:
Then, when I 'm tired — and sae are ye,
Wi' monie a fulsome, sinfu' lie —
Set up a face how I stop short,
For fear your modesty be hurt.

This may do — maun do, sir, wi' them wha
Maun please the great-folk for a wamefou';
For me! sae laigh I need na bow,
For, Lord be thankit, I can plough;
And when I downa yoke a naig,
Then, Lord be thankit, I can beg;
Sae I shall say, an' that 's nae flatt'rin,
It 's just sic poet an' sic patron.

The Poet, some guid angel help him,
Or else, I fear, some ill ane skelp him!
He may do weel for a' he 's done yet,
But only he 's no just begun yet.

The Patron (sir, ye maun forgie me;
I winna lie, come what will o' me),
On ev'ry hand it will allow'd be,
He 's just — nae better than he should be.

I readily and freely grant,
He downa see a poor man want;
What 's no his ain he winna tak it;
What ance he says, he winna break it;
Ought he can lend he 'll no refuse 't,
Till aft his guidness is abus'd;
And rascals whyles that do him wrang,
Ev'n that, he does na mind it lang;
As master, landlord, husband, father,
He does na fail his part in either.

But then, nae thanks to him for a' that;
Nae godly symptom ye can ca' that;
It 's naething but a milder feature
Of our poor, sinfu', corrupt nature:
Ye 'll get the best o' moral works,
'Mang black Gentoos, and pagan Turks,
Or hunters wild on Ponotaxi,
Wha never heard of orthodoxy.
That he 's the poor man's friend in need,
The gentleman in word and deed,
It 's no thro' terror of damnation:
It 's just a carnal inclination,
And och! that 's nae regeneration.

Morality, thou deadly bane,
Thy tens o' thousands thou hast slain!
Vain is his hope, whase stay an' trust is
In moral mercy, truth, and justice!

No — stretch a point to catch a plack;
Abuse a brother to his back;
Steal thro' the winnock frae a whore,
But point the rake that taks the door;
Be to the poor like onie whunstane,
And haud their noses to the grunstane;
Ply ev'ry art o' legal thieving;
No matter — stick to sound believing.

Learn three-mile pray'rs, an' half-mile graces,
Wi' weel-spread looves, an' lang, wry faces;
Grunt up a solemn, lengthen'd groan,
And damn a' parties but your own;
I 'll warrant then, ye 're nae deceiver,
A steady, sturdy, staunch believer.

O ye wha leave the springs o' Calvin,
For gumlie dubs of your ain delvin!
Ye sons of Heresy and Error,
Ye 'll some day squeel in quaking terror,
When Vengeance draws the sword in wrath,
And in the fire throws the sheath;
When Ruin, with his sweeping besom,
Just frets till Heav'n commission gies him;
While o'er the harp pale Misery moans,
And strikes the ever-deep'ning tones,
Still louder shrieks, and heavier groans!

Your pardon, sir, for this digression:
I maist forgat my Dedication;
But when divinity comes 'cross me,
My readers still are sure to lose me.

So, sir, you see 't was nae daft vapour;
But I maturely thought it proper,
When a' my works I did review,
To dedicate them, sir, to you:
Because (ye need na tak' it ill),
I thought them something like yoursel.

Then patronize them wi' your favor,
And your petitioner shall ever ——
I had amaist said, ever pray,
But that 's a word I need na say;
For prayin, I hae little skill o't;
I 'm baith dead-sweer, an' wretched ill o't;
But I 'se repeat each poor man's pray'r,
That kens or hears about you, sir: ——

"May ne'er Misfortune's gowling bark
Howl thro' the dwelling o' the clerk!
May ne'er his gen'rous, honest heart,
For that same gen'rous spirit smart!
May Kennedy's far-honor'd name
Lang beet his hymeneal flame,
Till Hamiltons, at least a dizzen,
Are frae their nuptial labors risen:
Five bonie lasses round their table,
And sev'n braw fellows, stout an' able,
To serve their king an' country weel,
By word, or pen, or pointed steel!
May Health and Peace, with mutual rays,
Shine on the ev'ning o' his days;
Till his wee, curlie John's ier-oe,
When ebbing life nae mair shall flow,
The last, sad, mournful rites bestow!"

I will not wind a lang conclusion,
With complimentary effusion;
But, whilst your wishes and endeavours
Are blest with Fortune's smiles and favours,
I am, dear sir, with zeal most fervent,
Your much indebted, humble servant.

But if (which Pow'rs above prevent)
That iron-hearted carl, Want,
Attended, in his grim advances,
By sad mistakes, and black mischances,
While hopes, and joys, and pleasures fly him,
Make you as poor a dog as I am,
Your "humble servant" then no more;
For who would humbly serve the poor?
But, by a poor man's hopes in Heav'n!
While recollection's pow'r is giv'n,
If, in the vale of humble life,
The victim sad of Fortune's strife,
I, thro' the tender-gushing tear,
Should recognise my master dear;
If friendless, low, we meet together,
Then, sir, your hand — my FRIEND and BROTHER!

TO A LOUSE

ON SEEING ONE ON A LADY'S BONNET AT CHURCH

I

Ha! whare ye gaun, ye crowlin ferlie?
Your impudence protects you sairly,
I canna say but ye strunt rarely
Owre gauze and lace,
Tho' faith! I fear ye dine but sparely
On sic a place.

II

Ye ugly, creepin, blastit wonner,
Detested, shunn'd by saunt an' sinner,
How daur ye set your fit upon her —
Sae fine a lady!
Gae somewhere else and seek your dinner
On some poor body.

III

Swith! in some beggar's hauffet squattle:
There ye may creep, and sprawl, and sprattle,
Wi' ither kindred, jumping cattle,
In shoals and nations;
Whare horn nor bane ne'er daur unsettle
Your thick plantations.

IV

Now haud you there! ye 're out o' sight,
Below the fatt'rils, snug an' tight;
Na, faith ye yet! ye 'll no be right,
Till ye 've got on it —
The vera tapmost, tow'ring height
O' Miss's bonnet.

V

My sooth! right bauld ye set your nose out,
As plump an' grey as onie grozet:
O for some rank, mercurial rozet,
Or fell, red smeddum,
I 'd gie ye sic a hearty dose o 't,
Wad dress your droddum.

VI

I wad na been surpris'd to spy
You on an auld wife's flainen toy;
Or aiblins some bit duddie boy,
On 's wyliecoat;
But Miss's fine Lunardi! fye!
How daur ye do 't?

VII

O Jenny, dinna toss your head,
An' set your beauties a' abread!
Ye little ken what cursèd speed
The blastie 's makin!
Thae winks an' finger-ends, I dread,
Are notice takin!

VIII

O wad some Power the giftie gie us
To see oursels as ithers see us!
It wad frae monie a blunder free us,
An' foolish notion:
What airs in dress an' gait wad lea'e us,
An' ev'n devotion!

EPISTLE TO J. LAPRAIK

AN OLD SCOTTISH BARD, APRIL 1, 1785

John Lapraik, whose song *When I upon Thy Bosom Lean* "so thirl'd the heart-strings" of Burns, was descended from an old Ayrshire family, which for several generations possessed the estate of Laigh Dalquhram, near Muirkirk. He was born in 1727; succeeded to the estate on the death of his father, and also rented the farm and mill of Muirsmill; lost his estate and all his means by the failure of the Ayr Bank in 1772; was inspired by Burns's success to publish *Poems on Several Occasions* (1788); and died 7th May, 1807.

Lapraik's song, so warmly praised by Burns, and afterwards sent by him for insertion to Johnson's *Museum*, iii. 214 (1790), closely resembles one in Ruddiman's *Weekly Magazine*, 11th October, 1773, *When on Thy Bosom I Recline*, dated Edinburgh, 11th October, and signed "Happy Husband." It has been too rashly inferred that Lapraik plagiarised from this lyric: he may have written it himself. Another, *When West Winds did Blow*, which Burns also sent to Johnson, is not without merit. The original *Epistle* was at one time in the possession of Sir Robert Jardine, and the piece is also entered in the *First Common Place Book* under date June, 1785.

I

While briers an' woodbines budding green,
And paitricks scraichin loud at e'en,
An' morning poussie whiddin seen,
Inspire my Muse,
This freedom, in an unknown frien'
I pray excuse.

II

On Fasten-e'en we had a rockin,
To ca' the crack and weave our stockin;
And there was muckle fun and jokin,
Ye need na doubt;
At length we had a hearty yokin,
At "sang about."

III

There was ae sang, among the rest,
Aboon them a' it pleas'd me best,
That some kind husband had addrest
To some sweet wife:
It thirl'd the heart-strings thro' the breast,
A' to the life.

IV

I've scarce heard ought describ'd sae weel,
What gen'rous, manly bosoms feel;
Thought I, "Can this be Pope or Steele,
Or Beattie's wark?"
They tald me 't was an odd kind chiel
About Muirkirk.

V

It pat me fidgin-fain to hear 't,
An' sae about him there I spier't;
Then a' that kent him round declar'd
He had ingine;
That nane excell'd it, few cam near 't,
It was sae fine:

VI

That, set him to a pint of ale,
An' either douce or merry tale,
Or rhymes an' sangs he 'd made himsel,
Or witty catches,
'Tween Inverness an' Teviotdale,
He had few matches.

VII

Then up I gat, an' swoor an aith,
Tho' I should pawn my pleugh an' graith,
Or die a cadger pownie's death,
At some dyke-back.

A pint an' gill I 'd gie them baith,
To hear your crack.

VIII

But, first an' foremost, I should tell,
Amaist as soon as I could spell,
I to the crambo-jingle fell;
Tho' rude an' rough —
Yet crooning to a body's sel,
Does weel eneugh.

IX

I am nae poet, in a sense;
But just a rhymer like by chance,
An' hae to learning nae pretence;
Yet, what the matter?
Whene'er my Muse does on me glance,
I jingle at her.

X

Your critic-folk may cock their nose,
And say, "How can you e'er propose,
You wha ken hardly verse frae prose,
To mak a sang?"
But, by your leaves, my learned foes,
Ye 're maybe wrang.

XI

What 's a' your jargon o' your Schools,
Your Latin names for horns an' stools?
If honest Nature made you fools,
What sairs your grammers?
Ye 'd better taen up spades and shools,
Or knappin-hammers.

XII

A set o' dull, conceited hashes
Confuse their brains in college-classes,
They gang in stirks, and come out asses,
Plain truth to speak;
An' syne they think to climb Parnassus
By dint o' Greek!

XIII

Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That 's a' the learning I desire;
Then, tho' I drudge thro' dub an' mire
At pleugh or cart,
My Muse, tho' hamely in attire,
May touch the heart.

XIV

O for a spunk o' Allan's glee,
Or Fergusson's, the bauld an' slee,
Or bright Lapraik's, my friend to be,
If I can hit it!
That would be lear eneugh for me,
If I could get it.

XV

Now, sir, if ye hae friends enow,
Tho' real friends I b'lieve are few;
Yet, if your catalogue be fow,
I 'se no insist:
But, gif ye want ae friend that 's true,
I 'm on your list.

XVI

I winna blaw about mysel,
As ill I like my fauts to tell;
But friends, an' folks that wish me well,
They sometimes roose me;
Tho', I maun own, as monie still
As far abuse me.

XVII

There 's ae wee faut they whyles lay to me,
I like the lasses — Gude forgie me!
For monie a plack they wheedle frae me
At dance or fair;
Maybe some ither thing they gie me,
They weel can spare.

XVIII

But Mauchline Race or Mauchline Fair,
I should be proud to meet you there:
We 'se gie ae night's discharge to care,
If we forgather;
And hae a swap o' rhymin-ware
Wi' ane anither.

XIX

The four-gill chap, we 'se gar him clatter,
An' kirsen him wi' reekin water;
Syne we 'll sit down an' tak our whitter,
To cheer our heart;
An' faith, we 'se be acquainted better
Before we part.

XX

Awa ye selfish, warly race,
Wha think that havins, sense, an' grace,
Ev'n love an' friendship should give place
To Catch-the-Plack!
I dinna like to see your face,
Nor hear your crack.

XXI

But ye whom social pleasure charms,
Whose hearts the tide of kindness warms,
Who hold your being on the terms,
"Each aid the others,"
Come to my bowl, come to my arms,
My friends, my brothers!

XXII

But, to conclude my lang epistle,
As my auld pen's worn to the grissle,
Twa lines frae you wad gar me fissle,
Who am most fervent,
While I can either sing or whistle,
Your friend and servant.

SECOND EPISTLE TO J. LAPRAIK

APRIL 21, 1785

Entered in the *First Common Place Book* under the first *Epistle* with this explanation: "On receiving an answer to the above I wrote the following."

I

While new-ca'd kye rowte at the stake
An' pownies reek in pleugh or braik,
This hour on e'enin's edge I take,
To own I'm debtor
To honest-hearted, auld Lapraik,
For his kind letter.

II

Forjesket sair, with weary legs,
Rattlin the corn out-owre the rigs,
Or dealing thro' amang the naigs
Their ten-hours' bite,
My awkart Muse sair pleads and begs,
I would na write.

III

The tapetless, ramfeezl'd hizzie,
She 's saft at best an' something lazy:
Quo' she: "Ye ken we 've been sae busy
This month an' mair,
That trowth, my head is grown right dizzie,
An' something sair."

IV

Her dowff excuses pat me mad:
"Conscience," says I, "ye thowless jad!
I 'll write, an' that a hearty blaud,
This vera night;
So dinna ye affront your trade,
But rhyme it right.

V

"Shall bauld Lapraik, the king o' hearts,
Tho' mankind were a pack o' cartes,
Roose you sae weel for your deserts,
In terms sae friendly;
Yet ye 'll neglect to shaw your parts
An' thank him kindly?"

VI

Sae I gat paper in a blink,
An' down gaed stumpie in the ink:
Quoth I: "Before I sleep a wink,
I vow I 'll close it:
An' if ye winna mak it clink,
By Jove, I 'll prose it!"

VII

Sae I 've begun to scrawl, but whether
In rhyme, or prose, or baith thegither,
Or some hotch-potch that 's rightly neither,
Let time mak proof;
But I shall scribble down some blether
Just clean aff-loof.

VIII

My worthy friend, ne'er grudge an' carp,
Tho' Fortune use you hard an' sharp;
Come, kittle up your moorland harp
Wi' gleesome touch!
Ne'er mind how Fortune waft an' warp;
She 's but a bitch.

IX

She 's gien me monie a jirt an' fleg,
Sin' I could striddle owre a rig;
But, by the Lord, tho' I should beg
Wi' lyart pow,
I 'll laugh an' sing, an' shake my leg,
As lang 's I dow!

X

Now comes the sax-an-twentieth simmer
I 've seen the bud upo' the timmer,
Still persecuted by the limmer
Frae year to year;
But yet, despite the kittle kimmer,
I, Rob, am here.

XI

Do ye envy the city gent,
Behint a kist to lie an' sklent;
Or purse-proud, big wi' cent. per cent.
An' muckle wame,
In some bit brugh to represent
A bailie's name?

XII

Or is't the paughty feudal thane,
Wi' ruffl'd sark an' glancing cane,
Wha thinks himsel nae sheep-shank bane,
But lordly stalks;
While caps an' bonnets aff are taen,
As by he walks?

XIII

"O Thou wha gies us each guid gift!
Gie me o' wit an' sense a lift,
Then turn me, if Thou please, adrift
Thro' Scotland wide;
Wi' cits nor lairds I wadna shift,
In a' their pride!"

XIV

Were this the charter of our state,
"On pain o' hell be rich an' great,"
Damnation then would be our fate,
Beyond remead;
But, thanks to heaven, that 's no the gate
We learn our creed.

XV

For thus the royal mandate ran,
When first the human race began:
"The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'T is he fulfils great Nature's plan,
And none but he."

XVI

O mandate glorious and divine!
The followers o' the ragged Nine —
Poor, thoughtless devils! — yet may shine
In glorious light;
While sordid sons o' Mammon's line
Are dark as night!

XVII

Tho' here they scrape, an' squeeze, an' growl,
Their worthless neivefu' of a soul
May in some future carcase howl,
The forest's fright;
Or in some day-detesting owl
May shun the light.

XVIII

Then may Lapraik and Burns arise,
To reach their native, kindred skies,
And sing their pleasures, hopes an' joys,
In some mild sphere;
Still closer knit in friendship's ties,
Each passing year!

TO WILLIAM SIMPSON OF OCHILTREE

MAY, 1785

The "winsome Willie" of this *Epistle* was William Simpson, son of John Simpson, farmer in Ten-Pound Land, in the parish of Ochiltree. He was born 23d August, 1758; was educated at the University of Glasgow; became parish schoolmaster of Ochiltree in 1780, and in 1788 of Cumnock; and died 4th July, 1815. It has been inferred that the piece which drew the flattering letter from him was *The Twa Herds*. But the inference is not supported by the evidence adduced — the statement of Burns himself, that he gave a copy of that satire to "a particular friend;" for Burns affirmed to this same friend that he did not know who was the author, and had got a copy by accident.

I

I GAT your letter, winsome Willie;
Wi' gratefu' heart I thank you brawlie;
Tho' I maun say 't, I wad be silly
And unco vain,
Should I believe, my coaxin billie,
Your flatterin strain.

II

But I 'se believe ye kindly meant it:
I sud be laith to think ye hinted
Ironic satire, sidelins sklented,
On my poor Musie;
Tho' in sic phraisin terms ye 've penn'd it,
I scarce excuse ye.

III

My senses wad be in a creel,
Should I but dare a hope to speel,
Wi' Allan, or wi' Gilbertfield,
The braes o' fame;

Or Fergusson, the writer-chiel,
A deathless name.

IV

(O Fergusson! thy glorious parts
Ill suited law's dry, musty arts!
My curse upon your whunstane hearts,
Ye E'nbrugh gentry!
The tythe o' what ye waste at cartes
Wad stow'd his pantry!)

V

Yet when a tale comes i' my head,
Or lasses gie my heart a screed —
As whyles they 're like to be my dead,
(O sad disease!)
I kittle up my rustic reed;
It gies me ease.

VI

Auld Coila, now, may fidge fu' fain,
She 's gotten bardies o' her ain;
Chiels wha their chanters winna hain,
But tune their lays,
Till echoes a' resound again
Her weel-sung praise.

VII

Nae Poet thought her worth his while,
To set her name in measur'd style;
She lay like some unkend-of isle
Beside New Holland,
Or whare wild-meeting oceans boil
Besouth Magellan.

VIII

Ramsay an' famous Fergusson
Gied Forth an' Tay a lift aboon;
Yarrow an' Tweed, to monie a tune,
Owre Scotland rings;
While Irwin, Lugar, Ayr, an' Doon
Naebody sings.

IX

Th' Illissus, Tiber, Thames, an' Seine,
Glide sweet in monie a tunefu' line:
But, Willie, set your fit to mine,
An' cock your crest!
We 'll gar our streams and burnies shine
Up wi' the best.

X

We 'll sing auld Coila's plains an' fells,
Her moors red-brown wi' heather bells,
Her banks an' braes, her dens an' dells,
Whare glorious Wallace
Aft bure the gree, as story tells,
Frae Suthron billies.

XI

At Wallace' name, what Scottish blood
But boils up in a spring-tide flood?
Oft have our fearless fathers strode
By Wallace' side,
Still pressing onward, red-wat-shod,
Or glorious dy'd!

XII

O, sweet are Coila's haughs an' woods,
When lintwhites chant amang the buds,
And jinkin hares, in amorous whids,
Their loves enjoy;
While thro' the braes the cushat croods
With wailfu' cry!

XIII

Ev'n winter bleak has charms to me,
When winds rave thro' the naked tree;
Or frosts on hills of Ochiltree
Are hoary gray;
Or blinding drifts wild-furious flee,
Dark'ning the day!

XIV

O Nature! a' thy shews an' forms
To feeling, pensive hearts hae charms!
Whether the summer kindly warms,
Wi' life an' light;
Or winter howls, in gusty storms,
The lang, dark night!

XV

The Muse, nae poet ever fand her,
Till by himsel he learn'd to wander,
Adown some trottin burn's meander,
An' no think lang:
O, sweet to stray, an' pensive ponder
A heart-felt sang!

XVI

The warly race may drudge an' drive,
Hog-shouther, jundie, stretch, an' strive;
Let me fair Nature's face descrive,
And I, wi' pleasure,
Shall let the busy, grumbling hive
Bum owre their treasure.

XVII

Fareweel, my rhyme-composing brither!
We 've been owre lang unkend to ither:
Now let us lay our heads thegither,
In love fraternal:
May Envy wallop in a tether,
Black fiend, infernal!

XVIII

While Highlandmen hate tolls an' taxes;
While moorlan' herds like guid, fat braxies;
While Terra Firma, on her axis,
Diurnal turns;
Count on a friend, in faith an' practice,
In Robert Burns.

POSTSCRIPT

XIX

My memory 's no worth a preen:
I had amaist forgotten clean,
Ye bade me write you what they mean
By this New-Light,
'Bout which our herds sae aft hae been
Maist like to fight.

XX

In days when mankind were but callans;
At grammar, logic, an' sic talents,
They took nae pains their speech to balance,
Or rules to gie;
But spak their thoughts in plain, braid Lallans,
Like you or me.

XXI

In thae auld times, they thought the moon,
Just like a sark, or pair o' shoon,
Wore by degrees, till her last roon
Gaed past their viewin;
An' shortly after she was done,
They gat a new ane.

XXII

This past for certain, undisputed;
It ne'er cam i' their heads to doubt it,
Till chiels gat up an' wad confute it,
An' ca'd it wrang;
An' muckle din there was about it,
Baith loud an' lang.

XXIII

Some herds, weel learn'd upo' the Beuk,
Wad threap auld folk the thing misteuk;
For 't was the auld moon turn'd a neuk
An' out o' sight.
An' backlins-comin to the leuk,
She grew mair bright.

XXIV

This was deny'd, it was affirm'd;
The herds and hissels were alarm'd;
The rev'rend gray-beards rav'd an' storm'd,
That beardless laddies
Should think they better were inform'd
Than their auld daddies.

XXV

Frae less to mair, it gaed to sticks;
Frae words an' aiths, to clours an' nicks;
An' monie a fallow gat his licks,
Wi' hearty crunt;
An' some, to learn them for their tricks,
Were hang'd an' brunt.

XXVI

This game was play'd in monie lands,
An' Auld-Light caddies bure sic hands,
That faith, the youngsters took the sands
Wi' nimble shanks
Till lairds forbade, by strict commands,
Sic bluidy pranks.

XXVII

But New-Light herds gat sic a cowe,
Folk thought them ruin'd stick-an-stowe;
Till now, amaist on ev'ry knowe
Ye 'll find ane placed;
An' some, their New-Light fair avow,
Just quite barefac'd.

XXVIII

Nae doubt the Auld-Light flocks are bleatin;
Their zealous herds are vex'd and sweatin;
Mysel, I 've even seen them greetin
Wi' girnin spite,
To hear the moon sae sadly lie'd on
By word an' write.

XXIX

But shortly they will cowe the louns!
Some Auld-Light herds in neebor touns
Are mind't, in things they ca' balloons,
To tak a flight,

An' stay ae month amang the moons
An' see them right.

XXX

Guid observation they will gie them;
An' when the auld moon's gaun to lea'e them,
The hindmost shaird, they'll fetch it wi' them,
Just i' their pouch;
An' when the New-Light billies see them,
I think they'll crouch!

XXXI

Sae, ye observe that a' this clatter
Is naething but a "moonshine matter;"
But tho' dull prose-folk Latin splatter
In logic tulzie,
I hope we, Bardies, ken some better
Than mind sic brulzie.

EPISTLE TO JOHN RANKINE

ENCLOSING SOME POEMS

Rankine was farmer at Adamhill, in the parish of Craigie, near Lochlie. His wit, his dreams (invented for the purpose of roasting his dislikes), and his practical jokes were the talk of the country side. His sister, Margaret, was the first wife of John Lapraik, and his daughter, Anne, afterwards Mrs. Merry, vaunted herself the heroine of *The Rigs o' Barley*. Burns also addressed to Rankine a *Reply to an Announcement*, and complimented him in an *Epitaph* as the one "honest man" in "a mixtie-maxtie motley squad."

It is to be noted that the last seven stanzas of this piece set forth an account in good venereal slang — *e. g.* "straik" (*i. e.* "stroke") = *subagitare*; "hen," "wame," "tail," "gun," "feathers," and so forth — of Burns's amour with Elizabeth Paton, by whom he had an illegitimate child (November, 1784), and with whom he did penance by order of the Session.

I

O ROUGH, rude, ready-witted Rankine,
The wale o' cocks for fun an' drinkin!
There's monie godly folks are thinkin'
Your dreams and tricks
Will send you, Korah-like, a-sinkin
Straught to Auld Nick's.

II

Ye hae sae monie cracks an' cants,
And in your wicked drucken rants,
Ye mak a devil o' the saunts,
An' fill them fou';
And then their failings, flaws, an' wants
Are a' seen thro'.

III

Hypocrisy, in mercy spare it!
That holy robe, O, dinna tear it!
Spare 't for their sakes, wha aften wear it —
The lads in black;
But your curst wit, when it comes near it,
Rives 't aff their back.

IV

Think, wicked sinner, wha ye 're skaithing:
It 's just the Blue-gown badge an' claithing
O' saunts; tak that, ye lea'e them naething
To ken them by
Frae onie unregenerate heathen,
Like you or I.

V

I've sent you here some rhyming ware
A' that I bargain'd for, an' mair;
Sae, when ye hae an hour to spare,
I will expect,
Yon sang ye'll sen't, wi' cannie care,
And no neglect.

VI

Tho' faith, sma' heart hae I to sing:
My Muse dow scarcely spread her wing!
I've play'd mysel a bonie spring,
An' danc'd my fill!
I'd better gaen an' sair't the King
At Bunker's Hill.

VII

'T was ae night lately, in my fun,
I gaed a rovin wi' the gun,
An' brought a paitrick to the grun' —
A bonie hen;
And, as the twilight was begun,
Thought nane wad ken.

VIII

The poor, wee thing was little hurt;
I straikit it a wee for sport,
Ne'er thinkin they wad fash me for 't;
But, Deil-ma-care!

Somebody tells the Poacher-Court
The hale affair.

IX

Some auld, us'd hands had taen a note,
That sic a hen had got a shot;
I was suspected for the plot;
I scorn'd to lie;
So gat the whissle o' my groat,
An' pay't the fee.

X

But, by my gun, o' guns the wale,
An' by my pouther an' my hail,
An' by my hen, an' by her tail,
I vow an' swear!
The game shall pay, owre moor an' dale,
For this, niest year!

XI

As soon 's the clockin-time is by,
An' the wee pouts begun to cry,
Lord, I 'se hae sportin by an' by
For my gowd guinea;
Tho' I should herd the buckskin kye
For 't, in Virginia!

XII

Trowth, they had muckle for to blame!
'T was neither broken wing nor limb,
But twa-three chaps about the wame,
Scarce thro' the feathers;
An' baith a yellow George to claim
An' thole their blethers!

XIII

It pits me ay as mad 's a hare;
So I can rhyme nor write nae mair;
But pennyworths again is fair,
When time 's expedient:
Meanwhile I am, respected Sir,
Your most obedient.

SONG

TUNE: *Corn Rigs*

In an interleaved copy of Johnson's *Museum*, Burns remarks: "All the old words that ever I could meet to this were the following, which seem to have been an old chorus:—

"'O corn rigs and rye rigs,
O corn rigs are bonie,
And whene'er you meet a bonnie lass,
Preen up her cockernony.'"

The last song in Ramsay's *Gentle Shepherd, My Patie is a Lover Gay*, to the tune *Corn Rigs are Bonny*, concludes as follows:—

"Then I 'll comply and marry Pate,
And syne my cockernony
He 's free to touzle air and late
Where corn rigs are bonny."

Burns wrote to George Thomson: "*My Pattie is a Lover Gay* — is unequal. 'His mind is never muddy' is a muddy expression indeed.

"'Then I 'll resign (*sic*) and marry Pate,
And syne my cockernony,' etc.

This is surely far unworthy of Ramsay, or of your work." With characteristic deference he added: "My song, *Rigs o' Barley*, to the same tune, does not altogether please me, but if I can mend it, I will submit it to your consideration." Thomson disregarded this modest offer: "*My Patie is a Lover Gay*, though a little unequal, is a natural and pleasing song, and I humbly think we ought not to displace it or alter it except the last stanza."

In his Autobiographical Letter to Dr. Moore, Burns includes this admirable lyric among the "rhymes" of his "early days," composed before his twenty-third year. But its accomplishment is finer than he had then compassed, and, as in the case of the lyric that follows, *Now Westlin' Winds*, the early version was probably a mere fragmentary suggestion of the later. Burns was himself accustomed to regard the last stanza as a nearer approach to his ideal of expression and sentiment than he had achieved elsewhere. As to the heroine there is not basis enough even for conjecture, though divers Annies have claimed the honour.

I

It was upon a Lammas night,
When corn rigs are bonie,
Beneath the moon's unclouded light,
I held awa to Annie;
The time flew by, wi' tentless heed;
Till, 'tween the late and early,
Wi' sma' persuasion she agreed
To see me thro' the barley.
Corn rigs, an' barley rigs,
An' corn rigs are bonie:
I 'll ne'er forget that happy night,
Amang the rigs wi' Annie.

II

The sky was blue, the wind was still,
The moon was shining clearly;
I set her down, wi' right good will,
Amang the rigs o' barley:

I ken't her heart was a' my ain;
I lov'd her most sincerely;
I kiss'd her owre and owre again,
Amang the rigs o' barley.

III

I lock'd her in my fond embrace;
Her heart was beating rarely:
My blessings on that happy place,
Amang the rigs o' barley!
But by the moon and stars so bright,
That shone that hour so clearly!
She ay shall bless that happy night
Amang the rigs o' barley.

IV

I hae been blythe wi' comrades dear;
I hae been merry drinking;
I hae been joyfu' gath'rin gear;
I hae been happy thinking:
But a' the pleasures e'er I saw,
Tho' three times doubl'd fairly —
That happy night was worth them a',
Amang the rigs o' barley.
Corn rigs, an' barley rigs,
An' corn rigs are bonie:
I 'll ne'er forget that happy night,
Amang the rigs wi' Annie.

SONG: COMPOSED IN AUGUST

Burns states in his "autobiographical letter" that this song was the "ebullition" of his passion for a "charming *filette*" (*sic*), Peggy Thomson, who "overset his trigonometry" at Kirkoswald when he was in his seventeenth year. His sister, Mrs. Begg, further affirms that the passion was afterwards revived, and it has been supposed that Thomson is the Peggy of his letter to Thomas Orr (11th November, 1784): "I am very glad Peggy is off my hand." But about this time he had also an "affair" with "Montgomerie's Peggy," "which," as he wrote in the *First Common Place Book*, "it cost some heart-aches to get rid of." Peggy Thomson became the wife of Mr. Neilson of Kirkoswald. Burns — when he was making ready for the West Indies in 1786 — presented her with a copy of his book, on which he inscribed the lines beginning: —

"Once fondly loved and still remembered dear."

I

Now westlin winds and slaught'ring guns
Bring Autumn's pleasant weather;
The gorcock springs on whirring wings
Amang the blooming heather:
Now waving grain, wide o'er the plain,
Delights the weary farmer;
The moon shines bright, as I rove by night
To muse upon my charmer.

II

The paitrick lo'es the fruitfu' fells,
The plover lo'es the mountains;
The woodcock haunts the lonely dells,
The soaring hern the fountains;
Thro' lofty groves the cushat roves,
The path o' man to shun it;
The hazel bush o'erhangs the thrush,
The spreading thorn the linnet.

III

Thus ev'ry kind their pleasure find,
The savage and the tender;
Some social join, and leagues combine,
Some solitary wander:
Avaunt, away, the cruel sway!
Tyrannic man's dominion!
The sportsman's joy, the murd'ring cry,
The flutt'ring, gory pinion!

IV

But, Peggy dear, the evening 's clear,
Thick flies the skimming swallow,
The sky is blue, the fields in view
All fading-green and yellow:
Come, let us stray our gladsome way
And view the charms of Nature;
The rustling corn, the fruited thorn,
And ilka happy creature.

V

We 'll gently walk, and sweetly talk,
While the silent moon shines clearly;
I 'll clasp thy waist, and, fondly prest,
Swear how I lo'e thee dearly:
Not vernal show'rs to budding flow'rs,
Not Autumn to the farmer,
So dear can be as thou to me,
My fair, my lovely charmer!

SONG: FROM THEE, ELIZA

TUNE: *Gilderoy*

Burns, on his return to Mauchline from his Border tour, wrote to James Smith, 11th June, 1787: "Your mother, sister and brother, my

quondam Eliza, etc., all, all well." This shows that Eliza lived in Mauchline. She was Elizabeth Miller — afterward Mrs. Templeton — celebrated in *The Belles of Mauchline* (*post*, p. 171) as the "Miss Betty" who 's "braw." See also *A Mauchline Wedding* (*post*, p. 114).

I

FROM thee, Eliza, I must go
And from my native shore:
The cruel fates between us throw
A boundless ocean's roar;
But boundless oceans, roaring wide
Between my Love and me,
They never, never can divide
My heart and soul from thee.

II

Farewell, farewell, Eliza dear,
The maid that I adore!
A boding voice is in mine ear,
We part to meet no more!
But the latest throb that leaves my heart,
While Death stands victor by,
That throb, Eliza, is thy part,
And thine that latest sigh!

THE FAREWELL

TO THE BRETHREN OF ST. JAMES'S LODGE, TARBOLTON

TUNE: *Good-night, and joy be wi' you a'.*

"At this time the author intended going to Jamaica" (MS. R. B. in a copy of the '86 Edition in the British Museum). Burns was admitted an apprentice of the St. David's Lodge, Tarbolton (formed by the union of the St. James's with the St. David's), 4th July, 1781, and, when a separation of the Lodges occurred in June, 1782, he adhered to the St. James's, of which he was, on 22d July, 1784, elected depute master. The verses, it is supposed, were recited at a meeting of the Lodge held on the 23d June.

I

ADIEU! a heart-warm, fond adieu;
Dear Brothers of the *Mystic Tie!*
Ye favour'd, ye enlighten'd few,
Companions of my social joy!
Tho' I to foreign lands must hie,
Pursuing Fortune's slidd'ry ba';
With melting heart and brimful eye,
I 'll mind you still, tho' far awa.

II

Oft have I met your social band,
And spent the cheerful, festive night;
Oft, honour'd with supreme command,
Presided o'er the *Sons of Light;*
And by that *Hieroglyphic* bright,
Which none but *Craftsmen* ever saw!
Strong Mem'ry on my heart shall write
Those happy scenes, when far awa.

III

May Freedom, Harmony, and Love,
Unite you in the *Grand Design,*
Beneath th' Omniscient Eye above —
The glorious *Architect* Divine —
That you may keep th' *Unerring Line,*
Still rising by the *Plummet's Law,*
Till *Order* bright completely shine,
Shall be my pray'r, when far awa.

IV

And You, farewell! whose merits claim
Justly that *Highest Badge* to wear:
Heav'n bless your honour'd, noble Name,
To Masonry and Scotia dear!
A last request permit me here,
When yearly ye assemble a';
One round, I ask it with a tear,
To him, the Bard that 's far awa.

EPITAPH ON A HENPECKED SQUIRE

Burns states that the subject of this epitaph was "Mr. Campbell of Netherplace," a mansion a little to the west of Mauchline, on the road to Mossgiel. It is probable that Campbell — or perhaps his wife — had given Burns some particular offence.

As father Adam first was fool'd,
A case that 's still too common,
Here lies a man a woman rul'd:
The Devil ruled the woman.

EPIGRAM ON SAID OCCASION

O DEATH, had'st thou but spar'd his life,
Whom we this day lament!

We freely wad exchanged the wife,
An' a' been weel content.

Ev'n as he is, cauld in his graff,
The swap we yet will do 't;
Tak thou the carlin's carcase aff,
Thou 'se get the saul o' boot.

ANOTHER

ONE Queen Artemisa, as old stories tell,
When depriv'd of her husband she lovèd so well,
In respect for the love and affection he 'd show'd her,
She reduc'd him to dust and she drank up the powder.
But Queen Netherplace, of a diff'rent complexion,
When call'd on to order the fun'ral direction,
Would have eat her dead lord, on a slender pretence,
Not to show her respect, but — to save the expense!

EPITAPHS

ON A CELEBRATED RULING ELDER

In the Author's Edition the Elder's name is indicated merely by asterisks; in a copy of the '86 in the British Museum, "Hood" is inserted; and in the *First Common Place Book*, under the date April, 1784, the heading is, "Epitaph on Wm. Hood, senr. in Tarbolton."

HERE Souter Hood in death does sleep:
In hell, if he 's gane thither,
Satan, gie him thy gear to keep;
He 'll haud it weel thegither.

ON A NOISY POLEMIC

James Humphry, a mason in Mauchline, with no doubt of his ability to debate with Burns. He died in 1844.

BELOW thir stanes lie Jamie's banes:
O Death, it 's my opinion,
Thou ne'er took such a bleth'rin bitch
Into thy dark dominion.

ON WEE JOHNIE

It is common to assume that Burns meant this for his own printer, John Wilson of Kilmarnock; but there was a bookseller in Mauchline, also of diminutive stature, named John Wilson. It has further been denoted, by Chambers, that the trifle is a literal translation of a Latin epigram in *Nugæ Venales*, 1663.

Hic jacet wee *Johnie*

WHOE'ER thou art, O reader, know,
That Death has murder'd Johnie,
An' here his *body* lies fu' low —
For *saul* he ne'er had onie.

FOR THE AUTHOR'S FATHER

William Burness died at Lochlie, 13th February, 1784; and this *Epitaph on my Ever Honoured Father* was inserted in the *First Common Place Book* under the date April of that year. It is engraved on the tombstone in Alloway Churchyard.

O YE whose cheek the tear of pity stains,
Draw near with pious rev'rence, and attend!
Here lie the loving husband's dear remains,
The tender father, and the gen'rous friend.

The pitying heart that felt for human woe,
The dauntless heart that fear'd no human pride,
The friend of man — to vice alone a foe;
For "ev'n his failings lean'd to virtue's side."

FOR ROBERT AIKEN, ESQ.

KNOW thou, O stranger to the fame
Of this much lov'd, much honour'd name!
(For none that knew him need be told),
A warmer heart Death ne'er made cold.

FOR GAVIN HAMILTON, Esq.

The poor man weeps — here Gavin sleeps,
Whom canting wretches blam'd;
But with such as he, where'er he be,
May I be sav'd or damn'd.

A BARD'S EPITAPH

I

Is there a whim-inspirèd fool,
Owre fast for thought, owre hot for rule,
Owre blate to seek, owre proud to snool? —
Let him draw near;
And owre this grassy heap sing dool,
And drap a tear.

II

Is there a Bard of rustic song,
Who, noteless, steals the crowds among,
That weekly this area throng? —
O, pass not by!
But with a frater-feeling strong,
Here, heave a sigh.

III

Is there a man, whose judgment clear
Can others teach the course to steer,
Yet runs, himself, life's mad career
Wild as the wave? —
Here pause — and, thro' the starting tear,
Survey this grave.

IV

The poor inhabitant below
Was quick to learn and wise to know,
And keenly felt the friendly glow
And softer flame;
But thoughtless follies laid him low,
And stain'd his name.

V

Reader, attend! whether thy soul
Soars Fancy's flights beyond the pole,
Or darkling grubs this earthly hole
In low pursuit;
Know, prudent, cautious, self-control
Is wisdom's root.

ADDITIONS IN THE EDINBURGH EDITION OF 1787

On 30th July [1783], the eve of publication [of the Kilmarnock Edition of *Poems chiefly in the Scottish Dialect*], Burns wrote thus to Richmond: "My hour is now come," and "you and I shall never meet in Britain more." By the end of August nearly the whole impression was subscribed, and Burns, "after deducting all expenses," pocketed, according to his own statement, "nearly twenty pounds:" a much smaller sum than is shown in the account between him and Wilson. "The money," he says, "came in seasonably, as I was about to indent myself for want of money to pay my freight. As soon as I was master of nine guineas, the price of wafting me to the torrid zone, I bespoke a passage in the very first ship that was to sail —

"'For hungry ruin had me in the wind.'"

Divers circumstances combined to delay his departure, and although on the 14th August he booked to sail on the 1st September, September passed and he was still in Scotland. On the 9th October, after settling accounts with Wilson, he offered him a second edition: "on the hazard of being paid out of the first and readiest." Wilson declined, and the disappointment more strongly confirmed his determination to leave the country. He would inevitably have done so, if he had not chanced to see a letter from Dr. Blacklock to the Rev. Dr. Lawrie, of Newmilns, expressing a strong opinion in favour of a second edition, and affirming that the book might "obtain a more universal circulation than anything of the kind" within the writer's memory. At this time he had taken "the last farewell" of his friends; his "chest was on the road to Greenock;" he had devised a song, *The Gloomy Night is Gathering Fast*, as the "last effort" of his "Muse in Caledonia." But the letter upset all his schemes, and determined him to get his verse reissued by an Edinburgh publisher; so he "posted" to the capital, "without a single acquaintance in town," or "a single letter of recommendation" in his pocket. Through the Earl of Glencairn he was introduced to Creech: with the result that a new Edition (the First Edinburgh) was ready for delivery on the 18th April.

Three thousand copies were printed, for over fifteen hundred subscribers: the book being entitled "*Poems chiefly in the Scottish Dialect.* By Robert Burns. Edinburgh. Printed for the Author and Sold by William Creech. 1787." Many important pieces — some written while the volume was going through the press — were added; but not even in the Dedication to the Caledonian Hunt was there so much as a hint that this was a Second Edition. [The Dedication is as follows: —]

DEDICATION

TO THE NOBLEMEN AND GENTLEMEN OF THE CALEDONIAN HUNT

My Lords and Gentlemen, — A Scottish Bard, proud of the name, and whose highest ambition is to sing in his Country's service — where shall he so properly look for patronage as to the illustrious Names of his native Land; those who bear the honours and inherit the virtues of their Ancestors? The Poetic Genius of my Country found me as the prophetic bard Elijah did Elisha — at the *plough*, and threw her inspiring mantle over me. She bade me sing the loves, the joys, the rural scenes and rural pleasures of my natal Soil, in my native tongue: I tuned my wild, artless notes, as she inspired. She whispered me to come to this ancient metropolis of Caledonia, and lay my Songs under your honoured protection: I now obey her dictates.

Though much indebted to your goodness, I do not approach you, my Lords and Gentlemen, in the usual style of dedication, to thank you for past favours; that path is so hackneyed by prostituted Learning, that honest Rusticity is ashamed of it. Nor do I present this Address with the venal soul of a servile Author, looking for a continuation of those favours: I was bred to the Plough, and am independent. I come to claim the common Scottish name with you, my illustrious Countrymen; and to tell the world that I glory in the title. I come to congratulate my Country, that the blood of her ancient heroes still runs uncontaminated; and that from your courage, knowledge, and public spirit, she may expect protection, wealth, and liberty. In the last place, I come to proffer my warmest wishes to the Great Fountain of Honour, the Monarch of the Universe, for your welfare and happiness.

When you go forth to waken the Echoes, in the ancient and favourite amusement of your Forefathers, may Pleasure ever be of your party; and may Social-joy await your return! When harassed in court or camps with the jostlings of bad men and bad measures, may the honest consciousness of injured Worth attend your return to your native Seats; and may Domestic Happiness, with a smiling welcome, meet you at your gates! May Corruption shrink at your kindling, indignant glance; and may tyranny in the Ruler and licentiousness in the People equally find you an inexorable foe!

I have the honour to be, with the sincerest gratitude and highest respect,

My Lords and Gentlemen,
Your most devoted, humble Servant,
ROBERT BURNS.

Edinburgh, April 4, 1787.

DEATH AND DOCTOR HORNBOOK

A TRUE STORY

According to Gilbert Burns, Hornbook was one John Wilson, parish schoolmaster of Tarbolton. To eke out his salary he opened a grocer's shop, where he "added the sale of a few medicines to his little trade," informing the public in a shop bill that "advice would be given in common disorders at the shop gratis." At a "masonic meeting at Tarbolton in the spring of 1785" Wilson happened to air "his medical skill" in the presence of Burns, who — says Gilbert — as he parted with him in the evening at "the place where he describes the meeting with Death" was visited by "one of those floating ideas of apparitions he mentions in his letter to Dr. Moore." The visitation suggested a train of thoughts which he began running into *Death and Dr. Hornbook* on his way home. If Lockhart may be believed, the satire ruined Wilson in Tarbolton: not only was he compelled to shut his shop, but also he had presently to close his school. But, as he continued to act as Session-Clerk down to at least 8th January, 1793 (letter in *Burns Chronicle*, 1895, p. 138), Lockhart must have been in some sort misinformed. Nevertheless, Wilson did remove to Glasgow, where he became schoolmaster and Session-Clerk of the Gorbals parish. He died 13th January, 1839.

Hately Waddell, on the authority of a "respected resident" in Tarbolton, brought forward a prototype of Death: one "Hugh Reid of the Langlands," a "lang ghaist-like body," with whom Burns — 't is the Tarbolton tradition — forgathered, as here described near "Willie's mill."

I

Some books are lies frae end to end,
And some great lies were never penn'd:
Ev'n ministers, they hae been kend,
In holy rapture,
A rousing whid at times to vend,
And nail 't wi' Scripture.

II

But this that I am gaun to tell,
Which lately on a night befel,
Is just as true 's the Deil 's in hell
Or Dublin city:
That e'er he nearer comes oursel
'S a muckle pity!

III

The clachan yill had made me canty,
I was na fou, but just had plenty:
I stacher'd whyles, but yet took tent ay
To free the ditches;
An' hillocks, stanes, an' bushes, kend ay
Frae ghaists an' witches.

IV

The rising moon began to glowr
The distant Cumnock Hills out-owre:
To count her horns, wi' a' my pow'r
I set mysel;
But whether she had three or four,
I cou'd na tell.

V

I was come round about the hill,
And todlin down on Willie's mill,
Setting my staff wi' a' my skill
To keep me sicker;
Tho' leeward whyles, against my will,
I took a bicker.

VI

I there wi' *Something* does forgather,
That pat me in an eerie swither;
An awfu' scythe, out-owre ae shouther,
Clear-dangling, hang;
A three-tae'd leister on the ither
Lay, large an' lang.

VII

Its stature seem'd lang Scotch ells twa;
The queerest shape that e'er I saw,
For fient a wame it had ava;
And then its shanks,
They were as thin, as sharp an' sma'
As cheeks o' branks.

VIII

"Guid-een," quo' I; "Friend! hae ye been mawin,
When ither folk are busy sawin?"
It seem'd to mak a kind o' stan',
But naething spak.
At length, says I: "Friend! whare ye gaun?
Will ye go back?"

IX

It spak right howe: "My name is Death,
But be na' fley'd." Quoth I: "Guid faith,
Ye 're may be come to stap my breath;
But tent me, billie:
I red ye weel, take care o' skaith,
See, there 's a gully!"

X

"Gudeman," quo' he, "put up your whittle,
I 'm no design'd to try its mettle;
But if I did, I wad be kittle
To be mislear'd:
I wad na mind it, no that spittle
Out-owre my beard."

XI

"Weel, weel!" says I, "a bargain be 't;
Come, gie 's your hand, an' say we 're gree't;
We 'll ease our shanks, an' tak a seat:
Come, gie 's your news:
This while ye hae been monie a gate,
At monie a house."

XII

"Ay, ay!" quo' he, an' shook his head,
"It 's e'en a lang, lang time indeed
Sin' I began to nick the thread
An' choke the breath:
Folk maun do something for their bread,
An' sae maun Death.

XIII

"Sax thousand years are near-hand fled
Sin' I was to the butching bred,
An' monie a scheme in vain 's been laid
To stap or scar me;
Till ane Hornbook 's ta'en up the trade,
And faith! he 'll waur me.

XIV

"Ye ken Jock Hornbook i' the clachan ?
Deil mak his king's-hood in a spleuchan ! —
He 's grown sae weel acquaint wi' *Buchan*
And ither chaps,
The weans haud out their fingers laughin,
An' pouk my hips.

XV

"See, here 's a scythe, an' there 's a dart,
They hae pierc'd monie a gallant heart;
But Doctor Hornbook wi' his art
An' cursed skill,
Has made them baith no worth a fart,
Damn'd haet they 'll kill !

XVI

"'T was but yestreen, nae farther gane,
I threw a noble throw at ane;
Wi' less, I 'm sure, I 've hundreds slain;
But Deil-ma-care !
It just played dirl on the bane,
But did nae mair.

XVII

"Hornbook was by wi' ready art,
An' had sae fortify'd the part,
That when I lookèd to my dart,
It was sae blunt,
Fient haet o't wad hae pierc'd the heart
Of a kail-runt.

XVIII

"I drew my scythe in sic a fury,
I near-hand cowpit wi' my hurry,
But yet the bauld Apothecary
Withstood the shock:
I might as weel hae try'd a quarry
O' hard whin-rock.

XIX

"Ev'n them he canna get attended,
Altho' their face he ne'er had kend it,
Just shit in a kail-blade an' send it,
As soon 's he smells 't,
Baith their disease and what will mend it,
At once he tells 't.

XX

"And then a' doctor's saws and whittles
Of a' dimensions, shapes, an' mettles,
A' kinds o' boxes, mugs, and bottles,
He 's sure to hae:
Their Latin names as fast he rattles
As A B C.

XXI

"Calces o' fossils, earth, and trees;
True *sal-marinum* o' the seas;
The *farina* of beans an' pease,
He has 't in plenty;
Aqua-fontis, what you please,
He can content ye.

XXII

"Forbye some new, uncommon weapons,
Urinus spiritus of capons;
Or mite-horn shavings, filings, scrapings
Distill'd *per se;*
Sal-alkali o' midge-tail-clippings,
And monie mae."

XXIII

"Waes me for Johnie Ged's Hole now,"
Quoth I, "if that thae news be true !
His braw calf-ward whare gowans grew
Sae white and bonie,
Nae doubt they 'll rive it wi' the plew:
They 'll ruin Johnie !"

XXIV

The creature grain'd an eldritch laugh,
And says: "Ye nedna yoke the pleugh,
Kirkyards will soon be till'd eneugh,
Tak ye nae fear:
They 'll a' be trench'd wi monie a sheugh
In twa-three year.

XXV

"Whare I kill'd ane, a fair strae death
By loss o' blood or want o' breath,
This night I 'm free to tak my aith,
That Hornbrook's skill
Has clad a score i' their last claith
By drap an' pill.

XXVI

"An honest wabster to his trade,
Whase wife's twa nieves were scarce weel-bred,
Gat tippence-worth to mend her head,
When it was sair;
The wife slade cannie to her bed,
But ne'er spak mair.

XXVII

"A countra laird had taen the batts,
Or some curmurring in his guts,

His only son for Hornbook sets,
An' pays him well:
The lad, for twa guid ginmer-pets,
Was laird himsel.

XXVIII

"A bonie lass — ye kend her name —
Some ill-brewn drink had hov'd her wame;
She trusts hersel, to hide the shame,
In Hornbook's care;
Horn sent her aff to her lang hame
To hide it there.

XXIX

"That's just a swatch o' Hornbook's way;
Thus goes he on from day to day,
Thus does he poison, kill, an' slay,
An's weel paid for't;
Yet stops me o' my lawfu' prey
Wi' his damn'd dirt:

XXX

"But, hark! I'll tell you of a plot,
Tho' dinna ye be speakin o't:
I'll nail the self-conceited sot,
As dead's a herrin;
Niest time we meet, I'll wad a groat,
He gets his fairin!"

XXXI

But just as he began to tell,
The auld kirk-hammer strak the bell
Some wee short hour ayont the twal,
Which raised us baith:
I took the way that pleas'd mysel,
And sae did Death.

THE BRIGS OF AYR

A POEM

INSCRIBED TO JOHN BALLANTINE, ESQ., AYR

John Ballantine — to whom Burns dedicated this poem, and who was one of his warmest friends — was eldest son of Bailie William Ballantine, banker and merchant in Ayr, and Elizabeth Bowman; born 22d July, 1743; succeeded to his father's business; was a most active citizen, and a prime mover in the project for a new bridge; was elected provost of the burgh in 1787; and died 15th July, 1812.

In a letter to Robert Aiken, 7th October, 1786, Burns, after narrating the failure of his attempts to persuade Wilson to publish a second edition, states that one of his chief regrets was that he was thus deprived of an opportunity for showing his gratitude to Ballantine by publishing *The Brigs of Ayr*. The New Bridge, designed by Robert Adam of London, the most famous of the four brothers, was erected 1785–88. The boast of the "Auld Brig" that it would "be a brig" when its neighbour was a "shapeless cairn" was justified in 1877, when the New Bridge was so injured by floods that it had to be practically rebuilt at a cost of £15,000, additional repairs being found necessary in 1881.

The Brigs of Ayr, like *To Robert Graham of Fintry* (p. 85), is set forth in the heroic couplet. The technical inspiration is unmistakably English in both; and, accordingly, the verse in both is handled with a certain awkwardness, while the effect is often rough, and even ragged. This is the more surprising, as the couplet had a past of its own in Scottish poetry. To say nothing of late and early chaps and tracts, it is the rhythmus of Blind Harry's *Wallace* (*c.* 1460); of *The Three Priests of Peebles* (*c.* 1500); of Gavin Douglas's *Eneados* (1513); of that masterly and brilliant piece of comic narrative, generally (and, no doubt, rightly) ascribed to Dunbar, *The Freirs of Berwick;* of Ramsay's *Gentle Shepherd;* and of Fergusson's *Drink* and *Kirkyard* Eclogues, of which last, and of the same poet's *Plainstanes and Causey*, the present piece is strongly reminiscent. It was probably composed between July and October, 1786.

THE simple Bard, rough at the rustic plough,
Learning his tuneful trade from ev'ry bough
(The chanting linnet, or the mellow thrush,
Hailing the setting sun, sweet, in the green thorn bush;
The soaring lark, the perching red-breast shrill,
Or deep-ton'd plovers grey, wild-whistling o'er the hill):
Shall he — nurst in the peasant's lowly shed,
To hardy independence bravely bred,
By early poverty to hardship steel'd,
And train'd to arms in stern misfortune's field —
Shall he be guilty of their hireling crimes,
The servile, mercenary Swiss of rhymes?
Or labour hard the panegyric close,
With all the venal soul of dedicating prose?
No! though his artless strains he rudely sings,
And throws his hand uncouthly o'er the strings,

He glows with all the spirit of the bard,
Fame, honest fame, his great, his dear reward.
Still, if some patron's gen'rous care he trace,
Skill'd in the secret to bestow with grace;
When Ballantine befriends his humble name,
And hands the rustic stranger up to fame,
With heartfelt throes his grateful bosom swells:
The godlike bliss, to give, alone excels.

'T was when the stacks get on their winter hap,
And thack and rape secure the toil-won crap;
Potatoe-bings are snuggèd up frae skaith
O' coming winter's biting, frosty breath;
The bees, rejoicing o'er their summer toils —
Unnumber'd buds' an' flowers' delicious spoils,
Seal'd up with frugal care in massive waxen piles —
Are doom'd by man, that tyrant o'er the weak,
The death o' devils smoor'd wi' brimstone reek:
The thundering guns are heard on ev'ry side,
The wounded coveys, reeling, scatter wide;
The feather'd field-mates, bound by Nature's tie,
Sires, mothers, children, in one carnage lie:
(What warm, poetic heart but inly bleeds,
And execrates man's savage, ruthless deeds!)
Nae mair the flower in field or meadow springs;
Nae mair the grove with airy concert rings,
Except perhaps the robin's whistling glee,
Proud o' the height o' some bit half-lang tree;
The hoary morns precede the sunny days;
Mild, calm, serene, widespreads the noontide blaze,
While thick the gossamour waves wanton in the rays.

'T was in that season, when a simple Bard,
Unknown and poor — simplicity's reward! —
Ae night, within the ancient brugh of Ayr,
By whim inspir'd, or haply prest wi' care,
He left his bed, and took his wayward route,
And down by Simpson's wheel'd the left about
(Whether impell'd by all-directing Fate,
To witness what I after shall narrate;
Or whether, rapt in meditation high,
He wander'd forth, he knew not where nor why):
The drowsy Dungeon-Clock had number'd two,
And Wallace Tower had sworn the fact was true;
The tide-swoln Firth, with sullen-sounding roar,
Through the still night dash'd hoarse along the shore;
All else was hush'd as Nature's closèd e'e;
The silent moon shone high o'er tower and tree;
The chilly frost, beneath the silver beam,
Crept, gently-crusting, o'er the glittering stream.

When, lo! on either hand the list'ning Bard,
The clanging sugh of whistling wings is heard;
Two dusky forms dart thro' the midnight air,
Swift as the gos drives on the wheeling hare;
Ane on th' Auld Brig his airy shape uprears,
The ither flutters o'er the rising piers:
Our warlock rhymer instantly descried
The Sprites that owre the Brigs of Ayr preside.
(That bards are second-sighted is nae joke,
And ken the lingo of the sp'ritual folk;
Fays, spunkies, kelpies, a', they can explain them,
And ev'n the vera deils they brawly ken them).
Auld Brig appear'd of ancient Pictish race,
The vera wrinkles Gothic in his face;
He seem'd as he wi' Time had warstl'd lang,
Yet, teughly doure, he bade an unco bang.
New Brig was buskit in a braw new coat,
That he, at Lon'on, frae ane Adams got;
In 's hand five taper staves as smooth 's a bead,
Wi' virls an' whirlygigums at the head.

The Goth was stalking round with anxious search,
Spying the time-worn flaws in ev'ry arch.
It chanc'd his new-come neebor took his e'e,
And e'en a vex'd and angry heart had he!
Wi' thieveless sneer to see his modish mien,
He, down the water, gies him this guid-een: —

AULD BRIG

"I doubt na, frien', ye 'll think ye 're nae sheep shank,
Ance ye were streekit owre frae bank to bank!
But gin ye be a brig as auld as me —
Tho' faith, that date, I doubt, ye 'll never see —
There 'll be, if that day come, I 'll wad a boddle,
Some fewer whigmeleeries in your noddle."

NEW BRIG

"Auld Vandal! ye but show your little mense,
Just much about it wi' your scanty sense:
Will your poor, narrow foot-path of a street,
Where twa wheel-barrows tremble when they meet,
Your ruin'd, formless bulk o' stane an' lime,
Compare wi' bonie brigs o' modern time?
There 's men of taste would tak the Ducat stream,
Tho' they should cast the vera sark and swim,
E'er they would grate their feelings wi' the view
O' sic an ugly, Gothic hulk as you."

AULD BRIG

"Conceited gowk! puff'd up wi' windy pride!
This monie a year I 've stood the flood an' tide;
And tho' wi' crazy eild I 'm sair forfairn,
I 'll be a brig when ye 're a shapeless cairn!
As yet ye little ken about the matter,
But twa-three winters will inform ye better.
When heavy, dark, continued, a'-day rains
Wi' deepening deluges o'erflow the plains;
When from the hills where springs the brawling Coil,
Or stately Lugar's mossy fountains boil,
Or where the Greenock winds his moorland course,
Or haunted Garpal draws his feeble source,
Arous'd by blustering winds an' spotting thowes,
In monie a torrent down the snaw-broo rowes;
While crashing ice, borne on the roaring speat,
Sweeps dams, an' mills, an' brigs, a' to the gate;
And from Glenbuck down to the Ratton-Key
Auld Ayr is just one lengthen'd, tumbling sea —
Then down ye 'll hurl (deil nor ye never rise!),
And dash the gumlie jaups up to the pouring skies!
A lesson sadly teaching, to your cost,
That Architecture's noble art is lost!"

NEW BRIG

"Fine architecture, trowth, I needs must say 't o't,
The Lord be thankit that we 've tint the gate o't!
Gaunt, ghastly, ghaist-alluring edifices,
Hanging with threat'ning jut, like precipices;
O'er-arching, mouldy, gloom-inspiring coves,
Supporting roofs fantastic — stony groves;
Windows and doors in nameless sculptures drest,
With order, symmetry, or taste unblest;
Forms like some bedlam statuary's dream,
The craz'd creations of misguided whim;
Forms might be worshipp'd on the bended knee,
And still the second dread Command be free:
Their likeness is not found on earth, in air, or sea!
Mansions that would disgrace the building taste
Of any mason reptile, bird or beast,
Fit only for a doited monkish race,
Or frosty maids forsworn the dear embrace,
Or cuifs of later times, wha held the notion,
That sullen gloom was sterling true devotion:
Fancies that our guid brugh denies protection,

And soon may they expire, unblest with resurrection!"

AULD BRIG

"O ye, my dear-remember'd, ancient yealings,
Were ye but here to share my wounded feelings!
Ye worthy proveses, an' monie a bailie,
Wha in the paths o' righteousness did toil ay;
Ye dainty deacons, an' ye douce conveeners,
To whom our moderns are but causey-cleaners;
Ye godly councils, wha hae blest this town;
Ye godly brethren o' the sacred gown,
Wha meekly gie your hurdies to the smiters;
And (what would now be strange), ye godly Writers;
A' ye douce folk I 've borne aboon the broo,
Were ye but here, what would ye say or do!
How would your spirits groan in deep vexation
To see each melancholy alteration;
And, agonising, curse the time and place
When ye begat the base degen'rate race!
Nae langer rev'rend men, their country's glory,
In plain braid Scots hold forth a plain, braid story;
Nae langer thrifty citizens, an' douce,
Meet owre a pint or in the council-house:
But staumrel, corky-headed, graceless gentry,
The herryment and ruin of the country;
Men three-parts made by tailors and by barbers,
Wha waste your weel-hain'd gear on damn'd New Brigs and harbours!"

NEW BRIG

"Now haud you there! for faith ye 've said enough,
And muckle mair than ye can mak to through.
As for your priesthood, I shall say but little,
Corbies and clergy are a shot right kittle:
But, under favour o' your langer beard,
Abuse o' magistrates might weel be spar'd;
To liken them to your auld-warld squad,
I must needs say, comparisons are odd.
In Ayr, wag-wits nae mair can hae a handle
To mouth 'a Citizen,' a term o' scandal;
Nae mair the council waddles down the street,
In all the pomp of ignorant conceit;
Men wha grew wise priggin owre hops an' raisins,
Or gather'd lib'ral views in bonds and seisins;
If haply Knowledge, on a random tramp,
Had shor'd them with a glimmer of his lamp,
And would to common-sense for once betray'd them,
Plain, dull stupidity stept kindly in to aid them."

What farther clish-ma-claver might been said,
What bloody wars, if Sprites had blood to shed,
No man can tell; but, all before their sight,
A fairy train appear'd in order bright:
Adown the glittering stream they featly danc'd;
Bright to the moon their various dresses glanc'd;
They footed o'er the wat'ry glass so neat,
The infant ice scarce bent beneath their feet;
While arts of minstrelsy among them rung,
And soul-ennobling Bards heroic ditties sung.

O, had M'Lauchlan, thairm-inspiring sage,
Been there to hear this heavenly band engage,
When thro' his dear strathspeys they bore with Highland rage;
Or when they struck old Scotia's melting airs,
The lover's raptured joys or bleeding cares;
How would his Highland lug been nobler fir'd,
And ev'n his matchless hand with finer touch inspir'd!
No guess could tell what instrument appear'd,
But all the soul of Music's self was heard;
Harmonious concert rung in every part,
While simple melody pour'd moving on the heart.

The Genius of the Stream in front appears,
A venerable chief advanc'd in years;

His hoary head with water-lilies crown'd,
His manly leg with garter-tangle bound.
Next came the loveliest pair in all the ring,
Sweet Female Beauty hand in hand with Spring;
Then, crown'd with flow'ry hay, came Rural Joy,
And Summer, with his fervid-beaming eye;
All-cheering Plenty, with her flowing horn,
Led yellow Autumn wreath'd with nodding corn;
Then Winter's time-bleach'd locks did hoary show,
By Hospitality, with cloudless brow.
Next follow'd Courage, with his martial stride,
From where the Feal wild-woody coverts hide;
Benevolence, with mild, benignant air,
A female form, came from the towers of Stair;
Learning and Worth in equal measures trode
From simple Catrine, their long-lov'd abode;
Last, white-rob'd Peace, crown'd with a hazel wreath,
To rustic Agriculture did bequeath
The broken, iron instruments of death:
At sight of whom our Sprites forgat their kindling wrath.

THE ORDINATION

For sense, they little owe to frugal Heav'n:
To please the mob they hide the little giv'n.

In a letter to Richmond (17th February, 1786) Burns mentions that he had composed *The Ordination*, and describes it as "a poem on Mr. M'Kinlay's being called to Kilmarnock." Probably he intended to publish it in the '86 Edition, which he was then contemplating, and had called it *The Ordination* to that end; nevertheless, as appears from the letter, not only was it written before the ordination, which took place 6th April, but also it was not even written in view thereof — it only celebrated the presentation. Moreover, an early copy — MS. — in the possession of Lord Rosebery, has merely this heading, "*A Scotch Poem*, by Rab Rhymer."

James Mackinlay, born at Douglas, Lanarkshire, in 1756, was first presented to the second charge of the Laigh Kirk, Kilmarnock, in the August of 1785. He declined the presentation on account of certain conditions attached to it. Presentation to another was made out on 15th November, but the messenger to the Presbytery of Irvine was despoiled of the warrant by certain parishioners. Thereupon a new presentation was made out for Mackinlay, who was ordained on 6th April following; was translated to the first charge, on a petition of the parishioners, 31st January, 1809; was made D. D., Aberdeen, 1810; died 10th February, 1841. A volume of his *Sermons* was published posthumously, with a *Life* by his son, Rev. James Mackinlay. Like Russell, he had a rousing voice; but his oratory was more persuasive and less menacing than Russell's. In a note to *Tam Samson's Elegy* Burns describes him "as a great favourite of the million." In *The Kirk's Alarm* he is addressed as "Simper James." His more than partiality for the "fair Killie dames" drew on him a presbyterial rebuke some years afterwards.

In all probability the satire was composed immediately after the second presentation.

I

KILMARNOCK wabsters, fidge an' claw,
An' pour your creeshie nations;
An' ye wha leather rax an' draw,
Of a' denominations;
Swith! to the Laigh Kirk, ane an' a',
An' there tak up your stations;
Then aff to Begbie's in a raw,
An' pour divine libations
For joy this day.

II

Curst Common-sense, that imp o' hell,
Cam in wi' *Maggie Lauder:*
But Oliphant aft made her yell,
An' Russell sair misca'd her:
This day Mackinlay taks the flail,
An' he 's the boy will blaud her!
He 'll clap a shangan on her tail,
An' set the bairns to daud her
Wi' dirt this day.

III

Mak haste an' turn King David owre,
An' lilt wi' holy clangor;
O' double verse come gie us four,
An' skirl up the *Bangor:*
This day the Kirk kicks up a stoure:
Nae mair the knaves shall wrang her,
For Heresy is in her pow'r,
And gloriously she 'll whang her
Wi' pith this day.

IV

Come, let a proper text be read,
An' touch it aff wi' vigour,
How graceless Ham leugh at his dad,
Which made Canáan a nigger;
Or Phineas drove the murdering blade
Wi' whore-abhorring rigour;
Or Zipporah, the scauldin jad,
Was like a bluidy tiger
I' th' inn that day.

V

There, try his mettle on the Creed,
And bind him down wi' caution, —
That stipend is a carnal weed
He taks but for the fashion —
And gie him o'er the flock to feed,
And punish each transgression;
Especial, rams that cross the breed,
Gie them sufficient threshin:
Spare them nae day.

VI

Now auld Kilmarnock, cock thy tail,
An' toss thy horns fu' canty;
Nae mair thou 'lt rowte out-owre the dale,
Because thy pasture 's scanty;
For lapfu's large o' gospel kail
Shall fill thy crib in plenty,
An' runts o' grace, the pick an' wale,
No gien by way o' dainty,
But ilka day.

VII

Nae mair by Babel's streams we 'll weep
To think upon our Zion;
And hing our fiddles up to sleep,
Like baby-clouts a-dryin.
Come, screw the pegs wi' tunefu' cheep,
And o'er the thairms be tryin;
O, rare! to see our elbucks wheep,
And a' like lamb-tails flyin
Fu' fast this day!

VIII

Lang, Patronage, wi' rod o' airn,
Has shor'd the Kirk's undoin;
As lately Fenwick, sair forfairn,
Has proven to its ruin:
Our patron, honest man! Glencairn,
He saw mischief was brewin;
An' like a godly, elect bairn,
He 's waled us out a true ane,
And sound this day.

IX

Now, Robertson, harangue nae mair,
But steek your gab for ever;
Or try the wicked town of Ayr,
For there they 'll think you clever;
Or, nae reflection on your lear,
Ye may commence a shaver;
Or to the Netherton repair,
An' turn a carpet-weaver
Aff-hand this day.

X

Mu'trie and you were just a match,
We never had sic twa drones:
Auld Hornie did the Laigh Kirk watch,
Just like a winkin baudrons,
And ay he catch'd the tither wretch,
To fry them in his caudrons;
But now his Honor maun detach,
Wi' a' his brimstone squadrons,
Fast, fast this day.

XI

See, see auld Orthodoxy's faes
She 's swingein thro' the city!
Hark, how the nine-tailed cat she plays!
I vow it 's unco pretty;
There, Learning, with his Greekish face,
Grunts out some Latin ditty;
And Common-Sense is gaun, she says,
To mak to Jamie Beattie
Her plaint this day.

XII

But there 's Morality himsel,
Embracing all opinions;
Hear, how he gies the tither yell
Between his twa companions!
See, how she peels the skin an' fell,
As ane were peelin onions!
Now there, they 're packèd aff to hell,
An' banish'd our dominions,
Henceforth this day.

XIII

O happy day! rejoice, rejoice!
Come bouse about the porter!
Morality's demure decoys
Shall here nae mair find quarter:
Mackinlay, Russell, are the boys
That Heresy can torture;
They 'll gie her on a rape a hoyse,
And cowe her measure shorter
By th' head some day.

XIV

Come, bring the tither mutchkin in,
And here 's — for a conclusion —
To ev'ry New Light mother's son,
From this time forth, confusion!
If mair they deave us wi' their din
Or patronage intrusion,
We 'll light a spunk, and ev'ry skin
We 'll run them aff in fusion,
Like oil some day.

THE CALF

To the Rev. James Steven, on his text, Malachi iv. 2: "And ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall."

"A nearly extemporaneous production, on a wager with Mr. Hamilton that I would not produce a poem on the subject in a given time:" — R. B., *Letter to Robert Muir*, 8th September, 1786. It was written on Sunday, 3d September, after listening to a sermon by the Rev. James Steven. As originally composed and read to Gavin Hamilton and Dr. Mackenzie, it consisted of four stanzas only; but on the Sunday evening at eight o'clock Burns sent a copy to Dr. Mackenzie with two more — the fourth and the sixth. It was printed in 1787 (presumably before its appearance in the Edinburgh Edition), with some other verses, in a tract called *The Calf; The Unco Calf's Answer; Virtue to a Mountain Bard; and the Deil's Answer to his vera worthy Frien Robert Burns.* An explanation was added that *The Calf* had been sent to *The Glasgow Advertiser*, but declined. The same year appeared *Burns' Calf turned a Bull; or Some Remarks on his mean and unprecedented attack on Mr. S—— when preaching from Malachi iv.* 2.

James Steven, a native of Kilmarnock, was licensed to preach 28th June, 1786; acted for some time as assistant to Robert Dow, minister of Ardrossan; was ordained minister of Crown Court Chapel, London, 1st November, 1787; was one of the founders of the London Missionary Society; was admitted minister of Kilwinning, 28th March, 1803; and died of apoplexy 15th February, 1824. William Burns, Robert's younger brother, in a letter of 20th March, 1790, thus chronicles a visit to Steven's church: "We were at Covent Garden Chapel this forenoon to hear the *Calf* preach; he is grown very fat, and is as boisterous as ever."

I

Right, sir! your text I 'll prove it true,
Tho' heretics may laugh;
For instance, there 's yoursel just now,
God knows, an unco *calf*.

II

And should some patron be so kind
As bless you wi' a kirk,
I doubt na, sir, but then we 'll find
You 're still as great a *stirk*.

III

But, if the lover's raptur'd hour
Shall ever be your lot,
Forbid it, every heavenly Power,
You e'er should be a *stot!*

IV

Tho', when some kind connubial dear
Your but-an'-ben adorns,
The like has been that you may wear
A noble head of *horns*.

V

And, in your lug, most reverend James,
To hear you roar and rowte,
Few men o' sense will doubt your claims
To rank among the *nowte*.

VI

And when ye 're number'd wi' the dead
Below a grassy hillock,
With justice they may mark your head: —
"Here lies a famous *bullock!*"

ADDRESS TO THE UNCO GUID

OR THE RIGIDLY RIGHTEOUS

My Son, these maxims make a rule,
An' lump them ay thegither:
The Rigid Righteous is a fool,
The Rigid Wise anither;
The cleanest corn that e'er was dight
May hae some pyles o' caff in;
So ne'er a fellow-creature slight
For random fits o' daffin.
SOLOMON (Eccles. vii. 16).

I

O YE, wha are sae guid yoursel,
Sae pious and sae holy,

Ye 've nought to do but mark and tell
Your neebours' fauts and folly;
Whase life is like a weel-gaun mill,
Supplied wi' store o' water;
The heapet happer 's ebbing still,
An' still the clap plays clatter!

II

Hear me, ye venerable core,
As counsel for poor mortals
That frequent pass douce Wisdom's door
For glaikit Folly's portals:
I for their thoughtless, careless sakes
Would here propone defences —
Their donsie tricks, their black mistakes,
Their failings and mischances.

III

Ye see your state wi' theirs compared,
And shudder at the niffer;
But cast a moment's fair regard,
What makes the mighty differ?
Discount what scant occasion gave;
That purity ye pride in;
And (what 's aft mair than a' the lave)
Your better art o' hidin.

IV

Think, when your castigated pulse
Gies now and then a wallop,
What ragings must his veins convulse,
That still eternal gallop!
Wi' wind and tide fair i' your tail,
Right on ye scud your sea-way;
But in the teeth o' baith to sail,
It makes an unco lee-way.

V

See Social-life and Glee sit down
All joyous and unthinking,
Till, quite transmugrify'd, they 're grown
Debauchery and Drinking:
O, would they stay to calculate,
Th' eternal consequences,
Or — your more dreaded hell to state —
Damnation of expenses!

VI

Ye high, exalted, virtuous dames,
Tied up in godly laces,
Before ye gie poor Frailty names,
Suppose a change o' cases:
A dear-lov'd lad, convenience snug,
A treach'rous inclination —
But, let me whisper i' your lug,
Ye 're aiblins nae temptation.

VII

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human:
One point must still be greatly dark,
The moving *why* they do it;
And just as lamely can ye mark
How far perhaps they rue it.

VIII

Who made the heart, 't is He alone
Decidedly can try us:
He knows each chord, its various tone,
Each spring, its various bias:
Then at the balance let 's be mute,
We never can adjust it;
What 's done we partly may compute,
But know not what 's resisted.

TAM SAMSON'S ELEGY

An honest man 's the noblest work of God.
POPE.

"When this worthy old sportsman went out last muir-fowl season, he supposed it was to be, in Ossian's phrase, 'the last of his fields,' and expressed an ardent wish to die and be buried in the muirs. On this hint the author composed his *Elegy* and *Epitaph*" (R. B.). Samson — a nursery-gardener and seedsman in Kilmarnock, and an ardent sportsman — died 12th December, 1795, in his seventy-third year. The *Epitaph* is inscribed on his tombstone in the yard of the Laigh Kirk, adjoining those of the two ministers, Mackinlay and Robertson, mentioned in the first stanza. The piece is modelled — even to the use of certain lines — on Sempill's *Piper of Kilbarchan*. See *ante*, p. 12, Prefatory Note to *Address to the Deil*. On 18th November, 1786, shortly before setting out for Edinburgh, Burns wrote to his friend Robert Muir: "Inclosed you have *Tam Samson*, as I intend to print him."

I

HAS auld Kilmarnock seen the Deil?
Or great Mackinlay thrawn his heel?
Or Robertson again grown weel
To preach an' read?

"Na', waur than a' !" cries ilka chiel,
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

II

Kilmarnock lang may grunt an' grane,
An' sigh, an' sab, an' greet her lane,
An' cleed her bairns — man, wife an' wean —
In mourning weed;
To Death she 's dearly pay'd the kain:
Tam Samson 's dead !

III

The Brethren o' the mystic level
May hing their head in woefu' bevel,
While by their nose the tears will revel,
Like onie bead;
Death 's gien the Lodge an unco devel:
Tam Samson 's dead !

IV

When winter muffles up his cloak,
And binds the mire like a rock;
When to the loughs the curlers flock,
Wi' gleesome speed,
Wha will they station at the cock ? —
Tam Samson 's dead !

V

He was the king of a' the core,
To guard, or draw, or wick a bore,
Or up the rink like Jehu roar
In time o' need;
But now he lags on Death's hog-score:
Tam Samson 's dead !

VI

Now safe the stately sawmont sail,
And trouts bedropp'd wi' crimson hail,
And eels weel-kend for souple tail,
And geds for greed,
Since, dark in Death's fish-creel, we wail
Tam Samson dead !

VII

Rejoice, ye birring paitricks a';
Ye cootie moorcocks, crously craw;
Ye maukins, cock your fud fu' braw
Withouten dread;
Your mortal fae is now awa:
Tam Samson 's dead !

VIII

That wofu' morn be ever mourn'd,
Saw him in shootin graith adorn'd,
While pointers round impatient burn'd,
Frae couples free'd;
But och ! he gaed and ne'er return'd:
Tam Samson 's dead !

IX

In vain auld-age his body batters,
In vain the gout his ancles fetters,
In vain the burns cam down like waters,
An acre braid !
Now ev'ry auld wife, greetin, clatters:
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

X

Owre monie a weary hag he limpit,
An' ay the tither shot he thumpit,
Till coward Death behint him jumpit,
Wi' deadly feide;
Now he proclaims wi' tout o' trumpet:
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

XI

When at his heart he felt the dagger,
He reel'd his wonted bottle-swagger,
But yet he drew the mortal trigger
Wi' weel-aim'd heed;
"Lord, five !" he cry'd, an' owre did stagger —
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

XII

Ilk hoary hunter mourn'd a brither;
Ilk sportsman-youth bemoan'd a father;
Yon auld gray stane, amang the heather,
Marks out his head;
Whare Burns has wrote, in rhyming blether:
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

XIII

There low he lies in lasting rest;
Perhaps upon his mould'ring breast
Some spitefu' moorfowl bigs her nest,
To hatch an' breed:
Alas ! nae mair he 'll them molest:
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

XIV

When August winds the heather wave,
And sportsmen wander by yon grave,
Three volleys let his memory crave
O' pouther an' lead,
Till Echo answers frae her cave:
"Tam Samson 's dead !"

XV

"Heav'n rest his saul whare'er he be!"
Is th' wish o' monie mae than me:
He had twa fauts, or maybe three,
Yet what remead?
Ae social, honest man want we:
"Tam Samson 's dead!"

THE EPITAPH

Tam Samson's weel-worn clay here lies:
Ye canting zealots, spare him!
If honest worth in Heaven rise,
Ye 'll mend or ye win near him.

PER CONTRA

Go, Fame, an' canter like a filly
Thro' a' the streets an neuks o' Killie;
Tell ev'ry social honest billie
To cease his grievin;
For, yet unskaith'd by Death's gleg gullie,
Tam Samson 's leevin!

A WINTER NIGHT

Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you are,
That bide the pelting of this pityless storm!
How shall your houseless heads and unfed sides,
Your loop'd and window'd raggedness, defend you
From seasons such as these?

SHAKESPEARE.

Probably the piece which Burns sent to John Ballantine on 20th of November, 1786: "Enclosed you have my first attempt in that irregular kind of measure in which many of our finest odes are wrote. How far I have succeeded I don't know, but I shall be happy to have your opinion on Friday first (24th November), when I intend being in Ayr." The irregular strophes — imitated from Gray, and strikingly inferior to the introductory stanzas — are freely paraphrased from Shakespeare's *Blow, Blow, thou Winter Wind*, in *As You Like It*.

I

When biting Boreas, fell and doure,
Sharp shivers thro' the leafless bow'r;
When Phœbus gies a short-liv'd glow'r,
Far south the lift,
Dim-dark'ning thro' the flaky show'r
Or whirling drift:

II

Ae night the storm the steeples rocked;
Poor Labour sweet in sleep was locked;
While burns, wi' snawy wreaths up-choked,
Wild-eddying swirl,
Or, thro' the mining outlet bocked,
Down headlong hurl:

III

List'ning the doors an' winnocks rattle,
I thought me on the ourie cattle,
Or silly sheep, wha bide this brattle
O' winter war,
And thro' the drift, deep-lairing, sprattle
Beneath a scaur.

IV

Ilk happing bird — wee, helpless thing! —
That in the merry months o' spring
Delighted me to hear thee sing,
What comes o' thee?
Whare wilt thou cow'r thy chittering wing,
An' close thy e'e?

V

Ev'n you, on murd'ring errands toil'd,
Lone from your savage homes exil'd,
The blood-stain'd roost and sheep-cote spoil'd
My heart forgets,
While pityless the tempest wild
Sore on you beats!

VI

Now Phœbe, in her midnight reign,
Dark-mufflʼd, view'd the dreary plain;
Still crowding thoughts, a pensive train,
Rose in my soul,
When on my ear this plaintive strain,
Slow-solemn, stole: —

VII

"Blow, blow, ye winds, with heavier gust!
And freeze, thou bitter-biting frost!
Descend, ye chilly, smothering snows!
Not all your rage, as now united, shows
More hard unkindness unrelenting,
Vengeful malice, unrepenting,
Than heaven-illumin'd Man on brother Man bestows!
See stern Oppression's iron grip,
Or mad Ambition's gory hand,
Sending, like blood-hounds from the slip,
Woe, Want, and Murder o'er a land!

Ev'n in the peaceful rural vale,
Truth, weeping, tells the mournful tale:
How pamper'd Luxury, Flatt'ry by her side,
The parasite empoisoning her ear,
With all the servile wretches in the rear,
Looks o'er proud Property, extended wide;
And eyes the simple, rustic hind,
Whose toil upholds the glitt'ring show —
A creature of another kind,
Some coarser substance, unrefin'd —
Plac'd for her lordly use, thus far, thus vile, below!
Where, where is Love's fond, tender throe,
With lordly Honor's lofty brow,
The pow'rs you proudly own?
Is there, beneath Love's noble name,
Can harbour, dark, the selfish aim,
To bless himself alone?
Mark Maiden-Innocence a prey
To love-pretending snares:
This boasted Honor turns away,
Shunning soft Pity's rising sway,
Regardless of the tears and unavailing pray'rs!
Perhaps this hour, in Misery's squalid nest,
She strains your infant to her joyless breast,
And with a mother's fears shrinks at the rocking blast!

VIII

"O ye! who, sunk in beds of down,
Feel not a want but what yourselves create,
Think, for a moment, on his wretched fate,
Whom friends and fortune quite disown!
Ill-satisfy'd keen nature's clam'rous call,
Stretch'd on his straw, he lays himself to sleep;
While through the ragged roof and chinky wall,
Chill, o'er his slumbers piles the drifty heap!
Think on the dungeon's grim confine,
Where Guilt and poor Misfortune pine!
Guilt, erring man, relenting view!
But shall thy legal rage pursue
The wretch, already crushèd low
By cruel Fortune's undeservèd blow?
Affliction's sons are brothers in distress;
A brother to relieve, how exquisite the bliss!"

IX

I heard nae mair, for Chanticleer
Shook off the pouthery snaw,
And hail'd the morning with a cheer,
A cottage-rousing craw.

But deep this truth impress'd my mind:
Thro' all His works abroad,
The heart benevolent and kind
The most resembles God.

STANZAS WRITTEN IN PROSPECT OF DEATH

I

Why am I loth to leave this earthly scene?
Have I so found it full of pleasing charms?
Some drops of joy with draughts of ill between;
Some gleams of sunshine mid renewing storms.
Is it departing pangs my soul alarms?
Or death's unlovely, dreary, dark abode?
For guilt, for guilt, my terrors are in arms:
I tremble to approach an angry God,
And justly smart beneath his sin-avenging rod.

II

Fain would I say: "Forgive my foul offence,"
Fain promise never more to disobey.
But should my Author health again dispense,
Again I might desert fair virtue's way;
Again in folly's path might go astray;
Again exalt the brute and sink the man:
Then how should I for heavenly mercy pray,
Who act so counter heavenly mercy's plan?
Who sin so oft have mourn'd, yet to temptation ran?

III

O Thou great Governor of all below! —
If I may dare a lifted eye to Thee, —

Thy nod can make the tempest cease to blow,
Or still the tumult of the raging sea:
With that controlling pow'r assist ev'n me
Those headlong furious passions to confine,
For all unfit I feel my pow'rs to be
To rule their torrent in th' allowèd line:
O, aid me with Thy help, Omnipotence Divine!

PRAYER: O THOU DREAD POWER

Lying at a reverend friend's house one night, the author left the following verses in the room where he slept.

"The first time ever Robert heard the spinet played was at the house of Dr. Lawrie, then minister of Loudoun. . . . Dr. Lawrie (has) several daughters; one of them played; the father and mother led down the dance; the rest of the sisters, the brother, the poet, and the other guests mixed in it. It was a delightful family scene for our poet, then lately introduced to the world. His mind was roused to a poetic enthusiasm, and the stanzas were left in the room where he slept." — Gilbert Burns. Robert wrote to the son on 13th November, 1786: "A poet's warmest wishes for their happiness to the young ladies, particularly the fair musician, whom I think much better qualified than ever David was, or could be, to charm an evil spirit out of Saul. Indeed, it needs not the feelings of the poet to be interested in the welfare of one of the sweetest scenes of domestic peace and kindred love that ever I saw; as I think the peaceful unity of St. Margaret's Hill can only be excelled by the harmonious concord of the Apocalyptic Zion." When he paid this visit his chest "was on the road to Greenock;" and but for the fact that Lawrie showed him Dr. Blacklock's letter, strongly recommending a second edition of his poems, he would have sailed in a few days for Jamaica.

I

O Thou dread Power, who reign'st above,
I know thou wilt me hear,
When for this scene of peace and love
I make my prayer sincere.

II

The hoary Sire — the mortal stroke,
Long, long be pleas'd to spare:
To bless his little filial flock,
And show what good men are.

III

She, who her lovely offspring eyes
With tender hopes and fears —
O, bless her with a mother's joys,
But spare a mother's tears!

IV

Their hope, their stay, their darling youth,
In manhood's dawning blush,
Bless him, Thou God of love and truth,
Up to a parent's wish.

V

The beauteous, seraph sister-band —
With earnest tears I pray —
Thou know'st the snares on every hand,
Guide Thou their steps alway.

VI

When, soon or late, they reach that coast,
O'er Life's rough ocean driven,
May they rejoice, no wand'rer lost,
A family in Heaven!

PARAPHRASE OF THE FIRST PSALM

This is probably an early composition, and dates from about the same time as the next piece.

I

The man, in life wherever plac'd,
Hath happiness in store,
Who walks not in the wicked's way
Nor learns their guilty lore;

II

Nor from the seat of scornful pride
Casts forth his eyes abroad,
But with humility and awe
Still walks before his God!

III

That man shall flourish like the trees,
Which by the streamlets grow:
The fruitful top is spread on high,
And firm the root below.

IV

But he, whose blossom buds in guilt,
Shall to the ground be cast,
And, like the rootless stubble, tost
Before the sweeping blast.

V

For why? that God the good adore
Hath giv'n them peace and rest,
But hath decreed that wicked men
Shall ne'er be truly blest.

PRAYER UNDER THE PRESSURE OF VIOLENT ANGUISH

Inscribed in the *First Common Place Book* and thus prefaced: "There was a certain period of life that my spirit was broke by repeated losses and disasters, which threatened, and indeed effected, the utter ruin of my future. My body, too, was attacked by that most dreadful distemper, a Hypochondria, or confirmed melancholy: in this wretched state, the recollection of which makes me yet shudder, I hung my harp on the willow trees, except in some lucid intervals, in one of which I composed the following." It was probably written about the close of Burns's residence in Irvine, in 1782, and, under the title, *Prayer under the Presure of Bitter Anguish*, is inscribed — in an early hand — at the end of a copy of Fergusson's *Poems*, published that year, now in the possession of the Earl of Rosebery.

I

O Thou Great Being! what Thou art
Surpasses me to know;
Yet sure I am, that known to Thee
Are all Thy works below.

II

Thy creature here before Thee stands,
All wretched and distrest;
Yet sure those ills that wring my soul
Obey Thy high behest.

III

Sure Thou, Almighty, canst not act
From cruelty or wrath!
O, free my weary eyes from tears,
Or close them fast in death!

IV

But, if I must afflicted be
To suit some wise design,
Then man my soul with firm resolves
To bear and not repine!

THE NINETIETH PSALM VERSIFIED

Probably dating from the same period as the two last.

I

O Thou, the first, the greatest friend
Of all the human race!
Whose strong right hand has ever been
Their stay and dwelling place!

II

Before the mountains heav'd their heads
Beneath Thy forming hand,
Before this ponderous globe itself
Arose at Thy command:

III

That Power, which rais'd and still upholds
This universal frame,
From countless, unbeginning time
Was ever still the same.

IV

Those mighty periods of years,
Which seem to us so vast,
Appear no more before Thy sight
Than yesterday that 's past.

V

Thou giv'st the word: Thy creature, man,
Is to existence brought;
Again Thou say'st: "Ye sons of men,
Return ye into nought!"

VI

Thou layest them, with all their cares,
In everlasting sleep;
As with a flood Thou tak'st them off
With overwhelming sweep.

VII

They flourish like the morning flower
In beauty's pride array'd,
But long ere night, cut down, it lies
All wither'd and decay'd.

TO MISS LOGAN

WITH BEATTIE'S POEMS FOR A NEW YEAR'S GIFT, JANUARY 1, 1787

The Miss Logan of these verses was the "sentimental sister Susie" of the *Epistle to Major Logan* (*post*, p. 133). It is probable that Burns, when he last met her, had promised her a New Year's gift from Jamaica; but, his prospects changing, he sent her Beattie's volumes instead.

I

AGAIN the silent wheels of time
Their annual round have driv'n,
And you, tho' scarce in maiden prime,
Are so much nearer Heav'n.

II

No gifts have I from Indian coasts
The infant year to hail;
I send you more than India boasts
In Edwin's simple tale.

III

Our sex with guile, and faithless love,
Is charg'd — perhaps too true;
But may, dear maid, each lover prove
An Edwin still to you.

ADDRESS TO A HAGGIS

Hogg states that this spirited extravaganza was "written in the house of Mr. Andrew Bruce, Castlehill, Edinburgh, where a haggis one day made part of the dinner;" but it is unlikely that Burns set to work on it there and then. Chambers's story, that the germ was the last stanza (as first printed) extemporised as grace at a friend's house, is seemingly a variation of the same legend. *The Address* — "never before published" — appeared in *The Caledonian Mercury* on 19th December, 1786, and in *The Scots Magazine* for January, 1787.

I

FAIR fa' your honest, sonsie face,
Great chieftain o' the puddin-race!
Aboon them a' ye tak your place,
Painch, tripe, or thairm:
Weel are ye wordy of a grace
As lang 's my arm.

II

The groaning trencher there ye fill,
Your hurdies like a distant hill,
Your pin wad help to mend a mill
In time o' need,
While thro' your pores the dews distil
Like amber bead.

III

His knife see rustic Labour dight,
An' cut ye up wi' ready slight,
Trenching your gushing entrails bright,
Like onie ditch;
And then, O what a glorious sight,
Warm-reekin, rich!

IV

Then, horn for horn, they stretch an' strive:
Deil tak the hindmost, on they drive,
Till a' their weel-swall'd kytes belyve
Are bent like drums;
Then auld Guidman, maist like to rive,
"Bethankit!" hums.

V

Is there that owre his French *ragout*,
Or *olio* that wad staw a sow,
Or *fricassee* wad mak her spew
Wi' perfect sconner,
Looks down wi' sneering, scornfu' view
On sic a dinner?

VI

Poor devil! see him owre his trash,
As feckless as a wither'd rash,
His spindle shank a guid whip-lash,
His nieve a nit;
Thro' bluidy flood or field to dash,
O how unfit!

VII

But mark the Rustic, haggis-fed,
The trembling earth resounds his tread,
Clap in his walie nieve a blade,
He 'll make it whissle;
An' legs, an' arms, an' heads will sned
Like taps o' thrissle.

VIII

Ye Pow'rs, wha mak mankind your care,
And dish them out their bill o' fare,
Auld Scotland wants nae skinking ware,
That jaups in luggies;
But, if ye wish her gratefu' prayer,
Gie her a Haggis!

ADDRESS TO EDINBURGH

This poem and another were enclosed in a letter from Edinburgh, 27th December, 1786, to William Chalmers, in which Burns stated that he "had carded and spun them" since he "passed Glenbuck," the last Ayrshire hamlet on his way to Edinburgh.

I

EDINA! Scotia's darling seat!
All hail thy palaces and tow'rs,
Where once, beneath a Monarch's feet,
Sat Legislation's sov'reign pow'rs:
From marking wildly-scatt'red flow'rs,
As on the banks of Ayr I stray'd,
And singing, lone, the ling'ring hours,
I shelter in thy honor'd shade.

II

Here Wealth still swells the golden tide,
As busy Trade his labours plies;
There Architecture's noble pride
Bids elegance and splendour rise:
Here Justice, from her native skies,
High wields her balance and her rod;
There Learning, with his eagle eyes,
Seeks Science in her coy abode.

III

Thy sons, Edina, social, kind,
With open arms the stranger hail;
Their views enlarg'd, their lib'ral mind,
Above the narrow, rural vale;
Attentive still to Sorrow's wail,
Or modest Merit's silent claim:
And never may their sources fail!
And never Envy blot their name!

IV

Thy daughters bright thy walks adorn,
Gay as the gilded summer sky,
Sweet as the dewy, milk-white thorn,
Dear as the raptur'd thrill of joy!
Fair Burnet strikes th' adoring eye,
Heav'n's beauties on my fancy shine:
I see the Sire of Love on high,
And own His work indeed divine!

V

There, watching high the least alarms,
Thy rough, rude fortress gleams afar;
Like some bold vet'ran, grey in arms,
And mark'd with many a seamy scar:
The pond'rous wall and massy bar,
Grim-rising o'er the rugged rock,
Have oft withstood assailing war,
And oft repell'd th' invader's shock.

VI

With awe-struck thought and pitying tears,
I view that noble, stately dome,
Where Scotia's kings of other years,
Fam'd heroes! had their royal home:
Alas, how chang'd the times to come!
Their royal name low in the dust!
Their hapless race wild-wand'ring roam!
Tho' rigid Law cries out: "'T was just."

VII

Wild beats my heart to trace your steps,
Whose ancestors, in days of yore,
Thro' hostile ranks and ruin'd gaps
Old Scotia's bloody lion bore:
Ev'n I, who sing in rustic lore,
Haply my sires have left their shed,
And fac'd grim Danger's loudest roar,
Bold-following where your fathers led!

VIII

Edina! Scotia's darling seat!
All hail thy palaces and tow'rs;
Where once, beneath a Monarch's feet,
Sat Legislation's sov'reign pow'rs:
From marking wildly-scatt'red flow'rs,
As on the banks of Ayr I stray'd,
And singing, lone, the ling'ring hours,
I shelter in thy honour'd shade.

SONGS

JOHN BARLEYCORN

A BALLAD

Entered in the *First Common Place Book* under date June, 1785, with the title, *John Barleycorn — A Song to its own Tune.* Burns prefaces it with the remark that he had once heard the old song that goes by this name; and that he remembered only the three first verses and "some scraps" which he had "interwoven here and there in the piece." In the '87 Edition he inserted a note: "This is partly composed on the plan of an old *song* known by the same name." In view of these statements, special interest attaches to a set printed in Laing's *Early Metrical Tales* (1826) from a stall copy of 1781, with a few corrections on the

authority of two others of later date. Here are the three first stanzas: —

"There came three merry men from the east,
And three merry men were they,
And they did sware a solemn oath
That Sir John Barleycorn they would slay.

"They took a plough, and plough'd him down,
And laid clods upon his head;
And then they swore a solemn oath,
That Sir John Barleycorn was dead.

"But the spring-time it came on amain,
And rain towards the earth did fall:
John Barleycorn sprung up again,
And so subdued them all."

Robert Jamieson prints a set in his *Popular Ballads and Songs* (1806) as he heard it in Moray when a boy. In its first three verses it closely resembles the Burns; but Burns's poems were in circulation before Jamieson's boyhood was over, and may have influenced his memory. He prints another set from a black-letter copy in the Pepys Library, Cambridge, as well as sets of the analogous *Allan-a-Maut* ballad, including that in *The Bannatyne MS.* There is, further, a curious chap (1757) which is not included in Jamieson. The ungrammatical "*was*" in Burns's first line was probably suggested by "There was three ladies in a ha'," in Herd's *Ancient and Modern Scottish Songs* (1776).

I

THERE was three kings into the east,
Three kings both great and high,
And they hae sworn a solemn oath
John Barleycorn should die.

II

They took a plough and plough'd him down,
Put clods upon his head,
And they hae sworn a solemn oath
John Barleycorn was dead.

III

But the cheerful Spring came kindly on,
And show'rs began to fall;
John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

IV

The sultry suns of Summer came,
And he grew thick and strong:
His head weel arm'd wi' pointed spears,
That no one should him wrong.

V

The sober Autumn enter'd mild,
When he grew wan and pale;
His bending joints and drooping head
Show'd he began to fail.

VI

His colour sicken'd more and more,
He faded into age;
And then his enemies began
To show their deadly rage.

VII

They 've taen a weapon long and sharp,
And cut him by the knee;
Then ty'd him fast upon a cart,
Like a rogue for forgerie.

VIII

They laid him down upon his back,
And cudgell'd him full sore.
They hung him up before the storm,
And turn'd him o'er and o'er.

IX

They fillèd up a darksome pit
With water to the brim,
They heavèd in John Barleycorn —
There, let him sink or swim!

X

They laid him out upon the floor,
To work him farther woe;
And still, as signs of life appear'd,
They toss'd him to and fro.

XI

They wasted o'er a scorching flame
The marrow of his bones;
But a miller us'd him worst of all,
For he crushed him between two stones.

XII

And they hae taen his very heart's blood,
And drank it round and round;
And still the more and more they drank,
Their joy did more abound.

XIII

John Barleycorn was a hero bold,
Of noble enterprise;
For if you do but taste his blood,
'T will make your courage rise.

XIV

'T will make a man forget his woe;
'T will heighten all his joy:
'T will make the widow's heart to sing,
Tho' the tear were in her eye.

XV

Then let us toast John Barleycorn,
Each man a glass in hand;
And may his great posterity
Ne'er fail in old Scotland!

A FRAGMENT: WHEN GUILFORD GOOD

TUNE: *Gillicrankie*

This was probably the "political ballad" which Burns enclosed to Henry Erskine — on the advice of Glencairn — for his opinion as to whether he should or should not publish it. The work of some nameless Loyalist. the old song on which it is moulded is printed in David Laing's *Various Pieces of Fugitive Scottish Poetry*, First Series (1826), which dates it 1689, under the title, *Killychrankie* [the battle was fought in that year], "To be Sung to its Own Tune:" —

> "*Claverse* and his Highland men
> Came down upon a Raw, then,
> Who, being stout, gave many a Clout,
> The Lads began to claw then;"

and so on for eight mortal octaves. The same volume sets forth an *Answer* to the same tune in as many more.

I

WHEN Guilford good our pilot stood,
An' did our hellim thraw, man;
Ae night, at tea, began a plea,
Within Americá, man:
Then up they gat the maskin-pat,
And in the sea did jaw, man;
An' did nae less, in full Congress,
Than quite refuse our law, man.

II

Then thro' the lakes Montgomery takes,
I wat he was na slaw, man;
Down Lowrie's Burn he took a turn,
And Carleton did ca', man:
But yet, what reck, he at Quebec
Montgomery-like did fa', man,
Wi' sword in hand, before his band,
Amang his en'mies a', man.

III

Poor Tammy Gage within a cage
Was kept at Boston-ha', man;
Till Willie Howe took o'er the knowe
For Philadelphiá, man;
Wi' sword an' gun he thought a sin
Guid Christian bluid to draw, man;
But at New-York wi' knife an' fork
Sir-Loin he hackèd sma', man.

IV

Burgoyne gaed up, like spur an' whip,
Till Fraser brave did fa', man;
Then lost his way, ae misty day,
In Saratoga shaw, man.
Cornwallis fought as lang 's he dought,
An' did the buckskins claw, man;
But Clinton's glaive frae rust to save,
He hung it to the wa', man.

V

Then Montague, an' Guilford too,
Began to fear a fa', man;
And Sackville doure, wha stood the stoure
The German chief to thraw, man:
For Paddy Burke, like onie Turk,
Nae mercy had at a', man;
An' Charlie Fox threw by the box,
An' lows'd his tinkler jaw, man.

VI

Then Rockingham took up the game,
Till death did on him ca', man;
When Shelburne meek held up his cheek,
Conform to gospel law, man:
Saint Stephen's boys, wi' jarring noise,
They did his measures thraw, man;
For North an' Fox united stocks,
An' bore him to the wa', man.

VII

Then clubs an' hearts were Charlie's cartes
He swept the stakes awa', man,
Till the diamond's ace, of Indian race,
Led him a sair *faux pas*, man:
The Saxon lads, wi' loud placads,
On Chatham's boy did ca', man;
An' Scotland drew her pipe an' blew:
"Up, Willie, waur them a', man!"

VIII

Behind the throne then Granville 's gone,
A secret word or twa, man;
While slee Dundas arous'd the class
Be-north the Roman wa', man:
An' Chatham's wraith, in heav'nly graith,
(Inspirèd bardies saw, man),
Wi' kindling eyes, cry'd: "Willie, rise!
Would I hae fear'd them a', man?"

IX

But, word an' blow, North, Fox, and Co.
Gowff'd Willie like a ba', man,
Till Suthron raise an' coost their claise
Behind him in a raw, man:
An' Caledon threw by the drone,
An' did her whittle draw, man;
An' swoor fu' rude, thro' dirt an' bluid,
To make it guid in law, man.

MY NANIE, O

Perhaps suggested by a poor thing of Ramsay's: —

> "While some for pleasure pawn their health
> 'Twixt Lais and the bagnio,
> I 'll save myself, and without stealth
> Kiss and caress my Nanny, O."

In Hogg and Motherwell's Edition another version — oral: communicated by Peter Buchan — is printed; it begins, "As I gaed down thro' Embro' town." In the *First Common Place Book*, where it appears under date of April, 1784, it is headed *Song (Tune, "As I came in by London, O")*. It is thus prefaced: "As I have been all along a miserable dupe to Love, and have been led into a thousand weaknesses and follies by it, for that reason I put the more confidence in my critical skill in distinguishing foppery and conceit from real passion and nature. Whether the following song will stand the test, I will not pretend to say, because it is my own; only I can say it was, at the time, real."

According to Gilbert Burns, the heroine was Agnes Fleming. She was daughter of John Fleming, farmer at Doura, in the parish of Tarbolton. On the other hand, Mrs. Begg asserts that it was written in honour of Peggy Thomson of Kirkoswald (see *ante*, p. 52, Prefatory Note to *Song: Composed in August*), while Hamilton Paul champions the charms of a Kilmarnock girl.

I

Behind yon hills where Lugar flows
'Mang moors an' mosses many, O,
The wintry sun the day has clos'd,
And I 'll awa to Nanie, O.

II

The westlin wind blaws loud an' shill,
The night 's baith mirk and rainy, O;
But I 'll get my plaid, an' out I 'll steal,
An' owre the hill to Nanie, O.

III

My Nanie 's charming, sweet, an' young;
Nae artfu' wiles to win ye, O:
May ill befa' the flattering tongue
That wad beguile my Nanie, O!

IV

Her face is fair, her heart is true;
As spotless as she 's bonie, O,
The op'ning gowan, wat wi' dew,
Nae purer is than Nanie, O.

V

A country lad is my degree,
An' few there be that ken me, O;
But what care I how few they be?
I 'm welcome ay to Nanie, O.

VI

My riches a 's my penny-fee,
An' I maun guide it cannie, O;
But warl's gear ne'er troubles me,
My thoughts are a' — my Nanie, O.

VII

Our auld guidman delights to view
His sheep an' kye thrive bonie, O;
But I 'm as blythe that hauds his pleugh,
An' has nae care but Nanie, O.

VIII

Come weel, come woe, I care na by;
I 'll tak what Heav'n will send me, O:
Nae ither care in life have I,
But live, an' love my Nanie, O.

GREEN GROW THE RASHES, O

This little masterpiece of wit and gaiety and movement was suggested either by the frag-

ment, *Green Grow the Rashes, O* in Herd's *Ancient and Modern Scottish Songs*, or by the blackguard old song itself. Herd gives only three stanzas, of which the first is:—

> "Green grows the rashes — O
> Green grows the rashes — O
> The feather-bed is no sae saft
> As a bed amang the rashes."

But the song (or what is left of it) is given in the unique and interesting garland called *The Merry Muses of Caledonia* (*c.* 1800), probably — almost certainly — collected by Burns for his private use, together with a second and still grosser set attributed, rightly or wrongly, to Burns himself.

Entered by Burns in the *First Common Place Book*, under date August, 1786, the piece is preceded by a dissertation on young men, who are divided into "two grand classes — the grave and the merry," and by the remark: "It will enable any body to determine which of the classes I belong to." It was published in Johnson's *Museum*, i. 77. Thomson proposed to set it to *Cauld Kail in Aberdeen;* but Burns declared that it would "never suit" that air.

CHORUS

Green grow the rashes, O;
Green grow the rashes, O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent among the lasses, O.

I

THERE 's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In every hour that passes, O:
What signifies the life o' man,
An' 't were nae for the lasses, O.

II

The war'ly race may riches chase,
An' riches still may fly them, O;
An' tho' at last they catch them fast,
Their hearts can ne'er enjoy them, O.

III

But gie me a cannie hour at e'en,
My arms about my dearie, O,
An' war'ly cares an' war'ly men
May a' gae tapsalteerie, O!

IV

For you sae douce, ye sneer at this;
Ye 're nought but senseless asses, O;
The wisest man the warl' e'er saw,
He dearly lov'd the lasses, O.

V

Auld Nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes, O:
Her prentice han' she try'd on man,
An' then she made the lasses, O.

CHORUS

Green grow the rashes, O;
Green grow the rashes, O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent among the lasses, O.

COMPOSED IN SPRING

TUNE: *Johnny's Grey Breeks*

Burns explains that the chorus is "part of a song composed by a gentleman in Edinburgh, a particular friend of the author's;" and that "Menie" is the "common abbreviation of Marianne." In all likelihood the song was composed after the rupture with Jean Armour, and the chorus added in Edinburgh by Burns himself.

I

AGAIN rejoicing Nature sees
Her robe assume its vernal hues:
Her leafy locks wave in the breeze,
All freshly steep'd in morning dews.

CHORUS

And maun I still on Menie doat,
And bear the scorn that 's in her e'e?
For it 's jet, jet-black, an' it 's like a hawk,
An' it winna let a body be.

II

In vain to me the cowslips blaw,
In vain to me the vi'lets spring;
In vain to me in glen or shaw,
The mavis and the lintwhite sing.

III

The merry ploughboy cheers his team,
Wi' joy the tentie seedsman stalks;
But life to me 's a weary dream,
A dream of ane that never wauks.

IV

The wanton coot the water skims,
Amang the reeds the ducklings cry,

The stately swan majestic swims,
And ev'ry thing is blest but I.

V

The sheep-herd steeks his faulding slap,
And o'er the moorlands whistles shill;
Wi' wild, unequal, wand'ring step,
I meet him on the dewy hill.

VI

And when the lark, 'tween light and dark,
Blythe waukens by the daisy's side,
And mounts and sings on flittering wings,
A woe-worn ghaist I hameward glide.

VII

Come winter, with thine angry howl,
And raging, bend the naked tree;
Thy gloom will soothe my cheerless soul,
When nature all is sad like me!

CHORUS

And maun I still on Menie doat,
And bear the scorn that 's in her e'e?
For it 's jet, jet-black, an' it 's like a hawk,
An' it winna let a body be.

THE GLOOMY NIGHT IS GATHERING FAST

TUNE: *Roslin Castle*

In an interleaved copy of Johnson's *Museum* Burns inscribed the following note: "I composed this song as I conveyed my chest so far on the road to Greenock, where I was to embark in a few days for Jamaica. I meant it as my farewell dirge to my native land." In his Autobiographic Letter to Dr. Moore, "I had composed," he says, "a song, *The Gloomy Night is Gathering Fast*, which was to be the last effort of my muse in Caledonia, when a letter from Dr. Blacklock to a friend of mine overthrew all my schemes." Professor Walker, on R. B.'s authority, affirms that he composed it on the *way home from* Dr. Lawrie's; but, as it was to Dr. Lawrie that Blacklock wrote, we must infer that Walker was so far mistaken, and that the verses were made on the way thither.

Burns gives *Roslin Castle* as the tune to which this passionate lyric should be sung. His use of a refrain, however, suggests that the true model was *The Birks of Invermay.*

I

THE gloomy night is gath'ring fast,
Loud roars the wild inconstant blast;
Yon murky cloud is filled with rain,
I see it driving o'er the plain;
The hunter now has left the moor,
The scatt'red coveys meet secure;
While here I wander, prest with care,
Along the lonely banks of Ayr.

II

The Autumn mourns her rip'ning corn
By early Winter's ravage torn;
Across her placid, azure sky,
She sees the scowling tempest fly;
Chill runs my blood to hear it rave:
I think upon the stormy wave,
Where many a danger I must dare,
Far from the bonie banks of Ayr.

III

'T is not the surging billows' roar,
'T is not that fatal, deadly shore;
Tho' death in ev'ry shape appear,
The wretched have no more to fear:
But round my heart the ties are bound,
That heart transpierc'd with many a wound;
These bleed afresh, those ties I tear,
To leave the bonie banks of Ayr.

IV

Farewell, old Coila's hills and dales,
Her heathy moors and winding vales;
The scenes where wretched Fancy roves,
Pursuing past unhappy loves!
Farewell my friends! farewell my foes!
My peace with these, my love with those—
The bursting tears my heart declare,
Farewell, my bonie banks of Ayr.

NO CHURCHMAN AM I

TUNE: *Prepare, my dear Brethren*

This poor performance, written probably in 1781 or 1782 for the Tarbolton Bachelors' Club, in imitation of a popular type of English drinking song, appears to have been suggested and inspired by a far better piece, *The Women all Tell Me I'm False to My Lass* (c. 1740: still to be heard as *Wine, Mighty Wine*), the air of which may well have been in Burns's ear when he directed his own words to be sung to the

tune of *Prepare, my Dear Brethren.* It is quoted, according to Mr. Baring Gould (*English Minstrelsie*, 1895, I. xxiii.), in *The Bullfinch* (1746), *The Wreath* (1753), and *The Occasional Songster* (1782); and we have found it, as Burns before us, in *A Select Collection of English Songs* (London, 1763) — an odd volume of which, containing this very lyric, with notes in his handwriting, is before us as we write — and in *Calliope* (Edinburgh, 1788). Here is a stanza which must certainly have been present when he was struggling with the halting lines and the second-rate buckishness of *No Churchman Am I*:—

> "She too might have poisoned the joy of my life
> With nurses, and babies, and squalling, and strife;
> But my wine neither nurses nor babies can bring,
> *And a big-bellied bottle's* a mighty good thing."

The anapest with four accents has carried a bacchanalian connotation from the time of Shadwell's *Psyche* (1672) at least, and the present stave has been the vehicle of innumerable drinking songs, including the English *A Tankard of Ale*, and the Irish *One Bottle More.* Burns himself reverts to it in *The Whistle* (see *post*, p. 99).

I

No churchman am I for to rail and to write,
No statesman nor soldier to plot or to fight,
No sly man of business contriving a snare,
For a big-belly'd bottle's the whole of my care.

II

The peer I don't envy, I give him his bow;
I scorn not the peasant, tho' ever so low;
But a club of good fellows, like those that are here,
And a bottle like this, are my glory and care.

III

Here passes the squire on his brother — his horse,
There centum per centum, the cit with his purse,
But see you *The Crown*, how it waves in the air?
There a big-belly'd bottle still eases my care

IV

The wife of my bosom, alas! she did die;
For sweet consolation to church I did fly;
I found that old Solomon provèd it fair,
That a big-belly'd bottle 's a cure for all care.

V

I once was persuaded a venture to make;
A letter inform'd me that all was to wreck;
But the pursy old landlord just waddlèd up stairs,
With a glorious bottle that ended my cares.

VI

"Life's cares they are comforts" — a maxim laid down
By the Bard, what d' ye call him? that wore the black gown;
And faith I agree with th' old prig to a hair:
For a big-belly'd bottle 's a heav'n of a care.

A STANZA ADDED IN A MASON LODGE

Then fill up a bumper and make it o'erflow,
And honours Masonic prepare for to throw:
May ev'ry true Brother of the Compass and Square
Have a big-belly'd bottle, when harass'd with care!

ADDITIONS IN THE EDINBURGH EDITION OF 1793

In April, 1792, Creech proposed another issue, and Burns replied with an offer of fifty new pages, and the retrenchment and correction of some old pieces. Reminding his publisher that these fifty pages were as much his own "as the thumb-skull I have just now drawn on my finger, which I unfortunately gashed in mending my pen," he practically agreed to Creech's former terms: craving as his sole recompence a few books which he very much wanted, "with as many copies of this new edition of my own works as friendship or gratitude shall prompt me to present." Creech was not the man to boggle at a bargain of the kind, and the new edition appeared in the February of 1793, under the title: "*Poems chiefly in the Scottish Dialect.* By Robert Burns. In two volumes. The Second Edition Considerably Enlarged. Edinburgh: Printed for T. Cadell, London, and William Creech, Edinburgh. 1793." The volumes, with nearly the same page and the same type, but with many changes in spelling, and some new readings of lines and stanzas, were reprinted early in 1794, with — excepting for the substitution of "a New Edition" for "the Second Edition" — an exactly similar title. No other Scots reprint appeared in Burns's lifetime.

WRITTEN IN FRIARS CARSE HERMITAGE, ON NITHSIDE

This is the second version of a piece originally inscribed on a window-pane of Friars Carse Hermitage in June, 1788 (see *post*, p. 120). Friars Carse adjoined Ellisland, and the owner, Captain Robert Riddell of Glenriddell, had given Burns a key to the grounds and the little hermitage which he had built there. It would appear from an undated letter to William Dunbar (asking him to decide between the two sets), and from the fact that Burns distributed copies of both, that he was by no means convinced of the superiority of the second set.

THOU whom chance may hither lead,
Be thou clad in russet weed,
Be thou deckt in silken stole,
Grave these counsels on thy soul.

Life is but a day at most,
Sprung from night, — in darkness lost:
Hope not sunshine ev'ry hour,
Fear not clouds will always lour.

As Youth and Love with sprightly dance
Beneath thy morning star advance,
Pleasure with her siren air
May delude the thoughtless pair:
Let Prudence bless Enjoyment's cup,
Then raptur'd sip, and sip it up.

As thy day grows warm and high,
Life's meridian flaming nigh,
Dost thou spurn the humble vale?
Life's proud summits would'st thou scale?
Check thy climbing step, elate,
Evils lurk in felon wait:
Dangers, eagle-pinioned, bold,
Soar around each cliffy hold;
While cheerful Peace with linnet song
Chants the lowly dells among.

As the shades of ev'ning close,
Beck'ning thee to long repose;
As life itself becomes disease,
Seek the chimney-nook of ease:
There ruminate with sober thought,
On all thou 'st seen, and heard, and wrought;
And teach the sportive younkers round,
Saws of experience, sage and sound:
Say, man's true, genuine estimate,
The grand criterion of his fate,
Is not, Art thou high or low?
Did thy fortune ebb or flow?
Did many talents gild thy span?
Or frugal Nature grudge thee one?
Tell them, and press it on their mind,
As thou thyself must shortly find,
The smile or frown of awful Heav'n
To Virtue or to Vice is giv'n;
Say, to be just, and kind, and wise —
There solid self-enjoyment lies;
That foolish, selfish, faithless ways
Lead to be wretched, vile, and base.

Thus resign'd and quiet, creep
To the bed of lasting sleep:
Sleep, whence thou shall ne'er awake,
Night, where dawn shall never break;
Till future life, future no more,

To light and joy the good restore,
To light and joy unknown before.

Stranger, go! Heav'n be thy guide!
Quod the beadsman of Nithside.

ODE, SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF MRS. OSWALD OF AUCHENCRUIVE

In a letter to Dr. Moore, 23d March, 1789, enclosing this *Ode* Burns explains its origin: "In January last, on my road to Ayrshire, I had put up at Bailie Whigham's in Sanquhar, the only tolerable inn in the place. The frost was keen, and the grim evening and howling wind were ushering in a night of snow and drift. My horse and I were both much-fatigued with the labours of the day, and just as my friend the Bailie and I were bidding defiance to the storm, over a smoking bowl, in wheels the funeral pageantry of the late great Mrs. Oswald; and poor I am forced to brave all the horrors of a tempestuous night, and jade my horse, my young favourite horse, whom I had just christened Pegasus, twelve miles further on, through the wildest moors and hills of Ayrshire, to New Cumnock, the next inn. The powers of poesy and prose sink under me, when I would describe what I felt. Suffice it to say, that when a good fire at New Cumnock had so far recovered my frozen sinews, I sat down and wrote the enclosed ode." In a letter (unpublished) to Mrs. Dunlop, enclosing the copy of the *Ode*, "Before I reached the other stage," he writes, "I had composed the following, and sent it off at the first post office for the *Courant*," by which, if this be true, it was declined. On May 7, 1789, the piece appeared in Stuart's *Star* with the following preface, here for the first time reprinted: —

"*Mr. Printer*,

"I know not who is the author of the following poem, but I think it contains some equally well-told and just compliments to the memory of a matron who, a few months ago, much against her private inclination, left this good world and twice five good thousands per annum behind her.

"We are told by very respectable authority that 'the righteous die and none regardeth;' but as this was by no means the case in point with the departed beldam, for whose memory I have the honour to interest myself, it is not easy guessing why prose and verse have both said so little on the death of the owner of ten thousand a year.

"I dislike partial respect of persons, and am hurt to see the public make such a fuss when a poor pennyless gipsey is consigned over to Jack Ketch, and yet scarce take any notice when a purse-proud Priestess of Mammon is by the memorable hand of death prisoned in everlasting fetters of ill-gotten gold, and delivered up to the arch-brother among the finishers of the law, emphatically called by your bard, the hangman of creation.

"TIM NETTLE."

Mrs. Oswald was the widow of Richard Oswald, second son of Rev. George Oswald, of Dunnet, Caithness. He purchased Auchencruive in 1772. He died at an "advanced age," 6th November, 1784, and in the obituary notice in *The Scots Magazine* is described as "an eminent merchant in London, and lately employed at Paris as a commissioner for negotiating a peace with the United States." From Burns's epithet, "Plunderer of Armies," he would appear to have been also an army contractor. In his letter to Dr. Moore, Burns states that he knew that Mrs. Oswald was detested by her tenants and servants "with the most heartfelt cordiality." She died 6th December, 1788, at her house in Great George Street, Westminster, and when Burns was driven from his inn by her "funeral pageantry," the body was on its way to Ayrshire. Burns himself was proceeding in the same direction (as we learn from a letter to Mrs. Dunlop of 18th December) to the Ayr Fair, held about the 12th January.

DWELLER in yon dungeon dark,
Hangman of creation, mark!
Who in widow-weeds appears,
Laden with unhonoured years,
Noosing with care a bursting purse,
Baited with many a deadly curse?

STROPHE

View the wither'd beldam's face:
Can thy keen inspection trace
Aught of Humanity's sweet, melting grace?
Note that eye, 't is rheum o'erflows —
Pity's flood there never rose.
See those hands, ne'er stretch'd to save,
Hands that took, but never gave.
Keeper of Mammon's iron chest,
Lo, there she goes, unpitied and unblest,
She goes, but not to realms of everlasting rest!

ANTISTROPHE

Plunderer of Armies! lift thine eyes
(A while forbear, ye torturing fiends),

Seest thou whose step, unwilling, hither bends?
No fallen angel, hurl'd from upper skies!
'T is thy trusty, quondam Mate,
Doom'd to share thy fiery fate:
She, tardy, hell-ward plies.

EPODE

And are they of no more avail,
Ten thousand glittering pounds a-year?
In other worlds can Mammon fail,
Omnipotent as he is here?
O bitter mockery of the pompous bier!
While down the wretched vital part is driven,
The cave-lodg'd beggar, with a conscience clear,
Expires in rags, unknown, and goes to Heaven.

ELEGY ON CAPTAIN MATTHEW HENDERSON

A GENTLEMAN WHO HELD THE PATENT FOR HIS HONOURS IMMEDIATELY FROM ALMIGHTY GOD!

But now his radiant course is run,
For Matthew's course was bright:
His soul was like the glorious sun
A matchless, Heavenly light.

Matthew Henderson was the son of David Henderson, of Tannockside, and Elizabeth Brown; born 24th February, 1737; succeeded in early youth to the estates on his father's death; became lieutenant in the Earl of Home's regiment; left the army to hold a government appointment in Edinburgh; was a member of the Poker and other convivial clubs, and a friend of Boswell, who has preserved one or two samples of his wit; died 21st November, 1788; and was buried in Greyfriars' Churchyard.

On 23d July, 1790, Burns sent "a first fair copy" to Robert Cleghorn, Saughton, to whom he stated that Henderson was a man he "much regarded." On 2d August he sent a copy to John M'Murdo of Drumlanrig: "You knew Henderson," he said; "I have not flattered his memory." And in enclosing a copy to Dr. Moore (27th February, 1791) he described the *Elegy* as "a tribute to the memory of a man I loved much."

I

O DEATH! thou tyrant fell and bloody!
The meikle Devil wi' a woodie
Haurl thee hame to his black smiddie
O'er hurcheon hides,
And like stock-fish come o'er his studdie
Wi' thy auld sides!

II

He 's gane, he 's gane! he 's frae us torn,
The ae best fellow e'er was born!
Thee, Matthew, Nature's sel shall mourn,
By wood and wild,
Where, haply, Pity strays forlorn,
Frae man exil'd.

III

Ye hills, near neebors o' the starns,
That proudly cock your cresting cairns!
Ye cliffs, the haunts of sailing yearns,
Where Echo slumbers!
Come join ye, Nature's sturdiest bairns,
My wailing numbers!

IV

Mourn, ilka grove the cushat kens!
Ye hazly shaws and briery dens!
Ye burnies, wimplin down your glens
Wi' toddlin din,
Or foaming, strang, wi' hasty stens,
Frae lin to lin!

V

Mourn, little harebells o'er the lea;
Ye stately foxgloves, fair to see;
Ye woodbines, hanging bonilie
In scented bowers;
Ye roses on your thorny tree,
The first o' flowers!

VI

At dawn, when every grassy blade
Droops with a diamond at his head;
At ev'n, when beans their fragrance shed
I' th' rustling gale;
Ye maukins, whiddin through the glade;
Come join my wail!

VII

Mourn, ye wee songsters o' the wood;
Ye grouse that crap the heather bud;
Ye curlews, calling thro' a clud;
Ye whistling plover;

And mourn, ye whirring paitrick brood:
He 's gane for ever !

VIII

Mourn, sooty coots, and speckled teals;
Ye fisher herons, watching eels;
Ye duck and drake, wi' airy wheels
Circling the lake;
Ye bitterns, till the quagmire reels,
Rair for his sake !

IX

Mourn, clam'ring craiks, at close o' day,
'Mang fields o' flow'ring clover gay !
And when you wing your annual way
Frae our cauld shore,
Tell thae far warlds wha lies in clay,
Wham we deplore.

X

Ye houlets, frae your ivy bower
In some auld tree, or eldritch tower,
What time the moon, wi' silent glowr,
Sets up her horn,
Wail thro' the dreary midnight hour
Till waukrife morn !

XI

O rivers, forests, hills, and plains !
Oft have ye heard my canty strains:
But now, what else for me remains
But tales of woe ?
And frae my een the drapping rains
Maun ever flow.

XII

Mourn, Spring, thou darling of the year !
Ilk cowslip cup shall kep a tear:
Thou, Simmer, while each corny spear
Shoots up its head,
Thy gay, green, flowery tresses shear
For him that 's dead !

XIII

Thou, Autumn, wi' thy yellow hair,
In grief thy sallow mantle tear !
Thou, Winter, hurling thro' the air
The roaring blast,
Wide o'er the naked world declare
The worth we 've lost !

XIV

Mourn him, thou Sun, great source of light !
Mourn, Empress of the silent night !
And you, ye twinkling starnies bright,
My Matthew mourn !
For through your orbs he 's taen his flight,
Ne'er to return.

XV

O Henderson ! the man ! the brother !
And art thou gone, and gone for ever ?
And hast thou crost that unknown river,
Life's dreary bound ?
Like thee, where shall I find another,
The world around ?

XVI

Go to your sculptur'd tombs, ye Great,
In a' the tinsel trash o' state !
But by thy honest turf I 'll wait,
Thou man of worth !
And weep the ae best fellow's fate
E'er lay in earth !

THE EPITAPH

I

Stop, passenger ! my story 's brief,
And truth I shall relate, man:
I tell nae common tale o' grief,
For Matthew was a great man.

II

If thou uncommon merit hast,
Yet spurn'd at Fortune's door, man;
A look of pity hither cast,
For Matthew was a poor man.

III

If thou a noble sodger art,
That passest by this grave, man;
There moulders here a gallant heart,
For Matthew was a brave man.

IV

If thou on men, their works and ways,
Canst throw uncommon light, man;
Here lies wha weel had won thy praise,
For Matthew was a bright man.

V

If thou, at Friendship's sacred ca',
Wad life itself resign, man;
Thy sympathetic tear maun fa',
For Matthew was a kind man.

VI

If thou art staunch, without a stain,
Like the unchanging blue, man;
This was a kinsman o' thy ain,
For Matthew was a true man.

VII

If thou hast wit and fun, and fire,
And ne'er guid wine did fear, man;
This was thy billie, dam, and sire,
For Matthew was a queer man.

VIII

If onie whiggish, whingin sot,
To blame poor Matthew dare, man;
May dool and sorrow be his lot!
For Matthew was a rare man.

LAMENT OF MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS

ON THE APPROACH OF SPRING

In enclosing this to Dr. John Moore, 27th February, 1791, Burns states that it was begun while he was busy with Percy's *Reliques of English Poetry:* hence its antique flavouring. He sent copies to Mrs. Dunlop, to Mrs. Graham of Fintry, to Clarinda, and to Lady Winifred Constable, and was at pains to tell each of the four the reason why she was thus specially favoured. In an unpublished letter to Mrs. Dunlop (6th June, 1790), he wrote: "You know and with me pity the miserable and unfortunate Mary Queen of Scots. To you and your young ladies I particularly dedicate the following Scots stanzas." It was probably about the same time that in an undated letter — (usually assigned to February, 1791, to accord with the date of that to Moore) — he wrote to Mrs. Graham of Fintry: "Whether it is that the story of our Mary Queen of Scots has a peculiar effect on the feelings of a poet, or whether I have in the enclosed ballad succeeded beyond my usual poetic success, I know not; but it has pleased me beyond any effort of my Muse for a good while past; on that account I enclose it particularly to you." To Clarinda (in an undated letter) he thus expressed himself: "Such, my dearest Nancy, were the words of the amiable but unfortunate Mary. Misfortune seems to take a peculiar pleasure in darting her arrows against 'honest men and bonie lasses.' Of this you are too, too just a proof; but may your future fate be a bright exception to the remark!" To Lady Winifred Constable the ode was sent at the same time that he acknowledged the present of a snuff-box, the lid of it inlaid with a miniature of Queen Mary.

I

Now Nature hangs her mantle green
On every blooming tree,
And spreads her sheets o' daisies white
Out o'er the grassy lea;
Now Phœbus cheers the crystal streams,
And glads the azure skies:
But nought can glad the weary wight
That fast in durance lies.

II

Now laverocks wake the merry morn,
Aloft on dewy wing;
The merle, in his noontide bow'r,
Makes woodland echoes ring;
The mavis wild wi' monie a note
Sings drowsy day to rest:
In love and freedom they rejoice,
Wi' care nor thrall opprest.

III

Now blooms the lily by the bank,
The primrose down the brae;
The hawthorn 's budding in the glen,
And milk-white is the slae:
The meanest hind in fair Scotland
May rove their sweets amang;
But I, the Queen of a' Scotland
Maun lie in prison strang.

IV

I was the Queen o' bonie France,
Where happy I hae been;
Fu' lightly rase I in the morn,
As blythe lay down at e'en:
And I 'm the sov'reign of Scotland,
And monie a traitor there;
Yet here I lie in foreign bands
And never-ending care.

V

But as for thee, thou false woman,
My sister and my fae,
Grim vengeance yet shall whet a sword
That thro' thy soul shall gae!
The weeping blood in woman's breast
Was never known to thee;
Nor th' balm that draps on wounds of woe
Frae woman's pitying e'e.

VI

My son ! my son ! may kinder stars
  Upon thy fortune shine;
And may those pleasures gild thy reign,
  That ne'er wad blink on mine !
God keep thee frae thy mother's faes,
  Or turn their hearts to thee;
And where thou meet'st thy mother's
    friend,
  Remember him for me !

VII

O ! soon, to me, may summer suns
  Nae mair light up the morn !
Nae mair to me the autumn winds
  Wave o'er the yellow corn !
And, in the narrow house of death,
  Let winter round me rave;
And the next flow'rs that deck the spring
  Bloom on my peaceful grave.

TO ROBERT GRAHAM OF FINTRY, ESQ.

Burns first met Graham of Fintry at the Duke of Atholl's during his northern tour in August, 1787; and in an undated letter in which he refers to this, solicited his influence in obtaining an appointment to a division in the Excise. In a letter dated 10th September, 1788, he made a special request in regard to a division in the Ellisland district, enclosing at the same time the poetical epistle, *Requesting a Favour* (see *post*, p. 140). Obtaining the division, he acknowledged Fintry's exertions in the epistle on *Receiving a Favour* (see *post*, p. 144); and in an *Election Ballad*, made at the close of the contest for the Dumfries Burghs in 1790 (see *post*, p. 162), he addressed him thus: —

> "Fintry, my stay in worldly strife,
> Friend of my Muse, friend of my life: " —

a eulogy amply justified by Fintry's consistent and considerate kindness to him, through good and bad report, to the close of his life. The present *Epistle* was sent 6th October, 1791, with a letter in which he describes it as "a sheetful of groans, wrung from me in my elbow-chair, with one unlucky leg on my stool before me." There is some poetical licence — let us call it so — in this description; not as regards his own condition, for he was then confined to his arm-chair by a bruised leg, but as regards the *Epistle* itself, for, with the exception of the introductory and closing lines, it consists of two revised and retrenched fragments, written near three years before, and originally intended, according to his own statement — which need not be taken quite seriously — to form part of a *Poet's Progress*.

Graham of Fintry was descended from Sir Robert Graham of Strathcarron and Fintry, Stirlingshire, son of Sir William Graham of Kincardine by Mary Stewart, daughter of Robert III. The Grahams acquired the lands of Mains and of Lumlethan, Forfarshire, in the sixteenth century, and the estate was then named "Fintry." The portion with the mansion-house was sold by Graham of Fintry — at some unknown date, but probably before 1789 — to Sir James Stirling; and another portion — Earl's Strathdichty — in 1789 to Mr. D. Erskine, Clerk to the Signet (by the trustees of the creditors of Graham of Fintry). The part sold to Sir James Stirling was bought by Erskine's trustees in 1801. Graham continued to be designated "of Fintry;" and the name of the estate was (according to the conditions of sale) changed to Linlathen. He died 10th January, 1815.

Late crippl'd of an arm, and now a leg;
About to beg a pass for leave to beg;
Dull, listless, teas'd, dejected, and deprest
(Nature is adverse to a cripple's rest);
Will generous Graham list to his Poet's
    wail
(It soothes poor Misery, hearkening to her
    tale),
And hear him curse the light he first sur-
    vey'd,
And doubly curse the luckless rhyming
    trade ?

Thou, Nature ! partial Nature ! I ar-
    raign;
Of thy caprice maternal I complain :
The lion and the bull thy care have found,
One shakes the forests, and one spurns the
    ground;
Thou giv'st the ass his hide, the snail his
    shell;
Th' envenom'd wasp, victorious, guards his
    cell;
Thy minions kings defend, control, devour,
In all th' omnipotence of rule and power.
Foxes and statesmen subtile wiles ensure;
The cit and polecat stink, and are se-
    cure;
Toads with their poison, doctors with their
    drug,

The priest and hedgehog in their robes, are snug;
Ev'n silly woman has her warlike arts,
Her tongue and eyes — her dreaded spear and darts.

But O thou bitter step-mother and hard,
To thy poor, fenceless, naked child — the Bard!
A thing unteachable in world's skill,
And half an idiot too, more helpless still:
No heels to bear him from the op'ning dun,
No claws to dig, his hated sight to shun;
No horns, but those by luckless Hymen worn,
And those, alas! not Amalthea's horn;
No nerves olfact'ry, Mammon's trusty cur,
Clad in rich Dulness' comfortable fur;
In naked feeling, and in aching pride,
He bears th' unbroken blast from ev'ry side:
Vampyre booksellers drain him to the heart,
And scorpion critics cureless venom dart.

Critics — appall'd, I venture on the name;
Those cut-throat bandits in the paths of fame;
Bloody dissectors, worse than ten Monroes:
He hacks to teach, they mangle to expose.

His heart by causeless wanton malice wrung,
By blockheads' daring into madness stung;
His well-won bays, than life itself more dear,
By miscreants torn, who ne'er one sprig must wear;
Foil'd, bleeding, tortur'd in th' unequal strife,
The hapless Poet flounders on thro' life:
Till, fled each hope that once his bosom fir'd,
And fled each Muse that glorious once inspir'd,
Low sunk in squalid, unprotected age,
Dead even resentment for his injur'd page,
He heeds or feels no more the ruthless critic's rage!
So, by some hedge, the gen'rous steed deceas'd,
For half-starv'd snarling curs a dainty feast,
By toil and famine wore to skin and bone,
Lies, senseless of each tugging bitch's son.

O Dulness! portion of the truly blest!
Calm shelter'd haven of eternal rest!
Thy sons ne'er madden in the fierce extremes
Of Fortune's polar frost, or torrid beams.
If mantling high she fills the golden cup,
With sober, selfish ease they sip it up:
Conscious the bounteous meed they well deserve,
They only wonder "some folks" do not starve.
The grave, sage hern thus easy picks his frog,
And thinks the mallard a sad, worthless dog.
When Disappointment snaps the clue of hope,
And thro' disastrous night they darkling grope,
With deaf endurance sluggishly they bear,
And just conclude "that fools are fortune's care."
So, heavy, passive to the tempest's shocks,
Strong on the sign-post stands the stupid ox.

Not so the idle Muse's mad-cap train;
Not such the workings of their moon-struck brain:
In equanimity they never dwell;
By turns in soaring heav'n or vaulted hell.

I dread thee, Fate, relentless and severe,
With all a poet's, husband's, father's fear!
Already one strong hold of hope is lost:
Glencairn, the truly noble, lies in dust
(Fled, like the sun eclips'd as noon appears,
And left us darkling in a world of tears).
O, hear my ardent, grateful, selfish pray'r!
Fintry, my other stay, long bless and spare!
Thro' a long life his hopes and wishes crown,
And bright in cloudless skies his sun go down!
May bliss domestic smooth his private path;
Give energy to life; and soothe his latest breath,
With many a filial tear circling the bed of death!

LAMENT FOR JAMES EARL OF GLENCAIRN

James Cunningham, fourteenth Earl of Glencairn, second son of William, thirteenth earl, and the eldest daughter of Hugh M'Guire, a violinist in Ayr, whose family had been adopted by Governor Macrae of the H. E. I. C., was born in 1749; succeeded to the earldom in 1775; made the acquaintance of Burns — through James Dalrymple of Orangefield — in Edinburgh in 1786, and introduced him to Creech the publisher; succeeded in obtaining for the Edinburgh Edition the patronage of the Caledonian Hunt, and also exerted himself to the utmost to secure subscriptions among the nobility; used his influence in getting Burns an appointment in the Excise, and is always referred to by the poet in terms of the warmest regard. Owing to ill-health, he went to Lisbon in 1790 to pass the winter; but, finding himself rapidly failing, resolved to return, and died, after landing at Falmouth, 30th January, 1791. Learning of his death, Burns wrote thus to his factor, Alexander Dalziel: "Dare I trouble you to let me know privately before the day of interment, that I may cross the country, and steal among the crowd, to pay a tear to the last sight of my ever revered benefactor?"

In a letter to Glencairn's sister, Lady Elizabeth Cunningham — conjecturally (but wrongly) dated by Scott Douglas "March, 1791" (it was written not earlier than September, and most probably in October) — concerning a copy of the *Lament*, "If," he wrote, "among my children I shall have a son that has a heart, he shall hand it down to his child as a family honour and a family debt that my dearest existence I owe to the noble heart of Glencairn." He named his fourth son (born 12th August, 1794) "James Glencairn Burns." On the 23d October he sent a copy of the poem to Lady Don (MS. now in the University of Edinburgh) with this inscription: "To Lady Harriet Don this poem, not the fictitious creation of poetic fancy, but the breathings of real woe from a bleeding heart, is respectfully and gratefully presented by the author." In the note enclosing it he wrote: "As all the world knows my obligations to the late noble Earl of Glencairn, I wish to make my obligations equally conspicuous by publishing the poem. But in what way shall I publish it? It is too small a piece to publish alone. The way which suggests itself to me is to send it to the publisher of one of the most reputed periodical works — *The Bee*, for instance. Lady Betty has referred me to you." It did not appear in *The Bee*.

I

THE wind blew hollow frae the hills;
By fits the sun's departing beam
Look'd on the fading yellow woods,
That wav'd o'er Lugar's winding stream.
Beneath a craigy steep a Bard,
Laden with years and meikle pain,
In loud lament bewail'd his lord,
Whom Death had all untimely taen.

II

He lean'd him to an ancient aik,
Whose trunk was mould'ring down with years;
His locks were bleachèd white with time,
His hoary cheek was wet wi' tears;
And as he touch'd his trembling harp,
And as he tun'd his doleful sang,
The winds, lamenting thro' their caves,
To echo bore the notes alang: —

III

"Ye scatter'd birds that faintly sing,
The reliques of the vernal quire!
Ye woods that shed on a' the winds
The honours of the agèd year!
A few short months, and, glad and gay,
Again ye 'll charm the ear and e'e;
But nocht in all revolving time
Can gladness bring again to me.

IV

"I am a bending aged tree,
That long has stood the wind and rain;
But now has come a cruel blast,
And my last hold of earth is gane;
Nae leaf o' mine shall greet the spring,
Nae simmer sun exalt my bloom;
But I maun lie before the storm,
And ithers plant them in my room.

V

"I 've seen sae monie changefu' years,
On earth I am a stranger grown:
I wander in the ways of men,
Alike unknowing and unknown:
Unheard, unpitied, unreliev'd,
I bear alane my lade o' care;
For silent, low, on beds of dust,
Lie a' that would my sorrows share.

VI

"And last (the sum of a' my griefs!)
My noble master lies in clay;

The flow'r amang our barons bold,
His country's pride, his country's stay:
In weary being now I pine,
For a' the life of life is dead,
And hope has left my aged ken,
On forward wing for ever fled.

VII

"Awake thy last sad voice, my harp!
The voice of woe and wild despair!
Awake, resound thy latest lay,
Then sleep in silence evermair!
And thou, my last, best, only friend,
That fillest an untimely tomb,
Accept this tribute from the Bard
Thou brought from Fortune's mirkest gloom.

VIII

"In Poverty's low barren vale,
Thick mists obscure involv'd me round;
Though oft I turn'd the wistful eye,
Nae ray of fame was to be found;
Thou found'st me, like the morning sun
That melts the fogs in limpid air:
The friendless Bard and rustic song
Became alike thy fostering care.

IX

"O, why has Worth so short a date,
While villains ripen grey with time!
Must thou, the noble, gen'rous, great,
Fall in bold manhood's hardy prime?
Why did I live to see that day,
A day to me so full of woe?
O, had I met the mortal shaft
Which laid my benefactor low!

X

"The bridegroom may forget the bride
Was made his wedded wife yestreen;
The monarch may forget the crown
That on his head an hour has been;
The mother may forget the child
That smiles sae sweetly on her knee;
But I 'll remember thee, Glencairn,
And a' that thou hast done for me!"

LINES TO SIR JOHN WHITEFOORD, BART.

SENT WITH THE FOREGOING POEM

Sir John Whitefoord was, like Glencairn, the warm friend of Burns, who wrote *The Braes o' Ballochmyle* (see *post*, p. 225) in 1785 on the occasion of the family's being compelled to sell the estate of that name.

THOU, who thy honour as thy God rever'st,
Who, save thy mind's reproach, nought earthly fear'st,
To thee this votive off'ring I impart,
The tearful tribute of a broken heart.
The Friend thou valued'st, I the Patron lov'd;
His worth, his honour, all the world approv'd:
We 'll mourn till we too go as he has gone,
And tread the shadowy path to that dark world unknown.

TAM O' SHANTER

A TALE

Of Brownyis and of Bogillis full is this Buke.
GAWIN DOUGLAS.

Alloway Kirk was originally the church of the *quoad civilia* parish of Alloway; but this parish having been annexed to that of Ayr in 1690, the church fell more or less to ruin, and when Burns wrote had been roofless for half a century. It stands some two hundred yards to the north of the picturesque Auld Brig of Doon, which dates from about the beginning of the Fifteenth Century, and in Burns's time was the sole means of communication over the steep-banked Doon between Carrick and Kyle. The old road to Ayr ran west of the Kirk: the more direct road dating from the erection of the New Brig — a little west of the old one — in 1815.

Burns's birthplace is about three fourths of a mile to the north; so that the ground and its legends were familiar to him from the first. Writing to Francis Grose (first published in Sir Egerton Brydges' *Censura Literaria*, 1796), — "Among the many witch-stories I have heard," he says, "relating to Alloway Kirk, I distinctly remember only two or three. Upon a stormy night, amid whistling squalls of wind and bitter blasts of hail — in short, on such a night as the devil would choose to take the air in — a farmer, or farmer's servant, was plodding and plashing homeward with his plough-irons on his shoulder, having been getting some repairs on them at a neighbouring smithy. His way lay by the Kirk of Alloway; and being rather on the anxious look-out in approaching a place so well known to be a favourite haunt of the devil, and the devil's

friends and emissaries, he was struck aghast by discovering, through the horrors of the storm and stormy night, a light, which on his nearer approach plainly shewed itself to proceed from the haunted edifice. Whether he had been fortified from above on his devout supplication, as is customary with people when they suspect the immediate presence of Satan, or whether, according to another custom, he had got courageously drunk at the smithy, I will not pretend to determine; but so it was, that he ventured to go up to, nay into, the very Kirk. As luck would have it, his temerity came off unpunished. The members of the infernal junto were all out on some midnight business or other, and he saw nothing but a kind of kettle or cauldron, depending from the roof, over the fire, simmering some heads of unchristened children, limbs of executed malefactors, etc., for the business of the night. It was, in for a penny, in for a pound with the honest ploughman: so without ceremony he unhooked the cauldron from the fire, and pouring out the damnable ingredients, inverted it on his head, and carried it fairly home, where it remained long in the family, a living evidence of the truth of the story. Another story, which I can prove to be equally authentic, was as follows: On a market-day in the town of Ayr, a farmer from Carrick, and consequently whose way lay by the very gate of Alloway Kirkyard, in order to cross the river Doon at the old bridge, which is about two or three hundred yards further on than the said gate, had been detained by his business till by the time he reached Alloway it was the wizard hour between night and morning. Though he was terrified with a blaze streaming from the Kirk, yet, as it is a well-known fact, that to turn back on these occasions is running by far the greatest risk of mischief, he prudently advanced on his road. When he had reached the gate of the Kirkyard, he was surprised and entertained, through the ribs and arches of an old Gothic window, which still faces the highway, to see a dance of witches merrily footing it round their old sooty blackguard master, who was keeping them all alive with the power of his bagpipe. The farmer, stopping his horse to observe them a little, could plainly descry the faces of many old women of his acquaintance and neighbourhood. How the gentleman was dressed, tradition does not say, but that the ladies were all in their smocks: and one of them happening unluckily to have a smock which was considerably too short to answer all the purpose of that piece of dress, our farmer was so tickled that he involuntarily burst out with a loud laugh, 'Weel luppen, Maggy wi' the short sark!' and recollecting himself, instantly spurred his horse to the top of his speed. I need not mention the universally known fact, that no diabolical power can pursue you beyond the middle of a running stream. Lucky it was for the poor farmer that the river Doon was so near, for notwithstanding the speed of the horse, which was a good one, when he reached the middle of the arch of the bridge, and consequently the middle of the stream, the pursuing vengeful hags were so close at his heels that one of them actually sprang to seize him: but it was too late; nothing was on her side of the stream but the horse's tail, which immediately gave way at her infernal grip, as if blasted by a stroke of lightning; but the farmer was beyond her reach. However, the unsightly tailless condition of the vigorous steed was, to the last hour of the noble creature's life, an awful warning to the Carrick farmers not to stay too late in Ayr markets.

"The last relation I shall give, though equally true, is not so well identified as the two former with regard to the scene; but as the best authorities give it for Alloway, I shall relate it. On a summer's evening, about the time nature puts on her sables to mourn the expiry of the cheerful day, a shepherd boy, belonging to a farmer in the immediate neighbourhood of Alloway Kirk, had just folded his charge and was returning home. As he passed the Kirk, in the adjoining field, he fell in with a crew of men and women who were busy pulling stems of the plant ragwort. He observed that as each person pulled a ragwort, he or she got astride of it and called out, 'Up horsie!' on which the ragwort flew off, like Pegasus, through the air with its rider. The foolish boy likewise pulled his ragwort, and cried with the rest, 'Up horsie!' and, strange to tell, away he flew with the company. The first stage at which the cavalcade stopt was a merchant's wine-cellar in Bordeaux, where, without saying by your leave, they quaffed away at the best the cellar could afford until the morning, foe to the imps and works of darkness, threatened to throw light on the matter, and frightened them from their carousals. The poor shepherd lad, being equally a stranger to the scene and the liquor, heedlessly got himself drunk; and when the rest took horse he fell asleep, and was found so next day by some of the people belonging to the merchant. Somebody that understood Scotch, asking him what he was, he said such a one's herd in Alloway; and by some means or other getting home again, he lived long to tell the world the wondrous tale."

[As a vehicle for narrative, the octosyllabic couplet, employed by Burns in this piece, as also in *The Twa Dogs*, became classical in

Scotland through Barbour's *Bruce* (*c.* 1375).] The motto is the eighteenth verse of Gavin Douglas's sixth "Proloug" (*Eneados*), and should read thus: "Of browneis and of bogillis full this buke."

Probably Burns drew the suggestion of his hero, Tam o' Shanter, from the character and adventures of Douglas Graham — born 6th January, 1739, died 23d June, 1811 — son of Robert Graham, farmer at Douglastown, tenant of the farm of Shanter on the Carrick Shore, and owner of a boat which he had named *Tam o' Shanter*. Graham was noted for his convivial habits, which his wife's ratings tended rather to confirm than to eradicate. Tradition relates that once, when his long-tailed grey mare had waited even longer than usual for her master at the tavern door, certain humourists plucked her tail to such an extent as to leave it little better than a stump, and that Graham, on his attention being called to its state next morning, swore that it had been depilated by the witches at Alloway Kirk (*MS. Notes* by D. Auld of Ayr in Edinburgh University Library). The prototype — if prototype there were — of Souter Johnie is more doubtful; but a shoemaker named John Davidson — born 1728, died 30th June, 1806 — did live for some time at Glenfoot of Ardlochan, near the farm of Shanter, whence he removed to Kirkoswald.

In Alloway Kirk and its surroundings, apart from its uncanny associations, Burns cherished a special interest. "When my father," says Gilbert, "feued his little property near Alloway Kirk the wall of the churchyard had gone to ruin, and cattle had free liberty of pasturing in it. My father and two or three other neighbours joined in an application to the Town Council of Ayr, who were superiors of the adjoining land, for liberty to rebuild it, and raised by subscription a sum for enclosing this ancient cemetery with a wall; hence he came to consider it as his burial-place, and we learned the reverence for it people generally have for the burial-place of their ancestors." When, therefore, Burns met Captain Grose — then on his peregrinations through Scotland — at the house of Captain Riddell, he suggested a drawing of the ruin; and "the captain," Gilbert says, "agreed to the request, provided the poet would furnish a witch story to be printed along with it." It is probable that Burns originally sent the stories told above for insertion in the work, and that the narrative in rhyme was an afterthought. Lockhart, on Cromek's authority, accepts a statement, said to have been made by Mrs. Burns, that the piece was the work of a single day, and on this very slender evidence divers critics have indulged in a vast amount of admiration. Burns's general dictum must, however, be borne in mind: "All my poetry is the effect of easy composition, but of laborious correction;" together with his special verdict on *Tam o' Shanter* (letter to Mrs. Dunlop, April, 1791) that it "showed a finishing polish," which he despaired of "ever excelling." It appeared in Grose's *Antiquities* — published in April, 1791 — the captain's indebtedness being thus acknowledged: "To my *ingenious* friend, Mr. Robert Burns, I have been seriously obligated: he was not only at the pains of making out what was most worthy of notice in Ayrshire, the county honoured by his birth, but he also wrote, expressly for this work, the *pretty tale* annexed to Alloway Church."

Ere Grose's work was before the public, the piece made its appearance in *The Edinburgh Magazine* for March, 1791; and it was also published in *The Edinburgh Herald* of 18th March, 1791.

When chapman billies leave the street,
And drouthy neebors neebors meet;
As market-days are wearing late,
An' folk begin to tak the gate;
While we sit bousing at the nappy,
An' getting fou and unco happy,
We think na on the lang Scots miles,
The mosses, waters, slaps, and styles,
That lie between us and our hame,
Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.

This truth fand honest Tam o' Shanter,
As he frae Ayr ae night did canter:
(Auld Ayr, wham ne'er a town surpasses,
For honest men and bonie lasses).

O Tam, had'st thou but been sae wise,
As taen thy ain wife Kate's advice!
She tauld thee weel thou was a skellum,
A blethering, blustering, drunken blellum;
That frae November till October,
Ae market-day thou was nae sober;
That ilka melder wi' the miller,
Thou sat as lang as thou had siller;
That ev'ry naig was ca'd a shoe on,
The smith and thee gat roaring fou on;
That at the Lord's house, even on Sunday,
Thou drank wi' Kirkton Jean till Monday.
She prophesied, that, late or soon,
Thou would be found deep drown'd in Doon,
Or catch'd wi' warlocks in the mirk
By Alloway's auld, haunted kirk.

Ah ! gentle dames, it gars me greet,
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthen'd, sage advices
The husband frae the wife despises !

But to our tale : Ae market-night,
Tam had got planted unco right,
Fast by an ingle, bleezing finely,
Wi' reaming swats, that drank divinely;
And at his elbow, Souter Johnie,
His ancient, trusty, drouthy cronie:
Tam lo'ed him like a very brither;
They had been fou for weeks thegither.
The night drave on wi' sangs and clatter;
And ay the ale was growing better:
The landlady and Tam grew gracious
Wi' secret favours, sweet and precious:
The Souter tauld his queerest stories;
The landlord's laugh was ready chorus:
The storm without might rair and rustle,
Tam did na mind the storm a whistle.

Care, mad to see a man sae happy,
E'en drown'd himsel amang the nappy.
As bees flee hame wi' lades o' treasure,
The minutes wing'd their way wi' pleasure:
Kings may be blest but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious !

But pleasures are like poppies spread:
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river,
A moment white — then melts for ever;
Or like the borealis race,
That flit ere you can point their place;
Or like the rainbow's lovely form
Evanishing amid the storm.
Nae man can tether time or tide;
The hour approaches Tam maun ride:
That hour, o' night's black arch the key-
stane,
That dreary hour Tam mounts his beast in;
And sic a night he taks the road in,
As ne'er poor sinner was abroad in.

The wind blew as 't wad blawn its last;
The rattling showers rose on the blast;
The speedy gleams the darkness swallow'd;
Loud, deep, and lang the thunder bellow'd:
That night, a child might understand,
The Deil had business on his hand.

Weel mounted on his gray mare Meg,
A better never lifted leg,
Tam skelpit on thro' dub and mire,
Despising wind, and rain, and fire;
Whiles holding fast his guid blue bonnet,
Whiles crooning o'er some auld Scots
sonnet,
Whiles glow'ring round wi' prudent cares,
Lest bogles catch him unawares:
Kirk-Alloway was drawing nigh,
Whare ghaists and houlets nightly cry.

By this time he was cross the ford,
Whare in the snaw the chapman smoor'd;
And past the birks and meikle stane,
Whare drunken Charlie brak 's neck-bane;
And thro' the whins, and by the cairn,
Whare hunters fand the murder'd bairn;
And near the thorn, aboon the well,
Whare Mungo's mither hang'd hersel.
Before him Doon pours all his floods;
The doubling storm roars thro' the woods;
The lightnings flash from pole to pole;
Near and more near the thunders roll:
When, glimmering thro' the groaning
trees,
Kirk-Alloway seem'd in a bleeze,
Thro' ilka bore the beams were glancing,
And loud resounded mirth and dancing.

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn,
What dangers thou canst make us scorn !
Wi' tippenny, we fear nae evil;
Wi' usquabae, we 'll face the Devil !
The swats sae ream'd in Tammie's noddle,
Fair play, he car'd na deils a boddle.
But Maggie stood, right sair astonish'd,
Till, by the heel and hand admonish'd,
She ventur'd forward on the light;
And, vow ! Tam saw an unco sight !

Warlocks and witches in a dance:
Nae cotillion, brent new frae France,
But hornpipes, jigs, strathspeys, and reels,
Put life and mettle in their heels.
A winnock-bunker in the east,
There sat Auld Nick, in shape o' beast;
A tousie tyke, black, grim, and large,
To gie them music was his charge:
He screw'd the pipes and gart them skirl,
Till roof and rafters a' did dirl.
Coffins stood round, like open presses,
That shaw'd the dead in their last dresses;
And, by some devilish cantraip sleight,
Each in its cauld hand held a light:
By which heroic Tam was able

To note upon the haly table,
A murderer's banes, in gibbet-airns;
Twa span-lang, wee, unchristen'd bairns;
A thief new-cutted frae a rape —
Wi' his last gasp his gab did gape;
Five tomahawks wi' bluid red-rusted;
Five scymitars wi' murder crusted;
A garter which a babe had strangled;
A knife a father's throat had mangled —
Whom his ain son o' life bereft —
The grey-hairs yet stack to the heft;
Wi' mair of horrible and awefu',
Which even to name wad be unlawfu'.

As Tammie glowr'd, amaz'd, and curious,
The mirth and fun grew fast and furious;
The piper loud and louder blew,
The dancers quick and quicker flew,
They reel'd, they set, they cross'd, they cleekit,
Till ilka carlin swat and reekit,
And coost her duddies to the wark,
And linket at it in her sark!

Now Tam, O Tam! had thae been queans,
A' plump and strapping in their teens!
Their sarks, instead o' creeshie flannen,
Been snaw-white seventeen hunder linen! —
Thir breeks o' mine, my only pair,
That ance were plush, o' guid blue hair,
I wad hae gi'en them off my hurdies
For ae blink o' the bonie burdies!

But wither'd beldams, auld and droll,
Rigwoodie hags wad spean a foal,
Louping and flinging on a crummock,
I wonder did na turn thy stomach!

But Tam kend what was what fu' brawlie:
There was ae winsome wench and wawlie,
That night enlisted in the core,
Lang after kend on Carrick shore
(For monie a beast to dead she shot,
An' perish'd monie a bonie boat,
And shook baith meikle corn and bear,
And kept the country-side in fear).
Her cutty sark, o' Paisley harn,
That while a lassie she had worn,
In longitude tho' sorely scanty,
It was her best, and she was vauntie. . . .
Ah! little kend thy reverend grannie,
That sark she coft for her wee Nannie,
Wi' twa pund Scots ('t was a' her riches),
Wad ever grac'd a dance of witches!

But here my Muse her wing maun cour,
Sic flights are far beyond her power:
To sing how Nannie lap and flang
(A souple jad she was and strang),
And how Tam stood like ane bewitch'd,
And thought his very een enrich'd;
Even Satan glowr'd, and fidg'd fu' fain,
And hotch'd and blew wi' might and main;
Till first ae caper, syne anither,
Tam tint his reason a' thegither,
And roars out: "Weel done, Cutty-sark!"
And in an instant all was dark;
And scarcely had he Maggie rallied,
When out the hellish legion sallied.

As bees bizz out wi' angry fyke,
When plundering herds assail their byke;
As open pussie's mortal foes,
When, pop! she starts before their nose;
As eager runs the market-crowd,
When "Catch the thief!" resounds aloud:
So Maggie runs, the witches follow,
Wi' monie an eldritch skriech and hollo.

Ah, Tam! ah, Tam! thou 'll get thy fairin!
In hell they 'll roast thee like a herrin!
In vain thy Kate awaits thy comin!
Kate soon will be a woefu' woman!
Now, do thy speedy utmost, Meg,
And win the key-stane of the brig;
There, at them thou thy tail may toss,
A running stream they dare na cross!
But ere the key-stane she could make,
The fient a tail she had to shake;
For Nannie, far before the rest,
Hard upon noble Maggie prest,
And flew at Tam wi' furious ettle;
But little wist she Maggie's mettle!
Ae spring brought off her master hale,
But left behind her ain grey tail:
The carlin claught her by the rump,
And left poor Maggie scarce a stump.

Now, wha this tale o' truth shall read,
Ilk man, and mother's son, take heed:
Whene'er to drink you are inclin'd,
Or cutty sarks run in your mind,
Think! ye may buy the joys o'er dear:
Remember Tam o' Shanter's mare.

ON SEEING A WOUNDED HARE LIMP BY ME WHICH A FELLOW HAD JUST SHOT AT

On 21st April, 1789, Burns enclosed a copy of this production in an unpublished letter to Mrs. Dunlop: "Two mornings ago, as I was at a very early hour sowing in the fields, I heard a shot, and presently a poor little hare limped by me apparently very much hurt. You will easily guess this set my humanity in tears and my indignation in arms. The following was the result, which please read to the young ladies. I believe you may include the Major too, as whatever I have said of shooting hares I have not spoken one irreverent word against coursing them. This is according to your just right the very first copy I wrote." Enclosing a draft to Alexander Cunningham, 4th May, 1789 (in a letter only partly published in any collection of the *Correspondence*), Burns, after a somewhat similar account of the incident, added: "You will guess my indignation at the inhuman fellow who could shoot a hare at this season, when all of them have young ones; and it gave me no little gloomy satisfaction to see the poor injured creature escape him."

On 2d June, 1789, Dr. Gregory sent to Burns a somewhat supercilious criticism, which induced him (however) to change one or two expressions for the better. Regarding the measure Dr. Gregory remarked that it was "not a good one;" that it did not "flow well;" and that the rhyme of the fourth line was "almost lost by its distance from the first, and the two interposed close rhymes:" hence, "Dr. Gregory is a good man, but he crucifies me" (R. B.). Burns's use of his stanza is groping and tentative; and the effect of his piece is one of mere frigidity.

I

INHUMAN man! curse on thy barb'rous art,
And blasted be thy murder-aiming eye;
May never pity soothe thee with a sigh,
Nor never pleasure glad thy cruel heart!

II

Go live, poor wanderer of the wood and field,
The bitter little that of life remains!
No more the thickening brakes and verdant plains
To thee shall home, or food, or pastime yield.

III

Seek, mangled wretch, some place of wonted rest,
No more of rest, but now thy dying bed!
The sheltering rushes whistling o'er thy head,
The cold earth with thy bloody bosom prest.

IV

Oft as by winding Nith I, musing, wait
The sober eve, or hail the cheerful dawn,
I'll miss thee sporting o'er the dewy lawn,
And curse the ruffian's aim, and mourn thy hapless fate.

ADDRESS TO THE SHADE OF THOMSON

ON CROWNING HIS BUST AT EDNAM, ROXBURGHSHIRE, WITH A WREATH OF BAYS

When, in 1791, the eccentric Earl of Buchan instituted an annual festival in commemoration of James Thomson, by crowning, with a wreath of bays, a bust of the poet surmounting the Ionic temple erected in his honour on the grounds in Dryburgh, he sent an invitation to Burns and suggested that he might compose an ode. Burns was harvesting, and must needs decline; but, in regard to the second half of the invitation, he (29th August, 1791) wrote as follows: "Your lordship hints at an ode for the occasion; but who would write after Collins? I read over his verses to the memory of Thomson and despaired. I attempted three or four stanzas, in the way of address to the shade of the Bard, on crowning his bust. I trouble your lordship with the enclosed copy of them, which, I am afraid, will be but too convincing a proof how unequal I am to the task you would obligingly assign me." The piece is closely modelled upon Collins's ode.

I

WHILE virgin Spring by Eden's flood
Unfolds her tender mantle green,
Or pranks the sod in frolic mood,
Or tunes Eolian strains between:

II

While Summer, with a matron grace,
Retreats to Dryburgh's cooling shade,
Yet oft, delighted, stops to trace
The progress of the spikey blade:

III

While Autumn, benefactor kind,
By Tweed erects his aged head,
And sees, with self-approving mind,
Each creature on his bounty fed:

IV

While maniac Winter rages o'er
The hills whence classic Yarrow flows,
Rousing the turbid torrent's roar,
Or sweeping, wild, a waste of snows:

V

So long, sweet Poet of the year!
Shall bloom that wreath thou well has won;
While Scotia, with exulting tear,
Proclaims that Thomson was her son.

ON THE LATE CAPTAIN GROSE'S PEREGRINATIONS THRO' SCOTLAND

COLLECTING THE ANTIQUITIES OF THAT KINGDOM

The son of Francis Grose, a Swiss, who had settled as a jeweller at Richmond, Surrey, Francis Grose was born at Greenford, Middlesex, about 1731; was educated as an artist, and exhibited at the Royal Academy; in 1755 became Richmond Herald; was made Adjutant in the Hampshire, and latterly Captain and Adjutant in the Surrey militias; published *Antiquities of England and Wales*, 1773–1787; made the acquaintance of Burns during his antiquarian tour in Scotland in 1789 (see *ante*, p. 90, headnote to *Tam o' Shanter*); published *Antiquities of Scotland*, 1789–1791; was author of many treatises in different branches of antiquarian lore, as well as various miscellaneous works — among them an excellent *Dictionary of the Vulgar Tongue* (1785); and died (of apoplexy) 12th May, 1791. His remarkable corpulence is suggested in the *Epigram on Captain Francis Grose* (see *post*, p. 186); and his wanderings are further denoted in the lively verses beginning "Ken ye ought o' Captain Grose?" (p. 122). He had his own share of humour, and was an "inimitable boon companion."

I

Hear, Land o' Cakes, and brither Scots
Frae Maidenkirk to Johnie Groat's,
If there 's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it:
A chield 's amang you takin notes,
And faith he 'll prent it:

II

If in your bounds ye chance to light
Upon a fine, fat, fodgel wight,
O' stature short but genius bright,
That 's he, mark weel:
And wow! he has an unco sleight
O' cauk and keel.

III

By some auld, houlet-haunted biggin,
Or kirk deserted by its riggin,
It 's ten to ane ye 'll find him snug in
Some eldritch part,
Wi' deils, they say, Lord safe 's! colleaguin
At some black art.

IV

Ilk ghaist that haunts auld ha' or chamer,
Ye gipsy-gang that deal in glamour,
And you, deep-read in hell's black grammar,
Warlocks and witches:
Ye 'll quake at his conjúring hammer,
Ye midnight bitches!

V

It 's tauld he was a sodger bred,
And ane wad rather fa'n than fled;
But now he 's quat the spurtle-blade
And dog-skin wallet,
And taen the— Antiquarian trade,
I think they call it.

VI

He has a fouth o' auld nick-nackets:
Rusty airn caps and jinglin jackets
Wad haud the Lothians three in tackets
A towmont guid;
And parritch-pats and auld saut-backets
Before the Flood.

VII

Of Eve's first fire he has a cinder;
Auld Tubalcain's fire-shool and fender;
That which distinguishèd the gender
O' Balaam's ass:
A broomstick o' the witch of Endor,
Weel shod wi' brass.

VIII

Forbye, he 'll shape you aff fu' gleg
The cut of Adam's philibeg;
The knife that nicket Abel's craig
He 'll prove you fully,
It was a faulding jocteleg,
Or lang-kail gullie.

IX

But wad ye see him in his glee —
For meikle glee and fun has he —
Then set him down, and twa or three
Guid fellows wi' him;
And port, O port! shine thou a wee,
And then ye 'll see him!

X

Now, by the Pow'rs o' verse and prose!
Thou art a dainty chield, O Grose! —
Whae'er o' thee shall ill suppose,
They sair misca' thee;
I 'd take the rascal by the nose,
Wad say, "Shame fa' thee."

TO MISS CRUICKSHANK

A VERY YOUNG LADY

WRITTEN ON THE BLANK LEAF OF A BOOK PRESENTED TO HER BY THE AUTHOR

Miss Jane Cruickshank, to whom these lines were addressed, was the daughter of the poet's friend, Mr. William Cruickshank, of the High School, Edinburgh, and was then about twelve or thirteen years old. In June, 1804, she married James Henderson, writer, of Jedburgh. She also inspired *A Rosebud by my Early Walk*. The present piece appears to have been written under the inspiration of "Namby-Pamby" Phillips (*d.* 1749).

Beauteous Rosebud, young and gay,
Blooming on thy early May,
Never may'st thou, lovely flower,
Chilly shrink in sleety shower!
Never Boreas' hoary path,
Never Eurus' pois'nous breath,
Never baleful stellar lights,
Taint thee with untimely blights!
Never, never reptile thief
Riot on thy virgin leaf!
Nor even Sol too fiercely view
Thy bosom blushing still with dew!

May'st thou long, sweet crimson gem,
Richly deck thy native stem;
Till some ev'ning, sober, calm,
Dropping dews and breathing balm,
While all around the woodland rings,
And ev'ry bird thy requiem sings,
Thou, amid the dirgeful sound,
Shed thy dying honours round,
And resign to parent Earth
The loveliest form she e'er gave birth.

SONG: ANNA, THY CHARMS

Scott Douglas, on plausible evidence, conjectured that this song referred to a sweetheart of Alexander Cunningham, and that it was a "vicarious effusion." His conjecture can now be fully substantiated. In an unpublished part of a letter to Cunningham, 4th May, 1789, Burns wrote: "The publisher of *The Star* has been polite. He may find his account for it, though I would scorn to put my name to a newspaper poem — one instance, indeed, excepted. I mean your two stanzas. Had the lady kept her character she should have kept my verses; but as she has prostituted the one [by marrying in January, 1789], and no longer made anything of the other; so sent them to Stuart as a bribe in my earnestness to be cleared from the foul aspersions respecting the D—— of G——" [Duchess of Gordon]. The piece appeared in Stuart's *Star*, 18th April, 1789. Burns also enclosed a copy to Mrs. Dunlop: "The following is a *jeu d'esprit* of t' other day on a despairing lover leading me to see his Dulcinea."

I

Anna, thy charms my bosom fire,
And waste my soul with care;
But ah! how bootless to admire
When fated to despair!

II

Yet in thy presence, lovely Fair,
To hope may be forgiven:

For sure 't were impious to despair
So much in sight of Heaven.

ON READING IN A NEWSPAPER THE DEATH OF JOHN M'LEOD, ESQ.

BROTHER TO A YOUNG LADY, A PARTICULAR FRIEND OF THE AUTHOR'S

Burns made the acquaintance of Miss Isabella M'Leod during his first visit to Edinburgh. Her brother, John M'Leod of Rasay — the representative of the main Lewis branch of the clan — died 20th July, 1787. In reference to other misfortunes of the family Burns wrote his *Raving Winds around her Blowing*. In a MS. note, "This poetic compliment," he says, "what few poetic compliments are, was from the heart."

I

SAD thy tale, thou idle page,
And rueful thy alarms:
Death tears the brother of her love
From Isabella's arms.

II

Sweetly deckt with pearly dew
The morning rose may blow;
But cold successive noontide blasts
May lay its beauties low.

III

Fair on Isabella's morn
The sun propitious smil'd;
But, long ere noon, succeeding clouds
Succeeding hopes beguil'd.

IV

Fate oft tears the bosom-chords
That Nature finest strung:
So Isabella's heart was form'd,
And so that heart was wrung.

V

Dread Omnipotence alone
Can heal the wound he gave —
Can point the brimful, grief-worn eyes
To scenes beyond the grave.

VI

Virtue's blossoms there shall blow,
And fear no withering blast;
There Isabella's spotless worth
Shall happy be at last.

THE HUMBLE PETITION OF BRUAR WATER

TO THE NOBLE DUKE OF ATHOLE

Burns spent two days with the family of the Duke of Atholl during his northern tour in August, 1787; and in the *Glenriddell Book*, in which the *Humble Petition* is inscribed, he wrote: "God, who knows all things, knows how my heart aches with the throes of gratitude, whenever I recollect my reception at the noble house of Atholl." In a letter to Professor Josiah Walker, enclosing the poem, he stated that "it was, at least the most part of it, the effusion of a half hour" at Bruar. But, he adds, "I do not mean it was extempore, for I have endeavoured to brush it up as well as Mr. Nicoll's chat and the jogging of the chaise would allow."

I

MY lord, I know, your noble ear
Woe ne'er assails in vain;
Embolden'd thus, I beg you 'll hear
Your humble slave complain,
How saucy Phœbus' scorching beams,
In flaming summer-pride,
Dry-withering, waste my foamy streams,
And drink my crystal tide.

II

The lightly-jumping, glowrin trouts,
That thro' my waters play,
If, in their random, wanton spouts,
They near the margin stray;
If, hapless chance! they linger lang,
I 'm scorching up so shallow,
They 're left the whitening stanes amang
In gasping death to wallow.

III

Last day I grat wi' spite and teen,
As Poet Burns came by,
That, to a Bard, I should be seen
Wi' half my channel dry;
A panegyric rhyme, I ween,
Ev'n as I was, he shor'd me;
But had I in my glory been,
He, kneeling, wad ador'd me.

IV

Here, foaming down the skelvy rocks,
In twisting strength I rin;
There high my boiling torrent smokes,
Wild-roaring o'er a linn:
Enjoying large each spring and well,
As Nature gave them me,
I am, altho' I say 't mysel,
Worth gaun a mile to see.

V

Would, then, my noble master please
To grant my highest wishes,
He 'll shade my banks wi' tow'ring trees
And bonie spreading bushes.
Delighted doubly then, my lord,
You 'll wander on my banks,
And listen monie a grateful bird
Return you tuneful thanks.

VI

The sober laverock, warbling wild,
Shall to the skies aspire;
The gowdspink, Music's gayest child,
Shall sweetly join the choir;
The blackbird strong, the lintwhite clear,
The mavis mild and mellow,
The robin, pensive Autumn cheer
In all her locks of yellow.

VII

This, too, a covert shall ensure
To shield them from the storm;
And coward maukin sleep secure,
Low in her grassy form:
Here shall the shepherd make his seat
To weave his crown of flow'rs;
Or find a shelt'ring, safe retreat
From prone-descending show'rs.

VIII

And here, by sweet, endearing stealth,
Shall meet the loving pair,
Despising worlds with all their wealth,
As empty idle care:
The flow'rs shall vie, in all their charms,
The hour of heav'n to grace;
And birks extend their fragrant arms
To screen the dear embrace.

IX

Here haply too, at vernal dawn,
Some musing Bard may stray,
And eye the smoking, dewy lawn
And misty mountain grey;
Or, by the reaper's nightly beam,
Mild-chequering thro' the trees,
Rave to my darkly dashing stream,
Hoarse-swelling on the breeze.

X

Let lofty firs and ashes cool
My lowly banks o'erspread,
And view, deep-bending in the pool,
Their shadows' wat'ry bed:
Let fragrant birks, in woodbines drest,
My craggy cliffs adorn,
And, for the little songster's nest,
The close embow'ring thorn!

XI

So may, old Scotia's darling hope,
Your little angel band
Spring, like their fathers, up to prop
Their honour'd native land!
So may, thro' Albion's farthest ken,
To social-flowing glasses,
The grace be: "Athole's honest men
And Athole's bonie lasses!"

ON SCARING SOME WATERFOWL IN LOCH TURIT

A WILD SCENE AMONG THE HILLS OF OUGHTERTYRE

Thus presented in the *Glenriddell Book MS.* "This was the production of a solitary forenoon's walk from Oughtertyre House. I lived there, the guest of Sir William Murray, for two or three weeks [October, 1787], and was much flattered by my hospitable reception. What a pity that the mere emotions of gratitude are so impotent in this world! 'T is lucky that, as we are told, they will be of some avail in the world to come."

WHY, ye tenants of the lake,
For me your wat'ry haunt forsake?
Tell me, fellow creatures, why
At my presence thus you fly?
Why disturb your social joys,
Parent, filial, kindred ties? —
Common friend to you and me,
Nature's gifts to all are free:
Peaceful keep your dimpling wave,
Busy feed, or wanton lave;

Or, beneath the sheltering rock,
Bide the surging billow's shock.

Conscious, blushing for our race,
Soon, too soon, your fears I trace.
Man, your proud, usurping foe,
Would be lord of all below:
Plumes himself in freedom's pride,
Tyrant stern to all beside.

The eagle, from the cliffy brow
Marking you his prey below,
In his breast no pity dwells,
Strong necessity compels:
But Man, to whom alone is giv'n
A ray direct from pitying Heav'n,
Glories in his heart humane —
And creatures for his pleasure slain!

In these savage, liquid plains,
Only known to wand'ring swains,
Where the mossy riv'let strays
Far from human haunts and ways,
All on Nature you depend,
And life's poor season peaceful spend.

Or, if Man's superior might
Dare invade your native right,
On the lofty ether borne,
Man with all his powers you scorn;
Swiftly seek, on clanging wings,
Other lakes, and other springs;
And the foe you cannot brave,
Scorn at least to be his slave.

VERSES WRITTEN WITH A PENCIL

OVER THE CHIMNEY-PIECE, IN THE PARLOUR OF THE INN AT KENMORE, TAYMOUTH

Burns visited Taymouth on 29th August, 1787. The piece is inscribed in the *Glenriddell Book* in the hand of an amanuensis, with the following note by Burns: "I wrote this with a pencil over the chimney-piece in the parlour of the inn at Kenmore, at the outlet of Loch Tay."

ADMIRING Nature in her wildest grace,
These northern scenes with weary feet I trace;
O'er many a winding dale and painful steep,
Th' abodes of covey'd grouse and timid sheep,
My savage journey, curious, I pursue,
Till fam'd Breadalbane opens to my view.
The meeting cliffs each deep-sunk glen divides:
The woods, wild-scatter'd, clothe their ample sides;
Th' outstretching lake, imbosomed 'mong the hills,
The eye with wonder and amazement fills:
The Tay meand'ring sweet in infant pride,
The palace rising on his verdant side,
The lawns wood-fring'd in Nature's native taste.
The hillocks dropt in Nature's careless haste,
The arches striding o'er the new-born stream,
The village glittering in the noontide beam —
. . . . . .
Poetic ardors in my bosom swell,
Lone wand'ring by the hermit's mossy cell;
The sweeping theatre of hanging woods,
Th' incessant roar of headlong tumbling floods —
. . . . . .
Here Poesy might wake her heav'n-taught lyre,
And look through Nature with creative fire;
Here, to the wrongs of Fate half reconcil'd,
Misfortune's lighten'd steps might wander wild;
And Disappointment, in these lonely bounds,
Find balm to soothe her bitter rankling wounds;
Here heart-struck Grief might heav'nward stretch her scan,
And injur'd Worth forget and pardon man.
. . . . . .

LINES ON THE FALL OF FYERS NEAR LOCH NESS

WRITTEN WITH A PENCIL ON THE SPOT

Burns visited the Fall of Foyers on 5th September, 1787. In a note in the *Glenriddell Book*, where the poem is inscribed by an amanuensis, "I composed these lines," he wrote, "standing on the brink of the hideous cauldron below the waterfall."

Among the heathy hills and ragged woods
The roaring Fyers pours his mossy floods;
Till full he dashes on the rocky mounds,
Where, thro' a shapeless breach, his stream resounds.
As high in air the bursting torrents flow,
As deep recoiling surges foam below,
Prone down the rock the whitening sheet descends,
And viewless Echo's ear, astonish'd, rends.
Dim-seen through rising mists and ceaseless show'rs,
The hoary cavern, wide-surrounding, lours:
Still thro' the gap the struggling river toils,
And still, below, the horrid caldron boils —
. . . . . .

ON THE BIRTH OF A POSTHUMOUS CHILD

BORN IN PECULIAR CIRCUMSTANCES OF FAMILY DISTRESS

In the *Glenriddell Book* — where the poem is inscribed — Burns explains that it is "on the birth of Mons. Henri, posthumous child to a Mons. Henri, a gentleman of family and fortune from Switzerland; who died in three days' illness, leaving his lady, a sister of Sir Thomas Wallace, in her sixth month of this her first child. The lady and her family were particular friends of the author (she was a daughter of Mrs. Dunlop). The child was born in November, '90." On receiving the news of the birth Burns wrote to Mrs. Dunlop: "How could such a mercurial creature as a poet lumpishly keep his seat on receipt of the best news from his best friend? I seized my gilt-headed Wangee rod — an instrument indispensably necessary — in my left hand, in the moment of inspiration and rapture; and stride, stride — quick and quicker — out skipt I among the broomy banks of Nith to muse over my joy by retail. To keep within the bounds of prose was impossible. . . . I, almost extempore, poured out to him in the following verses."

I

Sweet flow'ret, pledge o' meikle love,
And ward o' monie a prayer,
What heart o' stane wad thou na move,
Sae helpless, sweet, and fair!

II

November hirples o'er the lea,
Chill, on thy lovely form;
And gane, alas! the shelt'ring tree,
Should shield thee frae the storm.

III

May He who gives the rain to pour,
And wings the blast to blaw,
Protect thee frae the driving show'r,
The bitter frost and snaw!

IV

May He, the friend of Woe and Want,
Who heals life's various stounds,
Protect and guard the mother plant,
And heal her cruel wounds!

V

But late she flourish'd, rooted fast,
Fair on the summer morn,
Now feebly bends she in the blast,
Unshelter'd and forlorn.

VI

Blest be thy bloom, thou lovely gem,
Unscath'd by ruffian hand!
And from thee many a parent stem
Arise to deck our land!

THE WHISTLE

A BALLAD

Thus prefaced by Burns: "As the authentic *Prose* history of the Whistle is curious, I shall here give it. In the train of Anne of Denmark, when she came to Scotland with our James the Sixth, there came over also a Danish gentleman of gigantic stature and great prowess, and a matchless champion of Bacchus. He had a little ebony Whistle, which, at the commencement of the orgies, he laid on the table; and whoever was last able to blow it, everybody else being disabled by the potency of the bottle, was to carry off the Whistle, as a trophy of victory. The Dane produced credentials of his victories, without a single defeat, at the courts of Copenhagen, Stockholm, Moscow, Warsaw, and several of the petty courts in Germany; and challenged the Scots Bacchanalians to the alternative of trying his prowess, or else of acknowledging their inferiority. After many overthrows on the part of the

Scots, the Dane was encountered by Sir Robert Laurie of Maxwelton, ancestor to the present worthy baronet of that name; who, after three days and three nights' hard contest, left the Scandinavian under the table, 'and blew on the Whistle his requiem shrill.'

"Sir Walter, son to Sir Robert before mentioned, afterwards lost the Whistle to Walter Riddell of Glenriddell, who had married a sister of Sir Walter's. On Friday, the 16th October, 1790, at Friars-Carse, the Whistle was once more contended for, as related in the Ballad, by the present Sir Robert Laurie of Maxwelton; Robert Riddell, Esq., of Glenriddell, lineal descendant and representative of Walter Riddell, who won the Whistle, and in whose family it had continued; and Alexander Ferguson, Esq., of Craigdarroch, likewise descended of the great Sir Robert, which last gentleman carried off the hard-won honors of the field."

In this Prefatory Note Burns misdates the contest by a year, as is proved by (1) the date of a letter — 16th October, 1789 — to Captain Riddell, in which he refers to the contest of the evening; and (2) by the memorandum of the "Bett," now in the possession of Sir Robert Jardine of Castlemilk, first published in *Notes and Queries*, Second Series, vol. x. (1860), p. 423:—

DOQUET

The original Bett between Sir Robert Laurie and Craigdarroch, for the noted Whistle, which is so much celebrated by Robert Burns' Poems — in which Bett I was named Judge — 1789.

The Bett decided at Carse — 16th October, 1789.

Won by Craigdarroch — he drank upds. of 5 Bottles of Claret.

MEMORANDUM FOR THE WHISTLE

The Whistle gained by Sir Robert Laurie (now) in possession of Mr. Riddell of Glenriddell, is to be ascertained to the heirs of the said Sir Robert now existing, being Sir R. L., Mr. R. of G., and Mr. F. of C. — to be settled under the arbitration of Mr. Jn. M'Murdo: the business to be decided at Carse, the 16th of October, 1789.

(Signed) ALEX. FERGUSON.
R. LAURIE.
ROBT. RIDDELL.

COWHILL, 10*th October*, 1789.

John M'Murdo accepts as Judge.
Geo. Johnston witness, to be present.
Patrick Miller witness, to be pre. if possible.

Minute of Bett between Sir Robert Laurie and Craigdarroch, 1789.

The question whether or not Burns was present has been hotly debated. The references in his letter on the day of the fight, as well as the terms of the "Bett," seem to show that, tradition notwithstanding, he was not. But there are no data for an absolute conclusion. For the stanza, see *ante*, p. 79, Prefatory Note to *No Churchman Am I*.

I

I SING of a Whistle, a Whistle of worth,
I sing of a Whistle, the pride of the North,
Was brought to the court of our good
Scottish King,
And long with this Whistle all Scotland
shall ring.

II

Old Loda, still rueing the arm of Fingal,
The God of the Bottle sends down from
his hall:
"This Whistle 's your challenge, to Scotland get o'er,
And drink them to Hell, Sir! or ne'er see
me more!"

III

Old poets have sung, and old chronicles
tell,
What champions ventur'd, what champions
fell:
The son of great Loda was conqueror still,
And blew on the Whistle their requiem
shrill.

IV

Till Robert, the lord of the Cairn and the
Scaur,
Unmatch'd at the bottle, unconquer'd in
war,
He drank his poor god-ship as deep as the
sea;
No tide of the Baltic e'er drunker than
he.

V

Thus Robert, victorious, the trophy has
gain'd;
Which now in his house has for ages remain'd;
Till three noble chieftains, and all of his
blood,
The jovial contest again have renew'd.

VI

Three joyous good fellows, with hearts
clear of flaw;
Craigdarroch, so famous for wit, worth,
and law;

And trusty Glenriddel, so skilled in old coins;
And gallant Sir Robert, deep-read in old wines.

VII

Craigdarroch began, with a tongue smooth as oil,
Desiring Glenriddel to yield up the spoil;
Or else he would muster the heads of the clan,
And once more, in claret, try which was the man.

VIII

"By the gods of the ancients!" Glenriddel replies,
"Before I surrender so glorious a prize,
I'll conjure the ghost of the great Rorie More,
And bumper his horn with him twenty times o'er."

IX

Sir Robert, a soldier, no speech would pretend,
But he ne'er turn'd his back on his foe, or his friend;
Said: — "Toss down the Whistle, the prize of the field,"
And, knee-deep in claret, he'd die ere he'd yield.

X

To the board of Glenriddel our heroes repair,
So noted for drowning of sorrow and care;
But for wine and for welcome not more known to fame
Than the sense, wit, and taste, of a sweet lovely dame.

XI

A Bard was selected to witness the fray,
And tell future ages the feats of the day;
A Bard who detested all sadness and spleen,
And wish'd that Parnassus a vineyard had been.

XII

The dinner being over, the claret they ply,
And ev'ry new cork is a new spring of joy;
In the bands of old friendship and kindred so set,
And the bands grew the tighter the more they were wet.

XIII

Gay Pleasure ran riot as bumpers ran o'er;
Bright Phœbus ne'er witness'd so joyous a core,
And vow'd that to leave them he was quite forlorn,
Till Cynthia hinted he'd see them next morn.

XIV

Six bottles a-piece had well wore out the night,
When gallant Sir Robert, to finish the fight,
Turn'd o'er in one bumper a bottle of red,
And swore 't was the way that their ancestor did.

XV

Then worthy Glenriddel, so cautious and sage,
No longer the warfare ungodly would wage:
A high Ruling Elder to wallow in wine!
He left the foul business to folks less divine.

XVI

The gallant Sir Robert fought hard to the end;
But who can with Fate and quart bumpers contend?
Though Fate said, a hero should perish in light;
So uprose bright Phœbus — and down fell the knight.

XVII

Next uprose our Bard, like a prophet in drink: —
"Craigdarroch, thou 'lt soar when creation shall sink!
But if thou would flourish immortal in rhyme,
Come — one bottle more — and have at the sublime!

XVIII

"Thy line, that have struggled for freedom with Bruce,
Shall heroes and patriots ever produce:
So thine be the laurel, and mine be the bay;
The field thou hast won, by yon bright God of Day!"

POSTHUMOUS PIECES

[THE poems included in this general division were gathered for the Centenary Edition from various periodicals, from the several series of tracts by Stewart and Meikle, Glasgow, originally published at a penny or twopence each, from similar cheap publications, from the more or less complete editions of Burns's works, and from manuscripts not before printed.]

THE JOLLY BEGGARS

A CANTATA

The Burns of this "puissant and splendid production," as Matthew Arnold calls it — this irresistible presentation of humanity caught in the act and summarised for ever in the terms of art — comes into line with divers poets of repute, from our own Dekker and John Fletcher to the singer of *les Gueux* (1813) and *le Vieux Vagabond* (1830), and approves himself their master in the matter of such qualities as humour, vision, lyrical potency, descriptive style, and the faculty of swift, dramatic presentation to a purpose that may not be gainsaid. It was suggested by a chance visit (in company with Richmond and Smith) to the "doss-house" of Poosie Nansie, as Agnes Gibson was nicknamed (see *post*, p. 334, Note to Recitativo I, line 9), in the Cowgate, Mauchline. This "ken" stood directly opposite Johnie Dow's tavern (The Whitefoord Arms). Thence issuing, the three friends heard a sound of revelry at Poosie Nansie's, whose company they joined. And a few days afterwards Burns recited several bits of the cantata to Richmond.

RECITATIVO

I

WHEN lyart leaves bestrow the yird,
Or, wavering like the bauckie-bird,
  Bedim cauld Boreas' blast;
When hailstanes drive wi' bitter skyte,
And infant frosts begin to bite,
  In hoary cranreuch drest;
Ae night at e'en a merry core
  O' randie, gangrel bodies
In Poosie-Nansie's held the splore,
  To drink their orra duddies:
    Wi' quaffing and laughing
      They ranted an' they sang,
    Wi' jumping an' thumping
      The vera girdle rang.

II

First, niest the fire, in auld red rags
Ane sat, weel brac'd wi' mealy bags
  And knapsack a' in order;
His doxy lay within his arm;
Wi' usquebae an' blankets warm,
  She blinket on her sodger.
An' ay he gies the tozie drab
  The tither skelpin kiss,
While she held up her greedy gab
  Just like an aumous dish:
    Ilk smack still did crack still
      Like onie cadger's whup;
    Then, swaggering an' staggering,
      He roar'd this ditty up: —

AIR

TUNE: *Soldiers Joy*

I

I am a son of Mars, who have been in many wars,
  And show my cuts and scars wherever I come:
This here was for a wench, and that other in a trench
  When welcoming the French at the sound of the drum.
    Lal de daudle, etc.

II

My prenticeship I past, where my leader breath'd his last,
  When the bloody die was cast on the heights of Abrám;
And I serv'd out my trade when the gallant game was play'd,
  And the Moro low was laid at the sound of the drum.

III

I lastly was with Curtis among the floating batt'ries,
And there I left for witness an arm and a limb;
Yet let my country need me, with Eliott to head me
I 'd clatter on my stumps at the sound of the drum.

IV

And now, tho' I must beg with a wooden arm and leg
And many a tatter'd rag hanging over my bum,
I 'm as happy with my wallet, my bottle, and my callet
As when I us'd in scarlet to follow a drum.

V

What tho' with hoary locks I must stand the winter shocks,
Beneath the woods and rocks oftentimes for a home?
When the tother bag I sell, and the tother bottle tell,
I could meet a troop of Hell at the sound of a drum.

Lal de daudle, etc.

RECITATIVO

He ended; and the kebars sheuk
Aboon the chorus roar;
While frighted rattons backward leuk,
An' seek the benmost bore:
A fairy fiddler frae the neuk,
He skirl'd out *Encore!*
But up arose the martial chuck,
An' laid the loud uproar: —

AIR

TUNE: *Sodger Laddie*

I

I once was a maid, tho' I cannot tell when,
And still my delight is in proper young men.
Some one of a troop of dragoons was my daddie:
No wonder I 'm fond of a sodger laddie!
Sing, lal de dal, etc.

II

The first of my loves was a swaggering blade:
To rattle the thundering drum was his trade;
His leg was so tight, and his cheek was so ruddy,
Transported I was with my sodger laddie.

III

But the godly old chaplain left him in the lurch;
The sword I forsook for the sake of the church;
He riskèd the soul, and I ventur'd the body:
'T was then I prov'd false to my sodger laddie.

IV

Full soon I grew sick of my sanctified sot;
The regiment at large for a husband I got;
From the gilded spontoon to the fife I was ready:
I askèd no more but a sodger laddie.

V

But the Peace it reduc'd me to beg in despair,
Till I met my old boy in a Cunningham Fair;
His rags regimental they flutter'd so gaudy:
My heart it rejoic'd at a sodger laddie.

VI

And now I have liv'd — I know not how long!
But still I can join in a cup and a song;
And whilst with both hands I can hold the glass steady,
Here 's to thee, my hero, my sodger laddie!

Sing, lal de dal, etc.

RECITATIVO

Poor Merry-Andrew in the neuk
Sat guzzling wi' a tinkler-hizzie;
They mind 't na wha the chorus teuk,
Between themselves they were sae busy.
At length, wi' drink an' courting dizzy,

He stoiter'd up an' made a face;
Then turn'd an' laid a smack on Grizzie,
Syne tun'd his pipes wi' grave grimace: —

AIR

TUNE: *Auld Sir Symon*

I

Sir Wisdom 's a fool when he 's fou;
Sir Knave is a fool in a session:
He 's there but a prentice I trow,
But I am a fool by profession.

II

My grannie she bought me a beuk,
An' I held awa to the school:
I fear I my talent misteuk,
But what will ye hae of a fool?

III

For drink I wad venture my neck;
A hizzie 's the half of my craft:
But what could ye other expect
Of ane that 's avowedly daft?

IV

I ance was tyed up like a stirk
For civilly swearing and quaffing;
I ance was abus'd i' the kirk
For towsing a lass i' my daffin.

V

Poor Andrew that tumbles for sport
Let naebody name wi' a jeer:
There 's even, I 'm tauld, i' the Court
A tumbler ca'd the Premier.

VI

Observ'd ye yon reverend lad
Mak faces to tickle the mob?
He rails at our mountebank squad —
It 's rivalship just i' the job!

VII

And now my conclusion I 'll tell,
For faith! I 'm confoundedly dry:
The chiel that 's a fool for himsel,
Guid Lord! he 's far dafter than I.

RECITATIVO

Then niest outspak a raucle carlin,
Wha kent fu' weel to cleek the sterlin,
For monie a pursie she had hookèd,
An' had in monie a well been doukèd.
Her love had been a Highland laddie,
But weary fa' the waefu' woodie!
Wi' sighs an' sobs she thus began
To wail her braw John Highlandman: —

AIR

TUNE: *O An' Ye Were Dead, Guidman*

I

A Highland lad my love was born,
The Lalland laws he held in scorn,
But he still was faithfu' to his clan,
My gallant, braw John Highlandman.

CHORUS

Sing hey my braw John Highlandman!
Sing ho my braw John Highlandman!
There 's not a lad in a' the lan'
Was match for my John Highlandman!

II

With his philibeg, an' tartan plaid,
An' guid claymore down by his side,
The ladies' hearts he did trepan,
My gallant, braw John Highlandman.

III

We rangèd a' from Tweed to Spey,
An' liv'd like lords an' ladies gay,
For a Lalland face he fearèd none,
My gallant, braw John Highlandman.

IV

They banish'd him beyond the sea,
But ere the bud was on the tree,
Adown my cheeks the pearls ran,
Embracing my John Highlandman.

V

But, Och! they catch'd him at the last,
And bound him in a dungeon fast.
My curse upon them every one —
They 've hang'd my braw John Highland-
man!

VI

And now a widow I must mourn
The pleasures that will ne'er return;
No comfort but a hearty can
When I think on John Highlandman.

CHORUS

Sing hey my braw John Highlandman!
Sing ho my braw John Highlandman!
There 's not a lad in a' the lan'
Was match for my John Highlandman!

RECITATIVO

I

A pigmy scraper on a fiddle,
Wha us'd to trystes an' fairs to driddle,
Her strappin limb an' gawsie middle
(He reach'd nae higher)
Had hol'd his heartie like a riddle,
An' blawn 't on fire.

II

Wi' hand on hainch and upward e'e,
He croon'd his gamut, one, two, three,
Then in an *arioso* key
The wee Apollo
Set off wi' *allegretto* glee
His *giga* solo: —

AIR

TUNE: *Whistle Owre the Lave O't*

I

Let me ryke up to dight that tear;
An' go wi' me an' be my dear,
An' then your every care an' fear
May whistle owre the lave o't.

CHORUS

I am a fiddler to my trade,
An' a' the tunes that e'er I play'd,
The sweetest still to wife or maid
Was *Whistle Owre the Lave O't.*

II

At kirns an' weddins we 'se be there,
An' O, sae nicely 's we will fare!
We 'll bowse about till Daddie Care
Sing *Whistle Owre the Lave O't.*

III

Sae merrily the banes we 'll pyke,
An' sun oursels about the dyke;
An' at our leisure, when ye like,
We 'll — whistle owre the lave o't!

IV

But bless me wi' your heav'n o' charms,
An' while I kittle hair on thairms,
Hunger, cauld, an' a' sic harms
May whistle owre the lave o't.

CHORUS

I am a fiddler to my trade,
An' a' the tunes that e'er I play'd,
The sweetest still to wife or maid
Was *Whistle Owre the Lave O't.*

RECITATIVO

I

Her charms had struck a sturdy caird
As weel as poor gut-scraper;
He taks the fiddler by the beard,
An' draws a roosty rapier;
He swoor by a' was swearing worth
To speet him like a pliver,
Unless he would from that time forth
Relinquish her for ever.

II

Wi' ghastly e'e poor Tweedle-Dee
Upon his hunkers bended,
An' pray'd for grace wi' ruefu' face,
An' sae the quarrel ended.
But tho' his little heart did grieve
When round the tinkler prest her,
He feign'd to snirtle in his sleeve
When thus the caird address'd her: —

AIR

TUNE: *Clout the Cauldron*

I

My bonie lass, I work in brass,
A tinkler is my station;
I 've travell'd round all Christian ground
In this my occupation;
I 've taen the gold, an' been enrolled
In many a noble squadron;
But vain they search'd when off I march'd
To go an' clout the cauldron.

II

Despise that shrimp, that wither'd imp,
With a' his noise an' cap'rin,

An' take a share wi' those that bear
The budget and the apron!
And by that stowp, my faith an' houpe!
And by that dear Kilbaigie!
If e'er ye want, or meet wi' scant,
May I ne'er weet my craigie!

RECITATIVO

I

The caird prevail'd: th' unblushing fair
In his embraces sunk,
Partly wi' love o'ercome sae sair,
An' partly she was drunk.
Sir Violino, with an air
That show'd a man o' spunk,
Wish'd unison between the pair,
An' made the bottle clunk
To their health that night.

II

But hurchin Cupid shot a shaft,
That play'd a dame a shavie:
The fiddler rak'd her fore and aft
Behint the chicken cavie;
Her lord, a wight of Homer's craft,
Tho' limpin' wi' the spavie,
He hirpl'd up, an' lap like daft,
An' shor'd them "Dainty Davie"
O' boot that night.

III

He was a care-defying blade
As ever Bacchus listed!
Tho' Fortune sair upon him laid,
His heart, she ever miss'd it.
He had no wish but — to be glad,
Nor want but — when he thristed,
He hated nought but — to be sad;
An' thus the Muse suggested
His sang that night.

AIR

TUNE: *For A' That, An' A' That*

I

I am a Bard, of no regard
Wi' gentle folks an' a' that,
But Homer-like the glowrin byke,
Frae town to town I draw that.

CHORUS

For a' that, an' a' that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that,
I 've lost but ane, I 've twa behin',
I 've wife eneugh for a' that.

II

I never drank the Muses' stank,
Castalia's burn, an' a' that;
But there it streams, an' richly reams —
My Helicon I ca' that.

III

Great love I bear to a' the fair,
Their humble slave an' a' that;
But lordly will, I hold it still
A mortal sin to thraw that.

IV

In raptures sweet this hour we meet
Wi' mutual love an' a' that;
But for how lang the flie may stang,
Let inclination law that!

V

Their tricks an' craft hae put me daft,
They 've taen me in, an' a' that;
But clear your decks, an' here 's the Sex!
I like the jads for a' that.

CHORUS

For a' that, an' a that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that,
My dearest bluid, to do them guid,
They 're welcome till 't for a' that!

RECITATIVO

So sung the Bard, and Nansie's wa's
Shook with a thunder of applause,
Re-echo'd from each mouth!
They toom'd their pocks, they pawn'd their duds,
They scarcely left to coor their fuds,
To quench their lowin drouth.
Then owre again the jovial thrang
The Poet did request
To lowse his pack, an' wale a sang,
A ballad o' the best:
He rising, rejoicing
Between his twa Deborahs,
Looks round him, an' found them
Impatient for the chorus: —

AIR

TUNE: *Jolly Mortals, Fill Your Glasses*

I

See the smoking bowl before us!
Mark our jovial, ragged ring!
Round and round take up the chorus,
And in raptures let us sing:

CHORUS

A fig for those by law protected!
Liberty's a glorious feast,
Courts for cowards were erected,
Churches built to please the priest!

II

What is title, what is treasure,
What is reputation's care?
If we lead a life of pleasure,
'T is no matter how or where!

III

With the ready trick and fable
Round we wander all the day;
And at night in barn or stable
Hug our doxies on the hay.

IV

Does the train-attended carriage
Thro' the country lighter rove?
Does the sober bed of marriage
Witness brighter scenes of love?

V

Life is all a variorum,
We regard not how it goes;
Let them prate about decorum,
Who have character to lose.

VI

Here 's to budgets, bags, and wallets!
Here 's to all the wandering train!
Here 's our ragged brats and callets!
One and all, cry out, Amen!

CHORUS

A fig for those by law protected!
Liberty 's a glorious feast,
Courts for cowards were erected,
Churches built to please the priest!

SATIRES AND VERSES

THE TWA HERDS: OR, THE HOLY TULYIE

AN UNCO MOURNFU' TALE

Blockheads with reason wicked wits abhor,
But fool with fool is barbarous civil war.
POPE.

This piece and the two next, *Holy Willie's Prayer*, and *The Kirk's Alarm*—with three printed before, *The Holy Fair*, p. 9, *The Address to the Deil*, p. 12, and *The Ordination*, p. 63,—constitute what is certainly the most brilliant series of assaults ever delivered against the practical bigotry of the Kirk. Burns suffered by them in reputation during his life and long afterwards. Even his most amicable critics have generally failed to appreciate, or at least to indicate, their true significance, and have deemed it seemly to qualify admiration of their cleverness with apologies for their irreverence. But, irreverent or not, they did for the populace much the same service as was done by the *Essay on Miracles* for the class of light and leading, and have proved an enduring antidote against the peculiar superstitions with which the many Scots afflicted themselves so desperately and so long.

"The following," wrote Burns in a note to a MS. copy, now in the British Museum, "was the first of my poetical productions that saw the light. I gave a copy of it to a particular friend of mine, who was very fond of these things, and told him 'I did not know who was the author, but that I had got a copy of it by accident.' The occasion was a bitter and shameless quarrel between two Rev. gentlemen, Moodie of Riccarton and Russell of Kilmarnock. It was at the time when the hue and cry against patronage was at its worst." After a similar account in the Autobiographical Letter to Dr. Moore he adds: "With a certain set of both clergy and laity it met with a roar of applause." The quarrel was about parochial boundaries, and in the discussion of the question, says Lockhart, "the reverend divines, hitherto sworn friends and associates, lost all command of temper, and abused each other *coram populo*, with a fiery virulence of personal invective such as has long been banished from all popular assemblies, wherein the laws of courtesy are enforced by those of a certain unwritten code."

I

O A' ye pious godly flocks,
Weel fed on pastures orthodox,

Wha now will keep you frae the fox
Or worrying tykes ?
Or wha will tent the waifs an' crocks
About the dykes ?

II

The twa best herds in a' the wast,
That e'er gae gospel horn a blast
These five an' twenty simmers past —
O, dool to tell ! —
Hae had a bitter, black out-cast
Atween themsel.

III

O Moodie, man, an' wordy Russell,
How could you raise so vile a bustle ?
Ye 'll see how New-Light herds will whistle,
An' think it fine !
The Lord's cause gat na sic a twistle
Sin' I hae min'.

IV

O Sirs ! whae'er wad hae expeckit
Your duty ye wad sae negleckit ?
Ye wha were no by lairds respeckit
To wear the plaid,
But by the brutes themselves eleckit
To be their guide !

V

What flock wi' Moodie's flock could rank,
Sae hale an' hearty every shank ?
Nae poison'd, soor Arminian stank
He let them taste;
But Calvin's fountainhead they drank —
O, sic a feast !

VI

The thummart, wilcat, brock, an' tod
Weel kend his voice thro' a' the wood;
He smell'd their ilka hole an' road,
Baith out and in;
An' weel he lik'd to shed their bluid
An' sell their skin.

VII

What herd like Russell tell'd his tale ?
His voice was heard thro' muir and dale;
He kend the Lord's sheep, ilka tail,
O'er a' the height;
An' tell'd gin they were sick or hale
At the first sight.

VIII

He fine a mangy sheep could scrub;
Or nobly swing the gospel club;
Or New-Light herds could nicely drub
And pay their skin;
Or hing them o'er the burning dub
Or heave them in.

IX

Sic twa — O, do I live to see 't ? —
Sic famous twa sud disagree 't,
An' names like villain, hypocrite,
Ilk ither gi'en,
While New-Light herds wi' laughin spite
Say neither 's liein !

X

A' ye wha tent the gospel fauld,
Thee, Duncan deep, an' Peebles shaul',
But chiefly great apostle Auld,
We trust in thee,
That thou wilt work them hot an' cauld
Till they agree !

XI

Consider, sirs, how we 're beset:
There 's scarce a new herd that we get
But comes frae 'mang that cursed set
I winna name:
I hope frae heav'n to see them yet
In fiery flame !

XII

Dalrymple has been lang our fae,
M'Gill has wrought us meikle wae,
An' that curs'd rascal ca'd M'Quhae,
An' baith the Shaws,
That aft hae made us black an' blae
Wi' vengefu' paws.

XIII

Auld Wodrow lang has hatch'd mischief:
We thought ay death wad bring relief,
But he has gotten to our grief
Ane to succeed him,
A chield wha 'll soundly buff our beef —
I meikle dread him.

XIV

An' monie mae that I could tell,
Wha fain would openly rebel,
Forby turn-coats amang oursel:
There 's Smith for ane —
I doubt he 's but a greyneck still,
An' that ye 'll fin' !

XV

O a' ye flocks o'er a' the hills,
By mosses, meadows, moors, an' fells,

Come, join your counsel and your skills
To cowe the lairds,
An' get the brutes the power themsels
To chuse their herds !

XVI

Then Orthodoxy yet may prance,
An' Learning in a woody dance,
An' that fell cur ca'd Common-sense,
That bites sae sair,
Be banish'd o'er the sea to France —
Let him bark there !

XVII

Then Shaw's an' D'rymple's eloquence,
M'Gill's close, nervous excellence,
M'Quhae's pathetic, manly sense,
An' guid M'Math
Wha thro' the heart can brawly glance,
May a' pack aff !

HOLY WILLIE'S PRAYER

And send the godly in a pet to pray.
POPE.

The interlocutor in this amazing achievement in satire, this matchless parody of Calvinistic intercession — so nice, so exquisite in detail, so overwhelming in effect — was a certain William Fisher, son of Andrew Fisher, farmer at Montgarswood, Ayrshire, born in February, 1737; succeeded his father at Montgarswood, and afterwards tenanted the farm of Tongue-in-Auchterless; on 26th July, 1772, was ordained elder in the parish church of Mauchline; became one of the most strenuous of Auld's assistants (see *post*, p. 336, note to *The Twa Herds*, Stanza x. l. 3) in his rigid surveillance of the parishioners, and was probably the informer against Gavin Hamilton for neglect of ordinances and violation of the Sabbath (see headnote to *Dedication to Gavin Hamilton, Esq.*, *ante*, p. 41); was himself in 1790 rebuked by the minister, in presence of the Kirk-Session, for drunkenness; and was reputed (see Stanza xvii. of *The Kirk's Alarm*, p. 112) to have utilised his opportunities, as "elder at the plate," to help himself to the kirk offerings, but there is no official record of any such charge. On his way home from Mauchline, in a snow-storm, he died in a ditch by the roadside, 13th February, 1809.

The occasion of the piece is thus explained by Burns in a preface in the *Glenriddell Book* at Liverpool: "ARGUMENT. — Holy Willie was a rather oldish bachelor elder, in the parish of Mauchline, and much and justly famed for that polemical chattering which ends in tippling orthodoxy, and for that spiritualized bawdry which refines to liquorish devotion. In a sessional process with a gentleman in Mauchline — a Mr. Gavin Hamilton — *Holy Willie* and his priest, Father Auld, after full hearing in the Presbytery of Ayr, came off but second best, owing partly to the oratorical powers of Mr. Robert Aiken, Mr. Hamilton's counsel; but chiefly to Mr. Hamilton's being one of the most irreproachable and truly respectable characters in the country. On losing his process, the muse overheard him at his devotions, as follows." A Presbyterial decision in favour of Hamilton was given in January, 1785. The Session appealed to the Synod, but was at last constrained to grant Hamilton a certificate, 17th July, 1785: to the effect that he was "free from public scandal or ground of church censure known to us."

I

O THOU that in the Heavens does dwell,
Wha, as it pleases best Thysel,
Sends ane to Heaven an' ten to Hell
A' for Thy glory,
And no for onie guid or ill
They 've done before Thee !

II

I bless and praise Thy matchless might,
When thousands Thou hast left in night,
That I am here before Thy sight,
For gifts an' grace
A burning and a shining light
To a' this place.

III

What was I, or my generation,
That I should get sic exaltation ?
I, wha deserv'd most just damnation
For broken laws
Sax thousand years ere my creation,
Thro' Adam's cause !

IV

When from my mither's womb I fell,
Thou might hae plung'd me deep in hell
To gnash my gooms, and weep, and wail
In burning lakes,
Whare damnèd devils roar and yell,
Chain'd to their stakes.

V

Yet I am here, a chosen sample,
To show Thy grace is great and ample:

I 'm here a pillar o' Thy temple,
Strong as a rock,
A guide, a buckler, and example
To a' thy flock!

VI

But yet, O Lord! confess I must:
At times I 'm fash'd wi' fleshly lust;
An' sometimes, too, in warldly trust,
Vile self gets in;
But Thou remembers we are dust,
Defiled wi' sin.

VII

O Lord! yestreen, Thou kens, wi' Meg —
Thy pardon I sincerely beg —
O, may 't ne'er be a living plague
To my dishonour!
An' I 'll ne'er lift a lawless leg
Again upon her.

VIII

Besides, I farther maun avow —
Wi' Leezie's lass, three times, I trow —
But, Lord, that Friday I was fou,
When I cam near her,
Or else, Thou kens, Thy servant true
Wad never steer her.

IX

Maybe Thou lets this fleshly thorn
Buffet Thy servant e'en and morn,
Lest he owre proud and high should turn
That he 's sae gifted:
If sae, Thy han' maun e'en be borne
Until Thou lift it.

X

Lord, bless Thy chosen in this place,
For here Thou has a chosen race!
But God confound their stubborn face
An' blast their name,
Wha bring Thy elders to disgrace
An' open shame!

XI

Lord, mind Gau'n Hamilton's deserts:
He drinks, an' swears, an' plays at cartes,
Yet has sae monie takin arts
Wi' great and sma',
Frae God's ain Priest the people's hearts
He steals awa.

XII

And when we chasten'd him therefore,
Thou kens how he bred sic a splore,
And set the warld in a roar
O' laughin at us:
Curse Thou his basket and his store,
Kail an' potatoes!

XIII

Lord, hear my earnest cry and pray'r
Against that Presbyt'ry of Ayr!
Thy strong right hand, Lord, mak it bare
Upo' their heads!
Lord, visit them, an' dinna spare,
For their misdeeds!

XIV

O Lord, my God! that glib-tongu'd Aiken,
My vera heart and flesh are quakin
To think how we stood sweatin, shakin,
An' pish'd wi' dread,
While he, wi' hingin lip an' snakin,
Held up his head.

XV

Lord, in Thy day o' vengeance try him!
Lord, visit him wha did employ him!
And pass not in Thy mercy by them,
Nor hear their pray'r,
But for Thy people's sake destroy them,
An' dinna spare!

XVI

But, Lord, remember me and mine
Wi' mercies temporal and divine,
That I for grace an' gear may shine
Excell'd by nane;
And a' the glory shall be Thine —
Amen, Amen!

THE KIRK'S ALARM

William M'Gill, minister of Ayr — whose "heretic blast" aroused the "alarm" here burlesqued — was youngest son of William M'Gill, farmer of Carsenestock, Wigtonshire; born 1732; educated at the University of Glasgow; became assistant at Kilwinning in June, 1760; and was ordained to the second charge of Ayr, 22d October, 1761, as colleague to William Dalrymple. M'Gill, who received the degree of D. D. in 1781, published (Edinburgh, 1786) a *Practical Essay on the Death of Christ*, which set forth doctrines held to be Socinian. It was commended in his colleague Dalrymple's *History of Christ*, 1787; and attacked, guardedly and by implication, by Dr. William Peebles — see *post*, p. 327, note to *The Holy Fair*, stanza xvi. line 3 — in a *Centenary Sermon on*

the Revolution, preached 5th November, 1788, and published soon afterwards. M'Gill replied in *The Benefits of the Revolution*, Kilmarnock, 1789: whereupon a complaint against his *Essay*, as being heterodox, was presented on 15th April to the Synod of Glasgow and Ayr. The Synod ordered the Presbytery of Ayr to take up the case, and the General Assembly, though it quashed the order, added a general recommendation to the Presbytery to see to it that doctrinal purity was maintained. With this general warrant the Presbytery appointed (15th July) a committee to consider and report specifically on M'Gill's doctrines; and on 14th April, 1790, he compromised the matter by offering an explanation and an apology, which the Synod accepted. M'Gill died 30th March, 1807. He was more philosopher than ecclesiastic. A simple and unworldly man and a resolute student, he was at the same time a quaint and cheerful humourist, and was held by his parishioners in singular affection and respect. Burns's regard for him, like his reverence for Dalrymple, dated from childhood; and the doctrines which had so perturbed the "Orthodox" were those which William Burness [we have adopted throughout the Poet's own spelling of his father's name] had embodied in his *Manual of Religious Belief*. The satire was evoked by the action of the Presbytery on 15th July, 1789. Two days later Burns sent a draft of it to Mrs. Dunlop in an unpublished letter: "You will be well acquainted with the persecution that my worthy friend Dr. M'Gill is undergoing among your divines. Several of these reverend lads his opponents have come through my hands before; but I have some thoughts of serving them up in a different dish. I have just sketched the following ballad and as usual send the first rough draft to you."

I

ORTHODOX! orthodox!—
Wha believe in John Knox—
Let me sound an alarm to your conscience:
A heretic blast
Has been blawn i' the Wast,
That what is not sense must be nonsense—
Orthodox!
That what is not sense must be nonsense.

II

Dr. Mac! Dr. Mac!
You should stretch on a rack,
To strike wicked Writers wi' terror:
To join faith and sense,
Upon onie pretence,
Was heretic, damnable error—
Dr. Mac!
'T was heretic, damnable error.

III

Town of Ayr! Town of Ayr!
It was rash, I declare,
To meddle wi' mischief a-brewing:
Provost John is still deaf
To the church's relief,
And Orator Bob is its ruin—
Town of Ayr!
And Orator Bob is its ruin.

IV

D'rymple mild! D'rymple mild!
Tho' your heart 's like a child,
An' your life like the new-driven snaw,
Yet that winna save ye:
Auld Satan must have ye,
For preaching that three 's ane and twa—
D'rymple mild!
For preaching that three 's ane and twa.

V

Calvin's sons! Calvin's sons!
Seize your sp'ritual guns,
Ammunition you never can need:
Your hearts are the stuff
Will be powther enough,
And your skulls are store-houses o' lead—
Calvin's sons!
Your skulls are store-houses o' lead.

VI

Rumble John! Rumble John!
Mount the steps with a groan,
Cry: "The book is wi' heresy cramm'd;"
Then lug out your ladle,
Deal brimstone like adle,
And roar every note o' the damn'd—
Rumble John!
And roar every note o' the damn'd.

VII

Simper James! Simper James!
Leave the fair Killie dames—
There 's a holier chase in your view:
I 'll lay on your head
That the pack ye 'll soon lead,
For puppies like you there 's but few—
Simper James!
For puppies like you there 's but few.

VIII

Singet Sawnie ! Singet Sawnie !
Are ye herding the penny,
Unconscious what evils await ?
Wi' a jump, yell, and howl
Alarm every soul,
For the Foul Thief is just at your gate —
Singet Sawnie !
The Foul Thief is just at your gate.

IX

Daddie Auld ! Daddie Auld !
There 's a tod in the fauld,
A tod meikle waur than the clerk:
Tho' ye can do little skaith,
Ye 'll be in at the death,
And gif ye canna bite, ye may bark —
Daddie Auld !
For gif ye canna bite ye may bark.

X

Davie Rant ! Davie Rant !
In a face like a saunt
And a heart that would poison a hog,
Raise an impudent roar,
Like a breaker lee-shore,
Or the Kirk will be tint in a bog —
Davie Rant !
Or the Kirk will be tint in a bog.

XI

Jamie Goose ! Jamie Goose !
Ye hae made but toom roose
In hunting the wicked lieutenant;
But the Doctor 's your mark,
For the Lord's haly ark,
He has cooper'd, and ca'd a wrang pin in 't —
Jamie Goose !
He has cooper'd and ca'd a wrang pin in 't.

XII

Poet Willie ! Poet Willie !
Gie the Doctor a volley,
Wi' your " Liberty's chain " and your wit:
O'er Pegasus' side
Ye ne'er laid a stride,
Ye but smelt, man, the place where he shit —
Poet Willie !
Ye smelt but the place where he shit.

XIII

Andro' Gowk ! Andro' Gowk !
Ye may slander the Book,
And the Book not the waur, let me tell ye:
Ye are rich, and look big,
But lay by hat and wig,
And ye 'll hae a calf's head o' sma' value —
Andro' Gowk !
Ye 'll hae a calf's head o' sma' value.

XIV

Barr Steenie ! Barr Steenie !
What mean ye ? what mean ye ?
If ye 'll meddle nae mair wi' the matter,
Ye may hae some pretence
To havins and sense
Wi' people wha ken ye nae better —
Barr Steenie !
Wi' people wha ken ye nae better.

XV

Irvine-side ! Irvine-side !
Wi' your turkey-cock pride,
Of manhood but sma' is your share:
Ye 've the figure, 't is true,
Even your faes will allow,
And your friends daurna say ye hae mair —
Irvine-side !
Your friends daurna say ye hae mair.

XVI

Muirland Jock ! Muirland Jock !
Whom the Lord gave a stock
Wad set up a tinkler in brass,
If ill manners were wit,
There 's no mortal so fit
To prove the poor Doctor an ass —
Muirland Jock !
To prove the poor Doctor an ass.

XVII

Holy Will ! Holy Will !
There was wit i' your skull,
When ye pilfer'd the alms o' the poor:
The timmer is scant,
When ye 're taen for a saunt
Wha should swing in a rape for an hour —
Holy Will !
Ye should swing in a rape for an hour.

XVIII

Poet Burns ! Poet Burns !
Wi' your priest-skelping turns,
Why desert ye your auld native shire ?
Your Muse is a gipsy,
Yet were she ev'n tipsy,
She could ca' us nae waur than we are —
Poet Burns !
Ye could ca' us nae waur than we are.

POSTSCRIPTS

I

AFTON'S Laird! Afton's Laird!
When your pen can be spared,
A copy of this I bequeath,
On the same sicker score
As I mention'd before,
To that trusty auld worthy, Clackleith —
Afton's Laird!
To that trusty auld worthy, Clackleith.

2

FACTOR JOHN! Factor John!
Whom the Lord made alone,
And ne'er made another thy peer,
Thy poor servant, the Bard,
In respectful regard
He presents thee this token sincere —
Factor John!
He presents thee this token sincere.

A POET'S WELCOME TO HIS LOVE-BEGOTTEN DAUGHTER

THE FIRST INSTANCE THAT ENTITLED HIM TO THE VENERABLE APPELLATION OF FATHER

The "wean" of this generous and delightful Address was the poet's daughter Elizabeth, by Elizabeth Paton, for some time a servant at Lochlie. The child was born in November, 1784. She was brought by her father to Mossgiel. On his marriage the child remained under the charge of his mother and his brother Gilbert. She married John Bishop, overseer at Polkemmet, and died 8th January, 1817, leaving several children. *Cf.* Notes to *The Inventory, post*, p. 338, and Prefatory Note to *Epistle to John Rankine, ante*, p. 50.

I

THOU'S welcome, wean! Mishanter fa' me,
If thoughts o' thee or yet thy mammie
Shall ever daunton me or awe me,
My sweet, wee lady,
Or if I blush when thou shalt ca' me
Tyta or daddie!

II

What tho' they ca' me fornicator,
An' tease my name in kintra clatter?
The mair they talk, I'm kend the better;
E'en let them clash!
An auld wife's tongue's a feckless matter
To gie ane fash.

III

Welcome, my bonie, sweet, wee dochter!
Tho' ye come here a wee unsought for,
And tho' your comin I hae fought for
Baith kirk and queir;
Yet, by my faith, ye're no unwrought for —
That I shall swear!

IV

Sweet fruit o' monie a merry dint,
My funny toil is no a' tint:
Tho' thou cam to the warl' asklent,
Which fools may scoff at,
In my last plack thy part's be in't
The better half o't.

V

Tho' I should be the waur bestead,
Thou's be as braw and bienly clad,
And thy young years as nicely bred
Wi' education,
As onie brat o' wedlock's bed
In a' thy station.

VI

Wee image o' my bonie Betty,
As fatherly I kiss and daut thee,
As dear and near my heart I set thee,
Wi' as guid will,
As a' the priests had seen me get thee
That's out o' Hell.

VII

Gude grant that thou may ay inherit
Thy mither's looks an' gracefu' merit,
An' thy poor, worthless daddie's spirit
Without his failins!
'T will please me mair to see thee heir it
Than stocket mailins.

VIII

And if thou be what I wad hae thee,
An' tak the counsel I shall gie thee,
I'll never rue my trouble wi' thee —
The cost nor shame o't —
But be a loving father to thee,
And brag the name o't.

THE INVENTORY

IN ANSWER TO A MANDATE BY THE SURVEYOR OF TAXES

A MS. of this catalogue of plenishing, dated May, 1786, sent to Lady Harriet Don and now in the Laing Collection in the University of Edinburgh, has this heading: "To Mr. Robt. Aiken in Ayr, in answer to his mandate requiring an account of servants, carriages, carriage horses, riding horses, wives, children," etc. Currie explains that the mandate enjoined on every man "to send a signed list of his horses, servants, wheel-carriages, etc., and whether he was a married man or a bachelor, and what children he had." The new tax was levied by Pitt (May, 1785) with a view to reducing the National Debt.

Sir, as your mandate did request,
I send you here a faithfu' list
O' guids an' gear an' a' my graith,
To which I 'm clear to gie my aith.

Imprimis, then, for carriage cattle: —
I hae four brutes o' gallant mettle
As ever drew before a pettle:
My lan'-afore 's a guid auld "has been,"
An' wight an' wilfu' a' his days been.
My lan'-ahin 's a weel-gaun fillie,
That aft has borne me hame frae Killie,
An' your auld borough monie a time
In days when riding was nae crime.
(But ance, when in my wooing pride
I, like a blockhead, boost to ride,
The wilf'u creature sae I pat to —
Lord, pardon a' my sins, an' that too! —
I play'd my fillie sic a shavie,
She 's a' bedevil'd wi' the spavie.)
My fur-ahin 's a wordy beast
As e'er in tug or tow was traced.
The fourth 's a Highland Donald hastie,
A damn'd red-wud Kilburnie blastie!
Foreby, a cowte, o' cowtes the wale,
As ever ran afore a tail:
If he be spar'd to be a beast,
He 'll draw me fifteen pund at least.

Wheel-carriages I hae but few:
Three carts, an' twa are feckly new;
An auld wheelbarrow — mair for token,
Ae leg an' baith the trams are broken:
I made a poker o' the spin'le,
An' my auld mither brunt the trin'le.

For men, I 've three mischievous boys,
Run-deils for fechtin an' for noise:
A gaudsman ane, a thrasher t' other,
Wee Davoc hauds the nowte in fother.
I rule them, as I ought, discreetly,
An' aften labour them completely;
An' ay on Sundays duly, nightly,
I on the *Questions* tairge them tightly:
Till, faith! wee Davoc 's grown sae gleg,
Tho' scarcely langer than your leg,
He 'll screed you aff "Effectual Calling"
As fast as onie in the dwalling.

I 've nane in female servan' station
(Lord keep me ay frae a' temptation!):
I hae nae wife — and that my bliss is —
An' ye hae laid nae tax on misses;
An' then, if kirk folks dinna clutch me,
I ken the deevils darena touch me.

Wi' weans I 'm mair than weel contented:
Heav'n sent me ane mair than I wanted!
My sonsie, smirking, dear-bought Bess,
She stares the daddie in her face,
Enough of ought ye like but grace:
But her, my bonie, sweet wee lady,
I 've paid enough for her already;
An' gin ye tax her or her mither,
By the Lord, ye 'se get them a' thegither!

But pray, remember, Mr. Aiken,
Nae kind of licence out I 'm takin:
Frae this time forth, I do declare
I 'se ne'er ride horse nor hizzie mair;
Thro' dirt and dub for life I 'll paidle,
Ere I sae dear pay for a saddle;
I 've sturdy stumps, the Lord be thankit,
And a' my gates on foot I 'll shank it.
The Kirk and you may tak' you that,
It puts but little in your pat:
Sae dinna put me in your beuk,
Nor for my ten white shillings leuk.

This list, wi' my ain hand I 've wrote it,
The day and date as under notit;
Then know all ye whom it concerns,
Subscripsi huic Robert Burns.

A MAUCHLINE WEDDING

This, one of Burns's best-natured squibs, was enclosed in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, 21st August, 1788, and is here published for the

first time [1] (Lochryan MSS). He explains that a sister of Miller, then "a tenant" of his heart, had huffed his "Bardship in the pride of her new connection." She was the Miss Betty of *The Belles of Mauchline* (see *post*, p. 171); and the Eliza of the *Song* (see *ante*, p. 52). Burns did not go on to describe the ceremony: "Against my Muse had come thus far," he writes, "Miss Bess and I were once more in unison."

I

When Eighty-five was seven months auld
And wearing thro' the aught,
When rolling rains and Boreas bauld
Gied farmer-folks a faught;
Ae morning quondam Mason W . . .,
Now Merchant Master Miller,
Gaed down to meet wi' Nansie B . . ..
And her Jamaica siller
To wed, that day.

II

The rising sun o'er Blacksideen
Was just appearing fairly,
When Nell and Bess got up to dress
Seven lang half-hours o'er early!
Now presses clink, and drawers jink,
For linens and for laces:
But modest Muses only *think*
What ladies' underdress is
On sic a day!

III

But we 'll suppose the stays are lac'd,
And bonie bosoms steekit,
Tho' thro' the lawn — but guess the rest!
An angel scarce durst keek it.
Then stockins fine o' silken twine
Wi' cannie care are drawn up;
An' garten'd tight whare mortal wight —
. . . . . .

As I never wrote it down my recollection does not entirely serve me.

IV

But now the gown wi' rustling sound
Its silken pomp displays;
Sure there 's nae sin in being vain
O' siccan bonie claes!
Sae jimp the waist, the tail sae vast —
Trouth, they were bonie birdies!
O Mither Eve, ye wad been grieve
To see their ample hurdies
Sae large that day!

V

Then Sandy, wi 's red jacket braw,
Comes whip-jee-woa! about,
And in he gets the bonie twa —
Lord, send them safely out!
And auld John Trot wi' sober phiz,
As braid and braw 's a Bailie,
His shonthers and his Sunday's jiz
Wi' powther and wi' ulzie
Weel smear'd that day.

ADAM ARMOUR'S PRAYER

Published in *The Scots Magazine*, January, 1808. The interlocutor in this intercession was Burns's brother-in-law. At this time he had headed a band of younkers in Mauchline in the work of stanging — which is riding astride an unbarked sapling — a loose woman, one Agnes Wilson, who figures in the Kirk-Session records of March, 1786, as "the occasion of a late disturbance in this place." The Geordie, whose "jurr" or maid she was, is described in *The Scots Magazine* as the village constable; but this is clearly a mistake. He was, in fact, one George Gibson, the husband of Poosie Nansie (see *post*, p. 334, Note to *The Jolly Beggars*, Recitativo i. line 9). As Gibson resented the outrage on his maid, Armour, dreading the law's reprisals, absconded. According to the person who sent the thing to *The Scots Magazine*, Armour chose Burns's house as his hiding-place. The person adds that he got the manuscript from Armour himself, who told him "that Burns composed it one Sunday evening just before he took the *Book*," *i. e.* the Bible.

I

Gude pity me, because I 'm little!
For though I am an elf o' mettle,
And can like onie wabster's shuttle
Jink there or here,
Yet, scarce as lang 's a guid kail-whittle,
I 'm unco queer.

II

An' now Thou kens our woefu' case:
For Geordie's jurr we 're in disgrace,
Because we stang'd her through the place,
An' hurt her spleuchan;
For whilk we daurna show our face
Within the clachan.

[1] That is, in the Centenary Edition.

III

An' now we 're dern'd in dens and hollows,
And hunted, as was William Wallace,
Wi' constables — thae blackguard fallows —
An' sodgers baith;
But Gude preserve us frae the gallows,
That shamefu' death !

IV

Auld, grim, black-bearded Geordie's sel' —
O, shake him owre the mouth o' Hell !
There let him hing, an' roar, an' yell
Wi' hideous din,
And if he offers to rebel,
Then heave him in !

V

When Death comes in wi' glimmerin blink,
An' tips auld drucken Nanse the wink,
May Sautan gie her doup a clink
Within his yett,
An' fill her up wi' brimstone drink
Red-reekin het.

VI

Though Jock an' hav'rel Jean are merry,
Some devil seize them in a hurry,
An' waft them in th' infernal wherry
Straught through the lake,
An' gie their hides a noble curry
Wi' oil of aik !

VII

As for the jurr — puir worthless body ! —
She 's got mischief enough already;
Wi' stanget hips and buttocks bluidy
She 's suffer'd sair;
But may she wintle in a woody
If she whore mair !

NATURE'S LAW

HUMBLY INSCRIBED TO GAVIN HAMILTON, ESQUIRE

Great Nature spoke, observant man obeyed.
POPE.

Written shortly after the event, — "Wish me luck, Dear Richmond. Armour has just brought me a fine boy and girl at one throw. God bless the little dears!

'Green grow the Rashes, O,
Green grow the Rashes, O,
A feather bed is no sae saft
As the bosoms o' the lasses O.'

"MOSSGIEL, Sunday, 3d September, 1786."

The more serious aspect of the situation is touched in a letter of the 8th September, to Robert Muir: "You will have heard that poor Armour has repayed my amorous mortgages double. A very fine boy and girl have awakened a thought and feelings that thrill, some with tender pressure and some with foreboding anguish thro' my soul." The girl (Jean) died "at fourteen months old" (R. B. in Bible); the boy (Robert) died 14th May, 1857.

I

LET other heroes boast their scars,
The marks o' sturt and strife,
But other poets sing of wars,
The plagues o' human life !
Shame fa' the fun: wi' sword and gun
To slap mankind like lumber !
I sing his name and nobler fame
Wha multiplies our number.

II

Great Nature spoke, with air benign: —
"Go on, ye human race;
This lower world I you resign;
Be fruitful and increase.
The liquid fire of strong desire,
I 've poured it in each bosom;
Here on this hand does Mankind stand,
And there, is Beauty's blossom ! "

III

The Hero of these artless strains,
A lowly Bard was he,
Who sung his rhymes in Coila's plains
With meikle mirth and glee:
Kind Nature's care had given his share
Large of the flaming current;
And, all devout, he never sought
To stem the sacred torrent.

IV

He felt the powerful, high behest
Thrill vital thro' and thro';
And sought a correspondent breast
To give obedience due.
Propitious Powers screen'd the young flow'rs
From mildews of abortion;
And lo ! the Bard — a great reward —
Has got a double portion !

V

Auld cantie Coil may count the day,
As annual it returns,
The third of Libra's equal sway,
That gave another Burns,
With future rhymes an' other times
To emulate his sire,
To sing auld Coil in nobler style
With more poetic fire!

VI

Ye Powers of peace and peaceful song,
Look down with gracious eyes,
And bless auld Coila large and long
With multiplying joys!
Lang may she stand to prop the land,
The flow'r of ancient nations,
And Burnses spring her fame to sing
To endless generations!

LINES ON MEETING WITH LORD DAER

The Lord Daer was Basil William Douglas-Hamilton, second son of the fourth Earl of Selkirk. He was born 16th March, 1763, and educated at the University of Edinburgh, where he boarded with Professor Dugald Stewart, whose guest he was at Catrine when Burns met him at dinner. A warm admirer of the French Revolution, he went in 1789 to Paris, where he lived in terms of friendship with some of its chief promoters. On his return he joined the Society of the Friends of the People; became a zealous advocate of Reform; and raised the question of the eligibility of Scots Peers' sons to vote in elections and sit in the Commons (the Court of Session decided against him in 1792). He died of consumption at Ivy Bridge, Devon, 5th November, 1794.

Burns, in sending the lines to Mackenzie, eulogised the Professor, dividing his character into "ten parts, thus: four parts Socrates, four parts Nathaniel, and two parts Shakespeare's Brutus." Of the verses he wrote that they "were really extempore but a little corrected since."

I

THIS wot ye all whom it concerns:
I, Rhymer Rab, *alias* Burns,
October twenty-third,
A ne'er-to-be-forgotten day,
Sae far I sprachl'd up the brae
I dinner'd wi' a Lord.

II

I 've been at drucken Writers' feasts,
Nay, been bitch-fou 'mang godly Priests—
Wi' rev'rence be it spoken!—
I've even join'd the honor'd jorum,
When mighty Squireships o' the Quorum
Their hydra drouth did sloken.

III

But wi' a Lord!—stand out my shin!
A Lord, a Peer, an Earl's son!—
Up higher yet, my bonnet!
An' sic a Lord!—lang Scotch ell twa
Our Peerage he looks o'er them a',
As I look o'er my sonnet.

IV

But O, for Hogarth's magic pow'r
To show Sir Bardie's willyart glow'r,
An' how he star'd an' stammer'd,
When, goavin 's he 'd been led wi' branks,
An' stumpin on his ploughman shanks.
He in the parlour hammer'd!

V

To meet good Stewart little pain is,
Or Scotia's sacred Demosthénes:
Thinks I: "They are but men"!
But "Burns"!—"My Lord"!—Good God! I doited,
My knees on ane anither knoited
As faultering I gaed ben.

VI

I sidling shelter'd in a neuk,
An' at his Lordship staw a leuk,
Like some portentous omen:
Except good sense and social glee
An' (what surpris'd me) modesty,
I markèd nought uncommon.

VII

I watch'd the symptoms o' the Great—
The gentle pride, the lordly state,
The arrogant assuming:
The fient a pride, nae pride had he,
Nor sauce, nor state, that I could see,
Mair than an honest ploughman!

VIII

Then from his Lordship I shall learn
Henceforth to meet with unconcern

One rank as well 's another;
Nae honest, worthy man need care
To meet with noble youthfu' Daer,
For he but meets a brother.

ADDRESS TO THE TOOTHACHE

I

My curse upon your venom'd stang,
That shoots my tortur'd gooms alang,
An' thro' my lug gies monie a twang
Wi' gnawing vengeance,
Tearing my nerves wi' bitter pang,
Like racking engines!

II

A' down my beard the slavers trickle,
I throw the wee stools o'er the mickle,
While round the fire the giglets keckle
To see me loup,
An', raving mad, I wish a heckle
Were i' their doup!

III

When fevers burn, or ague freezes,
Rheumatics gnaw, or colic squeezes,
Our neebors sympathise to ease us
Wi' pitying moan;
But thee!—thou hell o' a' diseases,
They mock our groan!

IV

Of a' the num'rous human dools—
Ill-hairsts, daft bargains, cutty-stools,
Or worthy frien's laid i' the mools,
Sad sight to see!
The tricks o' knaves, or fash o' fools—
Thou bear'st the gree!

V

Whare'er that place be priests ca' Hell,
Whare a' the tones o' misery yell,
An' rankèd plagues their numbers tell
In dreadfu' raw,
Thou, Toothache, surely bear'st the bell
Amang them a'!

VI

O thou grim, mischief-making chiel,
That gars the notes o' discord squeel,
Till humankind aft dance a reel
In gore a shoe-thick,
Gie a' the faes o' Scotland's weal
A towmond's toothache.

LAMENT FOR THE ABSENCE OF WILLIAM CREECH, PUBLISHER

Enclosed in a letter to "William Creech, Esq., London," dated 13th May, 1787: "My Honored Friend—the enclosed I have just wrote, nearly extempore, in a solitary Inn in Selkirk, after a miserable, wet day's riding."

The son of the Rev. William Creech, minister of Newbattle, in Midlothian, Creech was born 21st April, 1745. He completed the Arts course at the University of Edinburgh; attended some medical lectures; was apprenticed to the publishers Kincaid and Bell; in 1770 accompanied Lord Kilmaurs, afterwards the Earl of Glencairn (and the patron of Burns) on a Continental tour; became partner with Kincaid in 1771 and the firm itself in 1773: when his shop, standing to the north of St. Giles', was soon, in Cockburn's phrase, "the natural resort of lawyers, authors, and all sorts of literary allies." In his house, too, he held literary gatherings, which came to be called "Creech's levees." To his social qualities and his ascendancy in literary and municipal Edinburgh the *Lament* bears witness. Another trait in his character—a combination of bad business habits with a certain keenness over money—revealed itself in so unpleasant a fashion to Burns, in connexion with the settlement over the *Poems*, that the men's relations were strained and distant ever after: Burns from this time forth addressing Creech as "Sir," and in a fragment (see p. 181), meant for part of a *Poet's Progress*, describing him as

> "A little, upright, pert, tart, tripping wight,
> And still his precious self his dear delight."

Before this, and before writing the *Lament*, Burns had mastered all Creech's peculiarities; and in his *Second Common Place Book* (in the possession of Mr. Macmillan) he gives a portrait which must be regarded as corrective of eulogy and satire alike: "My worthy bookseller, Mr. Creech, is a strange, multiform character. His ruling passions of the left-hand kind are—extreme vanity, and something of the more harmless modifications of selfishness. The one, mixed as it often is with great goodness of heart, makes him rush into all public matters, and take every instance of unprotected merit by the hand, provided it is in his power to hand it into public notice; the other quality makes him, amid all the embarass in which his vanity entangles him, now and then to cast half a squint at his own interest. His parts as a man, his deportment as a gentleman, and his abilities as a scholar, are much above mediocrity. Of all the Edinburgh literati and wits he writes the most like a gen-

tleman. He does not awe you with the profoundness of the philosopher, or strike your eye with the soarings of genius; but he pleases you with the handsome turn of his expression, and the polite ease of his paragraph. His social demeanour and powers, particularly at his own table, are the most engaging I have ever met with."

Creech was publisher of *The Mirror*, *The Lounger*, and the works of the chief Scots authors of his day. He contributed a number of Essays to *The Edinburgh Courant*, which he reprinted in a volume under the title *Fugitive Pieces*, 1791 (a second edition, published posthumously, with an account of his life, appeared in 1875). His *Account of the Manners and Customs in Scotland between* 1763 *and* 1783, originally contributed to the *Courant*, was brought down to 1793 and published in the *Statistical Account of Scotland*. He was also the author of *An Account of the Trial of Wm. Brodie and George Smith* (1789), having sat on the jury by which the famous Deacon was tried. He was a founder of the Speculative Society and the Edinburgh Chamber of Commerce. In 1811–13 he was Lord Provost. He died 14th January, 1815.

I

Auld chuckie Reekie 's sair distrest,
Down droops her ance weel burnish'd crest,
Nae joy her bonie buskit nest
Can yield ava:
Her darling bird that she lo'es best,
Willie, 's awa.

II

O, Willie was a witty wight,
And had o' things an unco sleight!
Auld Reekie ay he keepit tight
And trig an' braw;
But now they 'll busk her like a fright —
Willie 's awa!

III

The stiffest o' them a' he bow'd;
The bauldest o' them a' he cow'd;
They durst nae mair than he allow'd —
That was a law:
We 've lost a birkie weel worth gowd —
Willie 's awa!

IV

Now gawkies, tawpies, gowks, and fools
Frae colleges and boarding schools
May sprout like simmer puddock-stools
In glen or shaw:
He wha could brush them down to mools,
Willie, 's awa!

V

The brethren o' the Commerce-Chaumer
May mourn their loss wi' doolfu' clamour.
He was a dictionar and grammar
Amang them a'.
I fear they 'll now mak monie a stammer:
Willie 's awa!

VI

Nae mair we see his levee door
Philosophers and Poets pour,
And toothy Critics by the score
In bloody raw:
The adjutant of a' the core,
Willie, 's awa!

VII

Now worthy Greg'ry's Latin face,
Tytler's and Greenfield's modest grace,
M'Kenzie, Stewart, such a brace
As Rome ne'er saw,
They a' maun meet some ither place —
Willie 's awa!

VIII

Poor Burns ev'n "Scotch Drink" canna quicken:
He cheeps like some bewilder'd chicken
Scar'd frae its minnie and the cleckin
By hoodie-craw.
Grief 's gien his heart an unco kickin —
Willie 's awa!

IX

Now ev'ry sour-mou'd, girnin blellum,
And Calvin's folk, are fit to fell him;
Ilk self-conceited critic-skellum
His quill may draw:
He wha could brawlie ward their bellum,
Willie, 's awa!

X

Up wimpling, stately Tweed I 've sped,
And Eden scenes on crystal Jed,
And Ettrick banks, now roaring red
While tempests blaw;
But every joy and pleasure 's fled:
Willie 's awa!

XI

May I be Slander's common speech,
A text for Infamy to preach,

And, lastly, streekit out to bleach
In winter snaw,
When I forget thee, Willie Creech,
Tho' far awa!

XII

May never wicked Fortune touzle him,
May never wicked men bamboozle him,
Until a pow as auld 's Methusalem
He canty claw!
Then to the blessed new Jerusalem
Fleet-wing awa!

VERSES IN FRIARS CARSE HERMITAGE

This is the first version of the *Hermitage* verses (see *ante*, p. 80); that which was actually inscribed on the Friars Carse window-pane — now in the Observatory Museum, Dumfries.

THOU whom chance may hither lead,
Be thou clad in russet weed,
Be thou deckt in silken stole,
Grave these maxims on thy soul: —

Life is but a day at most,
Sprung from night in darkness lost;
Hope not sunshine every hour,
Fear not clouds will always lour.
Happiness is but a name,
Make content and ease thy aim.
Ambition is a meteor-gleam;
Fame a restless airy dream;
Pleasures, insects on the wing
Round Peace, th' tend'rest flow'r of spring;
Those that sip the dew alone —
Make the butterflies thy own;
Those that would the bloom devour —
Crush the locusts, save the flower.

For the future be prepar'd:
Guard whatever thou canst guard;
But, thy utmost duly done,
Welcome what thou canst not shun.
Follies past give thou to air —
Make their consequence thy care.
Keep the name of Man in mind,
And dishonour not thy kind.
Reverence with lowly heart
Him, whose wondrous work thou art;
Keep His Goodness still in view —
Thy trust, and thy example too.

Stranger, go! Heaven be thy guide!
Quod the Beadsman on Nidside.

ELEGY ON THE DEPARTED YEAR 1788

FOR lords or kings I dinna mourn;
E'en let them die — for that they 're born;
But O, prodigious to reflect,
A Towmont, sirs, is gane to wreck!
O Eighty-Eight, in thy sma' space
What dire events hae taken place!
Of what enjoyments thou hast reft us!
In what a pickle thou hast left us!

The Spanish empire 's tint a head,
An' my auld teethless Bawtie 's dead;
The tulyie's teugh 'tween Pitt and Fox,
An' our guidwife's wee birdie cocks:
The tane is game, a bluidie devil,
But to the hen-birds unco civil;
The tither 's dour — has nae sic breedin,
But better stuff ne'er claw'd a midden.

Ye ministers, come mount the poupit,
An' cry till ye be haerse an' roupet,
For Eighty-Eight, he wished you weel,
An' gied ye a' baith gear an' meal:
E'en monie a plack and monie a peck,
Ye ken yoursels, for little feck!

Ye bonie lasses, dight your een,
For some o' you hae tint a frien':
In Eighty-Eight, ye ken, was taen
What ye 'll ne'er hae to gie again.

Observe the vera nowte an' sheep,
How dowff an' dowilie they creep!
Nay, even the yirth itsel does cry,
For Embro' wells are grutten dry!

O Eighty-Nine, thou 's but a bairn,
An' no owre auld, I hope, to learn!
Thou beardless boy, I pray tak care,
Thou now has got thy Daddie's chair:
Nae hand-cuff'd, mizzl'd, half-shackl'd Regent,
But, like himsel, a full free agent,
Be sure ye follow out the plan
Nae waur than he did, honest man!
As muckle better as ye can.

January 1, 1789.

CASTLE GORDON

Burns was introduced to the Duchess of Gordon in Edinburgh (1786–7). And during his northern tour in 1787 he called at Gordon Castle on 7th September, as recorded in his *Journal:* "Cross the Spey to Fochabers — fine palace, worthy of the noble, the polite, the generous proprietor. Dine. Company: Duke and Duchess, Ladies Charlotte and Madeline, Colonel Abercrombie and Lady, Mr. Gordon, and Mr. ——, a clergyman, a venerable, aged figure, and Mr. Hoy, a clergyman too, I suppose — pleasant open manner. The Duke makes me happier than ever great man did — noble, princely, yet mild, condescending and affable, gay and kind; the Duchess, charming, witty, and sensible. God bless them." The piece was suggested by this visit. Burns sent it to Mr. Hoy, the Duke's librarian, who wrote to him that the Duchess wished he had written in Scotch. It is worth recalling how the Duchess told Sir Walter that Burns was the only man she had ever met whose conversation fairly "carried her off her feet."

I

STREAMS that glide in Orient plains,
Never bound by Winter's chains;
Glowing here on golden sands,
There immixed with foulest stains
From tyranny's empurpled hands;
These, their richly gleaming waves,
I leave to tyrants and their slaves:
Give me the stream that sweetly laves
The banks by Castle Gordon.

II

Spicy forests ever gay,
Shading from the burning ray
Hapless wretches sold to toil;
Or, the ruthless native's way,
Bent on slaughter, blood and spoil;
Woods that ever verdant wave,
I leave the tyrant and the slave:
Give me the groves that lofty brave
The storms of Castle Gordon.

III

Wildly here without control
Nature reigns, and rules the whole;
In that sober pensive mood,
Dearest to the feeling soul,
She plants the forest, pours the flood.
Life's poor day I 'll, musing, rave,
And find at night a sheltering cave,
Where waters flow and wild woods wave
By bonie Castle Gordon.

ON THE DUCHESS OF GORDON'S REEL DANCING

Published in Stuart's *Star* for the 31st March (1789), and here first reprinted. Jane, Duchess of Gordon, second daughter of Sir William Maxwell, third Baronet of Monreith, was born in Hyndford's Close, Edinburgh, in 1746. She was beautiful, clever, witty, abounding in gaiety of temperament, of a most frolic habit, and more or less reckless of the proprieties. During her childhood a country cousin caught her one day, hard by her father's house, riding an Edinburgh pig — (Edinburgh was largely scavengered by pigs in those years) — her sister (afterwards Lady Wallace) belabouring her mount with a stick. On her marriage to Alexander, Duke of Gordon (1767), she became the queen of Edinburgh Society; which, under her rule, appears to have been as merry as cards, wine, suppers, dances, late hours, and her own enchanting example and incomparable energy could make it; while in London her house was a chief resort for the Pittites. In 1802 she went to Paris, with the purpose (so 't is said) of making a match between her youngest daughter and Eugène Beauharnais, and returned to boast (so 't was reported) that Napoleon would "breakfast in Ireland, dine in London, and sup in Gordon Castle." In her later years she lived apart from her husband. She died 11th April, 1812.

I

SHE kiltit up her kirtle weel
To show her bonie cutes sae sma',
And wallopèd about the reel,
The lightest louper o' them a'!

II

While some, like slav'ring, doited stots
Stoit'ring out thro' the midden dub,
Fankit their heels amang their coats
And gart the floor their backsides rub.

III

Gordon, the great, the gay, the gallant,
Skip't like a maukin owre a dyke:
Deil tak me, since I was a callant,
Gif e'er my een beheld the like!

ON CAPTAIN GROSE

WRITTEN ON AN ENVELOPE ENCLOSING A LETTER TO HIM

This amusing parody of the funny old song against tale-telling travellers (Herd, 1769) : —

" Keep ye weel frae Sir John Malcolme,
Igo and ago
If he 's a wise man, I mistak him
Iram, coram, dago

" Keep ye weel frae Sandie Don,
Igo and ago
He 's ten times dafter than Sir John.
Iram, coram, dago : " —

was " written in a wrapper inclosing a letter to Captain Grose," to be left with Mr. Cardonnel, the Edinburgh antiquary. Only two letters from Burns to Grose have been published : one recommending him to call on Professor Stewart ; the other on witch stories connected with Alloway Kirk (see *ante*, p. 88). For a notice of Captain Grose, see *ante*, p. 94.

I

KEN ye ought o' Captain Grose ?
Igo and ago
If he 's among his friends or foes ?
Iram, coram, dago

II

Is he south, or is he north ?
Igo and ago
Or drownèd in the River Forth ?
Iram, coram, dago

III

Is he slain by Hielan' bodies ?
Igo and ago
And eaten like a wether haggis ?
Iram, coram, dago

IV

Is he to Abra'm's bosom gane ?
Igo and ago
Or haudin Sarah by the wame ?
Iram, coram, dago

V

Where'er he be, the Lord be near him !
Igo and ago
As for the Deil, he daur na steer him.
Iram, coram, dago

VI

But please transmit th' enclosèd letter
Igo and ago
Which will oblige your humble debtor
Iram, coram, dago

VII

So may ye hae auld stanes in store,
Igo and ago
The very stanes that Adam bore !
Iram, coram, dago

VIII

So may ye get in glad possession,
Igo and ago
The coins o' Satan's coronation !
Iram, coram, dago

NEW YEAR'S DAY, 1791

[TO MRS. DUNLOP]

Editors have taken for granted that this was written for New Year's Day, 1790 ; but the " grandchild " whose cap is referred to was probably the child of Mrs. Henri, born in November, 1790. Since also Mrs. Dunlop, on 1st January, 1791, snatched " a few moments " to acknowledge receipt of a letter, a poem, and a gilded card from Burns (Lochryan MSS.), it seems most likely that the latter is the true date.

Mrs. Dunlop, whose maiden name was Frances Anne Wallace, was the eldest daughter of Sir Thomas Wallace of Craigie (descended from the uncle of the renowned leader) and Eleanor Agnew, daughter of Colonel Agnew, of Lochryan. She was born 16th April, 1730 ; married in 1748 John Dunlop of Dunlop, Ayrshire, who died in 1785 ; succeeded her father before July, 1777 ; and died 24th May, 1815. Being in a state of profound mental depression — from which, she affirmed, her " only refuge would have been the madhouse or the grave " — she fell to reading the Kilmarnock volume — the gift of a friend. It had an almost magical effect upon her spirits ; and, feeling herself under an " inexpressible debt " to Burns for the relief thus experienced, she wrote to him what proved to be the initial letter of a most engaging correspondence, — a correspondence which shows the poet at his easiest and best as a letter-writer at the same time that it reveals the lady for one of the staunchest and kindest friends he ever had. The persons re-

ferred to in the piece were members of her family.

THIS day Time winds th' exhausted chain,
To run the twelvemonth's length again:
I see the old, bald-pated fellow,
With ardent eyes, complexion sallow,
Adjust the unimpair'd machine
To wheel the equal, dull routine.

The absent lover, minor heir,
In vain assail him with their prayer:
Deaf as my friend, he sees them press,
Nor makes the hour one moment less.
Will you (the Major 's with the hounds;
The happy tenants share his rounds;
Coila 's fair Rachel's care to-day,
And blooming Keith 's engaged with Gray)
From housewife cares a minute borrow
(That grandchild's cap will do to-morrow),
And join with me a-moralizing?
This day 's propitious to be wise in!

First, what did yesternight deliver?
"Another year has gone for ever."
And what is this day's strong suggestion?
"The passing moment 's all we rest on!"
Rest on — for what? what do we here?
Or why regard the passing year?
Will Time, amus'd with proverb'd lore,
Add to our date one minute more?
A few days may — a few years must —
Repose us in the silent dust:
Then, is it wise to damp our bliss?
Yes: all such reasonings are amiss!
The voice of Nature loudly cries,
And many a message from the skies,
That something in us never dies;
That on this frail, uncertain state
Hang matters of eternal weight;
That future life in worlds unknown
Must take its hue from this alone,
Whether as heavenly glory bright
Or dark as Misery's woeful night.

Since, then, my honour'd first of friends,
On this poor being all depends,
Let us th' important Now employ,
And live as those who never die.
Tho' you, with days and honours crown'd,
Witness that filial circle round
(A sight life's sorrows to repulse,
A sight pale Envy to convulse),
Others now claim your chief regard:
Yourself, you wait your bright reward.

FROM ESOPUS TO MARIA

The "Maria" lampooned in this inept and unmanly parody of Pope's *Epistle from Eloisa to Abelard*, in which the writer gives himself the lie all round with distressing particularity, was Mrs. Walter Riddell of Woodley Park, whose favour he had lost (see *post*, p. 178, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*). The Esopus was James Williamson, manager of the Dumfries Theatre, who, like Burns, had been an occasional guest at Woodley Park. The occasion of the piece was the committal to prison by the Earl of Lonsdale of Williamson's company of players as vagrants.

FROM those drear solitudes and frowsy cells,
Where Infamy with sad Repentance dwells;
Where turnkeys make the jealous portal fast,
And deal from iron hands the spare repast;
Where truant 'prentices, yet young in sin,
Blush at the curious stranger peeping in;
Where strumpets, relics of the drunken roar,
Resolve to drink, nay half — to whore — no more;
Where tiny thieves, not destin'd yet to swing,
Beat hemp for others riper for the string:
From these dire scenes my wretched lines I date,
To tell Maria her Esopus' fate.

"Alas! I feel I am no actor here!"
'T is real hangmen real scourges bear!
Prepare, Maria, for a horrid tale
Will turn thy very rouge to deadly pale;
Will make thy hair, tho' erst from gipsy poll'd,
By barber woven and by barber sold,
Though twisted smooth with Harry's nicest care,
Like hoary bristles to erect and stare!
The hero of the mimic scene, no more
I start in Hamlet, in Othello roar;
Or, haughty Chieftain, 'mid the din of arms,
In Highland bonnet woo Malvina's charms:
While sans-culottes stoop up the mountain high,
And steal me from Maria's prying eye.

Blest Highland bonnet! once my proudest dress,
Now, prouder still, Maria's temples press!
I see her wave thy towering plumes afar,
And call each coxcomb to the wordy war!
I see her face the first of Ireland's sons,
And even out-Irish his Hibernian bronze!
The crafty Colonel leaves the tartan'd lines
For other wars, where he a hero shines;
The hopeful youth, in Scottish senate bred,
Who owns a Bushby's heart without the head,
Comes 'mid a string of coxcombs to display
That *Veni, vidi, vici*, is his way;
The shrinking Bard adown the alley skulks,
And dreads a meeting worse than Woolwich hulks,
Though there his heresies in Church and State
Might well award him Muir and Palmer's fate:
Still she, undaunted, reels and rattles on,
And dares the public like a noontide sun.
What scandal called Maria's jaunty stagger
The ricket reeling of a crooked swagger?
Whose spleen (e'en worse than Burns's venom, when
He dips in gall unmix'd his eager pen,
And pours his vengeance in the burning line),
Who christen'd thus Maria's lyre-divine,
The idiot strum of Vanity bemus'd,
And even th' abuse of Poesy abus'd?
Who called her verse a Parish Workhouse, made
For motley foundling Fancies, stolen or strayed?

A Workhouse! Ah, that sound awakes my woes,
And pillows on the thorn my rack'd repose!
In durance vile here must I wake and weep,
And all my frowsy couch in sorrow steep:
That straw where many a rogue has lain of yore,
And vermin'd gipsies litter'd heretofore.

Why, Lonsdale, thus thy wrath on vagrants pour?
Must earth no rascal save thyself endure?
Must thou alone in guilt immortal swell,
And make a vast monopoly of Hell?
Thou know'st the Virtues cannot hate thee worse:
The Vices also, must they club their curse?
Or must no tiny sin to others fall,
Because thy guilt 's supreme enough for all?

Maria, send me too thy griefs and cares,
In all of thee sure thy Esopus shares:
As thou at all mankind the flag unfurls,
Who on my fair one Satire's vengeance hurls!
Who calls thee, pert, affected, vain coquette,
A wit in folly, and a fool in wit!
Who says that fool alone is not thy due,
And quotes thy treacheries to prove it true!

Our force united on thy foes we 'll turn,
And dare the war with all of woman born:
For who can write and speak as thou and I?
My periods that decyphering defy,
And thy still matchless tongue that conquers all reply!

NOTES AND EPISTLES

TO JOHN RANKINE

IN REPLY TO AN ANNOUNCEMENT

The "announcement" was "that a girl [Elizabeth Paton] in that neighbourhood was with child" by Robert Burns. The *Epistle to John Rankine*, *ante*, p. 50, sets forth the sequel.

I

I AM a keeper of the law
In some sma' points, altho' not a';
Some people tell me, gin I fa'
Ae way or ither,
The breaking of ae point, tho' sma',
Breaks a' thegither.

II

I hae been in for 't ance or twice,
And winna say o'er far for thrice,
Yet never met wi' that surprise
That broke my rest.
But now a rumour 's like to rise —
A whaup 's i' the nest!

TO JOHN GOLDIE

AUGUST, 1785

John Goldie or Goudie was the son of a miller in Galston parish, Ayrshire, where he was born in 1717. He prospered first as a cabinet-maker and then as a wine merchant in Kilmarnock, but lost money in mining speculations. He died in 1809. Much of his leisure was given to mechanical and scientific studies; but in later life he was almost equally addicted to advanced theology. He published an *Essay on Various Important Subjects Moral and Divine — being an attempt to distinguish True from False Religion*, 1779 — popularly known as *Goudie's Bible* (the issue of a second edition, 1785, was the occasion of this *Epistle*); *The Gospel Recovered from its Captive State and Restored to its Original Purity*, six vols., London, 1784; and *A Treatise upon the Evidences of a Deity*, 1809. Before his death he had prepared a work on astronomy. Burns, as laureate of the New-Light party, was warmly welcomed by Goldie, who became one of his sureties for the Kilmarnock Edition, and entertained him while he was seeing the book through the press.

I

O GOUDIE, terror o' the Whigs,
Dread o' black coats and rev'rend wigs!
Sour Bigotry on her last legs
Girns and looks back,
Wishing the ten Egyptian plagues
May seize you quick.

II

Poor gapin, glowrin Superstition!
Wae 's me, she 's in a sad condition!
Fye! bring Black Jock, her state physician,
To see her water!
Alas! there 's ground for great suspicion
She 'll ne'er get better.

III

Enthusiasm 's past redemption
Gane in a gallopin consumption:
Not a' her quacks wi' a' their gumption
Can ever mend her;
Her feeble pulse gies strong presumption
She 'll soon surrender.

IV

Auld Orthodoxy lang did grapple
For every hole to get a stapple;
But now she fetches at the thrapple,
An' fights for breath:
Haste, gie her name up in the chapel,
Near unto death!

V

'T is you an' Taylor are the chief
To blame for a' this black mischief;
But, gin the Lord's ain folk gat leave,
A toom tar barrel
An' twa red peats wad bring relief,
And end the quarrel.

VI

For me, my skill 's but very sma',
An' skill in prose I 've nane ava';
But, quietlenswise between us twa,
Weel may ye speed!
And, tho' they sud you sair misca',
Ne'er fash your head!

VII

E'en swinge the dogs, and thresh them sicker!
The mair they squeel ay chap the thicker,
And still 'mang hands a hearty bicker
O' something stout!
It gars an owthor's pulse beat quicker,
An' helps his wit.

VIII

There 's naething like the honest nappy:
Whare 'll ye e'er see men sae happy,
Or women sonsie, saft, and sappy
'Tween morn and morn,
As them wha like to taste the drappie
In glass or horn?

IX

I 've seen me daez't upon a time,
I scarce could wink or see a styme;
Just ae hauf-mutchkin does me prime
(Ought less is little);
Then back I rattle on the rhyme
As gleg 's a whittle.

TO J. LAPRAIK

THIRD EPISTLE

I

GUID speed and furder to you, Johnie,
Guid health, hale han's, an' weather bonie!
Now, when ye 're nickin down fu' cannie
The staff o' bread,

May ye ne'er want a stoup o' bran'y
To clear your head !

II

May Boreas never thresh your rigs,
Nor kick your rickles aff their legs,
Sendin the stuff o'er muirs an' haggs
Like drivin wrack !
But may the tapmost grain that wags
Come to the sack !

III

I 'm bizzie, too, an' skelpin at it;
But bitter, daudin showers hae wat it;
Sae my auld stumpie-pen, I gat it,
Wi' muckle wark,
An' took my jocteleg, an' whatt it
Like onie clark.

IV

It 's now twa month that I 'm your debtor
For your braw, nameless, dateless letter,
Abusin me for harsh ill-nature
On holy men,
While deil a hair yoursel ye 're better,
But mair profane !

V

But let the kirk-folk ring their bells!
Let 's sing about our noble sel's:
We 'll cry nae jads frae heathen hills
To help or roose us,
But browster wives an' whisky stills —
They are the Muses !

VI

Your friendship, sir, I winna quat it;
An' if ye mak' objections at it,
Then hand in nieve some day we 'll knot it,
An' witness take;
An', when wi' usquabae we 've wat it,
It winna break.

VII

But if the beast and branks be spar'd
Till kye be gaun without the herd,
And a' the vittel in the yard
An' theckit right,
I mean your ingle-side to guard
Ae winter night.

VIII

Then Muse-inspirin aqua-vitæ
Shall mak us baith sae blythe an' witty,
Till ye forget ye 're auld an' gatty,
And be as canty
As ye were nine year less than thretty —
Sweet ane an' twenty !

IX

But stooks are cowpet wi' the blast,
And now the sinn keeks in the wast;
Then I maun rin amang the rest,
An' quat my chanter;
Sae I subscribe mysel in haste,
Yours, Rab the Ranter.

September 13, 1785.

TO THE REV. JOHN M'MATH

INCLOSING A COPY OF "HOLY WILLIE'S PRAYER" WHICH HE HAD REQUESTED, SEPTEMBER 17, 1785

I

While at the stook the shearers cow'r
To shun the bitter blaudin show'r,
Or, in gulravage rinnin, scowr:
To pass the time,
To you I dedicate the hour
In idle rhyme.

II

My Musie, tir'd wi' monie a sonnet
On gown an' ban' an' douse black-bonnet,
Is grown right eerie now she 's done it,
Lest they should blame her,
An' rouse their holy thunder on it,
And anathém her.

III

I own 't was rash, an' rather hardy,
That I, a simple, countra Bardie,
Should meddle wi' a pack sae sturdy,
Wha, if they ken me,
Can easy wi' a single wordie
Louse Hell upon me.

IV

But I gae mad at their grimaces,
Their sighin, cantin, grace-proud faces,
Their three-mile prayers an' hauf-mile graces,
Their raxin conscience,
Whase greed, revenge, an' pride disgraces
Waur nor their nonsense.

V

There 's Gau'n, misca'd waur than a beast,
Wha has mair honor in his breast
Than monie scores as guid 's the priest
Wha sae abus't him:
And may a Bard no crack his jest
What way they 've use't him?

VI

See him, the poor man's friend in need,
The gentleman in word an' deed —
An' shall his fame an' honor bleed
By worthless skellums,
An' not a Muse erect her head
To cowe the blellums?

VII

O Pope, had I thy satire's darts
To gie the rascals their deserts,
I 'd rip their rotten, hollow hearts,
An' tell aloud
Their jugglin, hocus-pocus arts
To cheat the crowd!

VIII

God knows, I 'm no the thing I should be,
Nor am I even the thing I could be,
But twenty times I rather would be
An atheist clean
Than under gospel colors hid be
Just for a screen.

IX

An honest man may like a glass,
An honest man may like a lass;
But mean revenge an' malice fause
He 'll still disdain
An' then cry zeal for gospel laws
Like some we ken.

X

They take Religion in their mouth,
They talk o' Mercy, Grace, an' Truth:
For what? To gie their malice skouth
On some puir wight;
An' hunt him down, o'er right an' ruth,
To ruin streight.

XI

All hail, Religion! Maid divine,
Pardon a Muse sae mean as mine,
Who in her rough imperfect line
Thus daurs to name thee
To stigmatise false friends of thine
Can ne'er defame thee.

XII

Tho' blotch't and foul wi' monie a stain
An' far unworthy of thy train,
With trembling voice I tune my strain
To join with those
Who boldly dare thy cause maintain
In spite of foes:

XIII

In spite o' crowds, in spite o' mobs,
In spite of undermining jobs,
In spite o' dark banditti stabs
At worth an' merit,
By scoundrels, even wi' holy robes
But hellish spirit!

XIV

O Ayr! my dear, my native ground,
Within thy presbyterial bound
A candid lib'ral band is found
Of public teachers,
As men, as Christians too, renown'd,
An' manly preachers.

XV

Sir, in that circle you are nam'd;
Sir, in that circle you are fam'd;
An' some, by whom your doctrine 's blam'd
(Which gies ye honor),
Even, Sir, by them your heart 's esteem'd,
An' winning manner.

XVI

Pardon this freedom I have taen,
An' if impertinent I 've been,
Impute it not, good sir, in ane
Whase heart ne'er wrang'd ye,
But to his utmost would befriend
Ought that belang'd ye.

TO DAVIE

SECOND EPISTLE

I

Auld Neebor,
I 'm three times doubly o'er your debtor
For your auld-farrant, frien'ly letter;
Tho' I maun say 't, I doubt ye flatter,
Ye speak sae fair:

For my puir, silly, rhymin clatter
Some less maun sair.

II

Hale be your heart, hale be your fiddle!
Lang may your elbuck jink an' diddle
To cheer you thro' the weary widdle
O' war'ly cares,
Till bairns' bairns kindly cuddle
Your auld grey hairs!

III

But Davie, lad, I 'm red ye 're glaikit:
I 'm tauld the Muse ye hae negleckit;
An' gif it 's sae, ye sud be lickit
Until ye fyke;
Sic han's as you sud ne'er be faiket,
Be hain't wha like.

IV

For me, I 'm on Parnassus' brink,
Rivin the words to gar them clink;
Whyles daez't wi' love, whyles daez't wi' drink
Wi' jads or Masons,
An' whyles, but ay owre late I think,
Braw sober lessons.

V

Of a' the thoughtless sons o' man
Commen' me to the Bardie clan:
Except it be some idle plan
O' rhymin clink —
The devil-haet that I sud ban! —
They never think.

VI

Nae thought, nae view, nae scheme o' livin,
Nae cares to gie us joy or grievin,
But just the pouchie put the nieve in,
An' while ought 's there,
Then, hiltie-skiltie, we gae scrievin,
An' fash nae mair.

VII

Leeze me on rhyme! It 's ay a treasure,
My chief, amaist my only pleasure;
At hame, a-fiel', at wark or leisure,
The Muse, poor hizzie!
Tho' rough an' raploch be her measure,
She 's seldom lazy.

VIII

Haud to the Muse, my dainty Davie:
The warl' may play you monie a shavie,
But for the Muse, she 'll never leave ye,
Tho' e'er sae puir;
Na, even tho' limpin wi' the spavie
Frae door to door!

TO JOHN KENNEDY, DUMFRIES HOUSE

Kennedy was factor to the Earl of Dumfries, and resided at Dumfries House, two miles west of Cumnock. He died at Edinburgh, 19th June, 1812. The first part of the letter is in prose, and refers to a copy of *The Cotter's Saturday Night* enclosed to Kennedy. Burns sent other pieces to him; and either he or M'Murdo is the "Factor John" of *The Kirk's Alarm*, see *ante*, p. 113.

I

Now, Kennedy, if foot or horse
E'er bring you in by Mauchlin Corss
(Lord, man, there 's lasses there wad force
A hermit's fancy;
And down the gate in faith! they 're worse
An' mair unchancy):

II

But as I 'm sayin, please step to Dow's,
An' taste sic gear as Johnie brews,
Till some bit callan bring me news
That ye are there;
An' if we dinna hae a bowse,
I 'se ne'er drink mair.

III

It 's no I like to sit an' swallow,
Then like a swine to puke an' wallow;
But gie me just a true guid fallow
Wi' right ingine,
And spunkie ance to mak us mellow,
An' then we 'll shine!

IV

Now if ye 're ane o' warl's folk,
Wha rate the wearer by the cloak,
An' sklent on poverty their joke
Wi' bitter sneer,
Wi' you nae friendship I will troke,
Nor cheap nor dear.

V

But if, as I 'm informèd weel,
Ye hate as ill 's the vera Deil

The flinty heart that canna feel —
Come, sir, here 's tae you!
Hae, there 's my han', I wiss you weel,
An' Gude be wi' you!
ROBT. BURNESS.

MOSSGIEL, 3d March, 1786.

TO GAVIN HAMILTON, ESQ., MAUCHLINE

RECOMMENDING A BOY

Cromek states that Master Tootie was a knavish cattle-dealer in Mauchline.

MOSSGAVILLE, May 3, 1786.

I HOLD it, Sir, my bounden duty
To warn you how that Master Tootie,
Alias Laird M'Gaun,
Was here to hire yon lad away
'Bout whom ye spak the tither day,
An' wad hae don't aff han';
But lest he learn the callan tricks —
As faith! I muckle doubt him —
Like scrapin out auld Crummie's nicks,
An' tellin lies about them,
As lieve then, I 'd have then
Your clerkship he should sair,
If sae be ye may be
Not fitted otherwhere.

Altho' I say 't, he 's gleg enough,
An' bout a house that 's rude an' rough
The boy might learn to swear;
But then wi' *you* he 'll be sae taught,
An' get sic fair example straught,
I hae na onie fear:
Ye 'll catechise him every quirk,
An' shore him weel wi' "Hell;"
An' gar him follow to the kirk —
Ay when ye gang yoursel!
If ye, then, maun be then
Frae hame this comin Friday,
Then please, Sir, to lea'e, Sir,
The orders wi' your lady.

My word of honour I hae gien,
In Paisley John's that night at e'en
To meet the "warld's worm,"
To try to get the twa to gree,
An' name the airles an' the fee
In legal mode an' form:
I ken he weel a snick can draw,
When simple bodies let him;
An' if a Devil be at a',
In faith he 's sure to get him.
To phrase you an' praise you,
Ye ken, your Laureat scorns:
The pray'r still you share still
Of grateful MINSTREL BURNS.

TO MR. M'ADAM OF CRAIGEN-GILLAN

IN ANSWER TO AN OBLIGING LETTER HE SENT IN THE COMMENCEMENT OF MY POETIC CAREER

There is no evidence that Burns had any further correspondence with this M'Adam, whose letter no doubt referred to the Kilmarnock Edition. The son ("Dunaskin's laird" of stanza vii.) is alluded to in the Second Heron Ballad, p. 166, stanza vii. line 8, as "o' lads no the warst."

I

SIR, o'er a gill I gat your card,
I trow it made me proud.
"See wha taks notice o' the Bard!"
I lap, and cry'd fu' loud.

II

Now deil-ma-care about their jaw,
The senseless, gawky million!
I 'll cock my nose aboon them a':
I 'm roos'd by Craigen-Gillan!

III

'T was noble, sir; 't was like yoursel,
To grant your high protection:
A great man's smile, ye ken fu' well,
Is ay a blest infection.

IV

Tho', by his banes wha in a tub
Match'd Macedonian Sandy!
On my ain legs thro' dirt and dub
I independent stand ay;

V

And when those legs to guid warm kail
Wi' welcome canna bear me,
A lee dyke-side, a sybow-tail,
An' barley-scone shall cheer me.

VI

Heaven spare you lang to kiss the breath
O' monie flow'ry simmers,

An' bless your bonie lasses baith
(I 'm tauld they 're loosome kimmers) !

VII

An' God bless young Dunaskin's laird,
The blossom of our gentry,
An' may he wear an auld man's beard,
A credit to his country !

REPLY TO AN INVITATION

Written doubtless in a tavern.

SIR,
Yours this moment I unseal,
And faith ! I 'm gay and hearty.
To tell the truth and shame the Deil,
I am as fou as Bartie.
But Foorsday, Sir, my promise leal,
Expect me o' your partie,
If on a beastie I can speel
Or hurl in a cartie.
Yours, — ROBERT BURNS.

MACHLIN, Monday Night, 10 o'clock.

TO DR. MACKENZIE

AN INVITATION TO A MASONIC GATHERING

Dr. John Mackenzie — one of the poet's warmest friends — practised at Mauchline, on completing his medical course at the University of Edinburgh. He has recorded, in a letter to Professor Walker (often reprinted), his first impressions of Burns, whom he met during the last illness of William Burness. After removing to Mossgiel, Burns had frequent opportunities of meeting him at Gavin Hamilton's, the Masonic Lodge, and elsewhere ; and he introduced the poet to Sir John Whitefoord, Professor Dugald Stewart, and other persons of influence. At a later period Mackenzie settled at Irvine, and in 1827 he retired to Edinburgh, where he died 11th January, 1837. For Burns's connexion with the lodge, see *ante*, p. 53, Prefatory Note to *The Farewell*. He was then depute-master, and so signs himself ; the procession referred to in the note took place on 24th June. The Masonic date signifies 1786.

FRIDAY first 's the day appointed
By our Right Worshipful Anointed
To hold our grand procession,
To get a blaud o' Johnie's morals,
An' taste a swatch o' Manson's barrels
I' th' way of our profession.
Our Master and the Brotherhood
Wad a' be glad to see you.
For me, I wad be mair than proud
To share the mercies wi' you.
If Death, then, wi' skaith then
Some mortal heart is hechtin,
Inform him, an' storm him,
That Saturday ye 'll fecht him.
ROBERT BURNS, D. M.

MOSSGIEL, 14th June, A.M. 5790.

TO JOHN KENNEDY

A FAREWELL

Forms the end of a letter sent from Kilmarnock, undated, but written some time between the 3d and 16th August. Burns tells Kennedy that he is about to set out for Jamaica, and is in daily expectation of orders to repair to Greenock. Hence these last lines. For Kennedy see *ante*, p. 128, Prefatory Note to *To John Kennedy*.

FAREWELL, dear friend ! may guid luck hit you,
And 'mong her favourites admit you !
If e'er Detraction shore to smit you,
May nane believe him !
And onie deil that thinks to get you,
Good Lord, deceive him !

TO WILLIE CHALMERS' SWEETHEART

Sent to Lady Harriet Don with this explanation : "Mr. Chalmers, a gentleman in Ayrshire, a particular friend of mine, asked me to write a poetic epistle to a young lady, his Dulcinea. I had seen her, but was scarcely acquainted with her, and wrote as follows." On 20th November, 1786, Burns, as "Bard-in-Chief" of Kyle, Cunningham, and Carrick, sent to Chalmers and another practitioner "in the ancient and mysterious science of confounding right and wrong," a warrant for the destruction of a certain "wicked song or ballad." He also wrote Chalmers a humorous letter on his arrival in Edinburgh, enclosing a copy of his *Address* to that city. Chalmers was a lawyer in Ayr

I

Wi' braw new branks in mickle pride,
And eke a braw new brechan,
My Pegasus I 'm got astride,
And up Parnassus pechin:
Whyles owre a bush wi' downward crush
The doited beastie stammers;
Then up he gets, and off he sets
For sake o' Willie Chalmers.

II

I doubt na, lass, that weel kend name
May cost a pair o' blushes:
I am nae stranger to your fame,
Nor his warm-urgèd wishes:
Your bonie face, sae mild and sweet,
His honest heart enamours;
And faith! ye 'll no be lost a whit,
Tho' wair'd on Willie Chalmers.

III

Auld Truth hersel might swear ye 're fair,
And Honor safely back her;
And Modesty assume your air,
And ne'er a ane mistak her;
And sic twa love-inspiring een
Might fire even holy palmers:
Nae wonder then they 've fatal been
To honest Willie Chalmers!

IV

I doubt na Fortune may you shore
Some mim-mou'd, pouther'd priestie,
Fu' lifted up wi' Hebrew lore
And band upon his breastie;
But O, what signifies to you
His lexicons and grammars?
The feeling heart 's the royal blue,
And that 's wi' Willie Chalmers.

V

Some gapin, glowrin countra laird
May warsle for your favour:
May claw his lug, and straik his beard,
And hoast up some palaver.
My bonie maid, before ye wed
Sic clumsy-witted hammers,
Seek Heaven for help, and barefit skelp
Awa wi' Willie Chalmers.

VI

Forgive the Bard! My fond regard
For ane that shares my bosom
Inspires my Muse to gie 'm his dues,
For deil a hair I roose him.
May Powers aboon unite you soon,
And fructify your ámours,
And every year come in mair dear
To you and Willie Chalmers!

TO AN OLD SWEETHEART

WRITTEN ON A COPY OF HIS POEMS

The sweetheart was Peggy Thomson of Kirkoswald (see *ante*, p. 52, Prefatory Note to *Song Composed in August*). Thus prefaced in the *Glenriddell Book*: "Written on the blank leaf of a copy of the first edition of my Poems which I presented to an old sweetheart, then married. 'T was the girl I mentioned in my letter to Dr. Moore, where I speak of taking the sun's altitude. Poor Peggy! Her husband is my old acquaintance, and a most worthy fellow. When I was taking leave of my Carrick relations, intending to go to the West Indies, when I took farewell of her, neither she nor I could speak a syllable. Her husband escorted me three miles on my road, and we both parted with tears."

I

Once fondly lov'd and still remember'd dear,
Sweet early object of my youthful vows,
Accept this mark of friendship, warm, sincere —
(Friendship! 'tis all cold duty now allows);

II

And when you read the simple artless rhymes,
One friendly sigh for him — he asks no more —
Who, distant, burns in flaming torrid climes,
Or haply lies beneath th' Atlantic roar.

EXTEMPORE TO GAVIN HAMILTON

STANZAS ON NAETHING

I

To you, Sir, this summons I 've sent
(Pray, whip till the pownie is fraething!);

But if you demand what I want,
I honestly answer you — naething.

II

Ne'er scorn a poor Poet like me
For idly just living and breathing,
While people of every degree
Are busy employed about — naething.

III

Poor Centum-per-Centum may fast,
And grumble his hurdies their claithing;
He 'll find, when the balance is cast,
He 's gane to the Devil for — naething.

IV

The courtier cringes and bows;
Ambition has likewise its plaything —
A coronet beams on his brows;
And what is a coronet? — Naething.

V

Some quarrel the Presbyter gown,
Some quarrel Episcopal graithing;
But every good fellow will own
The quarrel is a' about — naething.

VI

The lover may sparkle and glow,
Approaching his bonie bit gay thing;
But marriage will soon let him know
He 's gotten — a buskit-up naething.

VII

The Poet may jingle and rhyme
In hopes of a laureate wreathing,
And when he has wasted his time,
He 's kindly rewarded with — naething.

VIII

The thundering bully may rage,
And swagger and swear like a heathen;
But collar him fast, I 'll engage,
You 'll find that his courage is — naething.

IX

Last night with a feminine Whig —
A poet she couldna put faith in!
But soon we grew lovingly big,
I taught her, her terrors were — naething.

X

Her Whigship was wonderful pleased,
But charmingly tickled wi' ae thing;
Her fingers I lovingly squeezed,
And kissed her, and promised her — naething.

XI

The priest anathémas may threat —
Predicament, sir, that we 're baith in;
But when Honor's reveillé is beat,
The holy artillery 's — naething.

XII

And now I must mount on the wave:
My voyage perhaps there is death in;
But what is a watery grave?
The drowning a Poet is — naething.

XIII

And now, as grim Death 's in my thought,
To you, Sir, I make this bequeathing:
My service as long as ye 've ought,
And my friendship, by God, when ye 've — naething.

REPLY TO A TRIMMING EPISTLE RECEIVED FROM A TAILOR

The tailor was one Thomas Walker, who resided at Pool, near Ochiltree. His remonstrance, with Burns's *Reply*, appeared in one of the tracts "printed for and sold by Stewart and Meikle." Scott Douglas, who had seen the tailor's manuscripts, concludes that Simpson of Ochiltree (see *ante*, p. 47, Prefatory Note to *Epistle to William Simpson*) had as much to do with the composition of his *Epistle* as himself.

I

WHAT ails ye now, ye lousie bitch,
To thresh my back at sic a pitch?
Losh, man, hae mercy wi' your natch!
Your bodkin 's bauld:
I didna suffer half sae much
Frae Daddie Auld.

II

What tho' at times, when I grow crouse,
I gie their wames a random pouse,
Is that enough for you to souse
Your servant sae?
Gae mind your seam, ye prick-the-louse
An' jag-the-flae!

III

King David o' poetic brief
Wrocht 'mang the lassies sic mischief
As fill'd his after-life with grief
An' bloody rants;
An' yet he 's rank'd amang the chief
O' lang-syne saunts.

IV

And maybe, Tam, for a' my cants,
My wicked rhymes an' drucken rants,
I 'll gie auld Cloven-Clootie's haunts
An unco slip yet,
An' snugly sit amang the saunts
At Davie's hip yet!

V

But, fegs! the Session says I maun
Gae fa' upo' anither plan
Than garrin lasses coup the cran,
Clean heels owre body,
An' sairly thole their mither's ban
Afore the howdy.

VI

This leads me on to tell for sport
How I did wi' the Session sort:
Auld Clinkum at the inner port
Cried three times: — "Robin!
Come hither lad, and answer for 't,
Ye 're blam'd for jobbin!"

VII

Wi' pinch I put a Sunday's face on,
An' snoov'd awa' before the Session:
I made an open, fair confession —
I scorn'd to lie —
An' syne Mess John, beyond expression,
Fell foul o' me.

VIII

A fornicator-loun he caíl'd me,
An' said my faut frae bliss expell'd me.
I own'd the tale was true he tell'd me,
"But, what the matter?"
(Quo' I) "I fear unless ye geld me,
I 'll ne'er be better!"

IX

"Geld you!" (quo' he) "an' what for no?
If that your right hand, leg, or toe
Should ever prove your sp'ritual foe
You should remember
To cut it aff; an' what for no
Your dearest member?"

X

"Na, na" (quo' I), "I 'm no for that,
Gelding 's nae better than 't is ca't;
I 'd rather suffer for my faut
A hearty flewit,
As sair owre hip as ye can draw 't,
Tho' I should rue it.

XI

"Or, gin ye like to end the bother,
To please us a' — I 've just ae ither:
When next wi' yon lass I forgather,
Whate'er betide it,
I 'll frankly gie her 't a' thegither,
An' let her guide it."

XII

But, Sir, this pleas'd them warst of a',
An' therefore, Tam, when that I saw,
I said "Guid-night," an' cam awa,
An' left the Session:
I saw they were resolvèd a'
On my oppression.

TO MAJOR LOGAN

Major William Logan, a retired soldier, of some repute as fiddler and wit, who lived at Park, near Ayr, must not be confounded with John Logan of Afton and Knockshinnoch (the "Afton's Laird" of *The Kirk's Alarm*, p. 113), with whom Burns also corresponded.

I

HAIL, thairm-inspirin, rattlin Willie!
Tho' Fortune's road be rough an' hilly
To every fiddling, rhyming billie,
We never heed,
But take it like the unbrack'd filly
Proud o' her speed.

II

When, idly goavin, whyles we saunter,
Yirr! Fancy barks, awa we canter,
Up hill, down brae, till some mishanter,
Some black bog-hole,
Arrests us; then the scathe an' banter
We 're forced to thole.

III

Hale be your heart! hale be your fiddle!
Lang may your elbuck jink an' diddle,

To cheer you through the weary widdle
O' this vile warl',
Until you on a cummock driddle,
A grey-hair'd carl.

IV

Come wealth, come poortith, late or soon,
Heaven send your heart-strings ay in tune,
And screw your temper-pins aboon
(A fifth or mair)
The melancholious, sairie croon
O' cankrie Care.

V

May still your life from day to day,
Nae *lente largo* in the play
But *allegretto forte* gay,
Harmonious flow,
A sweeping, kindling, bauld strathspey —
Encore! Bravo!

VI

A' blessings on the cheery gang,
Wha dearly like a jig or sang,
An' never think o' right an' wrang
By square an' rule,
But as the clegs o' feeling stang
Are wise or fool.

VII

My hand-wal'd curse keep hard in chase
The harpy, hoodock, purse-proud race,
Wha count on poortith as disgrace!
Their tuneless hearts,
May fireside discords jar a bass
To a' their parts!

VIII

But come, your hand, my careless brither!
I' th' ither warl', if there 's anither —
An' that there is, I 've little swither
About the matter —
We, cheek for chow, shall jog thegither —
I 'se ne'er bid better!

IX

We 've faults and failins — granted clearly!
We 're frail, backsliding mortals merely;
Eve's bonie squad, priests wyte them sheerly
For our grand fa';
But still, but still — I like them dearly . . .
God bless them a'!

X

Ochon for poor Castalian drinkers,
When they fa' foul o' earthly jinkers!
The witching, curs'd, delicious blinkers
Hae put me hyte,
An' gart me weet my waukrife winkers
Wi' girnin spite.

XI

But by yon moon — and that 's high swearin! —
An' every star within my hearin,
An' by her een wha was a dear ane
I 'll ne'er forget,
I hope to gie the jads a clearin
In fair play yet!

XII

My loss I mourn, but not repent it;
I 'll seek my pursie whare I tint it;
Ance to the Indies I were wonted,
Some cantraip hour
By some sweet elf I 'll yet be dinted:
Then *vive l'amour!*

XIII

Faites mes baissemains respectueusè
To sentimental sister Susie
And honest Lucky: no to roose you,
Ye may be proud,
That sic a couple Fate allows ye
To grace your blood.

XIV

Nae mair at present can I measure,
An' trowth! my rhymin ware 's nae treasure;
But when in Ayr, some half-hour's leisure,
Be 't light, be 't dark,
Sir Bard will do himself the pleasure
To call at Park.

ROBERT BURNS.

MOSSGIEL, 30th October, 1786.

TO THE GUIDWIFE OF WAUCHOPE HOUSE

(MRS. SCOTT)

Written in answer to a rhyming epistle from "The Guidwife of Wauchope-House to Robert Burns the Ayrshire Bard, February, 1787." The lady was Mrs. Elizabeth Scott (born 1729, daughter of David Rutherford, Edinburgh,

and niece to Mrs. Cockburn, the song-writer), wife of Walter Scott of Wauchope. Burns's visit to her on 10th May following is thus recorded in his *Journal* of the Border tour: "Wauchope — Mr. Scott exactly the figure and face commonly given to Sancho Panza — very shrewd in his farming matters, and not unfrequently stumbles on what may be called a strong thing rather than a good thing. Mrs. Scott all the sense, taste, intrepidity of face, and bold critical decision which usually distinguish female authors." She died 19th February, 1789. After her death a selection from her verses was published (1801), under the title *Alonzo and Cora*, in which Burns's *Epistle* was included.

I

Guid Wife,
I mind it weel, in early date,
When I was beardless, young, and blate,
An' first could thresh the barn,
Or haud a yokin at the pleugh,
An', tho' forfoughten sair eneugh,
Yet unco proud to learn;
When first amang the yellow corn
A man I reckon'd was,
An' wi' the lave ilk merry morn
Could rank my rig and lass:
Still shearing, and clearing
The tither stookèd raw,
Wi' clavers an' havers
Wearing the day awa.

II

E'en then, a wish (I mind its pow'r),
A wish that to my latest hour
Shall strongly heave my breast,
That I for poor auld Scotland's sake
Some usefu' plan or book could make,
Or sing a sang at least.
The rough burr-thistle spreading wide
Amang the bearded bear,
I turn'd the weeder-clips aside,
An' spar'd the symbol dear.
No nation, no station
My envy e'er could raise;
A Scot still, but blot still,
I knew nae higher praise.

III

But still the elements o' sang
In formless jumble, right an' wrang,
Wild floated in my brain;
Till on that hairst I said before,
My partner in the merry core,
She rous'd the forming strain.
I see her yet, the sonsie quean
That lighted up my jingle,
Her witching smile, her pauky een
That gart my heart-strings tingle!
I firèd, inspirèd,
At ev'ry kindling keek,
But, bashing and dashing,
I fearèd ay to speak.

IV

Hale to the sex! (ilk guid chiel says):
Wi' merry dance on winter days,
An' we to share in common!
The gust o' joy, the balm of woe,
The saul o' life, the heav'n below
Is rapture-giving Woman.
Ye surly sumphs, who hate the name,
Be mindfu' o' your mither:
She, honest woman, may think shame
That ye 're connected with her!
Ye 're wae men, ye 're nae men
That slight the lovely dears;
To shame ye, disclaim ye,
Ilk honest birkie swears.

V

For you, no bred to barn and byre,
Wha sweetly tune the Scottish lyre,
Thanks to you for your line!
The marl'd plaid ye kindly spare,
By me should gratefully be ware;
'T wad please me to the nine.
I 'd be mair vauntie o' my hap,
Douce hingin owre my curple,
Than onie ermine ever lap,
Or proud imperial purple.
Farewell, then! lang hale, then,
An' plenty be your fa'!
May losses and crosses
Ne'er at your hallan ca'!

R. Burns.

March, 1787.

TO WM. TYTLER, ESQ., OF WOODHOUSELEE

WITH AN IMPRESSION OF THE AUTHOR'S PORTRAIT

Son of Alexander Tytler, an Edinburgh solicitor, William Tytler was born 12th October, 1711; was educated at the High School and University; was admitted Writer to the Signet

in 1744; and died 12th September, 1792. He bestowed his leisure upon historical and antiquarian studies, and is known (to those who care to know) as author of an *Inquiry, Historical and Critical, into the Evidence against Mary Queen of Scots*, 1759 (hence the terms of the poet's address); a *Poetical Remains of James I. of Scotland*, 1783; a *Dissertation on Scottish Music*, 1774; and certain papers in the *Transactions of the Society of Antiquaries*. He assisted Johnson with vol. i. of the *Musical Museum*, whereon his place was presently taken by Burns.

The Epistle (as awkward a piece of writing as Burns ever did in English) was accompanied by a copy of the Beugo engraving. A few lines of prose were added (those in brackets have not hitherto[1] been printed): "My Muse jilted me here, and turned a corner on me, and I have not got again into her good graces. [I have two requests to make. Burn the above verses when you have read them, as any little sense that is in them is rather heretical, and] do me the justice to believe me sincere in my grateful remembrance of the many civilities you have honoured me with since I came to Edinburgh, and in assuring you that I have the honour to be, revered sir, your obliged and very humble servant, ROBERT BURNS.

"LAWN MARKET, *Friday noon.*"

Scott Douglas surmises that the expunged lines contained "some ultra-Jacobite sally;" but it is now manifest that Tytler would not have it known that he had disregarded Burns's request.

I

REVERÈD defender of beauteous Stuart,
Of Stuart! — a name once respected,
A name which to love was once mark of a true heart,
But now 't is despis'd and neglected!

II

Tho' something like moisture conglobes in my eye —
Let no one misdeem me disloyal!
A poor friendless wand'rer may well claim a sigh —
Still more, if that wand'rer were royal.

III

My Fathers that name have rever'd on a throne;
My Fathers have fallen to right it:
Those Fathers would spurn their degenerate son,
That name, should he scoffingly slight it.

IV

Still in prayers for King George I most heartily join,
The Queen, and the rest of the gentry;
Be they wise, be they foolish, is nothing of mine:
Their title 's avow'd by my country.

V

But why of that epocha make such a fuss
That gave us the Hanover stem?
If bringing them over was lucky for us,
I 'm sure 't was as lucky for them.

VI

But loyalty — truce! we 're on dangerous ground:
Who knows how the fashions may alter?
The doctrine, to-day that is loyalty sound,
To-morrow may bring us a halter!

VII

I send you a trifle, a head of a Bard,
A trifle scarce worthy your care;
But accept it, good Sir, as a mark of regard,
Sincere as a saint's dying prayer.

VIII

Now Life's chilly evening dim-shades on your eye,
And ushers the long dreary night;
But you, like the star that athwart gilds the sky,
Your course to the latest is bright.

TO MR. RENTON OF LAMERTON

Sent to Mr. Renton, Mordington House, Berwickshire, probably during the poet's Border tour — though Renton is not mentioned in his *Journal*.

YOUR billet, Sir, I grant receipt;
Wi' you I 'll canter onie gate,
Tho' 't were a trip to yon blue warl'
Where birkies march on burning marl:
Then, Sir, God willing, I 'll attend ye,
And to His goodness I commend ye.
R. BURNS.

[1] That is, before the Centenary Edition.

TO MISS ISABELLA MACLEOD

For Isabella Macleod, see *ante*, p. 96, Prefatory Note to *On Reading in a Newspaper the Death of John M'Leod, Esq*

EDINBURGH, March 16, 1787.

I

THE crimson blossom charms the bee,
The summer sun the swallow:
So dear this tuneful gift to me
From lovely Isabella.

II

Her portrait fair upon my mind
Revolving time shall mellow,
And mem'ry's latest effort find
The lovely Isabella.

III

No Bard nor lover's rapture this
In fancies vain and shallow!
She is, so come my soul to bliss,
The lovely Isabella!

TO SYMON GRAY

Symon Gray lived near Duns, and while Burns was on his Border tour sent him some verses for his opinion.

I

SYMON GRAY, you 're dull to-day!
Dullness with redoubled sway
Has seized the wits of Symon Gray.

II

Dear Symon Gray, the other day
When you sent me some rhyme,
I could not then just ascertain
Its worth for want of time;

III

But now to-day, good Mr. Gray,
I 've read it o'er and o'er:
Tried all my skill, but find I 'm still
Just where I was before.

IV

We auld wives' minions gie our opinions,
Solicited or no;
Then of its fauts my honest thoughts
I 'll give — and here they go:

V

Such damn'd bombást no age that 's past
Can show, nor time to come;
So, Symon dear, your song I 'll tear,
And with it wipe my bum.

TO MISS FERRIER

Jane Ferrier, eldest daughter of James Ferrier, Writer to the Signet — who resided in George Street, Edinburgh — and sister to Miss Ferrier the novelist. She was born in 1767; married General Samuel Graham, for some time deputy-governor of Stirling Castle; with Edward Blore, the architect, published drawings of the carved work in the state-rooms of that fortress under the title, *Lacunar Strevelinense*, 1817; and died in 1846.

I

NAE heathen name shall I prefix
Frae Pindus or Parnassus;
Auld Reekie dings them a' to sticks
For rhyme-inspiring lasses.

II

Jove's tunefu' dochters three times three
Made Homer deep their debtor;
But gien the body half an e'e,
Nine Ferriers wad done better!

III

Last day my mind was in a bog;
Down George's Street I stoited;
A creeping, cauld, prosaic fog
My very senses doited;

IV

Do what I dought to set her free,
My saul lay in the mire:
Ye turned a neuk, I saw your e'e,
She took the wing like fire!

V

The mournfu' sang I here enclose,
In gratitude I send you,
And pray, in rhyme as weel as prose,
A' guid things may attend you!

SYLVANDER TO CLARINDA

Clarinda was Mrs. Agnes Maclehose, *née* Craig, daughter of Andrew Craig, surgeon, Glasgow. She was born in April, 1759 — the same year as her poet; and when he met her in Edinburgh (7th December, 1787) she had for some time been separated from her husband. The Bard, who was (as ever) by way of being a buck, accepted an invitation to take tea with her on the 9th; but an accident obliging him to keep his room, he wrote to express his regret, and at the same time intimated his resolve to cherish her "friendship with the enthusiasm of religion." Mrs. Maclehose responding in the same key, the "friendship" proceeded apace. On Christmas Eve she sent him certain verses, signed "Clarinda," *On Burns saying He had nothing else to Do*, three of which he quoted in the *Glenriddell Book*: —

"When first you saw Clarinda's charms,
What rapture in your bosom grew!
Her heart was shut to Love's alarms,
But then — you 'd nothing else to do.

"Apollo oft had lent his harp,
But now 't was strung from Cupid's bow;
You sung — it reached Clarinda's heart —
She wish'd you 'd nothing else to do.

"Fair Venus smil'd, Minerva frown'd,
Cupid observed, the arrow flew:
Indifference (ere a week went round)
Show'd you had nothing else to do."

Thus challenged, Sylvander — he became Sylvander there and then — replied as in the text; and the romantic terms in which the two went on to conduct their correspondence soon served the ardent youth as a pretext for the expression of fiercer sentiments than Clarinda's "principles of reason and religion" should have allowed. She sent her Arcadian poems, which he amended for Johnson's *Museum*; and he fell so deeply enamoured that, on leaving Edinburgh (24th March) he must write thus to a friend: "During these last eight days I have been positively crazy." Clarinda (like Maman Vauquer) *avait des idées* — as what lady in the circumstances would not? And when Clarinda learned, in August, that Burns had married Armour, Clarinda resented her Sylvander's defection as an unpardonable wrong. They were partly reconciled in the autumn of 1791; and ere she rejoined her husband in Jamaica, they had an interview on 6th December, which the gallant and romantic little song, *O May, Thy Morn was ne'er sae Sweet*, is held to commemorate. On the 27th he sent her *Ae Fond Kiss and then We Sever*, with the finest lines he ever wrote: —

"Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted:"

Behold the Hour, the Boat Arrive, and part of *Gloomy December*, with the remark: "The remainder of this song is on the wheels — Adieu! Adieu!" Mrs. Maclehose, still unreconciled to her husband, returned to Scotland in August, 1792. Burns and she corresponded occasionally, but never met again. She died 22d October, 1841.

I

WHEN dear Clarinda, matchless fair,
First struck Sylvander's raptur'd view,
He gaz'd, he listened to despair —
Alas! 't was all he dared to do.

II

Love from Clarinda's heavenly eyes
Transfixed his bosom thro' and thro',
But still in Friendship's guarded guise —
For more the demon fear'd to do.

III

That heart, already more than lost,
The imp beleaguer'd all *perdu;*
For frowning Honor kept his post —
To meet that frown he shrunk to do.

IV

His pangs the Bard refus'd to own,
Tho' half he wish'd Clarinda knew;
But Anguish wrung the unweeting groan —
Who blames what frantic Pain must do?

V

That heart, where motley follies blend,
Was sternly still to Honor true:
To prove Clarinda's fondest friend
Was what a lover, sure, might do!

VI

The Muse his ready quill employ'd;
No nearer bliss he could pursue;
That bliss Clarinda cold deny'd —
"Send word by Charles how you do!"

VII

The chill behest disarm'd his Muse,
Till Passion all impatient grew:
He wrote, and hinted for excuse,
"'T was 'cause he 'd nothing else to do."

VIII

But by those hopes I have above!
And by those faults I dearly rue!
The deed, the boldest mark of love,
For thee that deed I dare to do!

IX

O, could the Fates but name the price
Would bless me with your charms and you,
With frantic joy I 'd pay it thrice,
If human art or power could do!

X

Then take, Clarinda, friendship's hand
(Friendship, at least, I may avow),
And lay no more your chill command —
I 'll write, whatever I 've to do.
SYLVANDER.

Wednesday night.

TO CLARINDA

WITH A PAIR OF WINE-GLASSES

The glasses were sent as a parting gift when Burns left Edinburgh, 24th March, 1788.

I

FAIR Empress of the Poet's soul
And Queen of Poetesses,
Clarinda, take this little boon,
This humble pair of glasses;

II

And fill them up with generous juice,
As generous as your mind;
And pledge them to the generous toast:
"The whole of human kind!"

III

"To those who love us!" second fill;
But not to those whom *we* love,
Lest we love those who love not us!
A third: — "To thee and me, love!"

TO HUGH PARKER

A brother of Major William Parker of Kilmarnock, referred to in the song *Ye Sons of Old Killie* (see *post*, p. 306). Writing to Robert Muir, 26th August, 1787, Burns sends compliments to Messrs. W. and H. Parker, and hopes that "Hughoc is going on and prospering with God and Miss M'Causlin." The Epistle was written soon after his arrival in Ellisland on 12th June, 1788, whence, on writing to Mrs. Dunlop, he describes himself (14th June) as "a solitary inmate of an old smoky spence; far from every object I love, or by whom I am beloved; nor any acquaintance older than yesterday except *Jenny Geddes*, the old mare I ride on."

IN this strange land, this uncouth clime,
A land unknown to prose or rhyme;
Where words ne'er cros't the Muse's heckles,
Nor limpit in poetic shackles:
A land that Prose did never view it,
Except when drunk he stacher't thro' it:
Here, ambush'd by the chimla cheek,
Hid in an atmosphere of reek,
I hear a wheel thrum i' the neuk,
I hear it — for in vain I leuk:
The red peat gleams, a fiery kernel
Enhuskèd by a fog infernal.
Here, for my wonted rhyming raptures,
I sit and count my sins by chapters;
For life and spunk like ither Christians,
I 'm dwindled down to mere existence;
Wi' nae converse but Gallowa' bodies,
Wi' nae kend face but Jenny Geddes.
Jenny, my Pegasean pride,
Dowie she saunters down Nithside,
And ay a westlin leuk she throws,
While tears hap o'er her auld brown nose!
Was it for this wi' cannie care
Thou bure the Bard through many a shire?
At howes or hillocks never stumbled,
And late or early never grumbled?
O, had I power like inclination,
I 'd heeze thee up a constellation!
To canter with the Sagitarre,
Or loup the Ecliptic like a bar,
Or turn the Pole like any arrow;
Or, when auld Phœbus bids good-morrow,
Down the Zodíac urge the race,
And cast dirt on his godship's face:
For I could lay my bread and kail
He 'd ne'er cast saut upo' thy tail! . . .
Wi' a' this care and a' this grief,
And sma', sma' prospect of relief,
And nought but pea-reek i' my head,
How can I write what ye can read? —
Tarbolton, twenty-fourth o' June,

Ye 'll find me in a better tune;
But till we meet and weet our whistle,
Tak this excuse for nae epistle.

ROBERT BURNS.

TO ALEX. CUNNINGHAM

ELLISLAND IN NITHSDALE,
July 27th, 1788.

Alexander Cunningham, when Burns met him in Edinburgh in the winter of 1786–7, was practising as a lawyer. Probably Burns was introduced to him at the Crochallan Club; and they remained on the friendliest terms until the poet's death. The Anna of this Epistle and of the song *Anna* (*ante*, p. 95) was a Miss Anne Stewart, who (to Cunningham's lasting chagrin) married Mr. Forest Dewar, surgeon and town-councillor, Edinburgh (13th January, 1789). Her perfidy suggested *She 's Fair and Fause*; and, according to Burns himself, it was Cunningham's misfortune to which he essayed to do further justice in *Had I a Care*. Cunningham married in 1792, and went into partnership with a goldsmith. He died January 27, 1812. In accordance with an announcement made by Burns in an affecting letter a fortnight before his death, the Poet's posthumous child was named Alexander Cunningham Burns. Holograph letters of Cunningham — with copies of which we have been favoured by his descendants — show that he it was who originated both the subscription on behalf of Mrs. Burns and the scheme for a collected Edition; and that to him the success of both enterprises was chiefly due.

I

My godlike friend — nay, do not stare:
You think the praise is odd-like?
But "God is Love," the saints declare:
Then surely thou art god-like!

II

And is thy ardour still the same,
And kindled still in Anna?
Others may boast a partial flame,
But thou art a volcano!

III

Even Wedlock asks not love beyond
Death's tie-dissolving portal;
But thou, omnipotently fond,
May'st promise love immortal!

IV

Thy wounds such healing powers defy,
Such symptoms dire attend them,
That last great antihectic try —
Marriage perhaps may mend them.

V

Sweet Anna has an air — a grace,
Divine, magnetic, touching!
She takes, she charms — but who can trace
The process of bewitching?

TO ROBERT GRAHAM, ESQ., OF FINTRY

REQUESTING A FAVOUR

This was doubtless the piece referred to in a note to Miss Chalmers, 16th September, 1788: "I very lately — to wit, since harvest began — wrote a poem, not in imitation, but in the manner of Pope's *Moral Epistles*. It is only a short essay, just to try the strength of my Muse's pinion in that way." For an account of Graham of Fintry, see *ante*, p. 85.

When Nature her great master-piece design'd,
And fram'd her last, best work, the human mind,
Her eye intent on all the wondrous plan,
She form'd of various stuff the various Man.

The useful many first, she calls them forth —
Plain plodding Industry and sober Worth:
Thence peasants, farmers, native sons of earth,
And merchandise' whole genus take their birth;
Each prudent cit a warm existence finds,
And all mechanics' many-apron'd kinds.
Some other rarer sorts are wanted yet —
The lead and buoy are needful to the net:
The *caput mortuum* of gross desires
Makes a material for mere knights and squires;
The martial phosphorus is taught to flow;
She kneads the lumpish philosophic dough,
Then marks th' unyielding mass with grave designs —

Law, physic, politics, and deep divines;
Last, she sublimes th' Aurora of the poles,
The flashing elements of female souls.

The order'd system fair before her stood;
Nature, well pleas'd, pronounc'd it very good;
Yet ere she gave creating labour o'er,
Half-jest, she tried one curious labour more.
Some spumy, fiery, *ignis fatuus* matter,
Such as the slightest breath of air might scatter;
With arch-alacrity and conscious glee
(Nature may have her whim as well as we:
Her Hogarth-art, perhaps she meant to show it),
She forms the thing, and christens it — a Poet:
Creature, tho' oft the prey of care and sorrow,
When blest to-day, unmindful of to-morrow;
A being form'd t' amuse his graver friends;
Admir'd and prais'd — and there the wages ends;
A mortal quite unfit for Fortune's strife,
Yet oft the sport of all the ills of life;
Prone to enjoy each pleasure riches give,
Yet haply wanting wherewithal to live;
Longing to wipe each tear, to heal each groan,
Yet frequent all unheeded in his own.

But honest Nature is not quite a Turk:
She laugh'd at first, then felt for her poor work.
Viewing the propless climber of mankind,
She cast about a standard tree to find;
In pity for his helpless woodbine state,
She clasp'd his tendrils round the truly great:
A title, and the only one I claim,
To lay strong hold for help on bounteous Graham.

Pity the hapless Muses' tuneful train!
Weak, timid landsmen on life's stormy main,
Their hearts no selfish, stern, absorbent stuff,
That never gives — tho' humbly takes — enough:
The little Fate allows, they share as soon,
Unlike sage, proverb'd Wisdom's hard-wrung boon.
The world were blest did bliss on them depend —
Ah, that "the friendly e'er should want a friend!"
Let Prudence number o'er each sturdy son
Who life and wisdom at one race begun,
Who feel by reason, and who give by rule
(Instinct 's a brute, and Sentiment a fool!),
Who make poor "will do" wait upon "I should" —
We own they 're prudent, but who owns they 're good?
Ye wise ones, hence! ye hurt the social eye,
God's image rudely etch'd on base alloy!
But come ye who the godlike pleasure know,
Heaven's attribute distinguish'd — to bestow!
Whose arms of love would grasp all human race:
Come thou who giv'st with all a courtier's grace —
Friend of my life, true patron of my rhymes,
Prop of my dearest hopes for future times!

Why shrinks my soul, half blushing, half afraid,
Backward, abash'd to ask thy friendly aid?
I know my need, I know thy giving hand,
I tax thy friendship at thy kind command.
But there are such who court the tuneful Nine
(Heavens! should the branded character be mine!),
Whose verse in manhood's pride sublimely flows,
Yet vilest reptiles in their begging prose.
Mark, how their lofty independent spirit
Soars on the spurning wing of injur'd merit!
Seek you the proofs in private life to find?
Pity the best of words should be but wind!
So to Heaven's gates the lark's shrill song ascends,
But grovelling on the earth the carol ends
In all the clam'rous cry of starving want,
They dun Benevolence with shameless front;
Oblige them, patronise their tinsel lays —
They persecute you all your future days!

Ere my poor soul such deep damnation stain,
My horny fist assume the plough again!
The pie-bald jacket let me patch once more!
On eighteenpence a week I 've liv'd before.
Tho', thanks to Heaven, I dare even that last shift,
I trust, meantime, my boon is in thy gift:
That, plac'd by thee upon the wish'd-for height,
With man and nature fairer in her sight,
My Muse may imp her wing for some sublimer flight.

IMPROMPTU TO CAPTAIN RIDDELL

ON RETURNING A NEWSPAPER

Burns's near neighbour at Friars Carse, who showed him great courtesy, and gave him a key to his private grounds and the Hermitage on Nithside (see *ante*, pp. 80, 120). Friars Carse was also the scene of the drinking bout celebrated in *The Whistle* (*ante*, p. 99). Burns wrote his song, *The Day Returns* (*post*, p. 219) for the anniversary (7th November) of Captain Riddell's marriage. At the Riddells' fireside he "enjoyed more pleasant evenings than at all the houses of the fashionable people put together;" and his great regard was in no wise lessened by the quarrel with the Captain's brother and sister-in-law (see *post*, p. 178, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*), by which the hospitable doors of Glenriddell — a centre of music and books, of talk and fellowship and wine — were closed on him, as the sequel was soon to show, for ever. On Captain Riddell's death, 21st April, 1794, he hastened to dedicate his *No More, Ye Warblers of the Wood* (see *post*, p. 179) to his memory. Riddell was an accomplished musician, and composed several of the airs to Burns's songs in Johnson's *Museum*. He is the "worthy Glenriddell so skilled in old coins" of *The Whistle*. A fellow of the London Society of Antiquaries, he contributed some important papers to *Archæologia*. At his special request, Burns made a selection from his unprinted poems, which he presented, with a preface breathing warm affection for himself and his "amiable lady," and concluding thus: "Let these be regarded as the genuine sentiments of a man who seldom flattered any, and never those he loved."

ELLISLAND, Monday Evening.

I

YOUR News and Review, Sir,
I 've read through and through, Sir,
With little admiring or blaming:
The Papers are barren
Of home-news or foreign —
No murders or rapes worth the naming.

II

Our friends, the Reviewers,
Those chippers and hewers,
Are judges of mortar and stone, Sir;
But of meet or unmeet
In a fabric complete
I 'll boldly pronounce they are none, Sir.

III

My goose-quill too rude is
To tell all your goodness
Bestow'd on your servant, the Poet;
Would to God I had one
Like a beam of the sun,
And then all the world, Sir, should know it!

REPLY TO A NOTE FROM CAPTAIN RIDDELL

ELLISLAND.

DEAR Sir, at onie time or tide
I 'd rather sit wi' you than ride,
Tho' 't were wi' royal Geordie:
And trowth! your kindness soon and late
Aft gars me to mysel look blate —
The Lord in Heaven reward ye!
R. BURNS

TO JAMES TENNANT OF GLENCONNER

Second son of John Tennant, farmer, of Glenconner, in the parish of Ochiltree — ancestor of the present Sir Charles Tennant of The Glen — by his first wife. He was born 1755; kept a mill at Ochiltree; and died April, 1835.

AULD comrade dear and brither sinner,
How 's a' the folks about Glenconner?
How do you this blae eastlin wind,
That 's like to blaw a body blind?
For me, my faculties are frozen,
My dearest member nearly dozen'd.

I 've sent you here, by Johnie Simson,
Twa sage philosophers to glimpse on:
Smith wi' his sympathetic feeling,
An' Reid to common sense appealing.
Philosophers have fought and wrangled,
An' meikle Greek an' Latin mangled,
Till, wi' their logic-jargon tir'd
And in the depth of science mir'd,
To common sense they now appeal —
What wives and wabsters see and feel!
But, hark ye, friend! I charge you strictly,
Peruse them, an' return them quickly:
For now I 'm grown sae cursed douse
I pray and ponder butt the house;
My shins my lane I there sit roastin,
Perusing Bunyan, Brown, an' Boston;
Till by an' by, if I haud on,
I 'll grunt a reál gospel groan.
Already I begin to try it,
To cast my een up like a pyet,
When by the gun she tumbles o'er,
Flutt'ring an' gasping in her gore:
Sae shortly you shall see me bright,
A burning an' a shining light.

My heart-warm love to guid auld Glen,
The ace an' wale of honest men:
When bending down wi' auld grey hairs,
Beneath the load of years and cares,
May He who made him still support him,
An' views beyond the grave comfórt him!
His worthy fam'ly far and near,
God bless them a' wi' grace and gear!

My auld schoolfellow, preacher Willie,
The manly tar, my Mason-billie,
And Auchenbay, I wish him joy;
If he 's a parent, lass or boy,
May he be dad and Meg the mither
Just five-and-forty years thegither!
And no forgetting wabster Charlie,
I 'm tauld he offers very fairly.
An', Lord, remember singing Sannock
Wi' hale breeks, saxpence, an' a bannock!
And next, my auld acquaintance, Nancy,
Since she is fitted to her fancy,
An' her kind stars hae airted till her
A guid chiel wi' a pickle siller!
My kindest, best respects, I sen' it,
To cousin Kate, an' sister Janet:
Tell them, frae me, wi' chiels be cautious,
For faith! they 'll aiblins fin' them fashious;
To grant a heart is fairly civil,
But to grant a maidenhead 's the devil!

An' lastly, Jamie, for yoursel,
May guardian angels tak a spell,
An' steer you seven miles south o' Hell!
But first, before you see Heaven's glory,
May ye get monie a merry story,
Monie a laugh and monie a drink,
And ay eneugh o' needfu' clink!

Now fare ye weel, an' joy be wi' you!
For my sake, this I beg it o' you:
Assist poor Simson a' ye can;
Ye 'll fin' him just an honest man.
Sae I conclude, and quat my chanter,
Yours, saint or sinner,

RAB THE RANTER.

TO JOHN M'MURDO

WITH SOME OF THE AUTHOR'S POEMS

Son of Robert M'Murdo of Drumlanrig. He became chamberlain to the Duke of Queensberry, and resided at Drumlanrig. He is, perhaps, the "Factor John" of *The Kirk's Alarm* (see *post*, p. 338). Burns was latterly on terms of peculiar intimacy with him and his family, especially after 1793, when M'Murdo kept house near Dumfries. He died at Bath, 4th December, 1803. M'Murdo and Colonel de Peyster of the Dumfries Volunteers were brothers-in-law, their wives being daughters of Provost Blair, Dumfries. The canvassing of M'Murdo and his "lovely spouse" in the Dumfries election of 1790 is thus described in the *Election Ballad to Graham of Fintry* (*post*, p. 163):

> "She won each gaping burgess' heart,
> While he, *sub rosâ*, played his part
> Among their wives and lasses."

But Burns's esteem for both is sufficiently shown in the present note and in the lines *On John M'Murdo* (*post*, p. 178). Two of their daughters are the respective themes of *There was a Lass* and *Phillis the Fair*.

I

O, COULD I give thee India's wealth,
As I this trifle send!
Because thy Joy in both would be
To share them with a friend!

II

But golden sands did never grace
The Heliconian stream;

Then take what gold could never buy —
An honest Bard's esteem.

SONNET TO ROBERT GRAHAM, ESQ., OF FINTRY

ON RECEIVING A FAVOUR, 19TH AUGUST, 1789

The favour was the appointment to an excise district on which the writer's farm was situate. For Graham, see *ante*, p. 85. For the stave, it is fair to note that, judging by this and the other two or three essays in the form which Burns has left, he knew nothing about the sonnet except that it must consist of fourteen lines, and that (as his variations in the present case appear to show) he was not always sure of that. The reason is not, of course, that the sonnet (which is described in the *Schorte Treatise* [1585], and of which Montgomerie left some seventy finished and spirited examples) had no past in the vernacular, but that very few sonnets were made in the eighteenth century, and none of these few was the work of either Ramsay or Fergusson.

I CALL no Goddess to inspire my strains:
A fabled Muse may suit a Bard that feigns.
Friend of my life! my ardent spirit burns,
And all the tribute of my heart returns,
For boons accorded, goodness ever new,
The gift still dearer, as the giver you.

Thou orb of day! thou other paler light!
And all ye many sparkling stars of night!
If aught that giver from my mind efface,
If I that giver's bounty e'er disgrace,
Then roll to me along your wand'ring spheres
Only to number out a villain's years!

I lay my hand upon my swelling breast,
And grateful would, but cannot, speak the rest.

EPISTLE TO DR. BLACKLOCK

Thomas Blacklock was born at Annan, of English (Cumberland) parents in 1721. At six months smallpox made him blind. He published *Poems* (poor stuff) in 1746; made the acquaintance of David Hume, who (with other friends) partly supported him at the University of Edinburgh; by Hume's advice completed a theological course; in 1762 was presented to the living of Kirkcudbright; but, the parishioners objecting to his blindness, retired in 1764 to Edinburgh, where he lived by taking pupils. He died 7th July, 1791. An edition of his verses appeared in 1793, with a life by Henry Mackenzie. It was owing to Blacklock that Burns resolved upon an Edinburgh Edition.

ELLISLAND, 21st October, 1789.

I

Wow, but your letter made me vauntie!
And are ye hale, and weel, and cantie?
I kend it still, your wee bit jauntie
Wad bring ye to:
Lord send you ay as weel 's I want ye,
And then ye 'll do!

II

The Ill-Thief blaw the Heron south,
And never drink be near his drouth!
He tauld mysel by word o' mouth,
He 'd tak my letter:
I lippen'd to the chiel in trowth,
And bade nae better.

III

But aiblins honest Master Heron
Had at the time some dainty fair one
To ware his theologic care on
And holy study,
And, tired o' sauls to waste his lear on,
E'en tried the body.

IV

But what d' ye think, my trusty fier?
I 'm turned a gauger — Peace be here!
Parnassian queires, I fear, I fear,
Ye 'll now disdain me,
And then my fifty pounds a year
Will little gain me!

V

Ye glaikit, gleesome, dainty damies,
Wha by Castalia's wimplin streamies
Lowp, sing, and lave your pretty limbies,
Ye ken, ye ken,
That strang necessity supreme is
'Mang sons o' men.

VI

I hae a wife and twa wee laddies;
They maun hae brose and brats o' duddies:

Ye ken yoursels my heart right proud is —
I need na vaunt —
But I 'll sned besoms, thraw saugh woodies,
Before they want.

VII

Lord help me thro' this warld o' care!
I 'm weary — sick o't late and air!
Not but I hae a richer share
Than monie ithers;
But why should ae man better fare,
And a' men brithers?

VIII

Come, firm Resolve, take thou the van,
Thou stalk o' carl-hemp in man!
And let us mind, faint heart ne'er wan
A lady fair:
Wha does the utmost that he can
Will whyles do mair.

IX

But to conclude my silly rhyme
(I 'm scant o' verse and scant o' time):
To make a happy fireside clime
To weans and wife,
That 's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life.

X

My compliments to sister Beckie,
And eke the same to honest Lucky:
I wat she is a daintie chuckie
As e'er tread clay:
And gratefully, my guid auld cockie,
I 'm yours for ay.

ROBERT BURNS.

TO A GENTLEMAN

WHO HAD SENT A NEWSPAPER, AND OFFERED TO CONTINUE IT FREE OF EXPENSE

Probably Peter Stuart of *The London Star*. He left *The Morning Post* to join with certain others, including John Mayne, author of *The Siller Gun*, in founding *The Star and Evening Advertiser* in the beginning of 1788; but in the February of 1789 he quarrelled, not, as has been vaguely supposed, with the proprietors of some other paper, but with the proprietors of *The Star* aforesaid, and on the 13th he brought out a *Star* of his own. The main ground of the quarrel was his support of the Prince of Wales, and he defended his secession in a lengthy address to the public. Thus for some six months two several *Stars* appeared in London: the old one — the *Dog Star*, Stuart called it — "published by John Mayne;" and the new one, "published by Peter Stuart," ex-publisher of the old. At first Stuart retained the old title, with the addition below, *Printed by P. Stuart;* but on February 24th he changed it to *Stuart's Star and Evening Advertiser*, and on April 27th to *The Morning Star*. Some two months after the journal died.

KIND SIR, I 've read your paper through,
And faith, to me 't was really new!
How guessed ye, Sir, what maist I wanted?
This monie a day I 've grain'd and gaunted,
To ken what French mischief was brewin;
Or what the drumlie Dutch were doin;
That vile doup-skelper, Emperor Joseph,
If Venus yet had got his nose off;
Or how the collieshangie works
Atween the Russians and the Turks;
Or if the Swede, before he halt,
Would play anither Charles the Twalt;
If Denmark, any body spak o't;
Or Poland, wha had now the tack o't;
How cut-throat Prussian blades were hingin;
How libbet Italy was singing;
If Spaniard, Portuguese, or Swiss
Were sayin or takin aught amiss;
Or how our merry lads at hame
In Britain's court kept up the game:
How royal George — the Lord leuk o'er him! —
Was managing St. Stephen's quorum;
If sleekit Chatham Will was livin,
Or glaikit Charlie got his nieve in;
How Daddie Burke the plea was cookin;
If Warren Hastings' neck was yeukin;
How cesses, stents, and fees were rax'd,
Or if bare arses yet were tax'd;
The news o' princes, dukes, and earls,
Pimps, sharpers, bawds, and opera-girls;
If that daft buckie, Geordie Wales,
Was threshin still at hizzies' tails;
Or if he was grown oughtlins douser,
And no a perfect kintra cooser:
A' this and mair I never heard of,
And, but for you, I might despair'd of.
So, gratefu', back your news I send you,
And pray a' guid things may attend you!

ELLISLAND, Monday Morning.

TO PETER STUART

Dear Peter, dear Peter,
We poor sons of metre
Are often negleckit, ye ken:
For instance your sheet, man
(Tho' glad I 'm to see 't, man),
I get it no ae day in ten.

TO JOHN MAXWELL, ESQ., OF TERRAUGHTIE

ON HIS BIRTH-DAY

John Maxwell, though descended from a branch of the Maxwells, was born of humble parents at Buittle, 7th February, 1720, and apprenticed to a joiner in Dumfries. His industry and ability enabled him to repurchase the family estate of Terraughtie. Burns's prediction as to his length of days was so far verified, one learns, that he died (25th January, 1814) in his ninety-fourth year. In the *Second Heron Election Ballad* (p. 166) he is designated "Teuch Johnie."

I

Health to the Maxwells' vet'ran Chief!
Health ay unsour'd by care or grief!
Inspir'd, I turn'd Fate's sibyl leaf
This natal morn:
I see thy life is stuff o' prief,
Scarce quite half-worn.

II

This day thou metes threescore eleven,
And I can tell that bounteous Heaven
(The second-sight, ye ken, is given
To ilka Poet)
On thee a tack o' seven times seven,
Will yet bestow it.

III

If envious buckies view wi' sorrow
Thy lengthen'd days on thy blest morrow,
May Desolation's lang-teeth'd harrow,
Nine miles an' hour,
Rake them, like Sodom and Gomorrah,
In brunstane stoure!

IV

But for thy friends, and they are monie,
Baith honest men and lasses bonie,
May couthie Fortune, kind and cannie
In social glee,
Wi' mornings blythe and e'enings funny
Bless them and thee!

V

Fareweel, auld birkie! Lord be near ye,
And then the Deil, he daurna steer ye!
Your friends ay love, your foes ay fear ye!
For me, shame fa' me,
If neist my heart I dinna wear ye,
While Burns they ca' me!

TO WILLIAM STEWART

In honest Bacon's ingle-neuk
Here maun I sit and think,
Sick o' the warld and warld's folk,
An' sick, damn'd sick, o' drink!
I see, I see there is nae help,
But still doun I maun sink,
Till some day laigh enough I yelp:—
"Wae worth that cursed drink!"
Yestreen, alas! I was sae fu'
I could but yisk and wink;
And now, this day, sair, sair I rue
The weary, weary drink.
Satan, I fear thy sooty claws,
I hate thy brunstane stink,
And ay I curse the luckless cause —
The wicked soup o' drink.
In vain I would forget my woes
In idle rhyming clink,
For, past redemption damn'd in prose,
I can do nought but drink.
To you my trusty, well-tried friend,
May heaven still on you blink!
And may your life flow to the end,
Sweet as a dry man's drink!

INSCRIPTION TO MISS GRAHAM OF FINTRY

I

Here, where the Scottish Muse immortal lives
In sacred strains and tuneful numbers join'd,
Accept the gift! Though humble he who gives,
Rich is the tribute of the grateful mind.

II

So may no ruffian feeling in thy breast,
Discordant, jar thy bosom-chords among!
But Peace attune thy gentle soul to rest,
Or Love ecstatic wake his seraph song!

III

Or Pity's notes in luxury of tears,
As modest Want the tale of woe reveals;
While conscious Virtue all the strain endears,
And heaven-born Piety her sanction seals!

ROBERT BURNS.

DUMFRIES, 31st January, 1794.

REMORSEFUL APOLOGY

Probably sent to Mrs. Walter Riddell.

I

THE friend whom, wild from Wisdom's way,
The fumes of wine infuriate send
(Not moony madness more astray),
Who but deplores that hapless friend?

II

Mine was th' insensate, frenzied part —
Ah! why should I such scenes outlive?
Scenes so abhorrent to my heart!
'T is thine to pity and forgive.

TO COLLECTOR MITCHELL

Written towards the close of '95. Burns was on very friendly terms with Mitchell, and often sent him first drafts for criticism.

I

FRIEND of the Poet tried and leal,
Wha wanting thee might beg or steal;
Alake, alake, the meikle Deil
Wi' a' his witches
Are at it, skelpin jig an' reel
In my poor pouches!

II

I modestly fu' fain wad hint it,
That One-pound-one, I sairly want it;
If wi' the hizzie down ye sent it,
It would be kind;
And while my heart wi' life-blood dunted,
I 'd bear 't in mind!

III

So may the Auld Year gang out moanin
To see the New come laden, groanin
Wi' double plenty o'er the loanin
To thee and thine:
Domestic peace and comforts crownin
The hale design!

POSTSCRIPT

IV

Ye 've heard this while how I've been licket,
And by fell Death was nearly nicket:
Grim loon! He got me by the fecket,
And sair me sheuk;
But by guid luck I lap a wicket,
And turn'd a neuk.

V

But by that health, I 've got a share o't,
And by that life, I 'm promis'd mair o't,
My hale and weel, I 'll tak a care o't,
A tentier way;
Then farewell Folly, hide and hair o't,
For ance and ay!

TO COLONEL DE PEYSTER

Colonel Arent Schuyler de Peyster was descended from a Huguenot family settled in America, and served with distinction in the American War. He took up house at Mavis Grove, near Dumfries; and on 24th May, 1795, was appointed colonel of the Dumfries Volunteers, in which Burns was a private. He was a brother-in-law of John M'Murdo (see *ante*, p. 143). He died 26th November, 1822, in his 96th year.

I

MY honor'd Colonel, deep I feel
Your interest in the Poet's weal:
Ah! now sma' heart hae I to speel
The steep Parnassus,
Surrounded thus by bolus pill
And potion glasses.

II

O, what a canty warld were it,
Would pain and care and sickness spare it,
And Fortune favor worth and merit
As they deserve,
And ay a rowth — roast-beef and claret ! —
Syne, wha wad starve ?

III

Dame Life, tho' fiction out may trick her,
And in paste gems and frippery deck her,
Oh ! flickering, feeble, and unsicker
I 've found her still:
Ay wavering, like the willow-wicker,
'Tween good and ill !

IV

Then that curst carmagnole, Auld Satan,
Watches, like baudrons by a ratton,
Our sinfu' saul to get a claut on
Wi' felon ire;
Syne, whip ! his tail ye ne'er cast saut on —
He 's aff like fire.

V

Ah Nick ! Ah Nick ! it is na fair,
First showing us the tempting ware,
Bright wines and bonie lasses rare,
To put us daft;
Syne weave, unseen, thy spider snare
O' Hell's damned waft !

VI

Poor Man, the flie, aft bizzes by,
And aft, as chance he comes thee nigh,
Thy damn'd auld elbow yeuks wi' joy
And hellish pleasure,
Already in thy fancy's eye
Thy sicker treasure !

VII

Soon, heels o'er gowdie, in he gangs,
And, like a sheep-head on a tangs,
Thy girnin laugh enjoys his pangs
And murdering wrestle,
As, dangling in the wind, he hangs
A gibbet's tassle.

VIII

But lest you think I am uncivil
To plague you with this draunting drivel,
Abjuring a' intentions evil,
I quat my pen:
The Lord preserve us frae the Devil !
Amen ! Amen !

TO MISS JESSIE LEWARS

THINE be the volumes, Jessie fair,
And with them take the Poet's prayer:
That Fate may in her fairest page,
With ev'ry kindliest, best presage
Of future bliss enrol thy name;
With native worth, and spotless fame,
And wakeful caution, still aware
Of ill — but chief Man's felon snare !
All blameless joys on earth we find,
And all the treasures of the mind —
These be thy guardian and reward !
So prays thy faithful friend, the Bard.
ROBERT BURNS.

June 26, 1796.

INSCRIPTION

WRITTEN ON THE BLANK LEAF OF A COPY OF THE LAST EDITION OF MY POEMS, PRESENTED TO THE LADY WHOM, IN SO MANY FICTITIOUS REVERIES OF PASSION, BUT WITH THE MOST ARDENT SENTIMENTS OF REAL FRIENDSHIP, I HAVE SO OFTEN SUNG UNDER THE NAME OF CHLORIS

For Chloris, see Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks*, *post*, p. 289. The copy sent to George Thomson, now at Brechin Castle, corresponds with the text. An early draft is in the Clarke-Adam Collection

The stanza is that of much English eighteenth century verse: among the rest, of Goldsmith's *Edwin and Angelina.*

I

'T IS Friendship's pledge, my young, fair Friend,
Nor thou the gift refuse;
Nor with unwilling ear attend
The moralising Muse.

II

Since thou in all thy youth and charms
Must bid the world adieu
(A world 'gainst peace in constant arms),
To join the friendly few;

III

Since, thy gay morn of life o'ercast,
Chill came the tempest's lour

(And ne'er Misfortune's eastern blast
Did nip a fairer flower);

IV

Since life's gay scenes must charm no more:
Still much is left behind,
Still nobler wealth hast thou in store —
The comforts of the mind!

V

Thine is the self-approving glow
Of conscious honor's part;
And (dearest gift of Heaven below)
Thine Friendship's truest heart;

VI

The joys refin'd of sense and taste,
With every Muse to rove:
And doubly were the Poet blest,
These joys could he improve.

Une Bagatelle de l'Amitié.

COILA.

THEATRICAL PIECES

PROLOGUE

SPOKEN BY MR. WOODS ON HIS BENEFIT NIGHT, MONDAY, 16TH APRIL, 1787

William Woods, born 1751, was originally a printer, but joined (*c.* 1768) a strolling company at Southampton. After appearing in London, he removed, about 1771, to Edinburgh, where he played leading parts in tragedy and sentimental comedy. He died 14th December, 1802, and was buried in the Old Calton Cemetery. He was author of two plays: *The Volunteers* (1778) and *The Twins* (1780); the last one published in '83. Burns's interest in Woods was probably quickened by the player's friendship with Fergusson, who, in his *Last Will*, bequeaths him his Shakespeare: —

> "To Woods, whose genius can provoke
> My passions to the bowl or sock;
> For love to thee and to the Nine,
> Be my immortal Shakespeare thine."

The piece, like the others in this category, is on the traditional lines originally laid down by Dryden.

WHEN by a generous Public's kind acclaim
That dearest need is granted — honest fame;
When here your favour is the actor's lot,
Nor even the man in private life forgot;
What breast so dead to heavenly Virtue's glow
But heaves impassion'd with the grateful throe?

Poor is the task to please a barb'rous throng:
It needs no Siddons' powers in Southern's song.
But here an ancient nation, fam'd afar
For genius, learning high, as great in war.
Hail, Caledonia, name for ever dear!
Before whose sons I 'm honor'd to appear!
Where every science, every noble art,
That can inform the mind or mend the heart,
Is known (as grateful nations oft have found),
Far as the rude barbarian marks the bound!
Philosophy, no idle pedant dream,
Here holds her search by heaven-taught Reason's beam;
Here History paints with elegance and force
The tide of Empire's fluctuating course;
Here *Douglas* forms wild Shakespeare into plan,
And Harley rouses all the God in man.
When well-form'd taste and sparkling wit unite
With manly lore, or female beauty bright
(Beauty, where faultless symmetry and grace
Can only charm us in the second place),
Witness my heart, how oft with panting fear,
As on this night, I 've met these judges here!
But still the hope Experience taught to live:
Equal to judge, you 're candid to forgive.
No hundred-headed Riot here we meet,
With Decency and Law beneath his feet;
Nor Insolence assumes fair Freedom's name:
Like Caledonians you applaud or blame!

O Thou, dread Power, Whose empire-giving hand
Has oft been stretch'd to shield the honor'd land!
Strong may she glow with all her ancient fire;
May every son be worthy of his sire;

Firm may she rise, with generous disdain
At Tyranny's, or direr Pleasure's chain;
Still self-dependent in her native shore,
Bold may she brave grim Danger's loudest roar,
Till Fate the curtain drop on worlds to be no more!

PROLOGUE SPOKEN AT THE THEATRE OF DUMFRIES

ON NEW YEAR'S DAY EVENING, 1790

Of Sutherland Burns wrote (9th February, 1790) to William Nicol: "A worthier or cleverer fellow I have rarely met with." To his brother Gilbert, 11th January, 1790, he described him as "a man of apparent worth," adding that he spouted the prologue "to his audience with applause." "I shall not be in the least mortified," wrote Burns, "though they are never heard of, but if they can be of any service to Mr. Sutherland and his friends, I shall kiss my hands to my Lady Muse, and own myself much her debtor."

No song nor dance I bring from yon great city
That queens it o'er our taste — the more 's the pity!
Tho', by the bye, abroad why will you roam?
Good sense and taste are natives here at home.
But not for panegyric I appear:
I come to wish you all a good New Year!
Old Father Time deputes me here before ye,
Not for to preach, but tell his simple story.
The sage, grave Ancient cough'd, and bade me say:
"You 're one year older this important day."
If wiser too — he hinted some suggestion,
But 't would be rude, you know, to ask the question;
And with a would-be-roguish leer and wink
He bade me on you press this one word — Think!

Ye sprightly youths, quite flush with hope and spirit,
Who think to storm the world by dint of merit,
To you the dotard has a deal to say,
In his sly, dry, sententious, proverb way!
He bids you mind, amid your thoughtless rattle,
That the first blow is ever half the battle;
That, tho' some by the skirt may try to snatch him,
Yet by the forelock is the hold to catch him;
That, whether doing, suffering, or forbearing,
You may do miracles by persevering.

Last, tho' not least in love, ye youthful fair,
Angelic forms, high Heaven's peculiar care!
To you old Bald-Pate smoothes his wrinkled brow,
And humbly begs you 'll mind the important — Now!
To crown your happiness he asks your leave,
And offers bliss to give and to receive.

For our sincere, tho' haply weak endeavours,
With grateful pride we own your many favours;
And howsoe'er our tongues may ill reveal it,
Believe our glowing bosoms truly feel it.

SCOTS PROLOGUE FOR MRS. SUTHERLAND

ON HER BENEFIT-NIGHT AT THE THEATRE, DUMFRIES, MARCH 3, 1790

WHAT needs this din about the town o' Lon'on,
How this new play an' that new song is comin?
Why is outlandish stuff sae meikle courted?
Does Nonsense mend like brandy — when imported?
Is there nae poet, burning keen for fame,
Will bauldly try to gie us plays at hame?
For Comedy abroad he need na toil:
A knave and fool are plants of every soil.
Nor need he stray as far as Rome or Greece
To gather matter for a serious piece:
There 's themes enow in Caledonian story
Would show the tragic Muse in a' her glory

Is there no daring Bard will rise and tell
How glorious Wallace stood, how hapless fell?
Where are the Muses fled that could produce
A drama worthy o' the name o' Bruce?
How here, even here, he first unsheath'd the sword
'Gainst mighty England and her guilty lord,
And after monie a bloody, deathless doing,
Wrench'd his dear country from the jaws of Ruin!
O, for a Shakespeare, or an Otway scene
To paint the lovely, hapless Scottish Queen!
Vain all th' omnipotence of female charms
'Gainst headlong, ruthless, mad Rebellion's arms!
She fell, but fell with spirit truly Roman,
To glut the vengeance of a rival woman:
A woman (tho' the phrase may seem uncivil)
As able — and as cruel — as the Devil!
One Douglas lives in Home's immortal page,
But Douglasses were heroes every age;
And tho' your fathers, prodigal of life,
A Douglas followed to the martial strife,
Perhaps, if bowls row right, and Right succeeds,
Ye yet may follow where a Douglas leads!

As ye hae generous done, if a' the land
Would take the Muses' servants by the hand;
Not only hear, but patronize, befriend them,
And where ye justly can commend, commend them;
And aiblins, when they winna stand the test,
Wink hard, and say: "The folks hae done their best!"
Would a' the land do this, then I'll be caition
Ye'll soon hae Poets o' the Scottish nation
Will gar Fame blaw until her trumpet crack,
And warsle Time, an' lay him on his back!

For us and for our stage, should onie spier: —
"Whase aught thae chiels maks a' this bustle here?"
My best leg foremost, I'll set up my brow: —
"We have the honor to belong to you!"
We 're your ain bairns, e'en guide us as ye like,
But like good mithers, shore before ye strike;
And gratefu' still, I trust ye 'll ever find us
For gen'rous patronage and meikle kindness
We 've got frae a' professions, setts an' ranks:
God help us! we 're but poor — ye 'se get but thanks!

THE RIGHTS OF WOMAN

AN OCCASIONAL ADDRESS

SPOKEN BY MISS FONTENELLE ON HER BENEFIT NIGHT, NOVEMBER 26, 1792

Sent to Miss Fontenelle in a complimentary letter: "Your charms as a woman would secure applause to the most indifferent actress, and your theatrical talents would secure admiration to the plainest figure." She is also the subject of a flattering *Epigram* (p. 189). Miss Fontenelle won some applause on the London boards. Her name appears in the obituary of *The Gentleman's Magazine* for September, 1800: "In Charles-town, South Carolina, a victim to the yellow fever, Miss Fontenelle, who made her *début* many years ago at Covent Garden, and afterwards performed at the Haymarket. In America she played under the name of Mrs. Wilkinson."

While Europe's eye is fix'd on mighty things,
The fate of empires and the fall of kings;
While quacks of State must each produce his plan,
And even children lisp the Rights of Man;
Amid this mighty fuss just let me mention,
The Rights of Woman merit some attention.

First, in the sexes' intermix'd connexion
One sacred Right of Woman is Protection:
The tender flower, that lifts its head elate,
Helpless must fall before the blasts of fate,
Sunk on the earth, defac'd its lovely form,
Unless your shelter ward th' impending storm.

Our second Right — but needless here is caution —
To keep that right inviolate 's the fashion:
Each man of sense has it so full before him,
He 'd die before he 'd wrong it — 't is Decorum!

There was, indeed, in far less polish'd days,
A time, when rough rude Man had naughty ways:
Would swagger, swear, get drunk, kick up a riot,
Nay, even thus invade a lady's quiet!
Now, thank our stars! these Gothic times are fled;
Now, well-bred men — and you are all well-bred —
Most justly think (and we are much the gainers)
Such conduct neither spirit, wit, nor manners.

For Right the third, our last, our best, our dearest:
That right to fluttering female hearts the nearest,
Which even the Rights of Kings, in low prostration,
Most humbly own — 't is dear, dear Admiration!
In that blest sphere alone we live and move;
There taste that life of life — Immortal Love.
Smiles, glances, sighs, tears, fits, flirtations, airs —
'Gainst such an host what flinty savage dares?
When awful Beauty joins with all her charms,
Who is so rash as rise in rebel arms?

But truce with kings, and truce with constitutions,
With bloody armaments and revolutions;
Let Majesty your first attention summon:
Ah! ça ira! the Majesty of Woman!

ADDRESS

SPOKEN BY MISS FONTENELLE ON HER BENEFIT NIGHT, DECEMBER 4, 1793, AT THE THEATRE, DUMFRIES

STILL anxious to secure your partial favor,
And not less anxious, sure, this night than ever,
A Prologue, Epilogue, or some such matter,
'T would vamp my bill, said I, if nothing better:
So sought a Poet roosted near the skies;
Told him I came to feast my curious eyes;
Said, nothing like his works was ever printed;
And last, my prologue-business slily hinted.
"Ma'am, let me tell you," quoth my man of rhymes,
"I know your bent — these are no laughing times:
Can you — but, Miss, I own I have my fears —
Dissolve in pause, and sentimental tears?
With laden sighs, and solemn-rounded sentence,
Rouse from his sluggish slumbers fell Repentance?
Paint Vengeance, as he takes his horrid stand,
Waving on high the desolating brand,
Calling the storms to bear him o'er a guilty land?"

I could no more! Askance the creature eyeing: —
"D' ye think," said I, "this face was made for crying?
I 'll laugh, that 's poz — nay more, the world shall know it;
And so, your servant! gloomy Master Poet!"

Firm as my creed, Sirs, 't is my fix'd belief
That Misery 's another word for Grief.
I also think (so may I be a bride!)
That so much laughter, so much life enjoy'd.

Thou man of crazy care and ceaseless sigh,
Still under bleak Misfortune's blasting eye;
Doom'd to that sorest task of man alive —
To make three guineas do the work of five;
Laugh in Misfortune's face — the beldam witch —
Say, you 'll be merry, tho' you can't be rich!

Thou other man of care, the wretch in love!
Who long with jiltish arts and airs hast strove;
Who, as the boughs all temptingly project,
Measur'st in desperate thought — a rope — thy neck —
Or, where the beetling cliff o'erhangs the deep,

Peerest to meditate the healing leap:
Would'st thou be cur'd, thou silly, moping elf?
Laugh at her follies, laugh e'en at thyself;
Learn to despise those frowns now so terrific,
And love a kinder: that 's your grand specific.

To sum up all: be merry, I advise;
And as we 're merry, may we still be wise!

POLITICAL PIECES

ADDRESS OF BEELZEBUB

To the Right Honorable the Earl of Breadalbane, President of the Right Honorable the Highland Society, which met on the 23rd of May last, at the *Shakespeare*, Covent Garden, to concert ways and means to frustrate the designs of five hundred Highlanders who, as the Society were informed by Mr. M'Kenzie of Applecross, were so audacious as to attempt an escape from their lawful lords and masters whose property they were, by emigrating from the lands of Mr. Macdonald of Glengary to the wilds of Canada, in search of that fantastic thing — Liberty.

LONG life, my lord, an' health be yours,
Unskaith'd by hunger'd Highland boors!
Lord grant nae duddie, desperate beggar,
Wi' dirk, claymore, or rusty trigger,
May twin auld Scotland o' a life
She likes — as lambkins like a knife!

Faith! you and Applecross were right
To keep the Highland hounds in sight!
I doubt na! they wad bid nae better
Than let them ance out owre the water!
Then up amang thae lakes and seas,
They 'll mak what rules and laws they please:
Some daring Hancock, or a Franklin,
May set their Highland bluid a-ranklin;
Some Washington again may head them,
Or some Montgomerie, fearless, lead them;
Till (God knows what may be effected
When by such heads and hearts directed)
Poor dunghill sons of dirt an' mire
May to Patrician rights aspire!
Nae sage North now, nor sager Sackville,
To watch and premier owre the pack vile!
An' whare will ye get Howes and Clintons
To bring them to a right repentance?
To cowe the rebel generation,
An' save the honor o' the nation?
They, an' be damn'd! what right hae they
To meat or sleep or light o' day,
Far less to riches, pow'r, or freedom,
But what your lordship likes to gie them?

But hear, my lord! Glengary, hear!
Your hand 's owre light on them, I fear:
Your factors, grieves, trustees, and bailies,
I canna say but they do gaylies:
They lay aside a' tender mercies,
An' tirl the hullions to the birses.
Yet while they 're only poind and herriet
They 'll keep their stubborn Highland spirit.
But smash them! crush them a' to spails,
An' rot the dyvors i' the jails!
The young dogs, swinge them to the labour:
Let wark an' hunger mak them sober!
The hizzies, if they 're aughtlins fawsont,
Let them in Drury Lane be lesson'd!
An' if the wives an' dirty brats
Come thiggin at your doors an' yetts,
Flaffin wi' duds an' grey wi' beas',
Frightin awa your deuks an' geese,
Get out a horsewhip or a jowler,
The langest thong, the fiercest growler,
An' gar the tatter'd gypsies pack
Wi' a' their bastards on their back!

Go on, my Lord! I lang to meet you,
An' in my "house at hame" to greet you
Wi' common lords ye shanna mingle:
The benmost neuk beside the ingle,
At my right han' assigned your seat
'Tween Herod's hip an' Polycrate,
Or (if you on your station tarrow)
Between Almagro and Pizarro,
A seat, I 'm sure ye 're weel deservin 't;
An' till ye come — your humble servant,
BEELZEBUB

HELL,
1st June, Anno Mundi 5790.

BIRTHDAY ODE FOR 31ST DECEMBER, 1787

Without giving his authority, Currie accounts for the piece thus: "It appears that on the 31st December he (Burns) attended a meeting to celebrate the birthday of the lineal descendant of the Scottish race of kings, the late unfortunate Prince Charles Edward."

More he knew not; but he assumed the "perfect loyalty to the reigning sovereign of all who attended the meeting," and he withheld a large portion of the *Ode* because it was "a kind of rant, for which indeed precedent may be cited in various other odes, but with which it is impossible to go along."

AFAR the illustrious Exile roams,
Whom kingdoms on this day should hail,
An inmate in the casual shed,
On transient pity's bounty fed,
Haunted by busy Memory's bitter tale!
Beasts of the forest have their savage homes,
But He, who should imperial purple wear,
Owns not the lap of earth where rests his royal head:
His wretched refuge dark despair,
While ravening wrongs and woes pursue,
And distant far the faithful few
Who would his sorrows share!

False flatterer, Hope, away,
Nor think to lure us as in days of yore!
We solemnize this sorrowing natal day,
To prove our loyal truth — we can no more —
And, owning Heaven's mysterious sway,
Submissive, low, adore.
Ye honor'd, mighty Dead,
Who nobly perish'd in the glorious cause,
Your King, your Country, and her laws:
From great Dundee, who smiling Victory led
And fell a Martyr in her arms
(What breast of northern ice but warms!),
To bold Balmerino's undying name,
Whose soul of fire, lighted at Heaven's high flame,
Deserves the proudest wreath departed heroes claim!

Not unrevenged your fate shall lie,
It only lags, the fatal hour:
Your blood shall with incessant cry
Awake at last th' unsparing Power.
As from the cliff, with thundering course,
The snowy ruin smokes along
With doubling speed and gathering force,
Till deep it, crushing, whelms the cottage in the vale,
So Vengeance' arm, ensanguin'd, strong,
Shall with resistless might assail,
Usurping Brunswick's pride shall lay,
And Stewart's wrongs and yours with tenfold weight repay.

Perdition, baleful child of night,
Rise and revenge the injured right
Of Stewart's royal race!
Lead on the unmuzzled hounds of Hell,
Till all the frighted echoes tell
The blood-notes of the chase!
Full on the quarry point their view,
Full on the base usurping crew,
The tools of faction and the nation's curse!
Hark how the cry grows on the wind;
They leave the lagging gale behind;
Their savage fury, pityless, they pour;
With murdering eyes already they devour!
See Brunswick spent, a wretched prey,
His life one poor despairing day,
Where each avenging hour still ushers in a worse!
Such Havoc, howling all abroad,
Their utter ruin bring,
The base apostates to their God
Or rebels to their King!

ODE TO THE DEPARTED REGENCY BILL

George III. began to show signs of mental derangement on 22d October, 1788; and on 5th December his physicians reported that, although he was not incurable, it was impossible to predict how long his illness might last. Fox and the "Portland Band" (*i. e.* the Whigs) who hoped to return to power through the Prince of Wales, maintained that the Heir-Apparent must take up the Regency with plenary sovereign powers; but on 16th December Pitt brought in resolutions for appointing him Regent with restricted authority. The Bill passed the Commons on 11th February, 1789, but its progress was suspended by the announcement of the Chancellor on the 19th that the King was convalescent; and on 10th March he resumed his state.

DAUGHTER of Chaos' doting years,
Nurse of ten thousand hopes and fears!

Whether thy airy, unsubstantial shade
(The rights of sepulture now duly paid)
Spread abroad its hideous form
On the roaring civil storm,
Deafening din and warring rage
Factions wild with factions wage;
  Or Underground
  Deep-sunk, profound
Among the demons of the earth,
  With groans that make
  The mountains shake
Thou mourn thy ill-starr'd blighted birth;
Or in the uncreated Void,
  Where seeds of future being fight,
With lighten'd step thou wander wide
  To greet thy mother — Ancient Night —
And as each jarring monster-mass is past,
Fond recollect what once thou wast:
In manner due, beneath this sacred oak,
Hear, Spirit, hear! thy presence I invoke!

  By a Monarch's heaven-struck fate;
  By a disunited State;
  By a generous Prince's wrongs;
  By a Senate's war of tongues;
  By a Premier's sullen pride
  Louring on the changing tide;
  By dread Thurlow's powers to awe —
  Rhetoric, blasphemy, and law;
  By the turbulent ocean,
  A Nation's commotion;
  By the harlot-caresses
  Of Borough addresses;
  By days few and evil;
  (Thy portion, poor devil!),
  By Power, Wealth, and Show — the Gods by men adored;
  By nameless Poverty their Hell abhorred;
  By all they hope, by all they fear,
  Hear! and Appear!

Stare not on me, thou ghostly Power,
Nor, grim with chain'd defiance, lour!
No Babel-structure would I build
  Where, Order exil'd from his native sway,
Confusion might the Regent-sceptre wield,
  While all would rule and none obey.
Go, to the world of Man relate
The story of thy sad, eventful fate;
And call presumptuous Hope to hear
And bid him check his blind career;
And tell the sore-prest sons of Care
  Never, never to despair!

Paint Charles's speed on wings of fire,
The object of his fond desire,
Beyond his boldest hopes, at hand.
Paint all the triumph of the Portland Band
(Hark! how they lift the joy-exulting voice,
And how their num'rous creditors rejoice!);
But just as hopes to warm enjoyment rise,
Cry "Convalescence!" and the vision flies.

Then next pourtray a dark'ning twilight gloom
  Eclipsing sad a gay, rejoicing morn,
While proud Ambition to th' untimely tomb
  By gnashing, grim, despairing fiends is borne!
Paint Ruin, in the shape of high Dundas
  Gaping with giddy terror o'er the brow:
In vain he struggles, the Fates behind him press,
  And clamorous Hell yawns for her prey below!
How fallen That, whose pride late scaled the skies!
And This, like Lucifer, no more to rise!
  Again pronounce the powerful word:
See Day, triumphant from the night, restored!

  Then know this truth, ye Sons of Men
  (Thus ends thy moral tale):
  Your darkest terrors may be vain,
  Your brightest hopes may fail!

A NEW PSALM FOR THE CHAPEL OF KILMARNOCK

ON THE THANKSGIVING-DAY FOR HIS MAJESTY'S RECOVERY

In a letter to Mrs. Dunlop of 4th April, 1789, [probably for 4th May], Burns wrote: "The following are a few stanzas of new Psalmody for that 'joyful solemnity' [the Thanksgiving for the King's recovery] which I sent to a London newspaper with the date and preface following: 'Kilmarnock, 25th April. Mr. Printer, — In a certain chapel, not fifty leagues from the market cross of this good town, the following stanzas of Psalmody, it is said, were composed for, and devoutly sung on, the late joyful solemnity of the 23d.'" The paper was Stuart's *Morning Star*, where parody and letter, dated "Kilmarnock, April 30th," and signed "Duncan M'Leerie" — the hero

he of an old Kilmarnock song preserved in *The Merry Muses* — appeared on May 14th.

I

O, SING a new song to the Lord!
Make, all and every one,
A joyful noise, ev'n for the King
His restoration!

II

The sons of Belial in the land
Did set their heads together.
"Come, let us sweep them off," said they,
"Like an o'erflowing river!"

III

They set their heads together, I say,
They set their heads together:
On right, and left, and every hand,
We saw none to deliver.

IV

Thou madest strong two chosen ones,
To quell the Wicked's pride:
That Young Man, great in Issachar,
The burden-bearing tribe;

V

And him, among the Princes, chief
In our Jerusalem,
The Judge that 's mighty in Thy law,
The man that fears Thy name.

VI

Yet they, even they with all their strength,
Began to faint and fail;
Even as two howling, rav'ning wolves
To dogs do turn their tail.

VII

Th' ungodly o'er the just prevail'd;
For so Thou hadst appointed,
That Thou might'st greater glory give
Unto Thine own anointed!

VIII

And now Thou hast restored our State,
Pity our Kirk also;
For she by tribulations
Is now brought very low!

IX

Consume that high-place, Patronage,
From off Thy holy hill;
And in Thy fury burn the book
Even of that man M'Gill!

X

Now hear our prayer, accept our song,
And fight Thy chosen's battle!
We seek but little, Lord, from Thee:
Thou kens we get as little!

INSCRIBED TO THE RIGHT HON. C. J. FOX

Enclosed to Mrs. Dunlop in the same letter as the preceding piece: "I have another poetic whim in my head, which I at present dedicate, or rather inscribe, to the Hon. Charles J. Fox; but how long the fancy may hold I can't say. A few of the first lines I have just rough sketched as follows."

How Wisdom and Folly meet, mix, and unite,
How Virtue and Vice blend their black and their white,
How Genius, th' illustrious father of fiction,
Confounds rule and law, reconciles contradiction,
I sing. If these mortals, the critics, should bustle,
I care not, not I: let the critics go whistle!

But now for a Patron, whose name and whose glory
At once may illustrate and honour my story:—

Thou first of our orators, first of our wits,
Yet whose parts and acquirements seem mere lucky hits;
With knowledge so vast and with judgment so strong,
No man with the half of 'em e'er could go wrong;
With passions so potent and fancies so bright,
No man with the half of 'em e'er could go right;
A sorry, poor, misbegot son of the Muses,
For using thy name, offers fifty excuses.

Good Lord, what is Man! For as simple he looks,
Do but try to develop his hooks and his crooks!

With his depths and his shallows, his good and his evil,
All in all he 's a problem must puzzle the Devil.

On his one ruling passion Sir Pope hugely labors,
That, like th' old Hebrew walking-switch, eats up its neighbours.
Human Nature 's his show-box — your friend, would you know him ?
Pull the string, Ruling Passion — the picture will show him.
What pity, in rearing so beauteous a system,
One trifling particular — Truth — should have miss'd him !
For, spite of his fine theoretic positions,
Mankind is a science defies definitions.

Some sort all our qualities each to its tribe,
And think Human Nature they truly describe:
Have you found this, or t'other ? There 's more in the wind,
As by one drunken fellow his comrades you 'll find.
But such is the flaw, or the depth of the plan
In the make of that wonderful creature called Man,
No two virtues, whatever relation they claim,
Nor even two different shades of the same,
Though like as was ever twin brother to brother,
Possessing the one shall imply you 've the other.

But truce with abstraction, and truce with a Muse
Whose rhymes you 'll perhaps, Sir, ne'er deign to peruse !
Will you leave your justings, your jars, and your quarrels,
Contending with Billy for proud-nodding laurels ?
My much-honour'd Patron, believe your poor Poet,
Your courage much more than your prudence you show it.
In vain with Squire Billy for laurels you struggle:
He 'll have them by fair trade — if not, he will smuggle;
Nor cabinets even of kings would conceal 'em,
He 'd up the back-stairs, and by God he would steal 'em !
Then feats like Squire Billy's, you ne'er can achieve 'em;
It is not, out-do him — the task is, out-thieve him !

ON GLENRIDDELL'S FOX BREAKING HIS CHAIN

A FRAGMENT, 1791

Thou, Liberty, thou art my theme :
Not such as idle poets dream,
Who trick thee up a heathen goddess
That a fantastic cap and rod has !
Such stale conceits are poor and silly:
I paint thee out a Highland filly,
A sturdy, stubborn, handsome dapple,
As sleek 's a mouse, as round 's an apple,
That, when thou pleasest, can do wonders,
But when thy luckless rider blunders,
Or if thy fancy should demur there,
Wilt break thy neck ere thou go further.

These things premis'd, I sing a Fox —
Was caught among his native rocks,
And to a dirty kennel chained —
How he his liberty regained.

Glenriddell ! a Whig without a stain,
A Whig in principle and grain,
Could'st thou enslave a free-born creature,
A native denizen of Nature ?
How could'st thou, with a heart so good
(A better ne'er was sluiced with blood),
Nail a poor devil to a tree,
That ne'er did harm to thine or thee ?

The staunchest Whig Glenriddel was,
Quite frantic in his country's cause;
And oft was Reynard's prison passing,
And with his brother-Whigs canvássing
The rights of men, the powers of women,
With all the dignity of Freemen.

Sir Reynard daily heard debates
Of princes', kings', and nations' fates,
With many rueful, bloody stories
Of tyrants, Jacobites, and Tories :

From liberty how angels fell,
That now are galley-slaves in Hell;
How Nimrod first the trade began
Of binding Slavery's chains on man;
How fell Semiramis — God damn her! —
Did first, with sacrilegious hammer
(All ills till then were trivial matters)
For Man dethron'd forge hen-peck fetters;
How Xerxes, that abandoned Tory,
Thought cutting throats was reaping glory,
Until the stubborn Whigs of Sparta
Taught him great Nature's Magna Charta;
How mighty Rome her fiat hurl'd
Resistless o'er a bowing world,
And, kinder than they did desire,
Polish'd mankind with sword and fire:
With much too tedious to relate
Of ancient and of modern date,
But ending still how Billy Pitt
(Unlucky boy!) with wicked wit
Has gagg'd old Britain, drained her coffer,
As butchers bind and bleed a heifer.

Thus wily Reynard, by degrees
In kennel listening at his ease,
Suck'd in a mighty stock of knowledge,
As much as some folks at a college;
Knew Britain's rights and constitution,
Her aggrandisement, diminution;
How Fortune wrought us good from evil:
Let no man, then, despise the Devil,
As who should say: "I ne'er can need him,"
Since we to scoundrels owe our Freedom.

ON THE COMMEMORATION OF RODNEY'S VICTORY

KING'S ARMS, DUMFRIES, 12TH APRIL, 1793

Rodney's action off Dominica, 12th April, 1792, was for some time celebrated year by year.

INSTEAD of a song, boys, I'll give you a toast:
Here 's the Mem'ry of those on the Twelfth that we lost! —
We lost, did I say? — No, by Heav'n, that we found!
For their fame it shall live while the world goes round.

The next in succession I'll give you: the King!
And who would betray him, on high may he swing!
And here 's the grand fabric, our Free Constitution
As built on the base of the great Revolution!
And, longer with Politics not to be cramm'd,
Be Anarchy curs'd, and be Tyranny damn'd!
And who would to Liberty e'er prove disloyal,
May his son be a hangman — and he his first trial!

ODE FOR GENERAL WASHINGTON'S BIRTHDAY

"I am just going to trouble your critical patience with the first sketch of a stanza I have been framing as I paced along the road. The subject is Liberty: you know, my honoured friend, how dear the theme is to me. I design it as an irregular ode for General Washington's birthday." (R. B. to Mrs. Dunlop, 25th June, 1794.)

No Spartan tube, no Attic shell,
No lyre Æolian I awake:
'T is Liberty's bold note I swell:
Thy harp, Columbia, let me take!
See gathering thousands, while I sing,
A broken chain, exulting, bring
And dash it in a tyrant's face,
And dare him to his very beard,
And tell him he no more is fear'd,
No more the despot of Columbia's race!
A tyrant's proudest insults brav'd,
They shout a People freed! They hail an Empire sav'd!

Where is man's godlike form?
Where is that brow erect and bold,
That eye that can unmov'd behold
The wildest rage, the loudest storm
That e'er created Fury dared to raise?
Avaunt! thou caitiff, servile, base,
That tremblest at a despot's nod,
Yet, crouching under the iron rod,
Canst laud the arm that struck th' insulting blow!

Art thou of man's Imperial line ?
Dost boast that countenance divine ?
Each skulking feature answers: No !
But come, ye sons of Liberty,
Columbia's offspring, brave as free,
In danger's hour still flaming in the van,
Ye know, and dare maintain the Royalty of Man !

Alfred, on thy starry throne
Surrounded by the tuneful choir,
The Bards that erst have struck the patriot lyre,
And rous'd the freeborn Briton's soul of fire,
No more thy England own !
Dare injured nations form the great design
To make detested tyrants bleed ?
Thy England execrates the glorious deed !
Beneath her hostile banners waving,
Every pang of honour braving,
England in thunder calls: "The tyrant's cause is mine !"
That hour accurst how did the fiends rejoice,
And Hell thro' all her confines raise th' exulting voice !
That hour which saw the generous English name
Link't with such damnèd deeds of everlasting shame !

Thee, Caledonia, thy wild heaths among,
Fam'd for the martial deed, the heaven-taught song,
To thee I turn with swimming eyes !
Where is that soul of Freedom fled ?
Immingled with the mighty dead
Beneath that hallow'd turf where Wallace lies !
Hear it not, Wallace, in thy bed of death !
Ye babbling winds, in silence sweep !
Disturb not ye the hero's sleep,
Nor give the coward secret breath !
Is this the ancient Caledonian form,
Firm as her rock, resistless as her storm ?
Show me that eye which shot immortal hate,
Blasting the Despot's proudest bearing !
Show me that arm which, nerv'd with thundering fate,
Crush'd Usurpation's boldest daring !
Dark-quench'd as yonder sinking star,
No more that glance lightens afar,
That palsied arm no more whirls on the waste of war.

THE FÊTE CHAMPÊTRE

TUNE: *Killiecrankie*

This is the earliest of a series of election ballads, all in some sort parodies of popular pieces. Regarding the genesis of this one, see *ante*, p. 75, Prefatory Note to *When Guilford Good*, and *post*, p. 227, Prefatory Note to *The Battle of Sherramuir*. It celebrates an entertainment given by William Cunningham of Annbank in 1788, on attaining his majority, but intended (so men held) to serve a political end as well.

I

O, WHA will to Saint Stephen's House,
To do our errands there, man ?
O, wha will to Saint Stephen's House
O' th' merry lads of Ayr, man ?
Or will ye send a man o' law ?
Or will ye send a sodger ?
Or him wha led o'er Scotland a'
The meikle Ursa-Major ?

II

Come, will ye court a noble lord,
Or buy a score o' lairds, man ?
For Worth and Honour pawn their word,
Their vote shall be Glencaird's, man.
Ane gies them coin, ane gies them wine,
Anither gies them clatter;
Annbank, wha guess'd the ladies' taste,
He gies a Fête Champêtre.

III

When Love and Beauty heard the news
The gay green-woods amang, man,
Where, gathering flowers and busking bowers,
They heard the blackbird's sang, man;
A vow, they seal'd it with a kiss,
Sir Politics to fetter:
As theirs alone the patent bliss
To hold a Fête Champêtre.

IV

Then mounted Mirth on gleesome wing
O'er hill and dale she flew, man;
Ilk wimpling burn, ilk crystal spring,
Ilk glen and shaw she knew, man.
She summon'd every social sprite,
That sports by wood or water,
On th' bonie banks of Ayr to meet
And keep this Fête Champêtre.

V

Cauld Boreas wi' his boisterous crew
Were bound to stakes like kye, man;
And Cynthia's car, o' silver fu',
Clamb up the starry sky, man:
Reflected beams dwell in the streams,
Or down the current shatter;
The western breeze steals through the trees
To view this Fête Champêtre.

VI

How many a robe sae gaily floats,
What sparkling jewels glance, man,
To Harmony's enchanting notes,
As moves the mazy dance, man!
The echoing wood, the winding flood
Like Paradise did glitter,
When angels met at Adam's yett
To hold their Fête Champêtre.

VII

When Politics came there to mix
And make his ether-stane, man,
He circled round the magic ground,
But entrance found he nane, man:
He blush'd for shame, he quat his name,
Forswore it every letter,
Wi' humble prayer to join and share
This festive Fête Champêtre.

THE FIVE CARLINS

TUNE: *Chevy Chase*

The Five Carlins were of course the Dumfries Parliamentary Burghs. On 29th October, 1789, soon after the beginning of the contest, Burns sent a copy of this brilliant *pastiche* of the folk-ballad to Mrs. Dunlop, prefacing it with a minute account of the state of parties, and indicating pretty plainly that his sympathies were with Sir James Johnstone of Westerhall, who had represented the Burghs in the previous parliament. The other candidate, Captain Patrick Miller — a young officer of twenty — the son of his landlord, he describes as the "creature" of the Duke of Queensberry. To Graham of Fintry he wrote on 9th December that he was "too little a man to have any political attachments;" that he had "the warmest veneration for individuals of both parties;" but "that a man who has it in his power to be the father of a country, and who is only known to that country by the mischiefs he does in it, is a character that one cannot speak of with patience." Captain Miller won the election, and represented the Burghs till 1796. It was through him that Mr. Perry of *The Morning Chronicle* proposed that Burns should join his staff in 1794.

I

THERE was five carlins in the South:
They fell upon a scheme
To send a lad to Lon'on town
To bring them tidings hame:

II

Nor only bring them tidings hame,
But do their errands there:
And aiblins gowd and honor baith
Might be that laddie's share.

III

There was Maggie by the banks o' Nith,
A dame wi' pride eneugh;
And Marjorie o' the Monie Lochs,
A carlin auld and teugh;

IV

And Blinkin Bess of Annandale,
That dwelt near Solway-side;
And Brandy Jean, that took her gill
In Galloway sae wide;

V

And Black Joán, frae Crichton Peel,
O' gipsy kith an' kin:
Five wighter carlins were na found
The South countrie within.

VI

To send a lad to London town
They met upon a day;
And monie a knight and monie a laird
This errand fain wad gae.

VII

O, monie a knight and monie a laird
This errand fain wad gae;
But nae ane could their fancy please,
O, ne'er a ane but tway!

VIII

The first ane was a belted Knight,
Bred of a Border band;
And he wad gae to London Town,
Might nae man him withstand;

IX

And he wad do their errands weel,
And meikle he wad say;
And ilka ane at London court
Wad bid to him guid-day.

X

The neist cam in, a Soger boy,
And spak wi' modest grace;
And he wad gae to London Town,
If sae their pleasure was.

XI

He wad na hecht them courtly gifts,
Nor meikle speech pretend;
But he wad hecht an honest heart
Wad ne'er desert his friend.

XII

Now wham to chuse and wham refuse
At strife thae carlins fell;
For some had gentle folk to please,
And some wad please themsel.

XIII

Then out spak mim-mou'd Meg o' Nith,
And she spak up wi' pride,
And she wad send the Soger lad,
Whatever might betide.

XIV

For the auld Guidman o' London court
She didna care a pin;
But she wad send the Soger lad
To greet his eldest son.

XV

Then up sprang Bess o' Annandale,
And swore a deadly aith,
Says: — "I will send the belted Knight,
Spite of you carlins baith!

XVI

"For far-aff fowls hae feathers fair,
And fools o' change are fain;
But I hae tried this Border Knight:
I'll try him yet again."

XVII

Then Brandy Jean spak owre her drink: —
"Ye weel ken, kimmers a',
The auld Guidman o' London court,
His back 's been at the wa';

XVIII

"And monie a friend that kiss'd his caup
Is now a fremit wight;
But it 's ne'er be sae wi' Brandy Jean —
I 'll send the Border Knight."

XIX

Says Black Joán frae Crichton Peel,
A carlin stoor and grim: —
"The auld Guidman or the young Guidman
For me may sink or swim!

XX

"For fools will prate o' right or wrang,
While knaves laugh in their slieve;
But wha blaws best the horn shall win —
I 'll spier nae courtier's leave!"

XXI

Then slow raise Marjorie o' the Lochs,
And wrinkled was her brow,
Her ancient weed was russet gray,
Her auld Scots heart was true: —

XXII

"There 's some great folk set light by me,
I set as light by them;
But I will send to London town
Wham I lo'e best at hame."

XXIII

Sae how this sturt and strife may end,
There 's naebody can tell.
God grant the King and ilka man
May look weel to themsel!

ELECTION BALLAD FOR WESTERHA'

Written on behalf of Sir James Johnstone, and modelled on the Jacobite ballad *Up and Waur them A', Willie.* In the letter to Mrs. Dunlop enclosing the preceding ballad Burns wrote of the Duke of Queensberry: "His Grace is keenly attached to the Buff and Blue party; renegades and Apostates are, you know, always keen."

Up and waur them a', Jamie,
Up and waur them a'!
The Johnstones hae the guidin o't:
Ye turncoat Whigs, awa!

I

THE Laddies by the banks o' Nith
Wad trust his Grace wi' a', Jamie;
But he 'll sair them as he sair'd the King —
Turn tail and rin awa, Jamie.

II

The day he stude his country's friend,
Or gied her faes a claw, Jamie,
Or frae puir man a blessin wan —
That day the Duke ne'er saw, Jamie.

III

But wha is he, his country's boast?
Like him there is na twa, Jamie!
There 's no a callant tents the kye
But kens o' Westerha', Jamie.

IV

To end the wark, here 's Whistlebirk —
Lang may his whistle blaw, Jamie! —
And Maxwell true, o' sterling blue,
And we 'll be Johnstones a', Jamie.

Up and waur them a', Jamie,
Up and waur them a'!
The Johnstones hae the guidin o't:
Ye turncoat Whigs, awa!

AS I CAM DOON THE BANKS O' NITH

William Douglas, fourth Duke of Queensberry (1724–1810), the notorious "Old Q.," is "his Grace" of the last ballad and is satirised again in the following not hitherto printed. Queensberry supported the proposal that the Prince of Wales should assume the government, with full royal prerogatives, during the King's illness.

As I cam doon the banks o' Nith
And by Glenriddell's ha', man,
There I heard a piper play
Turn-coat Whigs awa, man.

Drumlanrig's towers hae tint the powers
That kept the lands in awe, man:
The eagle 's dead, and in his stead
We 've gotten a hoodie-craw, man.

The turn-coat Duke his King forsook,
When his back was at the wa', man:
The rattan ran wi' a' his clan
For fear the house should fa', man.

The lads about the banks o' Nith,
They trust his Grace for a', man:
But he 'll sair them as he sair't his King,
Turn tail and rin awa, man.

[1] That is, before the Centenary Edition.

ELECTION BALLAD

AT CLOSE OF THE CONTEST FOR REPRESENTING THE DUMFRIES BURGHS, 1790

ADDRESSED TO ROBERT GRAHAM OF FINTRY

For Graham of Fintry, see *ante*, p. 85.

I

FINTRY, my stay in worldly strife,
Friend o' my Muse, friend o' my life,
Are ye as idle 's I am?
Come, then! Wi' uncouth kintra fleg
O'er Pegasus I 'll fling my leg,
And ye shall see me try him!

II

But where shall I gae rin or ride,
That I may splatter nane beside?
I wad na be uncivil:
In mankind's various paths and ways
There 's ay some doytin body strays,
And I ride like a devil.

III

Thus I break aff wi' a' my birr,
An' down yon dark, deep alley spur,
Where Theologics dander:
Alas! curst wi' eternal fogs,
And damn'd in everlasting bogs,
As sure 's the Creed I 'll blunder!

IV

I 'll stain a band, or jaup a gown,
Or rin my reckless, guilty crown
Against the haly door!
Sair do I rue my luckless fate,
When, as the Muse an' Deil wad hae 't,
I rade that road before!

V

Suppose I take a spurt, and mix
Amang the wilds o' Politics —
Electors and elected —

Where dogs at Court (sad sons o' bitches !)
Septennially a madness touches,
Till all the land 's infected ?

VI

All hail, Drumlanrig's haughty Grace,
Discarded remnant of a race
Once godlike — great in story !
Thy fathers' virtues all contrasted,
The very name of Douglas blasted,
Thine that inverted glory !

VII

Hate, envy, oft the Douglas bore;
But thou hast superadded more,
And sunk them in contempt !
Follies and crimes have stain'd the name;
But, Queensberry, thine the virgin claim,
From aught that 's good exempt!

VIII

I 'll sing the zeal Drumlanrig bears,
Who left the all-important cares
Of fiddlers, whores, and hunters,
And, bent on buying Borough Towns,
Came shaking hands wi' wabster-loons,
And kissing barefit bunters.

IX

Combustion thro' our boroughs rode,
Whistling his roaring pack abroad
Of mad unmuzzled lions,
As Queensberry buff-and-blue unfurl'd,
And Westerha' and Hopeton hurl'd
To every Whig defiance.

X

But cautious Queensberry left the war
(Th' unmanner'd dust might soil his star;
Besides, he hated bleeding),
But left behind him heroes bright,
Heroes in Cæsarean fight
Or Ciceronian pleading.

XI

O, for a throat like huge Mons-Meg,
To muster o'er each ardent Whig
Beneath Drumlanrig's banner !
Heroes and heroines commix,
All in the field of politics,
To win immortal honor !

XII

M'Murdo and his lovely spouse
(Th' enamour'd laurels kiss her brows !)
Led on the Loves and Graces:
She won each gaping burgess' heart,
While he, *sub rosâ*, played his part
Among their wives and lasses.

XIII

Craigdarroch led a light-arm'd core:
Tropes, metaphors, and figures pour,
Like Hecla streaming thunder.
Glenriddell, skill'd in rusty coins,
Blew up each Tory's dark designs
And bared the treason under.

XIV

In either wing two champions fought:
Redoubted Staig, who set at nought
The wildest savage Tory ;
And Welsh, who ne'er yet flinch'd his ground,
High-wav'd his magnum-bonum round
With Cyclopeian fury.

XV

Miller brought up th' artillery ranks,
The many-pounders of the Banks,
Resistless desolation !
While Maxwelton, that baron bold,
'Mid Lawson's port entrench'd his hold
And threaten'd worse damnation.

XVI

To these what Tory hosts oppos'd,
With these what Tory warriors clos'd,
Surpasses my describing :
Squadrons, extended long and large,
With furious speed rush to the charge,
Like furious devils driving.

XVII

What verse can sing, what prose narrate
The butcher deeds of bloody Fate
Amid this mighty tulyie ?
Grim Horror girn'd, pale Terror roar'd,
As Murther at his thrapple shor'd,
And Hell mix'd in the brulyie.

XVIII

As Highland craigs by thunder cleft,
When lightnings fire the stormy lift,
Hurl down with crashing rattle,
As flames among a hundred woods,
As headlong foam a hundred floods —
Such is the rage of Battle !

XIX

The stubborn Tories dare to die :
As soon the rooted oaks would fly
Before th' approaching fellers !
The Whigs come on like Ocean's roar,
When all his wintry billows pour
Against the Buchan Bullers.

XX

Lo, from the shades of Death's deep night
Departed Whigs enjoy the fight,
And think on former daring !
The muffled murtherer of Charles
The Magna Charter flag unfurls,
All deadly gules its bearing.

XXI

Nor wanting ghosts of Tory fame :
Bold Scrimgeour follows gallant Graham,
Auld Covenanters shiver . . .
Forgive ! forgive ! much-wrong'd Montrose !
Now Death and Hell engulph thy foes,
Thou liv'st on high for ever !

XXII

Still o'er the field the combat burns;
The Tories, Whigs, give way by turns;
But Fate the word has spoken;
For woman's wit and strength o' man,
Alas ! can do but what they can :
The Tory ranks are broken.

XXIII

O, that my een were flowing burns !
My voice a lioness that mourns
Her darling cubs' undoing
That I might greet, that I might cry,
While Tories fall, while Tories fly
From furious Whigs pursuing !

XXIV

What Whig but melts for good Sir James,
Dear to his country by the names,
Friend, Patron, Benefactor ?
Not Pulteney's wealth can Pulteney save;
And Hopeton falls — the generous, brave ! —
And Stewart bold as Hector.

XXV

Thou, Pitt, shalt rue this overthrow,
And Thurlow growl this curse of woe,
And Melville melt in wailing !
Now Fox and Sheridan rejoice,
And Burke shall sing: — "O Prince, arise !
Thy power is all prevailing !"

XXVI

For your poor friend, the Bard, afar
He sees and hears the distant war,
A cool spectator purely:
So, when the storm the forest rends,
The robin in the hedge descends,
And, patient, chirps securely.

XXVII

Now, for my friends' and brethren's sakes,
And for my dear-lov'd Land o' Cakes,
I pray with holy fire: —
Lord, send a rough-shod troop o' Hell
O'er a' wad Scotland buy or sell,
To grind them in the mire !

BALLADS ON MR. HERON'S ELECTION, 1795

BALLAD FIRST

In this Election for the Stewartry of Kirkcudbright, Heron of Kerroughtrie, the Whig candidate, was opposed by Thomas Gordon of Balmaghie. Burns, who had visited Heron in June, 1794, warmly supported him, not merely for friendship's sake but out of a special dislike to the more conspicuous among Balmaghie's supporters. This ballad and the next he enclosed in a letter to Mr. Heron, stating that he had distributed them "among friends all over the country."

I

WHAM will we send to London town,
To Parliament and a' that ?
Or wha in a' the country round
The best deserves to fa' that ?
For a' that, and a' that,
Thro' Galloway and a' that,
Where is the Laird or belted Knight
That best deserves to fa' that ?

II

Wha sees Kerroughtree's open yett —
And wha is 't never saw that ? —
Wha ever wi' Kerroughtree met,
And has a doubt of a' that ?
For a' that, and a' that,
Here 's Heron yet for a' that !

The independent patriot,
The honest man, and a' that!

III

Tho' wit and worth, in either sex,
Saint Mary's Isle can shaw that,
Wi' Lords and Dukes let Selkirk mix,
And weel does Selkirk fa' that.
For a' that, and a' that,
Here 's Heron yet for a' that!
An independent commoner
Shall be the man for a' that.

IV

But why should we to Nobles jeuk,
And it against the law, that,
And even a Lord may be a gowk,
Wi' ribban, star, and a' that?
For a' that, and a' that,
Here 's Heron yet for a' that!
A Lord may be a lousy loon,
Wi' ribban, star, and a' that.

V

A beardless boy comes o'er the hills
Wi 's uncle's purse and a' that;
But we 'll hae ane frae 'mang oursels,
A man we ken, and a' that.
For a' that, and a' that,
Here 's Heron yet for a' that!
We are na to be bought and sold,
Like nowte, and naigs, and a' that.

VI

Then let us drink: — "The Stewartry,
Kerroughtree's laird, and a' that,
Our representative to be:"
For weel he 's worthy a' that!
For a' that, and a' that,
Here 's Heron yet for a' that!
A House of Commons such as he,
They wad be blest that saw that.

BALLAD SECOND: THE ELECTION

TUNE: *Fy, Let Us A' to The Bridal*

A parody of *The Blythsome Wedding*, the classic, in Watson's First Part (1706), attributed to Francis Semple: —

"Fy, let us All to the Briddel,
For there will be Lilting there,
For *Jockie* 's to be marry'd to *Maggie*,
The Lass with the Gauden Hair:
And there will be Lang-kail and Pottage,
And Bannocks of Barley-Meal;
And there will be good Salt-herring
To relish a kog of good Ale."

I

Fy, let us a' to Kirkcudbright,
For there will be bickerin there;
For Murray's light horse are to muster,
An' O, how the heroes will swear!
And there will be Murray commander,
An' Gordon the battle to win:
Like brothers, they 'll stan' by each other,
Sae knit in alliance and kin.

II

An' there 'll be black-nebbit Johnie,
The tongue o' the trump to them a':
Gin he get na Hell for his haddin,
The Deil gets nae justice ava!
And there 'll be Kempleton's birkie,
A boy no sae black at the bane;
But as to his fine nabob fortune —
We 'll e'en let the subject alane!

III

An' there 'll be Wigton's new sheriff —
Dame Justice fu' brawly has sped:
She 's gotten the heart of a Bushby,
But Lord! what 's become o' the head?
An' there 'll be Cardoness, Esquire,
Sae mighty in Cardoness' eyes:
A wight that will weather damnation,
For the Devil the prey would despise.

IV

An' there 'll be Douglasses doughty,
New christening towns far and near:
Abjuring their democrat doings
An' kissing the arse of a peer!
An' there 'll be Kenmure sae generous,
Wha's honor is proof to the storm:
To save them from stark reprobation
He lent them his name to the firm!

V

But we winna mention Redcastle,
The body — e'en let him escape!
He 'd venture the gallows for siller,
An' 't were na the cost o' the rape!
An' whare is our King's Lord Lieutenant,
Sae famed for his gratefu' return?
The billie is getting his Questions
To say at St. Stephen's the morn!

VI

An' there 'll be lads o' the gospel:
Muirhead, wha 's as guid as he 's true;
An' there 'll be Buittle's Apostle,
Wha 's mair o' the black than the blue;
An' there 'll be folk frae St. Mary's,
A house o' great merit and note:
The Deil ane but honors them highly,
The Deil ane will gie them his vote!

VII

An' there 'll be wealthy young Richard,
Dame Fortune should hang by the neck:
But for prodigal thriftless bestowing,
His merit had won him respect.
An' there 'll be rich brither nabobs;
Tho' nabobs, yet men o' the first!
An' there 'll be Collieston's whiskers,
An' Quinton — o' lads no the warst!

VIII

An' there 'll be Stamp-Office Johnie:
Tak tent how ye purchase a dram!
An' there 'll be gay Cassencarry,
An' there 'll be Colonel Tam;
An' there 'll be trusty Kerroughtree,
Wha's honour was ever his law:
If the virtues were pack't in a parcel,
His worth might be sample for a'!

IX

An' can we forget the auld Major,
Wha 'll ne'er be forgot in the Greys?
Our flatt'ry we 'll keep for some other:
Him only it 's justice to praise!
An' there 'll be maiden Kilkerran,
An' also Barskimming's guid Knight.
An' there 'll be roaring Birtwhistle —
Yet luckily roars in the right!

X

An' there frae the Niddlesdale border
Will mingle the Maxwells in droves:
Teuch Johnie, Staunch Geordie, and Wattie
That girns for the fishes an' loaves!
An' there 'll be Logan's M'Doual —
Scuddudd'ry an' he will be there!
An' also the wild Scot o' Galloway,
Sogering, gunpowther Blair!

XI

Then hey the chaste interest of Broughton,
An' hey for the blessings 't will bring!
It may send Balmaghie to the Commons —
In Sodom 't would mak him a King!
An' hey for the sanctified Murray
Our land wha wi' chapels has stor'd;
He founder'd his horse among harlots,
But gie'd the auld naig to the Lord!

BALLAD THIRD: JOHN BUSHBY'S LAMENTATION

TUNE: *Babes In the Wood*

For John Bushby, see *post*, p. 198, Prefatory Note to *Epitaph on John Bushby;* and for the personages referred to in the ballad, see Notes, p. 343, and also Notes to *Ballad Second*, pp. 342, 343.

I

'T WAS in the Seventeen Hunder year
O' grace, and Ninety-Five,
That year I was the wae'est man
Of onie man alive.

II

In March the three-an'-twentieth morn,
The sun raise clear an' bright;
But O, I was a waefu' man,
Ere to-fa' o' the night!

III

Yerl Galloway lang did rule this land
Wi' equal right and fame,
Fast knit in chaste and holy bands
With Broughton's noble name.

IV

Yerl Galloway's man o' men was I,
And chief o' Broughton's host:
So twa blind beggars, on a string,
The faithfu' tyke will trust!

V

But now Yerl Galloway's sceptre 's broke,
And Broughton 's wi' the slain,
And I my ancient craft may try,
Sin' honesty is gane.

VI

'T was by the banks o' bonie Dee,
Beside Kirkcudbright's towers,
The Stewart and the Murray there
Did muster a' their powers.

VII

Then Murray on the auld grey yaud
Wi' wingèd spurs did ride:

That auld grey yaud a' Nidsdale rade,
He staw upon Nidside.

VIII

An' there had na been the Yerl himsel,
O, there had been nae play!
But Garlies was to London gane,
And sae the kye might stray.

IX

And there was Balmaghie, I ween —
In front rank he wad shine;
But Balmaghie had better been
Drinkin' Madeira wine.

X

And frae Glenkens cam to our aid
A chief o' doughty deed:
In case that worth should wanted be,
O' Kenmure we had need.

XI

And by our banners march'd Muirhead,
And Buittle was na slack,
Whase haly priesthood nane could stain,
For wha could dye the black?

XII

And there was grave Squire Cardoness,
Look'd on till a' was done:
Sae in the tower o' Cardoness
A howlet sits at noon.

XIII

And there led I the Bushby clan:
My gamesome billie, Will,
And my son Maitland, wise as brave,
My footsteps follow'd still.

XIV

The Douglas and the Heron's name,
We set nought to their score;
The Douglas and the Heron's name
Had felt our weight before.

XV

But Douglasses o' weight had we:
The pair o' lusty lairds,
For building cot-houses sae fam'd,
And christenin kail-yards.

XVI

And then Redcastle drew his sword
That ne'er was stain'd wi' gore
Save on a wand'rer lame and blind,
To drive him frae his door.

XVII

And last cam creepin Collieston,
Was mair in fear than wrath;
Ae knave was constant in his mind —
To keep that knave frae scaith.

THE TROGGER

TUNE: *Buy Broom Besoms*

Written for Heron's election for Kirkcudbright in '96. [See *ante*, p. 164, Prefatory Note to *First Heron Election Ballad*.] Burns died before the result was known. On this occasion Heron was opposed by the Hon. Montgomery Stewart, son of the Earl of Galloway. A trogger is a travelling hawker or packman. For the persons, see *post*, pp. 342, 343, Notes to *Second Heron Election Ballad*.

CHORUS

Buy braw troggin
Frae the banks o' Dee!
Wha wants troggin
Let him come to me!

I

WHA will buy my troggin,
Fine election ware,
Broken trade o' Broughton,
A' in high repair?

II

There 's a noble Earl's
Fame and high renown,
For an auld sang — it 's thought
The guids were stown.

III

Here 's the worth o' Broughton
In a needle's e'e.
Here 's a reputation
Tint by Balmaghie.

IV

Here 's its stuff and lining,
Cardoness's head —
Fine for a soger,
A' the wale o' lead.

V

Here 's a little wadset —
Buittle's scrap o' truth,
Pawn'd in a gin-shop,
Quenching holy drouth.

VI

Here 's an honest conscience
Might a prince adorn,
Frae the downs o' Tinwald —
So was never worn !

VII

Here 's armorial bearings
Frae the manse o' Urr:
The crest, a sour crab-apple
Rotten at the core.

VIII

Here is Satan's picture,
Like a bizzard gled
Pouncing poor Redcastle,
Sprawlin like a taed.

IX

Here 's the font where Douglas
Stane and mortar names,
Lately used at Caily
Christening Murray's crimes.

X

Here 's the worth and wisdom
Collieston can boast:
By a thievish midge
They had been nearly lost.

XI

Here is Murray's fragments
O' the Ten Commands,
Gifted by Black Jock
To get them aff his hands.

XII

Saw ye e'er sic troggin ? —
If to buy ye 're slack,
Hornie 's turnin chapman:
He 'll buy a' the pack !

CHORUS

Buy braw troggin
Frae the banks o' Dee
Wha wants troggin
Let him come to me !

THE DEAN OF THE FACULTY

A NEW BALLAD

TUNE: *The Dragon of Wantley*

Burns charged the squib on learning that Robert Dundas of Arniston — against whom he had a grudge — (see *post*, p. 174, Prefatory Note to *On the Death of Lord President Dundas*) — had, on 12th January, 1796, been elected Dean of the Faculty of Advocates by a large majority over Henry Erskine. Dundas, the son of the Lord President, was born 6th June, 1758; appointed Lord Advocate in 1789; from 1790 to 1796 sat for Edinburgh; in 1801 was made Baron of the Exchequer; and died 17th June, 1819. For Erskine, see *post*, p. 326, Note to *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*, stanza xiv. line 1; and also *post*, p. 183, Prefatory Note to *In the Court of Session*.

I

DIRE was the hate at Old Harlaw
That Scot to Scot did carry;
And dire the discord Langside saw
For beauteous, hapless Mary.
But Scot to Scot ne'er met so hot,
Or were more in fury seen, Sir,
Than 'twixt Hal and Bob for the famous job,
Who should be the Faculty's Dean, Sir.

II

This Hal for genius, wit, and lore
Among the first was number'd;
But pious Bob, 'mid learning's store
Commandment the Tenth remember'd.
Yet simple Bob the victory got,
And won his heart's desire:
Which shows that Heaven can boil the pot,
Tho' the Deil piss in the fire.

III

Squire Hal, besides, had in this case
Pretensions rather brassy;
For talents, to deserve a place,
Are qualifications saucy.
So their worships of the Faculty,
Quite sick of Merit's rudeness,
Chose one who should owe it all, d' ye see,
To their gratis grace and goodness.

IV

As once on Pisgah purg'd was the sight
Of a son of Circumcision,

So, may be, on this Pisgah height
Bob's purblind mental vision.
Nay, Bobby's mouth may be open'd yet,
Till for eloquence you hail him,
And swear that he has the Angel met
That met the Ass of Balaam.

V

In your heretic sins may ye live and die,
Ye heretic Eight-and-Thirty!
But accept, ye sublime majority,
My congratulations hearty!
With your honors, as with a certain King,
In your servants this is striking,
The more incapacity they bring
The more they're to your liking.

MISCELLANIES

THE TARBOLTON LASSES

I

If ye gae up to yon hill-tap,
Ye 'll there see bonie Peggy:
She kens her father is a laird,
And she forsooth 's a leddy.

II

There 's Sophy tight, a lassie bright,
Besides a handsome fortune:
Wha canna win her in a night
Has little art in courtin.

III

Gae down by Faile, and taste the ale,
And tak a look o' Mysie:
She 's dour and din, a deil within,
But aiblins she may please ye.

IV

If she be shy, her sister try,
Ye 'll may be fancy Jenny:
If ye 'll dispense wi' want o' sense,
She kens hersel she 's bonie.

V

As ye gae up by yon hillside,
Spier in for bonie Bessy:
She 'll gie ye a beck, and bid ye light,
And handsomely address ye.

VI

There 's few sae bonie, nane sae guid
In a' King George' dominion:
If ye should doubt the truth of this,
It 's Bessy's ain opinion.

THE RONALDS OF THE BENNALS

The Bennals was a farm in Tarbolton parish. Miss Jean refused Gilbert Burns. The father, supposed to have "Braid money to tocher them a', man," went bankrupt in 1789, when Robert wrote to his brother William: "You will easily guess that from his insolent vanity in his sunshine of life, he will now feel a little retaliation from those who thought themselves eclipsed by him."

I

In Tarbolton, ye ken, there are proper young men,
And proper young lasses and a', man:
But ken ye the Ronalds that live in the Bennals?
They carry the gree frae them a', man.

II

Their father 's a laird, and weel he can spare 't:
Braid money to tocher them a', man;
To proper young men, he 'll clink in the hand
Gowd guineas a hunder or twa, man.

III

There 's ane they ca' Jean, I 'll warrant ye 've seen
As bonie a lass or as braw, man;
But for sense and guid taste she 'll vie wi' the best,
And a conduct that beautifies a', man.

IV

The charms o' the min', the langer they shine
The mair admiration they draw, man;
While peaches and cherries, and roses and lilies,
They fade and they wither awa, man.

V

If ye be for Miss Jean, tak this frae a frien',
A hint o' a rival or twa, man:
The Laird o' Blackbyre wad gang through the fire,
If that wad entice her awa, man.

VI

The Laird o' Braehead has been on his speed
For mair than a towmond or twa, man:
The Laird o' the Ford will straught on a board,
If he canna get her at a', man.

VII

Then Anna comes in, the pride o' her kin,
The boast of our bachelors a', man:
Sae sonsy and sweet, sae fully complete,
She steals our affections awa, man.

VIII

If I should detail the pick and the wale
O' lasses that live here awa, man,
The faut wad be mine, if they didna shine
The sweetest and best o' them a', man.

IX

I lo'e her mysel, but darena weel tell,
My poverty keeps me in awe, man;
For making o' rhymes, and working at times,
Does little or naething at a', man.

X

Yet I wadna choose to let her refuse
Nor hae 't in her power to say na, man:
For though I be poor, unnoticed, obscure,
My stomach 's as proud as them a', man.

XI

Though I canna ride in well-booted pride,
And flee o'er the hills like a craw, man,
I can haud up my head wi' the best o' the breed,
Though fluttering ever so braw, man.

XII

My coat and my vest, they are Scotch o' the best;
O' pairs o' guid breeks I hae twa, man,
And stockings and pumps to put on my stumps,
And ne'er a wrang steek in them a', man.

XIII

My sarks they are few, but five o' them new —
Twal' hundred, as white as the snaw, man!
A ten-shillings hat, a Holland cravat —
There are no monie Poets sae braw, man!

XIV

I never had frien's weel stockit in means,
To leave me a hundred or twa, man;
Nae weel-tocher'd aunts, to wait on their drants
And wish them in hell for it a', man.

XV

I never was cannie for hoarding o' money,
Or claughtin 't together at a', man;
I 've little to spend and naething to lend,
But devil a shilling I awe, man.

I'LL GO AND BE A SODGER

Inspired, it may be, by the destruction of the shop at Irvine, when the writer was "left, like a true poet, not worth sixpence."

I

O, WHY the deuce should I repine,
And be an ill foreboder?
I 'm twenty-three and five feet nine,
I 'll go and be a sodger.

II

I gat some gear wi' meikle care,
I held it weel thegither;
But now it 's gane — and something mair:
I 'll go and be a sodger.

APOSTROPHE TO FERGUSSON

INSCRIBED ABOVE AND BELOW HIS PORTRAIT

The copy of Fergusson bearing this passionate but Anglified and imitative protest was given by Burns, while in Edinburgh in 1787, to a young woman, herself a writer of verse: "This copy of Fergusson's Poems is presented as a mark of esteem, friendship and regard to Miss R. Carmichael, poetess, by

ROBERT BURNS.

"EDINBURGH, 19th March, 1787."

A volume of verse by Rebekah Carmichael, printed and sold by Peter Hill, appeared in 1790; and in 1806, under the name of Rebekah

Hay, the same person enclosed a printed poem, *On Seeing the Funeral of Sir William Forbes*, in a letter (now in the British Museum) presumably to some of Forbes's relations, in which she stated that she "was weak and ill," and begged for assistance.

CURSE on ungrateful man, that can be pleas'd
And yet can starve the author of the pleasure!

O thou, my elder brother in misfortune,
By far my elder brother in the Muse,
With tears I pity thy unhappy fate!
Why is the Bard unfitted for the world,
Yet has so keen a relish of its pleasures?

THE BELLES OF MAUCHLINE

Miss Miller is the "Nell" of *A Mauchline Wedding* (see *ante*, p. 114); Miss Markland married Mr. James Findlay, [an exciseman, formerly but wrongly supposed to be the hero of] *Wha is That at My Bower Door* (*post*, p. 236); Miss Smith, the witty sister of the witty James Smith (see *ante*, p. 15), became the wife of another of Burns's especial friends, James Candlish, and the mother of a famous Free Church leader, the Rev. Dr. Candlish of Edinburgh; Miss Betty was the "Eliza" of Burns's song (see *ante*, p. 52) and the "Bess" of *A Mauchline Wedding* aforesaid; Mr. Paterson, a Mauchline merchant, got Miss Morton; and of the other Burns noted in the *Glenriddell Book*: "Miss Armour is now known by the designation of Mrs. Burns."

I

IN Mauchline there dwells six proper young belles,
The pride of the place and its neighbourhood a',
Their carriage and dress, a stranger would guess,
In Lon'on or Paris they 'd gotten it a'.

II

Miss Miller is fine, Miss Markland 's divine,
Miss Smith she has wit, and Miss Betty is braw,
There 's beauty and fortune to get wi' Miss Morton;
But Armour 's the jewel for me o' them a'.

AH, WOE IS ME, MY MOTHER DEAR

JEREMIAH, chap. xv. verse 10

I

AH, woe is me, my Mother dear
A man of strife ye 've born me.
For sair contention I maun bear;
They hate, revile, and scorn me.

II

I ne'er could lend on bill or band,
That five per cent. might blest me;
And borrowing, on the tither hand,
The deil a ane wad trust me.

III

Yet I, a coin-denyèd wight,
By Fortune quite discarded,
Ye see how I am day and night
By lad and lass blackguarded!

INSCRIBED ON A WORK OF HANNAH MORE'S

PRESENTED TO THE AUTHOR BY A LADY

"I received your kind letter with double pleasure on account of the second flattering instance of Mrs. C.'s notice and approbation. I assure you I

'Turn out the brunt side o' my shin,'

as the famous Ramsay, of jingling memory, says, of such a patroness. Present her my most grateful acknowledgments in your very best manner of telling the truth. I have inscribed the following stanza on the blank leaf of Miss More's works." (R. B. to Robert Aiken, 3d April, 1786.) Mrs. C. is not identified. Scott Douglas suggested Mrs. Cunninghame of Enterkine, but discovered that she was not married until 1794. He then bethought him of the wife of Sir William Cunningham of Robertland, forgetting that she had a handle to her name. Mrs. Cunninghame of Lainshaw subscribed for two copies of the First Edinburgh.

THOU flatt'ring mark of friendship kind,
Still may thy pages call to mind
The dear, the beauteous donor!

Tho' sweetly female ev'ry part,
Yet such a head and — more — the heart
Does both the sexes honor:
She show'd her taste refin'd and just,
When she selected thee,
Yet deviating, own I must,
For so approving me:
But, kind still, I mind still
The giver in the gift;
I'll bless her, and wiss her
A Friend aboon the lift.

LINES WRITTEN ON A BANK NOTE

WAE worth thy power, thou cursed leaf!
Fell source of a' my woe and grief,
For lack o' thee I've lost my lass,
For lack o' thee I scrimp my glass!
I see the children of affliction
Unaided, through thy curs'd restriction.
I've seen the oppressor's cruel smile
Amid his hapless victims' spoil;
And for thy potence vainly wish'd
To crush the villain in the dust.
For lack o' thee I leave this much-lov'd shore,
Never, perhaps, to greet old Scotland more.

R. B.

KYLE.

THE FAREWELL

The valiant, in himself, what can he suffer?
Or what does he regard his single woes?
But when, alas! he multiplies himself,
To dearer selves, to the lov'd tender fair,
To those whose bliss, whose beings hang upon him,
To helpless children, — then, oh then he feels
The point of misery festering in his heart,
And weakly weeps his fortunes like a coward:
Such, such am I! — undone!

THOMSON'S *Edward and Eleanora.*

Published in Hamilton Paul (1819). The piece may contain the germ of *The Gloomy Night is Gathering Fast;* but it is so conventional and commonplace withal that one is tempted to doubt its genuineness, despite the fact that Paul's authority is of some account.

I

FAREWELL, old Scotia's bleak domains,
Far dearer than the torrid plains,
Where rich ananas blow!
Farewell, a mother's blessing dear,
A brother's sigh, a sister's tear,
My Jean's heart-rending throe!
Farewell, my Bess! Tho' thou 'rt bereft
Of my paternal care,
A faithful brother I have left,
My part in him thou 'lt share!
Adieu too, to you too,
My Smith, my bosom frien';
When kindly you mind me,
O, then befriend my Jean!

II

What bursting anguish tears my heart?
From thee, my Jeany, must I part?
Thou, weeping, answ'rest: "No!"
Alas! misfortune stares my face,
And points to ruin and disgrace —
I for thy sake must go!
Thee, Hamilton, and Aiken dear,
A grateful, warm adieu:
I with a much-indebted tear
Shall still remember you!
All-hail, then, the gale then
Wafts me from thee, dear shore!
It rustles, and whistles —
I'll never see thee more!

ELEGY ON THE DEATH OF ROBERT RUISSEAUX

"Ruisseaux" — French for "brooks" (*i. e.* "burns") — is an innocent play on the writer's name.

I

Now Robin lies in his last lair,
He 'll gabble rhyme, nor sing nae mair;
Cauld Poverty wi' hungry stare
Nae mair shall fear him;
Nor anxious Fear, nor cankert Care,
E'er mair come near him.

II

To tell the truth, they seldom fash'd him,
Except the moment that they crush'd him;
For sune as Chance or Fate had hush'd 'em,
Tho' e'er sae short,
Then wi' a rhyme or sang he lash'd 'em,
And thought it sport.

III

Tho' he was bred to kintra-wark,
And counted was baith wight and stark,

Yet that was never Robin's mark
To mak a man;
But tell him, he was learned and clark,
Ye roos'd him then!

VERSES INTENDED TO BE WRITTEN BELOW A NOBLE EARL'S PICTURE

A special compliment (and a gross) to the writer's patron, the Earl of Glencairn (see *ante*, p. 87, Prefatory Note to *Lament for James Earl of Glencairn*), who declined, being a person of taste, to have it included in Edition '87.

I

WHOSE is that noble, dauntless brow?
And whose that eye of fire?
And whose that generous princely mien,
Ev'n rooted foes admire?

II

Stranger! to justly show that brow
And mark that eye of fire,
Would take His hand, whose vernal tints
His other works admire!

III

Bright as a cloudless summer sun,
With stately port he moves;
His guardian Seraph eyes with awe
The noble Ward he loves.

IV

Among the illustrious Scottish sons
That Chief thou may'st discern:
Mark Scotia's fond-returning eye —
It dwells upon Glencairn.

ELEGY ON THE DEATH OF SIR JAMES HUNTER BLAIR

Sir James Hunter Blair, son of John Hunter, bailie in Ayr, was born 2d February, 1741; was apprenticed in the banking house of the brothers Coutts, Edinburgh; became, with Sir William Forbes, joint partner in the bank; assumed the name of Blair when his wife — a daughter of John Blair of Dunskey, Wigtonshire — succeeded to her estates in 1777; greatly improved the estates in agriculture and trade; partly rebuilt Portpatrick, and started a packet service to Ireland; was also an active citizen of Edinburgh, for which he was chosen M. P. in 1781 and 1784, and in 1784 Lord Provost; was created a baronet, 1786; and died of putrid fever 1st July, 1787.

To Robert Aiken, Burns wrote: "The melancholy occasion of the foregoing poem affects not only individuals but a country. That I have lost a friend is but repeating after Caledonia." Further, in the *Glenriddell Book* he thus prefaces his *Elegy*: "This performance is but mediocre, but my grief was sincere. The last time I saw the worthy, public-spirited man — a man he was! how few of the two-legged breed that pass for such deserve the designation! — he pressed my hand, and asked me with the most friendly warmth if it was in his power to serve me; and if so, that I would oblige him by telling him how. I had nothing to ask of him; but if ever a child of his should be so unfortunate as to be under the necessity of asking anything of so poor a man as I am it may not be in my power to grant it, but by God I shall try."

I

THE lamp of day with ill-presaging glare,
Dim, cloudy, sank beneath the western wave;
Th' inconstant blast howl'd thro' the darkening air,
And hollow whistled in the rocky cave.

II

Lone as I wander'd by each cliff and dell,
Once the lov'd haunts of Scotia's royal train;
Or mus'd where limpid streams, once hallow'd, well,
Or mould'ring ruins mark the sacred Fane.

III

Th' increasing blast roared round the beetling rocks,
The clouds, swift-wing'd, flew o'er the starry sky,
The groaning trees untimely shed their locks,
And shooting meteors caught the startled eye.

IV

The paly moon rose in the livid east,
And 'mong the cliffs disclos'd a stately form

In weeds of woe, that frantic beat her breast,
And mix'd her wailings with the raving storm.

V

Wild to my heart the filial pulses glow:
'T was Caledonia's trophied shield I view'd,
Her form majestic droop'd in pensive woe,
The lightning of her eye in tears imbued;

VI

Revers'd that spear redoubtable in war,
Reclined that banner, erst in fields unfurl'd,
That like a deathful meteor gleam'd afar,
And brav'd the mighty monarchs of the world.

VII

"My patriot son fills an untimely grave!"
With accents wild and lifted arms, she cried;
"Low lies the hand that oft was stretch'd to save,
Low lies the heart that swell'd with honor's pride.

VIII

"A weeping country joins a widow's tear;
The helpless poor mix with the orphan's cry;
The drooping Arts surround their patron's bier;
And grateful Science heaves the heartfelt sigh.

IX

"I saw my sons resume their ancient fire;
I saw fair Freedom's blossoms richly blow.
But ah! how hope is born but to expire!
Relentless fate has laid their guardian low.

X

"My patriot falls, but shall he lie unsung,
While empty greatness saves a worthless name?
No: every Muse shall join her tuneful tongue,
And future ages hear his growing fame.

XI

"And I will join a mother's tender cares
Thro' future times to make his virtues last,
That distant years may boast of other Blairs!"—
She said, and vanish'd with the sweeping blast.

ON THE DEATH OF LORD PRESIDENT DUNDAS

Robert Dundas of Arniston, descended from an old Scottish family, and eldest son of Robert Dundas, who also was Lord President of the Court of Session, was born 18th July, 1713. He was appointed Lord Advocate in 1754, and in 1760 became Lord President, in which capacity he acquired a high repute for courtesy, fairness, and ability. He died 13th December, 1787. In a letter to Alexander Cunningham, 11th March, 1791, Burns states that he wrote the verses at the suggestion of Alexander Wood, Surgeon, and that Wood left them, together with a letter from the author, in the house of the Lord President's son (see *ante*, p. 168, Prefatory Note to *The Dean of the Faculty*); that Mr. Dundas "never took the smallest notice of the letter, the poem, or the poet;" and that since then he (Burns) never saw the name of Dundas in a newspaper but his "heart felt straitened" in his "bosom." He makes a similar statement in an interleaved copy of his *Poems* presented to Bishop Geddes, but adds: "Did the fellow — the gentleman — think I looked for any dirty gratuity?" No doubt Dundas *did* think so: none, either, that Burns, by this time a person of importance, was hopeful of — not a present in money but a place. In a letter to Charles Hay, Advocate, published in *The Scots Magazine* (June, 1818), where the piece appeared, Burns gives a different account of its origin: "The enclosed poem was written in consequence of your suggestion, last time I had the pleasure of seeing you. It cost me an hour or two of next morning's sleep, but did not please me; so it lay by, an ill-digested effort, till the other day that I gave it a critic brush. These kind of subjects are much hackneyed; and besides, the wailings of the rhyming tribe over the ashes of the great are . . . out of all character for sincerity:" which well enough describes both the quality and the effect of a performance meriting no better reception than it got.

LONE on the bleaky hills, the straying flocks
Shun the fierce storms among the sheltering rocks;
Down foam the rivulets, red with dashing rains;
The gathering floods burst o'er the distant plains;
Beneath the blast the leafless forests groan;
The hollow caves return a hollow moan.
Ye hills, ye plains, ye forests, and ye caves,
Ye howling winds, and wintry swelling waves,
Unheard, unseen, by human ear or eye,
Sad to your sympathetic glooms I fly,
Where to the whistling blast and water's roar
Pale Scotia's recent wound I may deplore!
O heavy loss, thy country ill could bear!
A loss these evil days can ne'er repair!
Justice, the high vicegerent of her God,
Her doubtful balance eyed, and sway'd her rod;
Hearing the tidings of the fatal blow,
She sank, abandon'd to the wildest woe.
Wrongs, injuries, from many a darksome den,
Now gay in hope explore the paths of men.
See from his cavern grim Oppression rise,
And throw on Poverty his cruel eyes!
Keen on the helpless victim let him fly,
And stifle, dark, the feebly-bursting cry!
Mark Ruffian Violence, distained with crimes,
Rousing elate in these degenerate times!
View unsuspecting Innocence a prey,
As guileful Fraud points out the erring way;
While subtile Litigation's pliant tongue
The life-blood equal sucks of Right and Wrong!
Hark, injur'd Want recounts th' unlisten'd tale,
And much-wrong'd Mis'ry pours th' unpitied wail!

Ye dark, waste hills, ye brown, unsightly plains,
Congenial scenes, ye soothe my mournful strains.
Ye tempests, rage! ye turbid torrents, roll!
Ye suit the joyless tenor of my soul.
Life's social haunts and pleasures I resign;
Be nameless wilds and lonely wanderings mine,
To mourn the woes my country must endure:
That wound degenerate ages cannot cure.

ELEGY ON WILLIE NICOL'S MARE

Probably William Nicol (see *post*, p. 195, *Epitaph for William Nicol*) bought the nag for use in his holidays at Moffat. She got into poor condition, and Burns offered to take her to Ellisland to recruit. When, however, he had got her into good enough condition for Dumfries Fair, she suddenly died of an unsuspected affection of the spine. In the letter, 9th February, 1790, enclosing the *Elegy* he wrote: "I have likewise strung four or five barbarous stanzas to the tune of *Chevy Chase*, by way of Elegy on your poor unfortunate mare, beginning (the name she got here was Peg Nicholson): 'Peg Nicholson,'" etc. No doubt, the mare was named after Margaret Nicholson, who, being insane, tried to stab George III. on 2d August, 1786.

I

PEG NICHOLSON was a good bay mare
As ever trod on airn;
But now she 's floating down the Nith,
And past the mouth o' Cairn.

II

Peg Nicholson was a good bay mare,
An' rode thro' thick an' thin;
But now she 's floating down the Nith,
And wanting even the skin.

III

Peg Nicholson was a good bay mare,
And ance she bore a priest;
But now she 's floating down the Nith,
For Solway fish a feast.

IV

Peg Nicholson was a good bay mare,
An' the priest he rode her sair;
And much oppress'd, and bruis'd she was,
As priest-rid cattle are.

LINES ON FERGUSSON

I

ILL-FATED genius! Heaven-taught Fergusson!
What heart that feels, and will not yield a tear
To think Life's sun did set, e'er well begun
To shed its influence on thy bright career!

II

O, why should truest Worth and Genius pine
Beneath the iron grasp of Want and Woe,
While titled knaves and idiot-greatness shine
In all the splendour Fortune can bestow?

ELEGY ON THE LATE MISS BURNET OF MONBODDO

Elizabeth Burnet, the "fair Burnet" of the *Address to Edinburgh* (*ante*, p. 73), was the younger daughter of James Burnet, Lord Monboddo. Burns was a frequent visitor to Monboddo's house in 1786–7; and almost worshipped the fair hostess. "His favourite for looks and manners," wrote Mrs. Alison Cockburn, "is Bess Burnet — no bad judge indeed." In a letter to William Chalmers (27th December, 1786), he describes her as "the heavenly Miss Burnet," and declares that "there has not been anything nearly like her in all the combinations of beauty, grace, and goodness the great Creator has formed, since Milton's Eve on the first day of her existence." Being asked, after his first visit to the house, by Father Geddes, if he admired the young lady, "I admired God Almighty more than ever," he replied; "Miss Burnet is the most heavenly of all His works." This fair and gracious creature died (of consumption) 17th June, 1790, in her twenty-fifth year. In the *Elegy* Burns once more "falls to his English;" and with the wonted result. Yet it was long on the anvil. In enclosing a copy to Alexander Cunningham, 23d January, 1791, he states that he had been hammering at it for months; and so dissatisfied is he with the result that he still calls it a fragment. He was wise enough not to include it in Edition '93.

I

LIFE ne'er exulted in so rich a prize
As Burnet, lovely from her native skies;
Nor envious Death so triumph'd in a blow
As that which laid th' accomplish'd Burnet low.

II

Thy form and mind, sweet maid, can I forget?
In richest ore the brightest jewel set!
In thee high Heaven above was truest shown,
For by His noblest work the Godhead best is known.

III

In vain ye flaunt in summer's pride, ye groves!
Thou crystal streamlet with thy flowery shore,
Ye woodland choir that chaunt your idle loves,
Ye cease to charm: Eliza is no more.

IV

Ye heathy wastes immix'd with reedy fens,
Ye mossy streams with sedge and rushes stor'd,
Ye rugged cliffs o'erhanging dreary glens,
To you I fly: ye with my soul accord.

V

Princes whose cumb'rous pride was all their worth,
Shall venal lays their pompous exit hail,
And thou, sweet Excellence! forsake our earth,
And not a Muse with honest grief bewail?

VI

We saw thee shine in youth and beauty's pride
And Virtue's light, that beams beyond the spheres;
But, like the sun eclips'd at morning tide,
Thou left us darkling in a world of tears.

VII

The parent's heart that nestled fond in thee,
That heart how sunk, a prey to grief and care!
So deckt the woodbine sweet yon aged tree,
So, rudely ravish'd, left it bleak and bare.

PEGASUS AT WANLOCKHEAD

Written in Ramage's Inn while the maker's horse's shoes were frosting. On arriving at the village with a companion, John Sloan, he found the smith too busy to attend immediately to his wants. Sloan thereupon applied to Mr. John Taylor, a person of influence, to speak to the smith: "Sloan's best compliments to Mr. Taylor, and it would be doing him and the Ayrshire Bard a particular favour if he would oblige them *instanter* with his agreeable company. The road has been so slippery that the riders and the brutes were equally in danger of getting some of their bones broken. For the Poet his life and limbs are of some consequence to the world; but for poor Sloan it matters very little what may become of him. The whole of this business is to ask the favour of getting the horses' shoes sharpened." Burns presented the verses — which, to be sure, are poor enough — to Taylor before he left the inn.

I

With Pegasus upon a day
Apollo, weary flying
(Through frosty hills the journey lay),
On foot the way was plying.

II

Poor slip-shod, giddy Pegasus
Was but a sorry walker;
To Vulcan then Apollo goes
To get a frosty caulker.

III

Obliging Vulcan fell to work,
Threw by his coat and bonnet,
And did Sol's business in a crack —
Sol paid him in a sonnet.

IV

Ye Vulcan's sons of Wanlockhead,
Pity my sad disaster!
My Pegasus is poorly shod —
I'll pay you like my master!

Ramage's, 3 *o'clock*.

ON SOME COMMEMORATIONS OF THOMSON

A trifle — produced extempore — which Burns, as he acknowledged to Graham of Fintry, 5th January, 1793, had sent to Captain Johnstone's "extremist sheet," *The Edinburgh Gazetteer*. To publish it was almost to stultify himself; for had he not made the verses recited at the Earl of Buchan's ceremony (see *ante*, p. 93)? Still, on reading an account of the proceedings, he may have recognised that the ridiculous Earl had simply utilised him for his own glorification.

I

Dost thou not rise, indignant Shade,
And smile wi' spurning scorn,
When they wha wad hae starved thy life
Thy senseless turf adorn?

II

They wha about thee mak sic fuss
Now thou art but a name,
Wad seen thee damn'd ere they had spar'd
Ae plack to fill thy wame.

III

Helpless, alane, thou clamb the brae
Wi' meikle honest toil,
And claucht th' unfading garland there,
Thy sair-won, rightful spoil.

IV

And wear it there! and call aloud
This axiom undoubted: —
Would thou hae Nobles' patronage?
First learn to live without it!

V

"To whom hae much, more shall be given"
Is every great man's faith;
But he, the helpless, needful wretch,
Shall lose the mite he hath.

ON GENERAL DUMOURIER'S DESERTION

FROM THE FRENCH REPUBLICAN ARMY

Charles François Dumouriez, being recalled by the Convention after Neerwinden (January, 1793), and menaced with a charge of treason, took refuge in the Austrian camp. After many wanderings he settled in England (1804) at Turville Park, near Henley-on-Thames, and died there 14th March, 1823. [Dampierre, one of his generals, and Beurnonville, an emissary of the Convention but a friend of Dumouriez, had disappointed him by retaining their allegiance to the Republic. Dampierre became

commander-in-chief on the defection of his superior and was killed in battle soon after. Beurnonville lived to become a peer and Minister of State under Louis XVIII.]

The piece is a rough but spirited and characteristic parody of the old bacchanalian set of *Robin Adair*.

I

You 're welcome to Despots,
Dumourier!
You 're welcome to Despots,
Dumourier!
How does Dampierre do?
Ay, and Beurnonville too?
Why did they not come along with you,
Dumourier?

II

I will fight France with you,
Dumourier,
I will fight France with you,
Dumourier,
I will fight France with you,
I will take my chance with you,
By my soul, I 'll dance with you,
Dumourier!

III

Then let us fight about,
Dumourier!
Then let us fight about,
Dumourier!
Then let us fight about
Till Freedom's spark be out,
Then we 'll be damn'd, no doubt,
Dumourier.

ON JOHN M'MURDO

Cunningham states that the verses (such as they are) "accompanied a present of books or verse;" and that afterwards Burns, being on a visit to the house, took out a diamond, and wrote them, as he was fond of doing, on a pane of glass. For M'Murdo see *ante*, p. 143, Prefatory Note to *To John M'Murdo*.

Blest be M'Murdo to his latest day!
No envious cloud o'ercast his evening ray!
No wrinkle furrow'd by the hand of care,
Nor ever sorrow, add one silver hair!
O may no son the father's honor stain,
Nor ever daughter give the mother pain!

ON HEARING A THRUSH SING IN A MORNING WALK IN JANUARY

Enclosed in a letter to Alexander Cunningham, 20th February, 1793: "I made the following sonnet the other day, which has been so fortunate as to obtain the approbation of no ordinary judge, our friend Sime." It was also sent to Maria Riddell as "a small but sincere mark of esteem."

Sing on, sweet thrush, upon the leafless bough,
Sing on, sweet bird, I listen to thy strain:
See aged Winter, 'mid his surly reign,
At thy blythe carol clears his furrowed brow.
So in lone Poverty's dominion drear
Sits meek Content with light, unanxious heart,
Welcomes the rapid moments, bids them part,
Nor asks if they bring ought to hope or fear.
I thank Thee, Author of this opening day,
Thou whose bright sun now gilds yon orient skies!
Riches denied, Thy boon was purer joys:
What wealth could never give nor take away!
Yet come, thou child of Poverty and Care,
The mite high Heav'n bestow'd, that mite with thee I 'll share.

IMPROMPTU ON MRS. RIDDELL'S BIRTHDAY

4th November, 1793

Mrs. Walter Riddell, whose maiden name was Maria Woodley, was the daughter of William Woodley, Commander and Governor of St. Kitts and the Leeward Islands. She married in the West Indies Walter Riddell, younger brother of Captain Robert Riddell, who had an estate in Antigua. In 1791 the couple settled at Goldielea, near Dumfries, which Riddell bought, and which he named Woodley Park in honour of his wife. Burns became a favoured visitor and a warm friend and admirer of the lady, who was handsome, clever, and highly accomplished. In April, 1793, he made a song in her honour. [See *post*,

p. 280, Prefatory Note to *Farewell, thou Stream.*] It reads like a reckless avowal of passion; but he disarmed the lady's criticism and resentment — a fact not hitherto [1] set forth — by describing it as "cold and inanimate," and protesting that "to write a line worth reading on the subject," it "would be absolutely necessary" for him "to get in love." Then, at a party at Woodley Park, in January, 1794, he and the men got drunk in the dining-room. The talk ran on the Rape of the Sabines, and they seem to have gone to the drawing-room with the design of giving a friendly imitation of the Romans. This, so far as can be divined, they did: Burns — who was in liquor, and may well have lost his head in other ways — laying rude hands on his hostess. On the morrow he sent her a desperate apology "from the regions of hell, amid the horrors of the damned." "To the men of the company," he added, "I will make no apology: — Your husband, who insisted on my drinking more than I chose, has no right to blame me; and the other gentlemen were partakers of my guilt." But the indignant lady disregarded this and other overtures, and Woodley Park was for some time shut to him. Also, when Mrs. Riddell disliked or disdained, she was apt (as Burns had noted in a letter to Smellie, 22d January, 1792) "to make no more secret of it" than when she respected and esteemed; and he was rewarded for his too-too practical proof of admiration, not only with the loss of Captain Riddell's friendship, but with estrangement also from Maria's intimates. This roused the cad in him, and he perpetrated the ignoble *Esopus to Maria* (*ante*, p. 123), and a number of "epigrams" on her husband and herself (see *post*) which have neither wit nor decent feeling. These notwithstanding, by the February of 1795 Mrs. Riddell's anger had begun to cool. She sent her Bard a book, together with a song of her own inditing: —

> "For there he rov'd that broke my heart,
> Yet to that heart, ah! still how dear!"

and the old, broken friendship, howbeit in a more chastened strain, was gradually renewed. While he was at Brow, Mrs. Riddell, who was staying in the neighbourhood, invited the dying man to dinner. His greeting was: "Well, madam, have you any commands for the other world?" He expressed to her "great concern about the care of his literary fame;" regretted the existence of "letters and verses written with unguarded and improper freedom;" and lamented "that he had written many epigrams on persons against whom he entertained no enmity, and whose characters he should be sorry to wound." After his death she wrote a sketch of his character so admirable in tone, and withal so discerning and impartial in understanding, that it remains the best thing written of him by contemporary critic. Being left a widow (Walter Riddell, who was something of a wastrel, had got rid of Woodley Park) Maria married (1807) Philipps Lloyd Fletcher, a Welsh gentleman; but died on the 15th December, 1808. She published (1) *Voyages to the Madeira and Leeward and Caribbean Isles, with Sketches of the Natural History of these Islands* (Edinburgh, 1792), printed by William Smellie, to whom she dedicated the book; and (2) *The Metrical Miscellany* (1802), with eighteen songs of her own.

[1] That is, before the Centenary Edition.

I

Old Winter, with his frosty beard,
Thus once to Jove his prayer preferred: —
"What have I done of all the year,
To bear this hated doom severe?
My cheerless suns no pleasure know;
Night's horrid car drags dreary slow;
My dismal months no joys are crowning,
But spleeny, English hanging, drowning.

II

Now Jove, for once be mighty civil:
To counterbalance all this evil
Give me, and I 've no more to say,
Give me Maria's natal day!
That brilliant gift shall so enrich me,
Spring, Summer, Autumn, cannot match me."
"'T is done!" says Jove; so ends my story,
And Winter once rejoiced in glory.

SONNET ON THE DEATH OF ROBERT RIDDELL OF GLENRIDDELL

For Captain Riddell, who died 20th April, 1794, see *ante*, p. 142, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu to Captain Riddell.*

No more, ye warblers of the wood, no more,
Nor pour your descant grating on my soul!
Thou young-eyed Spring, gay in thy verdant stole,
More welcome were to me grim Winter's wildest roar!
How can ye charm, ye flowers, with all your dyes?
Ye blow upon the sod that wraps my friend.

How can I to the tuneful strain attend?
That strain flows round the untimely tomb
where Riddell lies.
Yes, pour, ye warblers, pour the notes of
woe,
And sooth the Virtues weeping o'er his bier!
The man of worth — and "hath not left
his peer"! —
Is in his "narrow house" for ever darkly
low.
Thee, Spring, again with joy shall others
greet;
Me, memory of my loss will only meet.

A SONNET UPON SONNETS

We have done our utmost to determine whether this copy of verses — one of the crowd of pieces produced in imitation of Lope de Vega on the Sonnet: —

"Un soneto me manda hacer Violante," etc.;

or of Voiture on the Rondeau: —

"Ma foy! C'est fait de moi. Car Isabeau," etc. —

be very Burns or merely a copy of Burns's handwriting; and we have also taken counsel with such experts as Dr. Garnett and Mr. Austin Dobson. It seems to be unknown; and we have assumed that it is one of his few metrical experiments (see *ante*, p. 144, Prefatory Note to *Sonnet*, etc.).

Fourteen, a sonneteer thy praises sings;
What magic myst'ries in that number lie!
Your hen hath fourteen eggs beneath her
wings
That fourteen chickens to the roost may fly.
Fourteen full pounds the jockey's stone
must be;
His age fourteen — a horse's prime is past.
Fourteen long hours too oft the Bard must
fast;
Fourteen bright bumpers — bliss he ne'er
must see!
Before fourteen, a dozen yields the strife;
Before fourteen — e'en thirteen's strength
is vain.
Fourteen good years — a woman gives us
life;
Fourteen good men — we lose that life
again.
What lucubrations can be more upon it?
Fourteen good measur'd verses make a
sonnet.

FRAGMENTS

TRAGIC FRAGMENT

"In my early years nothing less would serve me than courting the Tragic Muse. I was, I think, about eighteen or nineteen when I sketched the outlines of a tragedy, forsooth; but the bursting of a cloud of family misfortunes, which had for some time threatened us, prevented my further progress. In those days I never wrote down anything; so, except a speech or two, the whole has escaped my memory. The following, which I most distinctly remember, was an exclamation from a great character — great in occasional instances of generosity and daring at times in villanies. He is supposed to meet with a child of misery, and exclaims to himself: 'All villain,'" etc. (R. B.) Scott Douglas refers this 'prentice exercise — *he* calls it a "pathetic address" — to family misfortunes and the study of Shakespeare. Burns's own description is preferable as regards the intention of the thing.

All villain as I am — a damnèd wretch,
A hardened, stubborn, unrepenting sinner —
Still my heart melts at human wretchedness,
And with sincere, tho' unavailing, sighs
I view the helpless children of distress.
With tears indignant I behold the oppressor
Rejoicing in the honest man's destruction,
Whose unsubmitting heart was all his crime.
Ev'n you, ye hapless crew! I pity you;
Ye, whom the seeming good think sin to pity:
Ye poor, despised, abandoned vagabonds,
Whom Vice, as usual, has turn'd o'er to ruin.
Oh! but for friends and interposing Heaven,
I had been driven forth, like you forlorn,
The most detested, worthless wretch among you!
O injured God! Thy goodness has endow'd me
With talents passing most of my compeers,
Which I in just proportion have abused,
As far surpassing other common villains
As Thou in natural parts has given me more.

REMORSE

"I entirely agree with that judicious Philosopher, Mr. Smith, in his excellent *Theory of Moral Sentiments*, that Remorse is the most painful sentiment that can embitter the human bosom. Any ordinary pitch of fortitude may bear up tolerably well under those calamities, in the procurement of which we ourselves have had no hand; but when our own follies or crimes have made us miserable and wretched, to bear it up with manly firmness, and at the same time have a proper penitential sense of our misconduct, is a glorious effort of self-command." (R. B.)

Of all the numerous ills that hurt our peace,
That press the soul, or wring the mind with anguish,
Beyond comparison the worst are those
By our own folly, or our guilt brought on:
In ev'ry other circumstance, the mind
Has this to say: — "It was no deed of mine."
But, when to all the evil of misfortune
This sting is added: — "Blame thy foolish self!"
Or, worser far, the pangs of keen remorse,
The torturing, gnawing consciousness of guilt,
Of guilt, perhaps, where we 've involvèd others,
The young, the innocent, who fondly lov'd us;
Nay, more, that very love their cause of ruin!
O burning Hell! in all thy store of torments
There 's not a keener lash!
Lives there a man so firm, who, while his heart
Feels all the bitter horrors of his crime,
Can reason down its agonizing throbs,
And, after proper purpose of amendment,
Can firmly force his jarring thoughts to peace?
O happy, happy, enviable man!
O glorious magnanimity of soul!

RUSTICITY'S UNGAINLY FORM

Enclosed in a volume of songs sent to Mrs. Lawrie of Newmilns. Chambers states that it was intended as a justification of the writer's defence of Miss Peggy Kennedy (see *Young Peggy*, *post*, p. 201), when he touched on the topic of her "fall" in such a fashion as to make Mrs. Lawrie forbid discussion. But Miss Kennedy's "fall" was still to come.

I

Rusticity's ungainly form
May cloud the highest mind;
But when the heart is nobly warm,
The good excuse will find.

II

Propriety's cold, cautious rules
Warm Fervour may o'erlook;
But spare poor Sensibility
Th' ungentle, harsh rebuke.

ON WILLIAM CREECH

Sent to Mrs. Dunlop, 23d October, 1788, with the fragment on William Smellie: "These," he wrote, "are embryotic fragments of what may one day be a poem." Another instalment, sent on the 29th, he afterwards incorporated in *To Robert Graham of Fintry* (*ante*, p. 85). His subject was his publisher (see *ante*, p. 118, Prefatory Note to *Lament*, etc.).

A little upright, pert, tart, tripping wight,
And still his precious self his dear delight;
Who loves his own smart shadow in the streets
Better than e'er the fairest She he meets.
Much specious lore, but little understood
(Veneering oft outshines the solid wood),
His solid sense by inches you must tell,
But mete his subtle cunning by the ell!
A man of fashion, too, he made his tour,
Learn'd "Vive la bagatelle et vive l'amour:"
So travell'd monkies their grimace improve,
Polish their grin — nay, sigh for ladies' love!
His meddling vanity, a busy fiend,
Still making work his selfish craft must mend.

ON WILLIAM SMELLIE

William Smellie was, says Burns (undated letter to Peter Hill), "a man positively of the first abilities and greatest strength of mind, as well as one of the best hearts and keenest wits"

that he had "ever met with." The son of Alexander Smellie, an Edinburgh architect, he was born in the Pleasance (Edinburgh) in 1740. Being apprenticed to a firm of printers, he yet contrived to attend the Greek, Latin, and Hebrew classes at the University, and to achieve distinction in them all. His love of knowledge once awakened, he was not content till he had completed the round of literary and scientific study, including the full Medical Course. In 1765 he became partner in a firm which some years later, as Balfour and Smellie, was appointed Printers to the University; and on its dissolution in 1782 he took in Creech, engaging himself the while in literature and — especially — science. He was credited with at least the preparation for the press of Buchan's *Domestic Medicine*, 1770; he supervised and in great part compiled the first *Encyclopædia Britannica*, 1777; he edited *The Edinburgh Magazine and Review*, 1773–1776; he translated Buffon's *Natural History*, 9 vols. 1780–1781; he wrote the *Philosophy of Natural History*, 2 vols. 1790–1799 — to name but these. He died 24th June, 1795. He was the life and soul of the club known as "The Crochallan Fencibles," for whose "use" the collection called *The Merry Muses of Caledonia* is stated (on the title-page) to have been "selected," and which met in an historic tavern kept by the Highlander David Douglas. This same Douglas occasionally entertained his guests by singing the Gaelic song *Chro Challin* = "Cattle of Colin;" and in a whimsical spirit Smellie appropriated the song's name to the brotherhood.

Crochallan came:
The old cock'd hat, the brown surtout the same;
His grisly beard just bristling in its might
('T was four long nights and days to shaving-night);
His uncomb'd, hoary locks, wild-staring, thatch'd
A head for thought profound and clear unmatch'd;
Yet, tho' his caustic wit was biting rude,
His heart was warm, benevolent, and good.

SKETCH FOR AN ELEGY

Probably the original form of the elegy on Captain Matthew Henderson, although his name is not mentioned.

I

Craigdarroch, fam'd for speaking art
And every virtue of the heart,
Stops short, nor can a word impart
To end his sentence,
When mem'ry strikes him like a dart
With auld acquaintance.

II

Black James — whase wit was never laith,
But, like a sword had tint the sheath,
Ay ready for the work o' death —
He turns aside,
And strains wi' suffocating breath
His grief to hide.

III

Even Philosophic Smellie tries
To choak the stream that floods his eyes:
So Moses wi' a hazel-rice
Came o'er the stane;
But, tho' it cost him speaking twice,
It gush'd amain.

IV

Go to your marble graffs, ye great,
In a' the tinkler-trash of state!
But by thy honest turf I 'll wait,
Thou man of worth,
And weep the ae best fallow's fate
E'er lay in earth!

PASSION'S CRY

The earlier written part, beginning line 19, "I burn, I burn," etc., was produced in 1787, after hearing the end of a divorce case in which, on March 7th, the Court of Session decided that the husband might proceed against the lover without divorcing his wife. (The oratorical methods of the leading counsel are quizzed in *In the Court of Session*, p. 183.) The lady, who was heiress of Skerrington, Ayrshire, bore a child to Captain Montgomerie in November, 1784; and the husband chose not to interfere with the marriage settlements, but punished the lover, and maintained the matrimony as of old. Burns's sympathies were strongly with the lover and the lady. "O all ye powers of love unfortunate, and friendless woe," he writes to Gavin Hamilton, "pour the balm of sympathising pity on the grief-worn, tender heart of the hapless fair one!"

Mild zephyrs waft thee to life's farthest shore,
Nor think of me and my distresses more!

Falsehood accurst! No! Still I beg a place,
Still near thy heart some little, little trace!
For that dear trace the world I would resign:
O, let me live, and die, and think it mine!

By all I lov'd, neglected, and forgot,
No friendly face e'er lights my squalid cot.
Shunn'd, hated, wrong'd, unpitied, unredrest
The mock'd quotation of the scorner's jest;
Ev'n the poor support of my wretched life,
Snatched by the violence of legal strife;
Oft grateful for my very daily bread,
To those my family's once large bounty fed;
A welcome inmate at their homely fare,
My griefs, my woes, my sighs, my tears they share:
Their vulgar souls unlike the souls refined,
The fashion'd marble of the polish'd mind.

"I burn, I burn, as when thro' ripen'd corn
By driving winds the crackling flames are borne."
Now, maddening-wild, I curse that fatal night,
Now bless the hour that charm'd my guilty sight.
In vain the Laws their feeble force oppose:
Chain'd at his feet, they groan Love's vanquish'd foes.
In vain Religion meets my shrinking eye:
I dare not combat, but I turn and fly.
Conscience in vain upbraids th' unhallow'd fire.
Love grasps his scorpions — stifled they expire.
Reason drops headlong from his sacred throne.
Your dear idea reigns, and reigns alone;
Each thought intoxicated homage yields,
And riots wanton in forbidden fields.

By all on high adoring mortals know,
By all the conscious villain fears below;
By what, alas! much more my soul alarms —
My doubtful hopes once more to fill thy arms —
Ev'n shouldst thou, false, forswear the guilty tie,
Thine and thine only I must live and die!

IN VAIN WOULD PRUDENCE

In vain would Prudence with decorous sneer
Point out a censuring world, and bid me fear:
Above that world on wings of love I rise,
I know its worst, and can that worst despise.
"Wrong'd, injur'd, shunn'd, unpitied, unredrest,
The mock'd quotation of the scorner's jest,"
Let Prudence' direst bodements on me fall,
Clarinda, rich reward! o'erpays them all.

THE CARES O' LOVE

HE

The cares o' Love are sweeter far
Than onie other pleasure;
And if sae dear its sorrows are,
Enjoyment, what a treasure!

SHE

I fear to try, I dare na try
A passion sae ensnaring;
For light 's her heart and blythe 's her song
That for nae man is caring.

EPIGRAMS

EXTEMPORE IN THE COURT OF SESSION

TUNE: *Killiecrankie*

The oratorical duel thus cleverly thumbnailed was between Islay Campbell, Lord Advocate (for Islay Campbell, see *post*, p. 326, Note to *The Earnest Cry and Prayer*, Stanza xiv. Line 2), and Henry Erskine, Dean of Faculty (for Erskine, see *ib.* Line 1), in a certain divorce case (1787), as to which see *ante*, p. 182, Prefatory Note to *Passion's Cru.*

LORD ADVOCATE

He clench'd his pamphlets in his fist,
  He quoted and he hinted,
Till in a declamation-mist
  His argument, he tint it:
He gapèd for 't, he grapèd for 't,
  He fand it was awa, man;
But what his common sense came short,
  He ekèd out wi' law, man.

MR. ERSKINE

Collected, Harry stood awee,
  Then open'd out his arm, man;
His lordship sat wi' ruefu' e'e,
  And ey'd the gathering storm, man;
Like wind-driv'n hail it did assail,
  Or torrents owre a linn, man;
The Bench sae wise lift up their eyes,
  Hauf-wauken'd wi' the din, man.

AT ROSLIN INN

Chambers states that Burns breakfasted at the inn after a ramble in the Pentlands with Alexander Nasmyth, the painter. He further relates that the ramble was taken after transgressing "the rules of sobriety" in Edinburgh, and sitting "till an early hour in the morning." Part of this on the authority of a gossip who "lived at Roslin at the time."

My blessings on ye, honest wife!
  I ne'er was here before;
Ye 've wealth o' gear for spoon and knife:
  Heart could not wish for more.
Heav'n keep you clear o' sturt and strife,
  Till far ayont fourscore,
And by the Lord o' death and life,
  I 'll ne'er gae by your door!

TO AN ARTIST

Chambers states that Burns, entering a studio in Edinburgh, found the occupant engaged on a *Jacob's Dream*, and wrote the lines on the back of a little sketch.

Dear ——, I 'll gie ye some advice,
  You 'll tak it no uncivil:
You shouldna paint at angels, man,
  But try and paint the Devil.

To paint an angel 's kittle wark,
  Wi' Nick there 's little danger:
You 'll easy draw a lang-kent face,
  But no sae weel a stranger.

R. B.

THE BOOK-WORMS

Said to have been written on a splendidly bound but worm-eaten volume of Shakespeare in a nobleman's library.

Through and through th' inspirèd leaves,
  Ye maggots, make your windings;
But O, respect his lordship's taste,
  And spare the golden bindings!

ON ELPHINSTONE'S TRANSLATION OF MARTIAL

James Elphinstone — born 1721, died 1809, — published his egregious translation of Martial's *Epigrams* in 1782. "A Mr. Elphinstone," wrote Burns to Clarinda, "has given a translation of Martial, a famous Latin poet. The poetry of Elphinstone can only equal his prose notes. I was sitting in a merchant's shop of my acquaintance waiting somebody; he put Elphinstone into my hand, and asked my opinion of it. I begged leave to write it on a blank leaf, which I did." A facsimile of the inscription — below Elphinstone's "Rhymed Address to the Subscribers" — was published in *The Burns Chronicle* for 1894. The epigram was doubtless suggested by the old one which served as a model for *On Thanksgiving for a National Victory* (see *post*, p. 190).

O thou whom Poesy abhors,
Whom Prose has turnèd out of doors,
Heard'st thou yon groan? — Proceed no further!
'T was laurel'd Martial calling "Murther!"

ON JOHNSON'S OPINION OF HAMPDEN

Inscribed on a copy of Johnson's *Lives*, presented by Burns to Alexander Cunningham. A comment on Johnson's remark: "His mother was the daughter of John Hampden of Hamp-

den, in the same county, and sister to Hampden, the *zealot of rebellion*."

For shame!
Let Folly and Knavery
Freedom oppose:
'T is suicide, Genius,
To mix with her foes.

UNDER THE PORTRAIT OF MISS BURNS

Cease, ye prudes, your envious railing!
Lovely Burns has charms: confess!
True it is she had ae failing:
Had ae woman ever less?

ON MISS AINSLIE IN CHURCH

Miss Ainslie was sister to Burns's friend, Robert Ainslie. Burns, on his Border Tour, arrived at Berrywell, Berwickshire, the farm of Ainslie's father, on 5th May, 1787. On the Sunday, as related in his *Journal*, he accompanied the family to church at Duns, and, being seated next Miss Ainslie, wrote the lines in her Bible, apropos of her search for a text against the impenitent denoted by the preacher. In his *Journal* he sketches the young lady thus: "Her person a little *embonpoint*, but handsome; her face, particularly her eyes, full of sweetness and good humour; she unites three qualities rarely to be found together: keen, solid penetration; sly, witty observation and remark; and the gentlest, most unaffected female modesty."

Fair maid, you need not take the hint,
Nor idle texts pursue;
'T was guilty sinners that he meant,
Not angels such as you.

AT INVERARAY

Published in Stewart's *Poems Ascribed to Robert Burns* (1801), with the explanation that Burns found "himself and his companion entirely neglected by the innkeeper, whose whole attention seemed to be occupied" by "some company" on a visit to the Duke of Argyll.

I

Whoe'er he be that sojourns here,
I pity much his case,
Unless he come to wait upon
The Lord their God, "His Grace."

II

There 's naething here but Highland pride
And Highland scab and hunger:
If Providence has sent me here,
'T was surely in an anger.

AT CARRON IRONWORKS

Written on the window of the inn at Carron.

We cam na here to view your warks
In hopes to be mair wise,
But only, lest we gang to Hell,
It may be nae surprise.

But when we tirl'd at your door
Your porter dought na bear us:
Sae may, should we to Hell's yetts come,
Your billie Satan sair us.

ON SEEING THE ROYAL PALACE AT STIRLING IN RUINS

Burns reached Stirling on the afternoon of the Sunday (26th August) which saw him "tirling" at the door of Carron Ironworks. Visiting Harvieston on the Monday, he returned to Stirling that evening. Not improbably these lines were written after the jolly supper mentioned in his *Journal*. The inscription was published, with the intention of showing Burns up, in James Maxwell's rhymed *Animadversions on Some Poets and Poetasters* (1788), and it appears in Cunningham (1834). As we learn from a letter to Clarinda, January, 1788, Burns, on applying for a place in the Excise, was severely questioned about it.

Here Stewarts once in glory reign'd,
And laws for Scotland's weal ordain'd;
But now unroof'd their palace stands,
Their sceptre fallen to other hands:
Fallen indeed, and to the earth,
Whence grovelling reptiles take their birth!

The injured Stewart line is gone,
A race outlandish fills their throne:
An idiot race, to honour lost —
Who know them best despise them most.

ADDITIONAL LINES AT STIRLING

Published by Cunningham (1834), who states, but, as usual, without giving his authority, that Burns wrote the preceding inscription on the Monday morning, and, being remonstrated with by Nicol on his return from Harvieston, added this mock "reproof to the author."

Rash mortal, and slanderous poet, thy name
Shall no longer appear in the records of Fame!
Dost not know that old Mansfield, who writes like the Bible,
Says, the more 't is a truth, Sir, the more 't is a libel?

REPLY TO THE THREAT OF A CENSORIOUS CRITIC

With Æsop's lion, Burns says: — "Sore I feel
Each other blow: but damn that ass's heel!"

A HIGHLAND WELCOME

When Death's dark stream I ferry o'er
(A time that surely shall come),
In Heaven itself I 'll ask no more
Than just a Highland welcome.

AT WHIGHAM'S INN, SANQUHAR

Envy, if thy jaundiced eye
Through this window chance to spy,
To thy sorrow thou shalt find
All that 's generous, all that 's kind.
Friendship, virtue, every grace,
Dwelling in this happy place.

VERSICLES ON SIGN-POSTS

"The everlasting surliness of a lion and Saracen's head," etc. — thus does Burns preface them — "or the unchanging blandness of the landlord welcoming a traveller, on some sign-posts, would be no bad similes of the constant affected fierceness of a Bully, or the eternal simper of a Frenchman or a Fiddler."

1

He looked
Just as your sign-post Lions do,
With aspect fierce and quite as harmless too.

2

(patient stupidity)

So heavy, passive to the tempest's shocks,
Dull on the sign-post stands the stupid ox.

3

His face with smile eternal drest
Just like the landlord to his guest,
High as they hang with creaking din
To index out the Country Inn.

4

A head, pure, sinless quite of brain and soul,
The very image of a barber's poll:
Just shews a human face, and wears a wig,
And looks, when well friseur'd, amazing big.

ON MISS JEAN SCOTT

O, had each Scot of ancient times
Been, Jeanie Scott, as thou art,
The bravest heart on English ground
Had yielded like a coward.

ON CAPTAIN FRANCIS GROSE

The Devil got notice that Grose was a-dying,
So whip! at the summons, old Satan came flying;
But when he approach'd where poor Francis lay moaning,
And saw each bed-post with its burthen a-groaning,

Astonish'd, confounded, cries Satan: — "By God,
I 'd want him ere take such a damnable load!"

ON BEING APPOINTED TO AN EXCISE DIVISION

The appointment was made in August, 1789.

Searching auld wives' barrels,
Ochon, the day
That clarty barm should stain my laurels!
But what 'll ye say?
These movin' things ca'd wives an' weans
Wad move the very hearts o' stanes.

ON MISS DAVIES

For Miss Davies, see Prefatory Note to *Bonie Wee Thing*, *post*, p. 236.

Ask why God made the gem so small,
And why so huge the granite?
Because God meant mankind should set
That higher value on it.

ON A BEAUTIFUL COUNTRY SEAT

For Maxwell of Cardoness, see *post*, p. 197, Prefatory Note to *On a Galloway Laird*.

We grant they 're thine, those beauties all,
So lovely in our eye:
Keep them, thou eunuch, Cardoness,
For others to enjoy.

THE TYRANT WIFE

Curs'd be the man, the poorest wretch in life,
The crouching vassal to the tyrant wife!
Who has no will but by her high permission;
Who has not sixpence but in her possession;
Who must to her his dear friend's secret tell;
Who dreads a curtain lecture worse than hell!
Were such the wife had fallen to my part,
I 'd break her spirit, or I 'd break her heart:
I 'd charm her with the magic of a switch,
I 'd kiss her maids, and kick the perverse bitch.

AT BROWNHILL INN

[A play upon the name of the landlord, "honest Bacon" of *To William Stewart*, *ante*, p. 146.]

At Brownhill we always get dainty good cheer
And plenty of bacon each day in the year;
We 've a' thing that 's nice, and mostly in season:
But why always bacon? — come, tell me the reason?

THE TOADEATER

Of Lordly acquaintance you boast,
And the Dukes that you dined with yestreen;
Yet an insect 's an insect at most,
Tho' it crawl on the curl of a Queen!

IN LAMINGTON KIRK

The minister was Thomas Mitchell. He was presented (1772) to Kinglassie by the Earl of Rothes; but, as the parishioners were unanimously against him, it was arranged that he should exchange with the original presentee to Lamington. He is described as "an accomplished scholar." He died 12th March, 1811.

As cauld a wind as ever blew,
A cauld kirk, and in 't but few,
As cauld a minister 's ever spak —
Ye 'se a' be het or I come back!

THE KEEKIN GLASS

Written extempore at Dalswinton, and handed by Burns to Miss Miller, his landlord's daughter, on her informing him that one of the Lords of Justiciary had got so drunk the night before that, coming into the drawing-room, he pointed at her, and asked her father: "Wha 's yon hoolet-faced thing i' the corner?"

How daur ye ca' me "Howlet-face,"
Ye blear-e'ed, wither'd spectre?
Ye only spied the keekin-glass,
An' there ye saw your picture.

AT THE GLOBE TAVERN, DUMFRIES

1

The greybeard, old Wisdom, may boast of his treasures,
Give me with gay Folly to live!
I grant him his calm-blooded, time-settled pleasures,
But Folly has raptures to give.

2

(I)

I murder hate by field or flood,
Tho' Glory's name may screen us.
In wars at hame I 'll spend my blood —
Life-giving wars of Venus.
The deities that I adore
Are Social Peace and Plenty:
I 'm better pleas'd to make one more
Than be the death of twenty.

(II)

I would not die like Socrates,
For all the fuss of Plato;
Nor would I with Leonidas,
Nor yet would I with Cato;
The zealots of the Church and State
Shall ne'er my mortal foes be;
But let me have bold Zimri's fate
Within the arms of Cozbi.

3

My bottle is a holy pool,
That heals the wounds o' care an' dool,
And pleasure is a wanton trout —
An ye drink it, ye 'll find him out.

4

In politics if thou would'st mix
And mean thy fortunes be;
Bear this in mind: Be deaf and blind,
Let great folks hear and see.

YE TRUE LOYAL NATIVES

The "Loyal Natives Club" of Dumfries was formed in January, 1793. It celebrated the King's birthday on 4th June with a dinner and a ball. Burns's lines were in reply to these: —

THE LOYAL NATIVES' VERSES

"Ye Sons of Sedition, give ear to my song,
Let Syme, Burns, and Maxwell pervade every throng,
With Cracken, the attorney, and Mundell, the quack,
Send Willie, the monger, to hell with a smack."

Ye true "Loyal Natives," attend to my song:
In uproar and riot rejoice the night long!
From Envy and Hatred your core is exempt,
But where is your shield from the darts of Contempt?

ON COMMISSARY GOLDIE'S BRAINS

Goldie was President of the Loyal Natives.

Lord, to account who does Thee call,
Or e'er dispute Thy pleasure?
Else why within so thick a wall
Enclose so poor a treasure?

IN A LADY'S POCKET BOOK

Grant me, indulgent Heaven, that I may live
To see the miscreants feel the pains they give!
Deal Freedom's sacred treasures free as air,
Till Slave and Despot be but things that were!

AGAINST THE EARL OF GALLOWAY

Burns went a jaunt through Galloway, with John Syme, in the last week of July, 1793. Between Kenmure and Gatehouse the pair got "utterly wet," and, coming to Gatehouse, Burns insisted on getting "utterly drunk." Next morning, in attempting to get his boots on, he tore them to shreds. "Mercy on us," wrote Syme, "how he did fume and rage! Nothing could reinstate him in temper. I tried various expedients, and at last hit on one that succeeded. I showed him the house of Garlieston, across the bay of Wigton. Against the Earl of Galloway, with whom he was offended, he expectorated his spleen, and regained a most agreeable temper."

John Stewart, seventh Earl of Galloway, born 13th March, 1736, succeeded to the peerage 24th September, 1773; was a representative Scottish Peer from 1774 to 1790; supported Pitt, and in 1784 was chosen a Lord of the Bedchamber; was created a Peer of Great Britain 6th June, 1796; and died 13th November, 1806. Being of puritan repute and habit, he was a *persona ingrata* to Burns, who satirised him in *The Heron Election Ballads*. See *ante*, p. 166.

WHAT dost thou in that mansion fair?
Flit, Galloway, and find
Some narrow, dirty, dungeon cave,
The picture of thy mind.

ON THE SAME

No Stewart art thou, Galloway:
The Stewarts all were brave.
Besides, the Stewarts were but fools,
Not one of them a knave.

ON THE SAME

BRIGHT ran thy line, O Galloway,
Thro' many a far-famed sire!
So ran the far-famed Roman way,
And ended in a mire.

ON THE SAME, ON THE AUTHOR BEING THREATENED WITH VENGEANCE

SPARE me thy vengeance, Galloway!
In quiet let me live:
I ask no kindness at thy hand,
For thou hast none to give.

ON THE LAIRD OF LAGGAN

Written during the same tour as the Epigrams preceding. Having settled Lord Galloway, he afterwards, wrote Syme, "fell on humbler game. There is one Morine whom he does not love. He had a passing blow at him." Morine had bought the farm of Ellisland.

WHEN Morine, deceas'd, to the Devil went down,
'T was nothing would serve him but Satan's own crown.
"Thy fool's head," quoth Satan, "that crown shall wear never:
I grant thou 'rt as wicked, but not quite so clever."

ON MARIA RIDDELL

Inscribed on the back of a draft copy of *Scots Wha Hae*, now in the possession of Mrs. Locker-Lampson. The heading is, "On my Lord Buchan's vociferating in an argument that 'Women must always be flattered grossly or not spoken to at all.'" For Maria Riddell see *ante*, p. 178, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*.

"PRAISE Woman still," his lordship roars,
"Deserv'd or not, no matter!"
But thee whom all my soul adores,
There Flattery cannot flatter!
Maria, all my thought and dream,
Inspires my vocal shell:
The more I praise my lovely theme,
The more the truth I tell.

ON MISS FONTENELLE

"If Miss Fontenelle," wrote Burns, "will accept this honest compliment to her personal charms, amiable manners, and gentle heart from a man too proud to flatter, though too poor to have his compliment of any consequence, it will sincerely oblige her anxious friend and most devoted humble servant."

SWEET naïveté of feature,
Simple, wild, enchanting elf.

Not to thee, but thanks to Nature
Thou art acting but thyself.

Wert thou awkward, stiff, affected,
Spurning Nature, torturing art,
Loves and Graces all rejected,
Then indeed thou 'dst act a part.

KIRK AND STATE EXCISEMEN

Written on a window in the King's Arms, Dumfries.

Ye men of wit and wealth, why all this sneering
'Gainst poor Excisemen? Give the cause a hearing.
What are your Landlord's rent-rolls? Taxing ledgers!
What Premiers? What ev'n Monarchs? Mighty Gaugers!
Nay, what are Priests (those seeming godly wise-men)?
What are they, pray, but Spiritual Excisemen!

ON THANKSGIVING FOR A NATIONAL VICTORY

The victory was probably Howe's, off Ushant, 1st June, 1794.

Ye hypocrites! are these your pranks?
To murder men, and give God thanks?
Desist for shame! Proceed no further:
God won't accept your thanks for Murther.

PINNED TO MRS. WALTER RIDDELL'S CARRIAGE

If you rattle along like your mistress's tongue,
Your speed will out-rival the dart;
But, a fly for your load, you 'll break down on the road,
If your stuff be as rotten 's her heart.

TO DR. MAXWELL

ON MISS JESSY STAIG'S RECOVERY

For Miss Staig, see Prefatory Note to *Young Jessie* (*post*, p. 276).

Dr. William Maxwell, son of a noted Jacobite, James Maxwell of Kirkconnell, was born in 1760. He was educated at the Jesuits' College at Dinant, and afterwards studied medicine at Paris. In 1792 he started a London subscription for the French Jacobins, and he is the Englishman said in Burke's speech (28th December, 1792) to have ordered three thousand daggers at Birmingham. As a National Guard he was present at the execution of Louis XVI., and is reported to have dipped his handkerchief in the King's blood. When Burns wrote, he had just returned to Scotland and started a practice in Dumfries. Burns and he became fast friends. He attended Burns during the last illness, when the dying man presented him with his pistols. He died 13th October, 1834.

Maxwell, if merit here you crave,
That merit I deny:
You save fair Jessie from the grave!—
An Angel could not die!

TO THE BEAUTIFUL MISS ELIZA J———N

ON HER PRINCIPLES OF LIBERTY AND EQUALITY

How, "Liberty!" Girl, can it be by thee nam'd?
"Equality," too! Hussy, art not asham'd?
Free and Equal indeed, while mankind thou enchainest,
And over their hearts a proud Despot so reignest.

ON CHLORIS

REQUESTING ME TO GIVE HER A SPRIG OF BLOSSOMED THORN

From the white-blossom'd sloe my dear Chloris requested
A sprig, her fair breast to adorn:

"No, by Heaven!" I exclaim'd, "let me perish for ever,
Ere I plant in that bosom a thorn!"

TO THE HON. WM. R. MAULE OF PANMURE

Here [1] published for the first time. Sent to Mrs. Dunlop in a letter of 24th October, 1794. After telling her that the Caledonians had been at Dumfries for the last fortnight, Burns adds: "One of the corps provoked my ire the other day, which burst out as follows."

The Hon. William Ramsay Maule, the second son of George Ramsay, Earl of Dalhousie, was born 27th October, 1771. He succeeded to Panmure on the death of his uncle, William Earl of Panmure, in 1787, when he assumed the surname of Maule; served for some time in the 11th Dragoons; was chosen M. P. for Forfar in 1796 as a supporter of Fox; on 9th September, 1831, was raised to the British Peerage as Baron Panmure; and died 13th April, 1852. He appears (with his horse) in Kay's *Edinburgh Portraits* as "a generous sportsman." In effect, he was ardent in racing and cocking, much given to obstreperous practical jokes, and not too exemplary in his general habits: at the same time that he was generous to his dependants, and liberal in regard to schemes for the public welfare. He bestowed an annuity of £50 on Burns's widow.

Thou Fool, in thy phaeton towering,
Art proud when that phaeton 's prais'd?
'T is the pride of a Thief's exhibition
When higher his pillory 's rais'd.

ON SEEING MRS. KEMBLE IN YARICO

The lady was Mrs. Stephen Kemble, who appeared at the Dumfries Theatre in October, 1794.

Kemble, thou cur'st my unbelief
Of Moses and his rod.
At Yarico's sweet notes of grief
The rock with tears had flow'd.

ON DR. BABINGTON'S LOOKS

Burns, in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, refers to the subject of his satire "as a well-known character here" — that is, presumably, Dumfries. He explains that it was in answer to one who said "there was falsehood in his looks."

That there is a falsehood in his looks
I must and will deny:
They say their Master is a knave,
And sure they do not lie.

ON ANDREW TURNER

In Se'enteen Hunder 'n Forty-Nine
The Deil gat stuff to mak a swine,
An' coost it in a corner;
But wilily he chang'd his plan,
An' shap'd it something like a man,
An' ca'd it Andrew Turner.

THE SOLEMN LEAGUE AND COVENANT

Inscribed by Burns in the Dumfriesshire volume of Sir John Sinclair's *Statistical Account of Scotland*, in a footnote to a narrative of the Persecution in Balmaghie parish.

The Solemn League and Covenant
Now brings a smile, now brings a tear.
But sacred Freedom, too, was theirs:
If thou 'rt a slave, indulge thy sneer.

TO JOHN SYME OF RYEDALE

WITH A PRESENT OF A DOZEN OF PORTER

John Syme, son of a Writer to the Signet in Edinburgh, was born in 1755. He entered the army in his nineteenth year, but after his father's death resided on the little estate of Barncailzie, Kirkcudbrightshire. Constrained to sell by the failure of the Ayr Bank, he obtained the office of Distributor of Stamps in Dumfries in 1791. Burns inhabited the floor immediately above his office, and presently got to regard him as his "supreme court of critical judicature" in literary matters. Syme's rather glowing description of a passage between him and Burns (when, being rebuked for his excesses, the Bard half drew on him) was made the matter of a piece of criticism by Walter Scott in a review of Cromek's *Reliques*. In July, 1793, Burns and Syme went touring in

[1] That is, in the Centenary Edition.

Galloway, (see *ante*, pp. 188, 189, Prefatory Note to *Against the Earl of Galloway*, and Prefatory Note to *On the Laird of Laggan*), and after Burns's death Syme was Alexander Cunningham's chief coöperator in the work of starting a subscription for his friend's family and projecting the publication of his posthumous poems and letters. It is much to be regretted that he did not undertake the editorship, as at one time it was thought he might, instead of Currie. He died 24th November, 1831.

O, HAD the malt thy strength of mind,
Or hops the flavour of thy wit,
'T were drink for first of human kind —
A gift that ev'n for Syme were fit.

JERUSALEM TAVERN,
DUMFRIES.

ON A GOBLET

The goblet belonged to Syme.

THERE 's Death in the cup, so beware !
Nay, more — there is danger in touching !
But who can avoid the fell snare ?
The man and his wine 's so bewitching !

APOLOGY TO JOHN SYME

Published in Currie with the explanation: "On refusing to dine with him, after having been promised the first of company and the first of cookery, 17th December, 1795."

No more of your guests, be they titled or not,
And cookery the first in the nation:
Who is proof to thy personal converse and wit
Is proof to all other temptation.

ON MR. JAMES GRACIE

GRACIE, thou art a man of worth,
O, be thou Dean for ever !
May he be damn'd to Hell henceforth,
Who fauts thy weight or measure !

AT FRIARS CARSE HERMITAGE

TO RIDDELL, much-lamented man,
This ivied cot was dear:
Wand'rer, dost value matchless worth ?
This ivied cot revere.

FOR AN ALTAR OF INDEPENDENCE

AT KERROUGHTRIE, THE SEAT OF MR. HERON

For Heron, see *ante*, p. 164, Prefatory Note to *First Heron Election Ballad*.

THOU of an independent mind,
With soul resolv'd, with soul resign'd,
Prepar'd Power's proudest frown to brave,
Who wilt not be, nor have a slave,
Virtue alone who dost revere,
Thy own reproach alone dost fear:
Approach this shrine, and worship here.

VERSICLES TO JESSIE LEWARS

THE TOAST

Inscribed on a crystal goblet presented to Miss Lewars.

FILL me with the rosy wine;
Call a toast, a toast divine;
Give the Poet's darling flame;
Lovely Jessie be her name:
Then thou mayest freely boast
Thou hast given a peerless toast.

THE MENAGERIE

Written on the advertisement of a travelling show, which in May, 1796, was handed to Burns by Mr. Brown, Surgeon, in Jessie's presence.

I

TALK not to me of savages
From Afric's burning sun !
No savage e'er can rend my heart
As, Jessie, thou hast done.

II

But Jessie's lovely hand in mine
A mutual faith to plight —
Not even to view the heavenly choir
Would be so blest a sight.

JESSIE'S ILLNESS

Say, sages, what 's the charm on earth
Can turn Death's dart aside?
It is not purity and worth,
Else Jessie had not died!

HER RECOVERY

But rarely seen since Nature's birth
The natives of the sky!
Yet still one seraph 's left on earth,
For Jessie did not die.

ON MARRIAGE

That hackney'd judge of human life,
The Preacher and the King,
Observes: — "The man that gets a wife
He gets a noble thing."
But how capricious are mankind,
Now loathing, now desirous!
We married men, how oft we find
The best of things will tire us!

GRACES

A POET'S GRACE

BEFORE MEAT

O Thou, who kindly dost provide
For ev'ry creature's want!
We bless the God of Nature wide
For all Thy goodness lent.
And if it please Thee, heavenly Guide,
May never worse be sent;
But, whether granted or denied,
Lord, bless us with content.

AFTER MEAT

O Thou, in whom we live and move,
Who made the sea and shore,
Thy goodness constantly we prove,
And, grateful, would adore;
And, if it please Thee, Power above!
Still grant us with such store
The friend we trust, the fair we love,
And we desire no more.

AT THE GLOBE TAVERN

BEFORE MEAT

O Lord, when hunger pinches sore,
Do Thou stand us in stead,
And send us from Thy bounteous store
A tup- or wether-head.

AFTER MEAT

1

Lord, [Thee] we thank, and Thee alone,
For temporal gifts we little merit!
At present we will ask no more:
Let William Hislop bring the spirit.

2

O Lord, since we have feasted thus,
Which we so little merit,
Let Meg now take the flesh away,
And Jock bring in the spirit.

3

O Lord, we do Thee humbly thank
For that we little merit:
Now Jean may tak the flesh away,
And Will bring in the spirit.

EPITAPHS

ON JAMES GRIEVE, LAIRD OF BOGHEAD, TARBOLTON

The epitaph is a sort of reversal of that on Gavin Hamilton, *ante*, p. 55.

Here lies Boghead amang the dead
In hopes to get salvation;
But if such as he in Heav'n may be,
Then welcome — hail! damnation

ON WM. MUIR IN TARBOLTON MILL

William Muir, described in the *First Common Place Book* as "my own friend and my father's friend," was born in 1745. His mill at Tarbolton is mentioned in *Death and Dr. Hornbook* (*ante*, p. 57, stanza v. line 2). Jean Armour, being expelled her father's home, found shelter for a time with the miller's wife (1787–8). Muir died in 1793; and Burns, recalling this piece of kindness, wrote to Gavin Hamilton that, hearing that Mrs. Muir was likely to be "involved in great difficulties" in regard to the settlements, he was ready to "move heaven and earth on her behalf," and would undertake, through his friends in Edinburgh, to get her the best legal assistance free of charge.

An honest man here lies at rest,
As e'er God with His image blest:
The friend of man, the friend of truth,
The friend of age, and guide of youth:
Few hearts like his — with virtue warm'd,
Few heads with knowledge so inform'd:
If there 's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.

ON JOHN RANKINE

For Rankine, see Prefatory Note to *Epistle to John Rankine*, *ante*, p. 50.

Ae day, as Death, that gruesome carl,
Was driving to the tither warl'
A mixtie-maxtie, motley squad
And monie a guilt-bespotted lad:
Black gowns of each denomination,
And thieves of every rank and station,
From him that wears the star and garter
To him that wintles in a halter:
Asham'd himself to see the wretches,
He mutters, glow'ring at the bitches: —
"By God I 'll not be seen behint them,
Nor 'mang the sp'ritual core present them,
Without at least ae honest man
To grace this damn'd infernal clan!"
By Adamhill a glance he threw,
"Lord God!" quoth he, "I have it now,
There 's just the man I want, i' faith!"
And quickly stoppit Rankine's breath.

ON TAM THE CHAPMAN

As Tam the chapman on a day
Wi' Death forgather'd by the way,
Weel pleas'd he greets a wight so famous,
And Death was nae less pleas'd wi' Thomas,
Wha cheerfully lays down his pack,
And there blaws up a hearty crack:
His social, friendly, honest heart
Sae tickled Death, they could na part;
Sae, after viewing knives and garters,
Death takes him hame to gie him quarters.

ON HOLY WILLIE

For William Fisher, see *ante*, p. 109, Prefatory Note to *Holy Willie's Prayer*.

I

Here Holy Willie's sair worn clay
Taks up its last abode;
His saul has taen some other way —
I fear, the left-hand road.

II

Stop! there he is as sure 's a gun!
Poor, silly body, see him!
Nae wonder he 's as black 's the grun —
Observe wha 's standing wi' him!

III

Your brunstane Devilship, I see,
Has got him there before ye!
But haud your nine-tail-cat a wee,
Till ance you 've heard my story.

IV

Your pity I will not implore,
For pity ye have nane.
Justice, alas! has gi'en him o'er,
And mercy's day is gane.

V

But hear me, Sir, Deil as ye are,
Look something to your credit:
A cuif like him wad stain your name,
If it were kent ye did it!

ON JOHN DOVE, INNKEEPER

Dove was landlord of the Whitefoord Arms, Mauchline.

I

HERE lies Johnie Pigeon:
What was his religion
Whae'er desires to ken
To some other warl'
Maun follow the carl,
For here Johnie Pigeon had nane!

II

Strong ale was ablution;
Small beer, persecution;
A dram was *memento mori;*
But a full flowing bowl
Was the saving his soul,
And port was celestial glory!

ON A WAG IN MAUCHLINE

The wag was James Smith. See *ante*, p. 15, Prefatory Note to *Epistle to James Smith.*

I

LAMENT him, Mauchline husbands a',
He aften did assist ye;
For had ye staid hale weeks awa',
Your wives they ne'er had missed ye!

II

Ye Mauchline bairns, as on ye pass
To school in bands thegither,
O, tread ye lightly on his grass—
Perhaps he was your father!

ON ROBERT FERGUSSON

ON THE TOMBSTONE IN THE CANONGATE CHURCHYARD

On the 6th February, 1787, Burns applied to the Kirk Managers of the Canongate parish, Edinburgh, for permission to "lay a small stone" over the "revered ashes" of Fergusson, to "remain an inalienable property to his deathless fame;" and his request was unanimously granted on the 22d of the same month. But the mason whom Robert Burn, the architect, employed was so dilatory that the commission was not executed until August, 1789. To be quits with his architect, Burns did not pay the account (£5 10s.) until February, 1792. On the 11th August, 1789, the following notice appeared in *The Edinburgh Advertiser*, and on the 13th in *The Evening Courant:* "The Ayrshire Bard, Mr. Burns, has at his own expense erected a monument or headstone in the Canongate Church, over the grave of the late Mr. Fergusson, with the following inscription," etc. On the reverse of the stone is the declaration: "By special grant of the Managers to Robert Burns, who erected this stone, this Burial Place is to remain for ever sacred to the memory of Robert Fergusson."

HERE LIES ROBERT FERGUSSON
BORN SEPT 5TH, 1751
DIED OCT 16TH, 1774

No sculptur'd Marble here, nor pompous lay,
No storied Urn nor animated Bust;
This simple stone directs pale Scotia's way
To pour her sorrow o'er the Poet's dust.

ADDITIONAL STANZAS

NOT INSCRIBED

I

SHE mourns, sweet tuneful youth, thy hapless fate:
Tho' all the powers of song thy fancy fir'd,
Yet Luxury and Wealth lay by in State,
And, thankless, starv'd what they so much admir'd.

II

This humble tribute with a tear he gives,
A brother Bard—he can no more bestow:
But dear to fame thy Song immortal lives,
A nobler monument than Art can show.

FOR WILLIAM NICOL

William Nicol was born in 1744 at Dumbreton, in the parish of Annan. In early childhood he lost his father; while still a mere youth opened a school in his mother's house; studied, at the University of Edinburgh, first theology and then medicine; took up teaching again; and in 1774 was appointed a classical

master in the High School of Edinburgh. Burns met him in that city as a Crochallan Club man, and in the autumn took him on his Highland tour. His visit to Nicol at Moffat in 1787 is celebrated in *O, Willie Brewed a Peck o' Maut* (*post*, p. 229). After Nicol bought the little property of Laggan, in Glencairn parish (1790), he and Burns met often in the holidays, Burns counting him his "dearest friend" after his own brother. In 1795 Nicol, having assaulted the Rector of the High School, resigned his mastership, and started on his own account; but late hours and liquor had already undermined his health, and he died 21st April, 1797.

Ye maggots, feed on Nicol's brain,
For few sic feasts you 've gotten;
And fix your claws in Nicol's heart,
For deil a bit o't 's rotten.

FOR MR. WILLIAM MICHIE

SCHOOLMASTER OF CLEISH PARISH, FIFESHIRE

Here lie Willie Michie's banes:
O Satan, when ye tak him,
Gie him the schulin o' your weans,
For clever deils he 'll mak them!

FOR WILLIAM CRUICKSHANK, A. M.

William Cruickshank was appointed master of the Canongate High School, Edinburgh, in 1770; was promoted to a classical mastership in the Edinburgh High School in 1772; and died 8th March, 1795. His only daughter, Jenny Cruickshank, was a prime favourite with the Poet. See Prefatory Note to *To Miss Cruickshank*, *ante*, p. 95.

Now honest William 's gaen to Heaven,
I wat na gin 't can mend him:
The fauts he had in Latin lay,
For nane in English kent them.

ON ROBERT MUIR

Robert Muir, son of William Muir, who had the little estate of Loanfoot, near Kilmarnock, was born 8th August, 1758, and became a wine merchant at Kilmarnock. He subscribed with great liberality to both the Kilmarnock and the Edinburgh Editions, and letters to him are included in Burns's *Correspondence*. He died of consumption 22d April, 1788.

"Muir, thy weaknesses were the aberrations of human nature, but thy heart glowed with everything generous, manly, and noble; and, if ever emanations from the all-good Being animated a human form, it was thine." (R. B.)

What man could esteem, or what woman could love,
Was he who lies under this sod:
If such Thou refusest admission above,
Then whom wilt Thou favour, Good God?

ON A LAP-DOG

The lap-dog belonged to Mrs. Gordon of Kenmore. The little beast had died just before Burns visited her during his Galloway tour, and she was importunate that he should write its epitaph.

I

In wood and wild, ye warbling throng,
Your heavy loss deplore:
Now half extinct your powers of song —
Sweet Echo is no more.

II

Ye jarring, screeching things around,
Scream your discordant joys:
Now half your din of tuneless sound
With Echo silent lies.

MONODY

ON A LADY FAMED FOR HER CAPRICE

The lady was Maria Riddell (see *ante*, p. 178, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*). "The subject of the foregoing," Burns wrote to Clarinda, "is a woman of fashion in this country, with whom at one period I was well acquainted. By some scandalous conduct to me, and two or three other gentlemen here as well as me, she steered so far to the north of my good opinion, that I have made her the theme of several ill-natured things." For a fairer statement of the case, see as above, the Prefatory Note to *Impromptu*.

I

How cold is that bosom which Folly once fired !
How pale is that cheek where the rouge lately glisten'd !
How silent that tongue which the echoes oft tired !
How dull is that ear which to flatt'ry so listen'd !

II

If sorrow and anguish their exit await,
From friendship and dearest affection remov'd,
How doubly severer, Maria, thy fate !
Thou diedst unwept, as thou livedst unlov'd.

III

Loves, Graces, and Virtues, I call not on you:
So shy, grave, and distant, ye shed not a tear.
But come, all ye offspring of Folly so true,
And flowers let us cull for Maria's cold bier !

IV

We 'll search through the garden for each silly flower,
We 'll roam thro' the forest for each idle weed,
But chiefly the nettle, so typical, shower,
For none e'er approach'd her but rued the rash deed.

V

We 'll sculpture the marble, we 'll measure the lay:
Here Vanity strums on her idiot lyre !
There keen Indignation shall dart on his prey,
Which spurning Contempt shall redeem from his ire !

THE EPITAPH

Here lies, now a prey to insulting neglect,
What once was a butterfly, gay in life's beam:
Want only of wisdom denied her respect,
Want only of goodness denied her esteem.

FOR MR. WALTER RIDDELL

See *ante*, p. 178, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*.

So vile was poor Wat, such a miscreant slave,
That the worms ev'n damn'd him when laid in his grave.
"In his scull there 's a famine," a starved reptile cries;
"And his heart, it is poison," another replies.

ON A NOTED COXCOMB

CAPT. WM. RODDICK, OF CORBISTON

Light lay the earth on Billie's breast,
His chicken heart 's so tender;
But build a castle on his head —
His scull will prop it under.

ON CAPT. LASCELLES

When Lascelles thought fit from this world to depart,
Some friends warmly spoke of embalming his heart.
A bystander whispers: — "Pray don't make so much o't —
The subject is poison, no reptile will touch it."

ON A GALLOWAY LAIRD

NOT QUITE SO WISE AS SOLOMON

David Maxwell of Cardoness — described to Mrs. Dunlop as a "stupid, money-loving dunderpate," and alluded to with great contempt in an *Epigram* (see p. 187), and in the *Heron Election Ballads* (*q. v.*), was created a baronet in 1804, and died in 1825.

Bless Jesus Christ, O Cardoness,
With grateful lifted eyes,
Who taught that not the soul alone
But body too shall rise !

For had He said: — "The soul alone
From death I will deliver,"
Alas! alas! O Cardoness,
Then hadst thou lain for ever!

ON WM. GRAHAM OF MOSS-KNOWE

"Stop thief!" Dame Nature call'd to Death,
As Willie drew his latest breath:
"How shall I make a fool again?
My choicest model thou hast taen."

ON JOHN BUSHBY OF TINWALD DOWNS

Bushby, the son of a spirit-dealer in Dumfries, became a lawyer and afterwards a private banker in the same town. Business capacity and a good marriage enabled him to purchase Tinwald Downs. He is severely satirised in two of the *Heron Election Ballads*, more particularly *John Bushby's Lamentation* (*ante*, p. 166).

Here lies John Bushby — honest man!
Cheat him, Devil — if you can!

ON A SUICIDE

Cunningham says that Burns was seen to write the trash on a piece of paper, and "thrust it with his fingers into the red mould of the grave."

Here lies in earth a root of Hell
Set by the Deil's ain dibble:
This worthless body damn'd himsel
To save the Lord the trouble.

ON A SWEARING COXCOMB

Here cursing, swearing Burton lies,
A buck, a beau, or "Dem my eyes!"
Who in his life did little good,
And his last words were: — "Dem my blood!"

ON AN INNKEEPER NICKNAMED "THE MARQUIS"

The inn was in a Dumfries close.

Here lies a mock Marquis, whose titles were shamm'd.
If ever he rise, it will be to be damn'd.

ON GRIZZEL GRIMME

Mrs. Grizzel Young was the widow of Thomas Young of Lincluden. The ancient nunnery of Lincluden was converted into a college by Archibald the Grim, Earl of Douglas.

Here lyes with Dethe auld Grizzel Grimme
Lincluden's ugly witche.
O Dethe, an' what a taste hast thou
Cann lye with siche a bitche!

FOR GABRIEL RICHARDSON

Inscribed on a crystal goblet. Gabriel Richardson was the chief brewer of Dumfries, and Provost of the burgh in 1802–3. He was the father of Sir John Richardson, naturalist and traveller.

Here brewer Gabriel's fire 's extinct,
And empty all his barrels:
He 's blest — if as he brew'd, he drink —
In upright, virtuous morals.

ON THE AUTHOR

"Wrote by Burns, while on his deathbed, to John Rankine, Ayrshire, and forwarded to him immediately after the Poet's death." Stewart.

He who of Rankine sang, lies stiff and deid,
And a green, grassy hillock hides his heid:
Alas! alas! a devilish change indeed!

SONGS FROM JOHNSON'S "MUSICAL MUSEUM" AND THOMSON'S "SCOTTISH AIRS"

THE present section consists of songs sent by Burns to Johnson's *Musical Museum* and Thomson's *Scottish Airs*, and duly set forth in these collections. Some he sent which were not used, and some were used which he did not send. These appear in the last section.

Burns's earliest reference to the *Museum* is contained in a letter, written as he was leaving Edinburgh, of the 4th May, 1787. He tells Johnson that he sends a song ("never before known") for his publication, and that had the acquaintance been a little older, he would have asked the favour of a "correspondence." Only two of his songs appeared in Johnson's First Volume, the Preface to which is dated 22d May, 1787; and it is possible to observe in detail neither the growth of his acquaintance with Johnson himself nor that of his interest in Johnson's venture. He seems, however, to have made special arrangements with Johnson during his visit to Edinburgh in the autumn: at any rate, there are indications that he has resolved — entirely as a labour of love — to do his best for both the man and the book. On the 20th October he informs Mr. Hoy, chamberlain to the Duke of Gordon, that, to "the utmost of his small power," he assists "in collecting the old poetry, or sometimes for a fine air" makes "a stanza when it has no words;" on the 25th he confides to Skinner, the parson poet, that he has "been absolutely crazed about" the project, and is "collecting old stanzas, and every information respecting their origin, authors," etc.; and in November he is found asking his friend James Candlish to send him "*Pompey's Ghost*, words and music," and confessing that he has already "collected, begged, borrowed, and stolen all the songs" he could. All this is in the beginning; and of itself it were enough to show that, even had he done no more, still Johnson's debt to him had been considerable.

But there is evidence in plenty that he was very soon a great deal more than a mere contributor, however unwearied and unselfish. Johnson — an engraver, who could neither write grammatically nor even spell — was quite incompetent himself to edit the *Museum;* and at first he was helped by the elder Tytler. But that Burns was virtually editor of the work from the autumn of 1787 until his health began to fail, is proved (1) by what is left of his correspondence with Johnson; (2) by his annotations on the Hastie MSS. (British Museum); and (3) by certain draft-plans of volumes, lists of songs, and other MS. scraps now in the library of Mr. George Gray, Glasgow, which we have been privileged to consult for this Edition.[1] Thus, in November, 1788, he tells Johnson that he has prepared a "flaming preface" for vol. iii. The tone of it is not exactly that of the Preface to vol. ii.; but Burns was a creature of moods, and he may very well have written both. If he did, he ends the earlier thus: "Ignorance and Prejudice may perhaps affect to sneer at the simplicity of the poetry or music of some of those pieces, but their having been for ages the favourites of Nature's judges, the Common People, was to the Editor a sufficient test of their merit." The next is less humble and more cynical as regards the *Vox Populi*. "As this is not," it runs, "one of those many Publications which are hourly ushered into the World merely to catch the eye of Fashion in her frenzy of a day, the Editor has little to hope or fear from the herd of readers. Consciousness of the well-known merit of our Scottish Music, and the natural fondness of a Scotchman for the productions of his own country, are at once the Editor's motive and apology for the Undertaking; and where any of the Pieces in the Collection may perhaps be found wanting at the Critical Bar of the First, he appeals to the honest prejudices of the Last." Burns's hand is also plain in the Preface to vol. iv., which ends with this pronouncement: "To those who object that this Publication contains pieces of inferior or little value the Editor answers by referring to his plan. All our songs cannot have equal merit. Besides, as the world have (*sic*) not yet agreed on any unerring balance, any undisputed standard, in matters of Taste, what to one person yields no manner of pleasure, may to another be a high enjoyment." He died before the appearance of vol. v. (there were six in all), but the Preface thereto contains an extract from a letter of his: "You may probably think that for some time past I have neglected you and your work; but alas, the hand of pain and sorrow and care has these many months lain heavy on me! Personal and domestic affliction have almost entirely banished that alacrity and life with which I used to woo the rural Muse of Scotia. In the meantime let us finish what we have so well begun."

In the September of 1792 he was invited by

[1] That is, the Centenary Edition.

George Thomson to contribute to his *Scottish Airs*, a more ambitious and — musically speaking — a more elaborate adventure than the *Museum*. He replied that, inasmuch as it would positively add to his enjoyment to comply with the request, he would "enter into the undertaking with all the small portion of the abilities" he had, "strained to the utmost exertion by the impulse of enthusiasm." "As to remuneration," he added, "you may think my songs either above or below price; for they shall absolutely be the one or the other. In the honest enthusiasm with which I embark in your undertaking, to talk of money, wages, fee, hire, etc., would be downright sodomy of soul. A proof of each of the songs that I compose or amend I shall receive as a favour. In the rustic phrase of the season: 'God speed the work.'" Thomson returns his "warmest acknowledgment for the enthusiasm with which" Burns has "entered into our undertaking;" but as he says nothing of Burns's admirable generosity, it is reasonable to infer that the idea of payment would have been unwelcome to his mind.

Even so, it is fair to add that the best of time had passed for Burns ere his connexion with Thomson began. Misfortunes, hardships, follies, excesses in fact and sentiment, success itself, so barren of lasting profit to him — all these had done some part of their work; and already his way of life was falling into the sere and yellow leaf. Though few, the years had been full exceedingly; and his inspiration was its old rapturous, irresistible self no longer. Moreover, he had to content Thomson as well as to satisfy himself; and Thomson, a kind of poetaster, whose taste in verse was merely academic, persuaded him to write more English than was good for him; being in this matter wholly of his time, he could find nothing to "fire his vocal rage" but the amatory "effusions" of one of the least lyrical schools in letters; and the consequences were disastrous to his art. The Thomson songs, indeed, some distinguished and delightful exceptions to the contrary, are not in his happier vein. They have not the fresh sweetness and the unflagging spirit of his *Museum* numbers. They are less distinctively Scots than these, for one thing; and for another, they are often vapid in sentiment and artificial in effect. Now, his work for the *Museum* consisted largely in the adaptation of old rhymes and folk-songs to modern uses. Some he arranged, some he condensed, some he enlarged, some he reconstructed and rewrote. Stray snatches, phrases, lines, thin echoes from a vanished past — nothing came amiss to him, nor was there anything he could not turn to good account. His appreciation was instant and inevitable, his touch unerring. Under his hand a patchwork of catch-words became a living song. He would take you two fragments of different epochs, select the best from each, and treat the matter of his choice in such a style that it is hard to know where its components end and begin: so that nothing is certain about his result except that here is a piece of art. Or he would capture a wandering old refrain, adjust it to his own conditions, and so renew its lyrical interest and significance that it seems to live its true life for the first time on his lips. Here, in fact, is his chief claim to perennial acceptance. He passed the folk-song of his nation through the mint of his mind, and he reproduced it stamped with his image and lettered with his superscription: so that for the world at large it exists, and will go on existing, not as he found but as he left it. Burns's knowledge of the older minstrelsy was unique; he was saturate with its tradition, as he was absolute master of its emotions and effects; no such artist in folk-song as he (so in other words Sir Walter said) has ever worked in literature. But a hundred forgotten singers went to the making of his achievement and himself. He did not wholly originate those master-qualities — of fresh and taking simplicity, of vigour and directness and happy and humorous ease, which have come to be regarded as distinctive of his verse; for all these things, together with much of the thought, the romance, and the sentiment for which we read and love him, were included in the estate which he inherited from his nameless forebears: and he so assimilated them that what is actually those forebears' legacy to him has come to be regarded as his gift to them. Those forebears aiding, he stands forth as the sole great poet of the old Scots world; and he thus is national as no poet has ever been, and as no poet ever will or ever can be again. Thus, too, it is that, being the "satirist and singer of a parish" — a fact which only the Common Burnsite could be crazy enough, or pigheaded enough, to deny — he is at the same time the least parochial — the most broadly and genuinely human — among the lyrists of his race.

[Many of the songs contributed to Johnson were afterward sent to Thomson, but in the collection which follows, Johnson's *Museum* is practically the authority for all up to *Wandering Willie*. That and the rest are from Thomson's *Scottish Airs*.]

YOUNG PEGGY

Margaret, daughter of Robert Kennedy, of Daljarroch, Ayrshire, and niece of Mr. Gavin Hamilton, was born 3d November, 1766; fell in love with (and finally succumbed to) Captain, afterwards Colonel, Andrew M'Doual ("Sculdudd'ry M'Doual" of the second *Heron Ballad:* see *ante*, p. 163) in 1784; bore him a daughter in January, 1794; raised an action for (1) declarator of marriage, or (2) damages for seduction; and died in February, 1795, before the case was decided. Meanwhile, M'Doual, who denied paternity as well as marriage, had wedded another lady; but in 1798 the Consistorial Court declared against him on both issues; and the Court of Session, having set aside its judgment as regards the marriage, ordered him to provide for his child in the sum of £3000.

Burns often met Miss Kennedy at Gavin Hamilton's. His song was enclosed to her in an undated letter: "I have in these verses attempted some faint sketches of your portrait in the unembellished simple manner of descriptive truth." This, and not *The Banks o' Doon*, (*post*, p. 243), which it is usual, but erroneous, to suppose was suggested by the lady's amour, must have been the song "on Miss Peggy Kennedy," which, with *The Lass o' Ballochmyle*, the "jury of literati" in Edinburgh "found defamatory libels against the fastidious powers of Poesy and Taste." Forbidden to print it (no doubt for the same reason as he was forbidden to print *The Lass o' Ballochmyle*, and not because it is not better than nine tenths of the Ramsay songs, of which it is an imitation) in the Edinburgh Edition, the writer sent it to Johnson, where it appears as alternative words to the tune, *Loch Errochside.*

I

YOUNG Peggy blooms our boniest lass:
Her blush is like the morning,
The rosy dawn the springing grass
With early gems adorning;
Her eyes outshine the radiant beams
That gild the passing shower,
And glitter o'er the crystal streams,
And cheer each fresh'ning flower.

II

Her lips, more than the cherries bright —
A richer dye has graced them —
They charm the admiring gazer's sight,
And sweetly tempt to taste them.
Her smile is as the evening mild,
When feather'd pairs are courting,
And little lambkins wanton wild,
In playful bands disporting.

III

Were Fortune lovely Peggy's foe,
Such sweetness would relent her.
As blooming Spring unbends the brow
Of surly, savage Winter.
Detraction's eye no aim can gain
Her winning powers to lessen,
And fretful Envy grins in vain
The poison'd tooth to fasten.

IV

Ye Pow'rs of Honour, Love, and Truth,
From ev'ry ill defend her!
Inspire the highly-favour'd youth
The destinies intend her!
Still fan the sweet connubial flame
Responsive in each bosom,
And bless the dear paternal name
With many a filial blossom!

BONIE DUNDEE

A fragment of folk-ballad, with modifications and additions. Cromek states that Burns sent the draft of his version to Cleghorn with the following note: "DEAR CLEGHORN, — You will see by the above that I have added a stanza to *Bonny Dundee.* If you think it will do you may set it agoing upon a ten-stringed instrument and on the psaltery. — R. B."

I

"O, WHAR gat ye that hauver-meal bannock?"
"O silly blind body, O, dinna ye see?
I gat it frae a young, brisk sodger laddie
Between Saint Johnston and bonie Dundee.
O, gin I saw the laddie that gae me 't!
Aft has he doudl'd me up on his knee:
May Heaven protect my bonie Scots laddie,
And send him hame to his babie and me!

II

"My blessin's upon thy sweet, wee lippie!
My blessin's upon thy bonie e'e brie!
Thy smiles are sae like my blythe sodger laddie,
Thou 's ay the dearer and dearer to me!

But I 'll big a bow'r on yon bonie banks,
Whare Tay rins wimplin by sae clear;
And I 'll cleed thee in the tartan sae fine,
And mak thee a man like thy daddie dear."

TO THE WEAVER'S GIN YE GO

"The chorus of this song is old, the rest is mine. Here once for all let me apologise for many silly compositions of mine in this work. Many beautiful airs wanted words, and in the hurry of other avocations, if I could string a parcel of rhymes together, anything nearly tolerable, I was fain to let them pass. He must be an excellent poet indeed whose every performance is excellent." (R. B.)

CHORUS

To the weaver's gin ye go, fair maids,
To the weaver's gin ye go,
I rede you right, gang ne'er at night,
To the weaver's gin ye go.

I

My heart was ance as blythe and free
As simmer days were lang;
But a bonie, westlin weaver lad
Has gart me change my sang.

II

My mither sent me to the town,
To warp a plaiden wab;
But the weary, weary warpin o't
Has gart me sigh and sab.

III

A bonie, westlin weaver lad
Sat working at his loom;
He took my heart, as wi' a net,
In every knot and thrum.

IV

I sat beside my warpin-wheel,
And ay I ca'd it roun';
And every shot and every knock,
My heart it gae a stoun.

V

The moon was sinking in the west
Wi' visage pale and wan,
As my bonie, westlin weaver lad
Convoy'd me thro' the glen.

VI

But what was said, or what was done
Shame fa' me gin I tell;
But O! I fear the kintra soon
Will ken as weel 's mysel!

CHORUS

To the weaver's gin ye go, fair maids,
To the weaver's gin ye go,
I rede you right, gang ne'er at night,
To the weaver's gin ye go.

O, WHISTLE AN' I 'LL COME TO YE, MY LAD

The song has hitherto[1] been held pure Burns. But he found his chorus in the Herd MS.: —

"Whistle and I 'll cum to ye, my lad!
Whistle and I 'll cum to ye, my lad!
Gin father and mither and a' should gae mad,
Whistle and I 'll cum to ye, my lad!"

CHORUS

O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad!
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad!
Tho' father an' mother an' a' should gae mad,
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad!

I

But warily tent when yé come to court me,
And come nae unless the back-yett be a-jee;
Syne up the back-style, and let naebody see,
And come as ye were na comin to me,
And come as ye were na comin to me!

II

At kirk, or at market, whene'er ye meet me,
Gang by me as tho' that ye car'd na a flie;
But steal me a blink o' your bonie black e'e,
Yet look as ye were na lookin to me,
Yet look as ye were na lookin to me!

III

Ay vow and protest that ye care na for me,
And whyles ye may lightly my beauty a wee;
But court na anither tho' jokin ye be,
For fear that she wyle your fancy frae me,
For fear that she wyle your fancy frae me!

CHORUS

O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad!
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad!

[1] That is, by previous editors.

Tho' father an' mother an' a' should gae mad,
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad !

I'M O'ER YOUNG TO MARRY YET

"The chorus of this song is old; the rest of it, such as it is, is mine." (R. B.)

CHORUS

I 'm o'er young, I 'm o'er young,
I 'm o'er young to marry yet !
I 'm o'er young, 't wad be a sin
To tak me frae my mammie yet.

I

I AM my mammie's ae bairn,
Wi' unco folk I weary, Sir,
And lying in a man's bed,
I 'm fley'd it make me eerie, Sir.

II

Hallowmass is come and gane,
The nights are lang in winter, Sir,
And you an' I in ae bed —
In trowth, I dare na venture, Sir !

III

Fu' loud and shrill the frosty wind
Blaws thro' the leafless timmer, Sir,
But if ye come this gate again,
I 'll aulder be gin simmer, Sir.

CHORUS

I 'm o'er young, I 'm o'er young,
I 'm o'er young to marry yet !
I 'm o'er young, 't wad be a sin
To tak me frae my mammie yet.

THE BIRKS OF ABERFELDIE

"I composed these stanzas standing under the Falls of Moness at or near Aberfeldy." (R. B.)

CHORUS

Bonie lassie, will ye go,
Will ye go, will ye go ?
Bonie lassie, will ye go
To the birks of Aberfeldie ?

I

Now simmer blinks on flow'ry braes,
And o'er the crystal streamlets plays,
Come, let us spend the lightsome days
In the birks of Aberfeldie !

II

The little birdies blythely sing,
While o'er their heads the hazels hing,
Or lightly flit on wanton wing
In the birks of Aberfeldie.

III

The braes ascend like lofty wa's,
The foaming stream, deep-roaring, fa's
O'er hung with fragrant-spreading shaws,
The birks of Aberfeldie.

IV

The hoary cliffs are crown'd wi' flowers,
White o'er the linns the burnie pours,
And, rising, weets wi' misty showers
The birks of Aberfeldie.

V

Let Fortune's gifts at random flee,
They ne'er shall draw a wish frae me,
Supremely blest wi' love and thee
In the birks of Aberfeldie.

CHORUS

Bonie lassie, will ye go,
Will ye go, will ye go ?
Bonie lassie, will ye go
To the birks of Aberfeldie ?

M'PHERSON'S FAREWELL

"M'Pherson, a daring robber in the beginning of this century, was condemned to be hanged at the assizes of Inverness. He is said, when under sentence of death, to have composed this tune, which he calls his own Lament or Farewell." (R. B.)

The reputed son of a gipsy, James M'Pherson, a cateran of notable strength and prowess, was apprehended for robbery by the Laird of Braco, at Keith Market; and, being haled before the Sheriff of Banff on 1st November, 1700, was hanged at the Cross of Banff on the 10th. The tradition that he played the *Lament* on his violin on the way to the tree, or at the foot of it, is absurd. It has, further, been

pointed out that his legend may derive from an Irish story: of a tune called *M'Pherson*, with which its composer is said to have played himself to the gallows on the pipes.

There is a set in Herd (1769), but it is plainly a corruption of the old broadside — *The Last Words of James Mackpherson, Murderer* — (which seems in part an imitation of *Captain Johnston's Farewell:* he was hanged at Tyburn in 1690: in the Pepys Collection, v. 523), and opens thus: —

> "I spent my time in rioting,
> Debauched my health and strength;
> I pillaged, plundered, murdered,
> But now, alas! at length
> I 'm brought to punishment condign;
> Pale death draws near to me:
> The end I ever did project,
> To hang upon a tree."

The most notable lines, however, are the four last: —

> "Then wantonly and rantingly
> I am resolved to die;
> And with undaunted courage I
> Shall mount this fatal tree:" —

which are the germ of Burns's refrain. But Burns, while preserving throughout the spirit of his original has expressed it in the noblest terms.

CHORUS

Sae rantingly, sae wantonly,
Sae dauntingly gaed he,
He play'd a spring, and danc'd it round
Below the gallows-tree.

I

Farewell, ye dungeons dark and strong,
The wretch's destinie!
M'Pherson's time will not be long
On yonder gallows-tree.

II

O, what is death but parting breath?
On many a bloody plain
I 've dar'd his face, and in this place
I scorn him yet again!

III

Untie these bands from off my hands,
And bring to me my sword,
And there 's no a man in all Scotland
But I 'll brave him at a word.

IV

I 've liv'd a life of sturt and strife;
I die by treacherie:
It burns my heart I must depart,
And not avenged be.

V

Now farewell light, thou sunshine bright,
And all beneath the sky!
May coward shame distain his name,
The wretch that dare not die!

CHORUS

Sae rantingly, sae wantonly,
Sae dauntingly gaed he,
He play'd a spring, and danc'd it round
Below the gallows-tree.

MY HIGHLAND LASSIE, O

"This was a composition of mine in very early life, before I was known at all in the world. My 'Highland Lassie' was a warm-hearted, charming young creature as ever blessed a man with generous love. After a pretty long tract of the most ardent reciprocal attachment we met by appointment on the second Sunday of May, in a sequestered spot by the Banks of Ayr, where we spent the day in taking farewell, before she should embark for the West Highlands to arrange matters for our projected change of life. At the close of the Autumn following she crossed the sea to meet me at Greenock, where she had scarce landed when she was seized with a malignant fever, which hurried my dear girl to the grave in a few days, before I could even hear of her illness." (R. B.)

The "Highland Lassie" was Mary Campbell, daughter of one Archibald Campbell, a Clyde sailor. The year of her birth is uncertain; its place is not beyond dispute; the date of her death is matter of debate; its exact circumstances are not authenticated; there is room for conjecture as to the place of her burial; little or no independent testimony exists as to her person and character — unless she be identified with a certain Mary Campbell of indifferent repute; there is scarce material for the barest outlines of her biography.

A part of *My Highland Lassie, O* is reminiscent of the chorus of Ramsay's *My Nannie O*, which traces back to a blackletter in the Pepys Collection [with the following chorus]: —

> "For Katy, Katy, Katy O,
> The love I bear to Katy O:
> All the world shall never know
> The love I bear to Katy O."

Another ballad, *The Scotch Wooing of Willy and Nanie*, has the same chorus, with "Nanie" for "Katy," and with this one Burns was probably as well acquainted as Ramsay himself. The old song, *Highland Lassie*, suggested to Burns scarce more than his title; but it faintly resembles *The Highland Queen.*

CHORUS

Within the glen sae bushy, O,
Aboon the plain sae rashy, O,
I set me down wi' right guid will
To sing my Highland lassie, O!

I

Nae gentle dames, tho' ne'er sae fair,
Shall ever be my Muse's care:
Their titles a' are empty show —
Gie me my Highland lassie, O!

II

O, were yon hills and vallies mine,
Yon palace and yon gardens fine,
The world then the love should know
I bear my Highland lassie, O!

III

But fickle Fortune frowns on me,
And I maun cross the raging sea;
But while my crimson currents flow
I 'll love my Highland lassie, O.

IV

Altho' thro' foreign climes I range,
I know her heart will never change;
For her bosom burns with honour's glow,
My faithful Highland lassie, O.

V

For her I 'll dare the billows' roar,
For her I 'll trace a distant shore,
That Indian wealth may lustre throw
Around my Highland lassie, O.

VI

She has my heart, she has my hand,
My secret troth and honour's band!
Till the mortal stroke shall lay me low,
I 'm thine, my Highland lassie, O!

CHORUS

Farewell the glen sae bushy, O!
Farewell the plain sae rashy, O!
To other lands I now must go
To sing my Highland lassie, O.

THO' CRUEL FATE

Tho' cruel fate should bid us part
Far as the pole and line,
Her dear idea round my heart
Should tenderly entwine.
Tho' mountains rise, and deserts howl,
And oceans roar between,
Yet dearer than my deathless soul
I still would love my Jean.

STAY, MY CHARMER

I

Stay, my charmer, can you leave me?
Cruel, cruel to deceive me!
Well you know how much you grieve me:
Cruel charmer, can you go?
Cruel charmer, can you go?

II

By my love so ill-requited,
By the faith you fondly plighted,
By the pangs of lovers slighted,
Do not, do not leave me so!
Do not, do not leave me so!

STRATHALLAN'S LAMENT

"This air is the composition of the worthiest and best-hearted man living, Allan Masterton, schoolmaster in Edinburgh. As he and I were both sprouts of Jacobitism we agreed to dedicate our words and air to the cause. But to tell the matter of fact; except when my passions were heated by some accidental cause, my Jacobitism was merely by way of '*vive la bagatelle.*'" (R. B).

The Strathallan of the *Lament* was James Drummond, — eldest son of William, 4th Viscount Strathallan, killed at Culloden, 14th April, 1746, — who was included in the Act of Attainder, 4th June; and, after staying for some time in hiding, escaped to France, where he died, 27th June, 1765, at Sens in Champagne. The titles were restored in 1824.

I

Thickest night, surround my dwelling!
Howling tempests, o'er me rave!
Turbid torrents wintry-swelling,
Roaring by my lonely cave!

Crystal streamlets gently flowing,
Busy haunts of base mankind,
Western breezes softly blowing,
Suit not my distracted mind.

II

In the cause of Right engagèd,
Wrongs injurious to redress,
Honour's war we strongly wagèd,
But the heavens deny'd success.
Ruin's wheel has driven o'er us:
Not a hope that dare attend,
The wide world is all before us,
But a world without a friend.

MY HOGGIE

"Dr. Walker, who was minister in Moffat in 1772, and is now (1791) Professor of Natural History in the University of Edinburgh, told the following anecdote concerning this air. He said that some gentlemen riding a few years ago through Liddesdale, stopped at a hamlet consisting of a few houses, called Mosspaul (in Ewesdale); when they were struck with this tune, which an old woman, spinning on a rock at her door, was singing. All she could tell concerning it was, that she was taught it when a child, and it was called 'What will I do gin my Hoggie die?" No person, except a few females at Mosspaul, knew this fine old tune, which in all probability would have been lost had not one of the gentlemen who happened to have a flute with him taken it down." (R. B.)

I

WHAT will I do gin my hoggie die?
My joy, my pride, my hoggie!
My only beast, I had nae mae,
And vow but I was vogie!
The lee-lang night we watched the fauld,
Me and my faithfu' doggie;
We heard nocht but the roaring linn
Amang the braes sae scroggie.

II

But the houlet cry'd frae the castle wa',
The blitter frae the boggie,
The tod reply'd upon the hill:
I trembled for my hoggie.
When day did daw, and cocks did craw,
The morning it was foggie,
An unco tyke lap o'er the dyke,
And maist has kill'd my hoggie!

JUMPIN JOHN

CHORUS

The lang lad they ca' Jumpin John
Beguil'd the bonie lassie!
The lang lad they ca' Jumpin John
Beguil'd the bonie lassie!

I

HER daddie forbad, her minnie forbad;
Forbidden she wadna be:
She wadna trow't, the browst she brew'd
Wad taste sae bitterlie!

II

A cow and a cauf, a yowe and a hauf,
And thretty guid shillins and three:
A vera guid tocher! a cotter-man's dochter,
The lass with the bonie black e'e!

CHORUS

The lang lad they ca' Jumpin John
Beguil'd the bonnie lassie!
The lang lad they ca' Jumpin John
Beguil'd the bonie lassie!

UP IN THE MORNING EARLY

"The chorus of this song is old; the two stanzas are mine." (R. B.)

CHORUS

Up in the morning 's no for me,
Up in the morning early!
When a' the hills are covered wi' snaw,
I 'm sure it 's winter fairly!

I

CAULD blaws the wind frae east to west,
The drift is driving sairly,
Sae loud and shrill 's I hear the blast —
I 'm sure it 's winter fairly!

II

The birds sit chittering in the thorn,
A' day they fare but sparely;
And lang 's the night frae e'en to morn —
I 'm sure it 's winter fairly.

CHORUS

Up in the morning 's no for me,
Up in the morning early!

When a' the hills are cover'd wi' snaw,
I 'm sure it 's winter fairly !

THE YOUNG HIGHLAND ROVER

Intended to commemorate his visit to Castle Gordon in 1787, and made, seemingly, after the discovery that *Castle Gordon* (*ante*, p. 121) did not fit the tune *Morag*. To the same tune he also wrote, *O, Wat ye wha that Lo'es Me* (*post*, p. 284). The "rover" was probably the Young Chevalier.

I

Loud blaw the frosty breezes,
The snaws the mountains cover.
Like winter on me seizes,
Since my young Highland rover
Far wanders nations over.
Where'er he go, where'er he stray,
May Heaven be his warden !
Return him safe to fair Strathspey
And bonie Castle Gordon !

II

The trees, now naked groaning,
Shall soon wi' leaves be hinging,
The birdies, dowie moaning,
Shall a' be blythely singing,
And every flower be springing:
Sae I 'll rejoice the lee-lang day,
When (by his mighty Warden)
My youth 's return'd to fair Strathspey
And bonie Castle Gordon.

THE DUSTY MILLER

Stenhouse says vaguely that the verses "are a fragment of the old ballad with a few verbal alterations by Burns;" and Sharpe gives a version of the "original" without saying where he got it. It differs comparatively little from the fragment (Herd MS.) upon which Burns based his song: —

"O, the Dusty Miller, O, the Dusty Miller!
Dusty was his coat, Dusty was his cullour,
Dusty was the kiss I got frae the Miller!
O, the Dusty Miller with the dusty coat,
He will spend a shilling ere he win a groat.
O, the Dusty Miller."

I

Hey the dusty miller
And his dusty coat !
He will spend a shilling
Or he win a groat.
Dusty was the coat,
Dusty was the colour,
Dusty was the kiss
That I gat frae the miller !

II

Hey the dusty miller
And his dusty sack !
Leeze me on the calling
Fills the dusty peck !
Fills the dusty peck,
Brings the dusty siller !
I wad gie my coatie
For the dusty miller !

I DREAM'D I LAY

"These two stanzas I composed when I was seventeen; they are among the oldest of my printed pieces." (R. B.)

I

I dream'd I lay where flowers were springing
Gaily in the sunny beam,
List'ning to the wild birds singing,
By a falling crystal stream;
Straight the sky grew black and daring,
Thro' the woods the whirlwinds rave,
Trees with aged arms were warring
O'er the swelling, drumlie wave.

II

Such was my life's deceitful morning,
Such the pleasures I enjoy'd !
But lang or noon loud tempests, storming,
A' my flowery bliss destroy'd.
Tho' fickle Fortune has deceiv'd me
(She promis'd fair, and perform'd but ill),
Of monie a joy and hope bereav'd me,
I bear a heart shall support me still.

DUNCAN DAVISON

Stenhouse affirms that this song is by Burns, although he did not choose to avow it; also that he (Stenhouse) had "recovered his (Burns's) original manuscript, which is the

same as that inserted in the *Museum*." No doubt Stenhouse is right; but Burns did but act according to his wont in signing "Z," for not only was his *Duncan Davison* suggested by a song with the same title and something of the same motive preserved in *The Merry Muses* — from which his first, second, and fourth lines are lifted bodily — but it is, as regards his last stanza at least, a thing of shreds and patches; while the last half of this said stanza, containing a very irrelevant moral, is merely "conveyed" from a fragment, here first printed, in the Herd MS.: —

"I can drink and no be drunk,
I can fight and no be slain;
I can kiss a bonie lass
And ay be welcome back again."

I

THERE was a lass, they ca'd her Meg,
And she held o'er the moors to spin;
There was a lad that follow'd her,
They ca'd him Duncan Davison.
The moor was dreigh, and Meg was skeigh,
Her favour Duncan could na win;
For wi' the rock she wad him knock,
And ay she shook the temper-pin.

II

As o'er the moor they lightly foor,
A burn was clear, a glen was green;
Upon the banks they eas'd their shanks,
And ay she set the wheel between:
But Duncan swoor a haly aith,
That Meg should be a bride the morn;
Then Meg took up her spinnin-graith,
And flang them a' out o'er the burn.

III

We will big a wee, wee house,
And we will live like king and queen,
Sae blythe and merry 's we will be,
When ye set by the wheel at e'en!
A man may drink, and no be drunk;
A man may fight, and no be slain;
A man may kiss a bonie lass,
And ay be welcome back again!

THENIEL MENZIES' BONIE MARY

CHORUS

Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary,
Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary,
Charlie Grigor tint his plaidie,
Kissin Theniel's bonie Mary!

I

IN comin by the brig o' Dye,
At Darlet we a blink did tarry;
As day was dawin in the sky,
We drank a health to bonie Mary.

II

Her een sae bright, her brow sae white,
Her haffet locks as brown 's a berry,
And ay they dimpl't wi' a smile,
The rosy cheeks o' bonie Mary.

III

We lap an' danc'd the lee-lang day,
Till piper-lads were wae and weary;
But Charlie gat the spring to pay,
For kissin Theniel's bonie Mary.

CHORUS

Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary,
Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary,
Charlie Grigor tint his plaidie,
Kissin Theniel's bonie Mary!

LADY ONLIE, HONEST LUCKY

CHORUS

Lady Onlie, honest lucky,
Brews guid ale at shore o' Bucky:
I wish her sale for her guid ale,
The best on a' the shore o' Bucky!

I

A' THE lads o' Thorniebank,
When they gae to the shore o' Bucky,
They 'll step in an' tak a pint
Wi' Lady Onlie, honest lucky.

II

Her house sae bien, her curch sae clean —
I wat she is a dainty chuckie
And cheery blinks the ingle-gleede
O' Ladie Onlie, honest lucky!

CHORUS

Lady Onlie, honest lucky,
Brews guid ale at shore o' Bucky:
I wish her sale for her guid ale,
The best on a' the shore o' Bucky!

THE BANKS OF THE DEVON

"These verses were composed on a charming girl, a Miss Charlotte Hamilton, who is now married to James M'Kittrick Adair, Esqr., physician. She is sister to my worthy friend Gavin Hamilton of Mauchline, and was born on the banks of Ayr, but was, at the time I wrote these lines, residing at Harvieston in Clackmannanshire, on the romantic banks of the little river Devon. I first heard the air from a lady in Inverness, and got the notes taken down for the work." (R. B.)

Burns visited Gavin Hamilton's mother and her family at Harvieston on Monday, 27th August, 1787, and wrote to Hamilton on the 28th: "Of Charlotte I cannot speak in common terms of admiration; she is not only beautiful but lovely. Her form is elegant; her features not regular, but they have the smile of sweetness and the settled complacency of good-nature in the highest degree; and her complexion, now that she has happily recovered her wonted health, is equal to Miss Burnet's." In the October following Burns stopped at Harvieston again, and introduced that Dr. Adair whom Miss Hamilton married, 16th November, 1789. She died a widow in 1806. On 2d September, 1787, Burns sent the first draft of his song to her friend, Miss Chalmers: "I am determined to pay Charlotte a poetic compliment in the second part of the *Museum*, if I could hit on some glorious Scotch air. You will see a small attempt on a shred of paper enclosed."

The "small attempt" is a poor enough performance, when all is said — not much above the stall level: but it appears to be pure Burns. [The tune was a Highland air, entitled *Phannerach dhon na chri*, or *The Pretty Milkmaid*.

Charlotte Hamilton may also have been the heroine of the song *Fairest Maid on Devon Banks*. (See *post*, p. 288). For Gavin Hamilton see *ante*, p. 41, Prefatory Note to *A Dedication*.]

I

How pleasant the banks of the clear winding Devon,
With green spreading bushes and flow'rs blooming fair!
But the boniest flow'r on the banks of the Devon
Was once a sweet bud on the braes of the Ayr.
Mild be the sun on this sweet blushing flower,
In the gay rosy morn, as it bathes in the dew!
And gentle the fall of the soft vernal shower,
That steals on the evening each leaf to renew!

II

O, spare the dear blossom, ye orient breezes,
With chill, hoary wing as ye usher the dawn!
And far be thou distant, thou reptile that seizes
The verdure and pride of the garden or lawn!
Let Bourbon exult in his gay gilded lilies,
And England triumphant display her proud rose!
A fairer than either adorns the green vallies,
Where Devon, sweet Devon, meandering flows.

DUNCAN GRAY

I

Weary fa' you, Duncan Gray!
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!)
Wae gae by you, Duncan Gray!
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!)
When a' the lave gae to their play,
Then I maun sit the lee-lang day,
And jeeg the cradle wi' my tae,
And a' for the girdin o't!

II

Bonie was the Lammas moon
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!)
Glowrin a' the hills aboon
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!)
The girdin brak, the beast cam down,
I tint my curch and baith my shoon,
And, Duncan, ye 're an unco loun —
Wae on the bad girdin o't!

III

But Duncan, gin ye 'll keep your aith
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!),
I 'se bless you wi' my hindmost breath
(Ha, ha, the girdin o't!).
Duncan, gin ye 'll keep your aith,
The beast again can bear us baith,
And auld Mess John will mend the skaith
And clout the bad girdin o't.

THE PLOUGHMAN

CHORUS

Then up wi't a', my ploughman lad,
And hey, my merry ploughman!
Of a' the trades that I do ken,
Commend me to the ploughman!

I

THE ploughman, he 's a bonie lad,
His mind is ever true, jo!
His garters knit below his knee,
His bonnet it is blue, jo.

II

I hae been east, I hae been west,
I hae been at St. Johnston;
The boniest sight that e'er I saw
Was the ploughman laddie dancin.

III

Snaw-white stockings on his legs
And siller buckles glancin,
A guid blue bounet on his head,
And O, but he was handsome!

IV

Commend me to the barn-yard
And the corn mou, man!
I never got my coggie fou
Till I met wi' the ploughman.

CHORUS

Then up wi't a', my ploughman lad,
And hey, my merry ploughman!
Of a' the trades that I do ken,
Commend me to the ploughman!

LANDLADY, COUNT THE LAWIN

Set to the tune, *Hey Tutti Taiti.* "I have met the tradition universally over Scotland, and particularly in the neighbourhood of the scene, that this air was Robert Bruce's march to Bannockburn." (R. B.) He afterwards wrote *Scots Wha Hae* (*post*, p. 285) to it.

The present song is not an original, but a patchwork of assorted scraps, with some few verbal changes.

CHORUS

Hey tutti, taiti,
How tutti, taiti,
Hey tutti, taiti,
Wha 's fou now?

I

LANDLADY, count the lawin,
The day is near the dawin;
Ye 're a' blind drunk, boys,
And I 'm but jolly fou.

II

Cog, an ye were ay fou,
Cog, an ye were ay fou,
I wad sit and sing to you,
If ye were ay fou!

III

Weel may ye a' be!
Ill may ye never see!
God bless the king
And the companie!

CHORUS

Hey tutti, taiti,
How tutti, taiti,
Hey tutti, taiti,
Wha 's fou now?

RAVING WINDS AROUND HER BLOWING

"I composed these verses on Miss Isabella Macleod of Rasa, alluding to her feelings on the death of her sister, and the still more melancholy death of her sister's husband, the late Earl of Loudoun, who shot himself out of sheer heart-break at some mortifications he suffered owing to the deranged state of his finances." (R. B.)

For Miss Isabella M'Leod see Prefatory Note to *On the Death of John M'Leod, Esq.*, (*ante*, p. 96), and *To Miss Isabella M'Leod*, (*ante*, p. 137).

I

RAVING winds around her blowing,
Yellow leaves the woodlands strowing,
By a river hoarsely roaring,
Isabella stray'd deploring:—
"Farewell hours that late did measure
Sunshine days of joy and pleasure!
Hail, thou gloomy night of sorrow—
Cheerless night that knows no morrow!

II

"O'er the Past too fondly wandering,
On the hopeless Future pondering,
Chilly Grief my life-blood freezes,
Fell Despair my fancy seizes.
Life, thou soul of every blessing,
Load to Misery most distressing,
Gladly how would I resign thee,
And to dark Oblivion join thee!"

HOW LANG AND DREARY IS THE NIGHT

"I met with some such words in a collection of songs somewhere, which I altered and enlarged; and to please you, and to suit your favourite air of *Cauld Kail*, I have taken a stride or two across my room, and have arranged it anew, as you will find on the other page." (R. B.)

CHORUS

For O, her lanely nights are lang,
And O, her dreams are eerie,
And O, her widow'd heart is sair,
That 's absent frae her dearie!

I

How lang and dreary is the night,
When I am frae my dearie!
I restless lie frae e'en to morn,
Tho' I were ne'er sae weary.

II

When I think on the lightsome days
I spent wi' thee, my dearie,
And now what seas between us roar,
How can I be but eerie?

III

How slow ye move, ye heavy hours!
The joyless day how dreary!
It was na sae ye glinted by,
When I was wi' my dearie!

CHORUS

For O, her lanely nights are lang,
And O, her dreams are eerie,
And O, her widow'd heart is sair,
That 's absent frae her dearie!

MUSING ON THE ROARING OCEAN

"I composed these verses out of compliment to a Mrs. M'Lachlan, whose husband is an officer in the East Indies." (R. B.)

They are reminiscent of divers Jacobitisms.

I

Musing on the roaring ocean,
Which divides my love and me,
Wearying heav'n in warm devotion
For his weal where'er he be:

II

Hope and Fear's alternate billow
Yielding late to Nature's law,
Whispering spirits round my pillow,
Talk of him that 's far awa.

III

Ye whom sorrow never wounded,
Ye who never shed a tear,
Care-untroubled, joy-surrounded,
Gaudy day to you is dear!

IV

Gentle night, do thou befriend me!
Downy sleep, the curtain draw!
Spirits kind, again attend me,
Talk of him that 's far awa!

BLYTHE WAS SHE

"I composed these verses while I stayed at Ochtertyre with Sir William Murray. The lady, who was also at Ochtertyre at the same time, was a well-known toast, Miss Euphemia Murray of Lintrose, who was called, and very justly, 'the flower of Strathmore.'" (R. B.) She married Mr. Smythe of Methven, who became one of the judges of the Court of Session.

CHORUS

Blythe, blythe and merry was she,
Blythe was she butt and ben,
Blythe by the banks of Earn,
And blythe in Glenturit glen!

I

By Oughtertyre grows the aik,
On Yarrow banks the birken shaw;
But Phemie was a bonier lass
Than braes o' Yarrow ever saw.

II

Her looks were like a flow'r in May,
Her smile was like a simmer morn.
She trippèd by the banks o' Earn
As light 's a bird upon a thorn.

III

Her bonie face it was as meek
As onie lamb upon a lea.
The evening sun was ne'er sae sweet
As was the blink o' Phemie's e'e.

IV

The Highland hills I 've wander'd wide,
As o'er the Lawlands I hae been,
But Phemie was the blythest lass
That ever trod the dewy green.

CHORUS

Blythe, blythe and merry was she,
Blythe was she butt and ben,
Blythe by the banks of Earn,
And blythe in Glenturit Glen!

TO DAUNTON ME

CHORUS

To daunton me, to daunton me,
An auld man shall never daunton me!

I

The blude-red rose at Yule may blaw,
The simmer lilies bloom in snaw,
The frost may freeze the deepest sea,
But an auld man shall never daunton me.

II

To daunton me, and me sae young,
Wi' his fause heart and flatt'ring tongue:
That is the thing you ne'er shall see,
For an auld man shall never daunton me.

III

For a' his meal and a' his maut,
For a' his fresh beef and his saut,
For a' his gold and white monie,
An auld man shall never daunton me.

IV

His gear may buy him kye and yowes;
His gear may buy him glens and knowes;
But me he shall not buy nor fee,
For an auld man shall never daunton me.

V

He hirples twa-fauld as he dow,
Wi' his teethless gab and his auld beld pow,
And the rain rains down frae his red blear'd e'e —
That auld man shall never daunton me!

CHORUS

To daunton me, to daunton me,
An auld man shall never daunton me!

O'ER THE WATER TO CHARLIE

The "verses," Stenhouse says, were "revised and improved by Burns;" and, he adds, "a more complete version of this song may be seen in Hogg's *Jacobite Reliques*" (*sic*). "Many versions of this song" — thus Buchan in a note in Hogg and Motherwell, Part V. (1854) — "have appeared in print. There is one in Hogg's *Jacobite Relics*, and one in the *Ancient Ballads and Songs of the North of Scotland*, from which latter copy I infer that the original had been written anterior to the days of Prince Charles, commonly called the Pretender, and the time of Charles the Second's restoration." But Hogg's set is merely Ayrshire Bard *plus* Ettrick Shepherd, and it were hard to say how much Peter Buchan's, "taken down from recitation," is indebted to Peter Buchan — especially as internal evidence shows that, as he gives it, it did not all exist before his own days. No printed copy of any such ballad anterior to the Burns is quoted by Buchan. Nor do we know more than three.

CHORUS

We 'll o'er the water, we 'll o'er the sea,
We 'll o'er the water to Charlie!
Come weal, come woe, we 'll gather and go,
And live and die wi' Charlie!

I

Come boat me o'er, come row me o'er,
Come boat me o'er to Charlie!
I 'll gie John Ross another bawbee
To boat me o'er to Charlie.

II

I lo'e weel my Charlie's name,
Tho' some there be abhor him;

But O, to see Auld Nick gaun hame,
And Charlie's faes before him!

III

I swear and vow by moon and stars
And sun that shines so early,
If I had twenty thousand lives,
I 'd die as aft for Charlie!

CHORUS

We 'll o'er the water, we 'll o'er the sea,
We 'll o'er the water to Charlie!
Come weal, come woe, we 'll gather and go,
And live and die wi' Charlie!

A ROSE-BUD, BY MY EARLY WALK

"This song I composed on Miss Jenny Cruickshank, only child to my worthy friend Mr. Wm. Cruickshank, of the High School, Edinburgh. The air is by David Sillar, *quondam* merchant, and now schoolmaster in Irvine. He is the 'Davie' to whom I address my printed poetical epistle in the measure of *The Cherry and the Slae*." (R. B.)

See Prefatory Note to *To Miss Cruickshank* (*ante*, *p.* 95.)

I

A ROSE-BUD, by my early walk
Adown a corn-inclosèd bawk,
Sae gently bent its thorny stalk,
All on a dewy morning.
Ere twice the shades o' dawn are fled,
In a' its crimson glory spread
And drooping rich the dewy head,
It scents the early morning.

II

Within the bush her covert nest
A little linnet fondly prest,
The dew sat chilly on her breast,
Sae early in the morning.
She soon shall see her tender brood,
The pride, the pleasure o' the wood,
Amang the fresh green leaves bedew'd,
Awake the early morning.

III

So thou, dear bird, young Jeany fair,
On trembling string or vocal air
Shall sweetly pay the tender care
That tents thy early morning!
So thou, sweet rose-bud, young and gay,
Shalt beauteous blaze upon the day,
And bless the parent's evening ray
That watch'd thy early morning!

AND I'LL KISS THEE YET

CHORUS

And I 'll kiss thee yet, yet,
And I 'll kiss thee o'er again,
And I 'll kiss thee yet, yet,
My bonie Peggy Alison.

I

WHEN in my arms, wi' a' thy charms,
I clasp my countless treasure, O,
I seek nae mair o' Heav'n to share
Than sic a moment's pleasure, O!

II

And by thy een sae bonie blue
I swear I 'm thine for ever, O!
And on thy lips I seal my vow,
And break it shall I never, O!

CHORUS

And I 'll kiss thee yet, yet,
And I 'll kiss thee o'er again,
And I 'll kiss thee yet, yet,
My bonie Peggy Alison.

RATTLIN, ROARIN WILLIE

"The last stanza of this song is mine; it was composed out of compliment to one of the worthiest fellows in the world, William Dunbar, Esq., Writer to the Signet, Edinburgh, and Colonel of the Crochallan Corps, a club of wits who took that title at the time of raising the fencible regiments." (R. B.)

Dunbar, who became Inspector-General of Stamp Duties in Scotland, died 18th February, 1807. He presented Burns in 1787 with a copy of Spenser, and is often alluded to or addressed in terms of warm regard.

I

O, RATTLIN, roarin Willie,
O, he held to the fair,
An' for to sell his fiddle
And buy some other ware;

But parting wi' his fiddle,
The saut tear blin't his e'e —
And, rattlin, roarin Willie,
Ye 're welcome hame to me!

II

"O Willie, come sell your fiddle,
O, sell your fiddle sae fine!
O Willie, come sell your fiddle
And buy a pint o' wine!"
"If I should sell my fiddle,
The warld would think I was mad;
For monie a rantin day
My fiddle and I hae had."

III

As I cam by Crochallan,
I cannily keekit ben,
Rattlin, roarin Willie
Was sitting at yon boord-en':
Sitting at yon boord-en',
And amang guid companie!
Rattlin, roarin Willie,
Ye 're welcome hame to me.

WHERE, BRAVING ANGRY WINTER'S STORMS

The heroine was Margaret, daughter of John Chalmers of Fingland, and a cousin of Charlotte Hamilton, her particular friend. Burns met her in Edinburgh during his first visit, and also in October, 1787, at Harvieston. She married in 1788 Mr. Lewis Hay, of Forbes and Co.'s Bank; and died in 1843. Thomas Campbell affirmed that, according to Mrs. Hay, Burns had asked her in marriage; but this scarce accords with the tone of his letters to her. Still, he had a particular regard for the lady, and she always called out the best in him. His compliments in verse — or rather his proposal to publish them — somewhat alarmed her: her main objection being, presumably, not to the song in the text, but to *My Peggy's Face, My Peggy's Form* (*post*, p. 263). "They are neither of them," he wrote to her, 6th November, 1787, "so particular as to point you out to the world at large: and the circle of your acquaintance will allow all I have said."

I

Where, braving angry winter's storms,
The lofty Ochils rise,
Far in their shade my Peggy's charms
First blest my wondering eyes:
As one who by some savage stream
A lonely gem surveys,
Astonish'd doubly, marks it beam
With art's most polish'd blaze.

II

Blest be the wild, sequester'd glade,
And blest the day and hour,
Where Peggy's charms I first survey'd,
When first I felt their pow'r!
The tyrant Death with grim control
May seize my fleeting breath,
But tearing Peggy from my soul
Must be a stronger death.

O TIBBIE, I HAE SEEN THE DAY

"This song I composed about the age of seventeen." (R. B.)

Mrs. Begg states that the heroine was one Isabella Steenson, or Stevenson, the farmer's daughter of Little Hill, which marched with Lochlie. The song itself bears no small resemblance to a song (probably older) called *The Saucy Lass with the Beard*.

CHORUS

O Tibbie, I hae seen the day,
Ye wadna been sae shy!
For laik o' gear ye lightly me,
But, trowth, I care na by.

I

Yestreen I met you on the moor,
Ye spak na, but gaed by like stoure!
Ye geck at me because I 'm poor —
But fient a hair care I!

II

When comin hame on Sunday last,
Upon the road as I cam past,
Ye snufft an' gae your head a cast —
But, trowth, I care't na by!

III

I doubt na, lass, but ye may think,
Because ye hae the name o' clink,
That ye can please me at a wink,
Whene'er ye like to try.

IV

But sorrow tak him that 's sae mean,
Altho' his pouch o' coin were clean,
Wha follows onie saucy quean,
That looks sae proud and high!

V

Altho' a lad were e'er sae smart,
If that he want the yellow dirt,
Ye 'll cast your head anither airt,
And answer him fu' dry.

VI

But if he hae the name o' gear,
Ye 'll fasten to him like a brier,
Tho' hardly he for sense or lear
Be better than the kye.

VII

But, Tibbie, lass, tak my advice:
Your daddie's gear maks you sae nice,
The Deil a ane wad spier your price,
Were ye as poor as I.

VIII

There lives a lass beside yon park,
I 'd rather hae her in her sark
Than you wi' a' your thousand mark,
That gars you look sae high.

CHORUS

O Tibbie, I hae seen the day,
Ye wadna been sae shy !
For laik o' gear ye lightly me,
But, trowth, I care na by.

CLARINDA, MISTRESS OF MY SOUL

This song was written when Burns was about to leave Edinburgh. "I am sick of writing where my bosom is not strongly interested. Tell me what you think of the following. There the bosom was perhaps a little interested." (R. B. to Mrs. Dunlop.)

I

CLARINDA, mistress of my soul,
The measur'd time is run !
The wretch beneath the dreary pole
So marks his latest sun.

II

To what dark cave of frozen night
Shall poor Sylvander hie,
Depriv'd of thee, his life and light,
The sun of all his joy ?

III

We part — but, by these precious drops
That fill thy lovely eyes,
No other light shall guide my steps
Till thy bright beams arise !

IV

She, the fair sun of all her sex,
Has blest my glorious day;
And shall a glimmering planet fix
My worship to its ray ?

THE WINTER IT IS PAST

This song is largely and generously adapted from a song called *The Curragh of Kildare.* Only stanza ii. is wholly his own.

I

THE winter it is past, and the simmer comes at last,
And the small birds sing on ev'ry tree:
The hearts of these are glad, but mine is very sad,
For my love is parted from me.

II

The rose upon the brier by the waters running clear
May have charms for the linnet or the bee:
Their little loves are blest, and their little hearts at rest,
But my lover is parted from me.

III

My love is like the sun in the firmament does run —
Forever is constant and true;
But his is like the moon, that wanders up and down,
And every month it is new.

IV

All you that are in love, and cannot it remove,
I pity the pains you endure,
For experience makes me know that your hearts are full of woe,
A woe that no mortal can cure.

I LOVE MY LOVE IN SECRET

Stenhouse affirms that the old song was "slightly altered by Burns, because it was rather inadmissible in its original state;" but apparently he spoke by guesswork. There is no doubt that Burns got his original — here[1] printed for the first time — in the Herd MS.: —

"My Sandy O, my Sandy O,
My bonie, bonie Sandy O!
Tho' the love that I owe,
To thee I dare nae show,
Yet I love my love in secret,
My Sandie O.

"My Sandy gied to me a ring
Was a' beset wi' diamonds fine;
But I gied to him a far better thing:
I gied to him my heart to keep
In pledge of his ring."

It will be seen that all he did was to add a stanza to the original set, or what was left of it.

CHORUS

My Sandy O, my Sandy O,
My bonie, bonie Sandy O!
Tho' the love that I owe
To thee I dare na show,
Yet I love my love in secret,
My Sandy O!

I

My Sandy gied to me a ring
Was a' beset wi' diamonds fine;
But I gied him a far better thing,
I gied my heart in pledge o' his ring.

II

My Sandy brak a piece o' gowd,
While down his cheeks the saut tears row'd;
He took a hauf, and gied it to me,
And I 'll keep it till the hour I die.

CHORUS

My Sandy O, my Sandy O,
My bonie, bonie Sandy O!
Tho' the love that I owe
To thee I dare na show,
Yet I love my love in secret,
My Sandy O!

[1] That is, in the Centenary Edition.

SWEET TIBBIE DUNBAR

O, WILT thou go wi' me, sweet Tibbie Dunbar?
O, wilt thou go wi' me, sweet Tibbie Dunbar?
Wilt thou ride on a horse, or be drawn in a car,
Or walk by my side, O sweet Tibbie Dunbar?

II

I care na thy daddie, his lands and his money;
I care na thy kin, sae high and sae lordly;
But say that thou 'lt hae me for better or waur,
And come in thy coatie, sweet Tibbie Dunbar.

HIGHLAND HARRY

"The chorus I picked up from an old woman in Dunblane. The rest of the song is mine." (R. B.)

CHORUS

O, for him back again!
O, for him back again!
I wad gie a' Knockhaspie's land
For Highland Harry back again.

I

My Harry was a gallant gay,
Fu' stately strade he on the plain,
But now he 's banish'd far away:
I 'll never see him back again.

II

When a' the lave gae to their bed,
I wander dowie up the glen,
I set me down, and greet my fill,
And ay I wish him back again.

III

O, were some villains hangit high,
And ilka body had their ain,
Then I might see the joyfu' sight,
My Highland Harry back again!

CHORUS

O, for him back again!
O, for him back again!

I wad gie a' Knockhaspie's land,
For Highland Harry back again.

THE TAILOR FELL THRO' THE BED

"This air is the march of the Corporation of Tailors. The second and fourth stanzas are mine. (R. B.)

I

THE tailor fell thro' the bed, thimble an' a',
The tailor fell thro' the bed, thimble an' a';
The blankets were thin, and the sheets they were sma' —
The tailor fell thro' the bed, thimble an' a'!

II

The sleepy bit lassie, she dreaded nae ill,
The sleepy bit lassie, she dreaded nae ill;
The weather was cauld, and the lassie lay still:
She thought that a tailor could do her nae ill!

III

Gie me the groat again, cannie young man!
Gie me the groat again, cannie young man!
The day it is short, and the night it is lang —
The dearest siller that ever I wan!

IV

There 's somebody weary wi' lying her lane,
There 's somebody weary wi' lying her lane!
There 's some that are dowie, I trow wad be fain
To see the bit tailor come skippin again.

AY WAUKIN, O

CHORUS

Ay waukin, O,
Waukin still and weary:
Sleep I can get nane
For thinking on my dearie.

I

SIMMER 's a pleasant time:
Flowers of every colour,
The water rins owre the heugh,
And I long for my true lover.

II

When I sleep I dream,
When I wauk I 'm eerie,
Sleep I can get nane
For thinkin on my dearie.

III

Lanely night comes on,
A' the lave are sleepin,
I think on my bonie lad,
And I bleer my een wi' greetin.

CHORUS

Ay waukin, O,
Waukin still and weary:
Sleep I can get nane
For thinking on my dearie

BEWARE O' BONIE ANN

"I composed this song out of compliment to Miss Ann Masterton, the daughter of my friend, Allan Masterton, the author of the air *Strathallan's Lament;* and two or three others in this work." (R. B.)

The lady married Dr. Derbyshire, physician, of Bath and London, and died in August, 1834.

I

YE gallants bright, I rede you right,
Beware o' bonie Ann!
Her comely face sae fu' o' grace,
Your heart she will trepan.

II

Her een sae bright like stars by night,
Her skin is like the swan.
Sae jimply lac'd her genty waist
That sweetly ye might span.

III

Youth, Grace, and Love attendant move,
And Pleasure leads the van:
In a' their charms, and conquering arms,
They wait on bonie Ann.

IV

The captive bands may chain the hands,
But Love enslaves the man:
Ye gallants braw, I rede you a',
Beware o' bonie Ann!

LADDIE, LIE NEAR ME

CHORUS

Near me, near me,
Laddie, lie near me!
Lang hae I lain my lane —
Laddie, lie near me!

I

Lang hae we parted been,
Laddie, my dearie;
Now we are met again —
Laddie, lie near me!

II

A' that I hae endur'd,
Laddie, my dearie,
Here in thy arms is cur'd —
Laddie, lie near me!

CHORUS

Near me, near me,
Laddie, lie near me!
Lang hae I lain my lane —
Laddie, lie near me!

THE GARD'NER WI' HIS PAIDLE

"The title of the song only is old; the rest is mine." (R. B.)

I

When rosy May comes in wi' flowers
To deck her gay, green-spreading bowers,
Then busy, busy are his hours,
The gard'ner wi' his paidle.

II

The crystal waters gently fa',
The merry birds are lovers a',
The scented breezes round him blaw —
The gard'ner wi' his paidle.

III

When purple morning starts the hare
To steal upon her early fare,
Then thro' the dew he maun repair —
The gard'ner wi' his paidle.

IV

When Day, expiring in the west,
The curtain draws o' Nature's rest,
He flies to her arms he lo'es best,
The gard'ner wi' his paidle.

ON A BANK OF FLOWERS

The original was written by Theobald, set by Galliard, and sung by Mr. Park in *The Lady's Triumph*: —

"On a Bank of Flowers
In a summer's day,
Inviting and undrest,
In her bloom of youth bright Celia lay
With love and sleep opprest,
When a youthful swain with adoring eyes
Wish'd he dared the fair maid surprise,
With a fa la la,
But fear'd approaching spies."

Burns rather bungles his inspiration, and certainly diverts his motive to a more liberal conclusion. Both original and derivative belong to a type of pastoral in high favour after the Restoration, good examples being Dryden's *Chloe found Amyntas Lying* and *Beneath a Myrtle Shade*. Older and less farded, less artificial and immodest, are *As at Noon Dulcina Rested* (long attributed to Raleigh) and that charming ditty, *The Matchless Maid*, in the Second *Westminster Drollery* (1672).

I

On a bank of flowers in a summer day,
For summer lightly drest,
The youthful, blooming Nèlly lay
With love and sleep opprest;
When Willie, wand'ring thro' the wood,
Who for her favour oft had sued —
He gaz'd, he wish'd,
He fear'd, he blush'd,
And trembled where he stood.

II

Her closèd eyes, like weapons sheath'd,
Were seal'd in soft repose;
Her lips, still as she fragrant breath'd,
It richer dyed the rose:
The springing lilies, sweetly prest,
Wild-wanton kiss'd her rival breast:
He gaz'd, he wish'd,
He fear'd, he blush'd,
His bosom ill at rest.

III

Her robes, light-waving in the breeze,
Her tender limbs embrace;
Her lovely form, her native ease,
All harmony and grace

Tumultuous tides his pulses roll,
A faltering, ardent kiss he stole:
He gaz'd, he wish'd,
He fear'd, he blush'd,
And sigh'd his very soul.

IV

As flies the partridge from the brake
On fear-inspirèd wings,
So Nelly, starting, half-awake,
Away affrighted springs.
But Willie follow'd — as he should:
He overtook her in the wood;
He vow'd, he pray'd,
He found the maid
Forgiving all, and good.

THE DAY RETURNS

TUNE: *Seventh of November*

"I composed this song out of compliment to one of the happiest and worthiest couples in the world: Robert Riddell, Esq. of Glenriddell, and his lady. At their fireside I have enjoyed more pleasant evenings than at all the houses of fashionable people in this country put together; and to their kindness and hospitality I am indebted for many of the happiest hours of my life." (R. B.)

For Captain Riddell, see *ante*, p. 142, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu to Captain Riddell*. The song was sent to him in a letter (unpublished) dated Tuesday evening (*i. e.* 9th September, 1788): "As I was busy behind my harvest folks this forenoon, and musing on a proper theme for your *Seventh of November*, some of the conversation before me accidentally suggested a suspicion that this said Seventh of November is a matrimonial anniversary with a certain very worthy neighbour of mine. I have seen very few who owe so much to a wedding-day as Mrs. Riddell and you; and my imagination took the hint accordingly, as you will see on the next page."

I

THE day returns, my bosom burns,
The blissful day we twa did meet!
Tho' winter wild in tempest toil'd,
Ne'er summer sun was half sae sweet.
Than a' the pride that loads the tide,
And crosses o'er the sultry line,
Than kingly robes, than crowns and globes,
Heav'n gave me more — it made thee mine!

II

While day and night can bring delight,
Or Nature aught of pleasure give,
While joys above my mind can move,
For thee, and thee alone, I live!
When that grim foe of Life below
Comes in between to make us part,
The iron hand that breaks our band,
It breaks my bliss, it breaks my heart!

MY LOVE, SHE 'S BUT A LASSIE YET

CHORUS

My love, she 's but a lassie yet,
My love, she 's but a lassie yet!
We 'll let her stand a year or twa,
She 'll no be half sae saucy yet!

I

I RUE the day I sought her, O!
I rue the day I sought her, O!
Wha gets her need na say he 's woo'd,
But he may say he has bought her, O.

II

Come draw a drap o' the best o't yet,
Come draw a drap o' the best o't yet!
Gae seek for pleasure whare ye will,
But here I never missed it yet.

III

We 're a' dry wi' drinkin o't,
We 're a' dry wi' drinkin o't!
The minister kiss't the fiddler's wife —
He could na preach for thinkin o't!

CHORUS

My love, she 's but a lassie yet,
My love, she 's but a lassie yet!
We 'll let her stand a year or twa,
She 'll no be half sae saucy yet!

JAMIE, COME TRY ME

CHORUS

Jamie, come try me,
Jamie, come try me!
If thou would win my love,
Jamie, come try me!

I

If thou should ask my love,
Could I deny thee?
If thou would win my love,
Jamie, come try me!

II

If thou should kiss me, love,
Wha could espy thee?
If thou wad be my love,
Jamie, come try me!

CHORUS

Jamie, come try me,
Jamie, come try me!
If thou would win my love,
Jamie, come try me!

THE SILVER TASSIE

"This air is Oswald's; the first half stanza: —

"'Go fetch to me a pint o' wine,
And fill it in a silver tassie,
That I may drink before I go
A service to my bonie lassie:'" —

is old; the rest is mine." (R. B.) Nevertheless, on 17th December, 1788, he wrote to Mrs. Dunlop thus: "Now I am on my hobby horse, I cannot help inserting two other old stanzas which please me mightily."

I

Go, fetch to me a pint o' wine,
And fill it in a silver tassie,
That I may drink before I go
A service to my bonie lassie!
The boat rocks at the pier o' Leith,
Fu' loud the wind blaws frae the Ferry,
The ship rides by the Berwick-Law,
And I maun leave my bonie Mary.

II

The trumpets sound, the banners fly,
The glittering spears are rankèd ready,
The shouts o' war are heard afar,
The battle closes deep and bloody.
It 's not the roar o' sea or shore
Wad mak me langer wish to tarry,
Nor shouts o' war that 's heard afar:
It 's leaving thee, my bonie Mary!

THE LAZY MIST

I

The lazy mist hangs from the brow of the hill,
Concealing the course of the dark winding rill.
How languid the scenes, late so sprightly, appear,
As Autumn to Winter resigns the pale year!

II

The forests are leafless, the meadows are brown,
And all the gay foppery of summer is flown.
Apart let me wander, apart let me muse,
How quick Time is flying, how keen Fate pursues!

III

How long I have liv'd, but how much liv'd in vain!
How little of life's scanty span may remain!
What aspects old Time in his progress has worn!
What ties cruel Fate in my bosom has torn!

IV

How foolish, or worse, till our summit is gain'd!
And downward, how weaken'd, how darken'd, how pain'd!
Life is not worth having with all it can give:
For something beyond it poor man, sure, must live.

THE CAPTAIN'S LADY

CHORUS

O, mount and go,
Mount and make you ready!
O, mount and go,
And be the Captain's Lady!

I

When the drums do beat,
And the cannons rattle,

Thou shalt sit in state,
And see thy love in battle:

II

When the vanquish'd foe
Sues for peace and quiet,
To the shades we 'll go,
And in love enjoy it.

CHORUS

O, mount and go,
Mount and make you ready !
O, mount and go,
And be the Captain's Lady !

OF A' THE AIRTS

"The air is by Marshall; the song I composed out of compliment to Mrs. Burns. *N. B.* It was during the honeymoon." (R. B.) The song was no doubt written shortly after his arrival in Ellisland, while his wife was yet in Ayrshire.

I

Of a' the airts the wind can blaw
I dearly like the west,
For there the bonie lassie lives,
The lassie I lo'e best.
There wild woods grow, and rivers row,
And monie a hill between,
But day and night my fancy's flight
Is ever wi' my Jean.

II

I see her in the dewy flowers —
I see her sweet and fair.
I hear her in the tunefu' birds —
I hear her charm the air.
There 's not a bonie flower that springs
By fountain, shaw, or green,
There 's not a bonie bird that sings,
But minds me o' my Jean.

CARL, AN THE KING COME

CHORUS

Carl, an the King come,
Carl, an the King come,
Thou shalt dance, and I will sing,
Carl, an the King come !

I

An somebodie were come again,
Then somebodie maun cross the main,
And every man shall hae his ain,
Carl, an the King come !

II

I trow we swappèd for the worse:
We gae the boot and better horse,
And that we 'll tell them at the Cross,
Carl, an the King come !

III

Coggie, an the King come,
Coggie, an the King come,
I 'll be fou, and thou 'se be toom,
Coggie, an the King come !

CHORUS

Carl, an the King come,
Carl, an the King come,
Thou shalt dance, and I will sing,
Carl, an the King come !

WHISTLE O'ER THE LAVE O'T

The repeat is borrowed from the old song, *Whistle O'er the Lave O't.* [The fiddler of *The Jolly Beggars* models his solo upon the same ditty (see *ante*, p. 105).]

I

First when Maggie was my care,
Heav'n, I thought, was in her air;
Now we 're married, spier nae mair,
But — whistle o'er the lave o't !
Meg was meek, and Meg was mild,
Sweet and harmless as a child:
Wiser men than me 's beguiled —
Whistle o'er the lave o't !

II

How we live, my Meg and me,
How we love, and how we gree,
I care na by how few may see —
Whistle o'er the lave o't !
Wha I wish were maggots' meat,
Dish'd up in her winding-sheet,
I could write (but Meg wad see 't) —
Whistle o'er the lave o't !

O, WERE I ON PARNASSUS HILL

I

O, WERE I on Parnassus hill,
Or had o' Helicon my fill,
That I might catch poetic skill
To sing how dear I love thee!
But Nith maun be my Muses' well,
My Muse maun be thy bonie sel',
On Corsincon I 'll glowr and spell,
And write how dear I love thee.

II

Then come, sweet Muse, inspire my lay!
For a' the lee-lang simmer's day
I couldna sing, I couldna say
How much, how dear I love thee.
I see thee dancing o'er the green,
Thy waist sae jimp, thy limbs sae clean,
Thy tempting lips, thy roguish een —
By Heaven and Earth I love thee!

III

By night, by day, a-field, at hame,
The thoughts o' thee my breast inflame,
And ay I muse and sing thy name —
I only live to love thee.
Tho' I were doom'd to wander on,
Beyond the sea, beyond the sun,
Till my last weary sand was run,
Till then — and then — I'd love thee!

THE CAPTIVE RIBBAND

I

MYRA, the captive ribband 's mine!
'T was all my faithful love could gain,
And would you ask me to resign
The sole reward that crowns my pain?

II

Go, bid the hero, who has run
Thro' fields of death to gather fame —
Go, bid him lay his laurels down,
And all his well-earn'd praise disclaim!

III

The ribband shall its freedom lose —
Lose all the bliss it had with you! —
And share the fate I would impose
On thee, wert thou my captive too.

IV

It shall upon my bosom live,
Or clasp me in a close embrace;
And at its fortune if you grieve,
Retrieve its doom, and take its place.

THERE 'S A YOUTH IN THIS CITY

"The air is claimed by Neil Gow, who calls it his Lament for his brother. The first half stanza of the song is old; the rest is mine." (R. B.)

Burns was never above vamping from himself; and the present piece is strongly reminiscent of *The Belles of Mauchline* (*ante*, p. 171).

I

THERE 'S a youth in this city, it were a great pity
That he from our lasses should wander awa';
For he 's bonie and braw, weel-favor'd witha',
An' his hair has a natural buckle an' a'.

II

His coat is the hue o' his bonnet sae blue,
His fecket is white as the new-driven snaw,
His hose they are blae, and his shoon like the slae,
And his clear siller buckles, they dazzle us a'.

III

For beauty and fortune the laddie 's been courtin:
Weel-featur'd, weel-tocher'd, weel-mounted, an' braw,
But chiefly the siller that gars him gang till her —
The penny 's the jewel that beautifies a'!

IV

There 's Meg wi' the mailen, that fain wad a haen him,
And Susie, wha's daddie was laird of the Ha',
There 's lang-tocher'd Nancy maist fetters his fancy;
But the laddie's dear sel he loes dearest of a'.

MY HEART'S IN THE HIGHLANDS

"The first half stanza of this song is old; the rest is mine." (R. B.)

Burns apparently refers to the first half stanza of the chorus. Sharpe quotes "from a stall copy" *The Strong Walls of Derry*, one stanza in which is almost identical with the Burns chorus.

CHORUS

My heart 's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart 's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer,
A-chasing the wild deer and following the roe —
My heart 's in the Highlands, wherever I go !

I

Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North,
The birthplace of valour, the country of worth !
Wherever I wander, wherever I rove,
The hills of the Highlands for ever I love.

II

Farewell to the mountains high cover'd with snow,
Farewell to the straths and green valleys below,
Farewell to the forests and wild-hanging woods,
Farewell to the torrents and loud-pouring floods !

CHORUS

My heart 's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart 's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer,
A-chasing the wild deer and following the roe —
My heart 's in the Highlands, wherever I go !

JOHN ANDERSON MY JO

I

John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquent,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonie brow was brent;
But now your brow is beld, John,
Your locks are like the snaw,
But blessings on your frosty pow,
John Anderson my jo !

II

John Anderson my jo, John,
We clamb the hill thegither,
And monie a cantie day, John,
We 've had wi' ane anither;
Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we 'll go,
And sleep thegither at the foot,
John Anderson my jo !

AWA', WHIGS, AWA'

CHORUS

Awa', Whigs, awa' !
Awa', Whigs, awa' !
Ye 're but a pack o' traitor louns,
Ye 'll do nae guid at a'.

I

Our thrissles flourish'd fresh and fair,
And bonie bloom'd our roses;
But Whigs cam like a frost in June,
An' wither'd a' our posies.

II

Our ancient crown 's fa'n in the dust —
Deil blin' them wi' the stoure o't,
An' write their names in his black beuk
Wha gae the Whigs the power o't !

III

Our sad decay in church and state
Surpasses my descriving.
The Whigs cam o'er us for a curse,
And we hae done wi' thriving.

IV

Grim Vengeance lang has taen a nap,
But we may see him waukin —
Gude help the day when Royal heads
Are hunted like a maukin !

CHORUS

Awa', Whigs, awa' !
Awa', Whigs, awa' !
Ye 're but a pack o' traitor louns,
Ye 'll do nae guid at a'.

CA' THE YOWES TO THE KNOWES

"This beautiful song is in the true old Scotch taste, yet I do not know that either the air or words were in print before." (R. B.)

In sending a new version (*post*, p. 292) to Thomson in September, 1794, he wrote: "I am flattered at your adopting *Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes*, as it was owing to me that ever it saw the light. About seven years ago, I was well acquainted with a worthy little fellow, a Mr. Clunie [Rev. John Clunie, minister of Ewes, Dumfriesshire, author of *I Loe Na a Laddie but Ane*], who sang it charmingly; and, at my request, Mr. Clarke took it down from his singing. When I gave it to Johnson I added some stanzas to the song and mended others; but still it will not do for *you*." Stenhouse gives the old words, presumably those taken down from Clunie's singing. It can scarce be affirmed that Burns has improved them. The two last stanzas are his; his two first are expanded from Clunie's first; while his two middles, where they differ from Clunie, differ for the worse.

CHORUS

Ca' the yowes to the knowes,
Ca' them where the heather grows,
Ca' them where the burnie rowes,
My bonie dearie!

I

As I gaed down the water-side,
There I met my shepherd lad:
He row'd me sweetly in his plaid,
And he ca'd me his dearie.

II

"Will ye gang down the water-side,
And see the waves sae sweetly glide
Beneath the hazels spreading wide?
The moon it shines fu' clearly."

III

"I was bred up in nae sic school,
My shepherd lad, to play the fool,
An' a' the day to sit in dool,
An' naebody to see me."

IV

"Ye sall get gowns and ribbons meet,
Cauf-leather shoon upon your feet,
And in my arms thou 'lt lie and sleep,
An' ye sall be my dearie."

V

"If ye 'll but stand to what ye 've said,
I 'se gang wi' you, my shepherd lad,
And ye may row me in your plaid,
And I sall be your dearie."

VI

"While waters wimple to the sea,
While day blinks in the lift sae hie,
Till clay-cauld death sall blin' my e'e,
Ye sall be my dearie."

CHORUS

Ca' the yowes to the knowes,
Ca' them where the heather grows,
Ca' them where the burnie rowes,
My bonie dearie!

O, MERRY HAE I BEEN

"Ramsay, as usual, has modernized this song. The original, which I learned on the spot, from the old hostess in the principal Inn there, is: —

'"Lassie, lend me your braw hemp-heckle,
And I 'll lend you my thripplin kame."
"My heckle is broken, it canna be gotten,
And we 'll gae dance the Bob o' Dumblane."
Twa gaed to the wood, to the wood, to the wood,
Twa gaed to the wood — three came hame;
An it be na weel bobbit, weel bobbit, weel bobbit,
And it be na weel bobbit we 'll bob it again.'

I insert this song to introduce the following anecdote, which I have heard well authenticated. In the evening of the day of the battle of Dunblane (Sheriffmuir) when the action was over, a Scots officer in Argyle's army observed to his Grace that he was afraid the rebels would give out to the world that they had gotten the victory. 'Weel, weel,' answered his Grace, alluding to the foregoing ballad, 'if they think it nae weel bobbit, we 'll bob it again'" (R. B.)

I

O, MERRY hae I been teethin a heckle,
An' merry hae I been shapin a spoon!
O, merry hae I been cloutin a kettle,
An' kissin my Katie when a' was done!
O, a' the lang day I ca' at my hammer,
An' a' the lang day I whistle an' sing!
O, a' the lang night I cuddle my kimmer,
An' a' the lang night as happy 's a king!

II

Bitter in dool, I lickit my winnins
O' marrying Bess, to gie her a slave.
Blest be the hour she cool'd in her linens,
And blythe be the bird that sings on her grave!
Come to my arms, my Katie, my Katie,
An' come to my arms, and kiss me again!
Drucken or sober, here 's to thee, Katie,
And blest be the day I did it again!

A MOTHER'S LAMENT

"The words were composed to commemorate the much lamented and premature death of James Ferguson, Esq., Junior, of Craigdarroch." (R. B.)

In a letter to Mrs. Dunlop (27th September, 1788) Burns states that he made them on a twenty-six mile ride from Nithsdale to Mauchline. The copy sent her is entitled *Mrs. Fergusson of Craigdarroch's Lamentation for the Death of her Son.* Young Fergusson died 5th November, 1787, just after completing his university course. The only son of Mrs. Stewart of Afton died 5th December, 1787, and Burns inscribed the song in the *Afton Lodge Book*, which he presented to the bereaved mother, his title this time being *A Mother's Lament for the Loss of Her Only Son.*

I

Fate gave the word — the arrow sped,
And pierc'd my darling's heart,
And with him all the joys are fled
Life can to me impart.
By cruel hands the sapling drops,
In dust dishonor'd laid:
So fell the pride of all my hopes,
My age's future shade.

II

The mother linnet in the brake
Bewails her ravish'd young:
So I for my lost darling's sake
Lament the live-day long
Death, oft I 've fear'd thy fatal blow!
Now fond I bare my breast!
O, do thou kindly lay me low,
With him I love at rest!

THE WHITE COCKADE

CHORUS

O, he 's a ranting, roving lad!
He is a brisk an' a bonie lad!
Betide what may, I will be wed,
And follow the boy wi' the White Cockade!

I

My love was born in Aberdeen,
The boniest lad that e'er was seen;
But now he makes our hearts fu' sad —
He takes the field wi' his White Cockade.

II

I 'll sell my rock, my reel, my tow,
My guid gray mare and hawkit cow,
To buy mysel a tartan plaid,
To follow the boy wi' the White Cockade.

CHORUS

O, he 's a ranting, roving lad!
He is a brisk an' a bonie lad!
Betide what may, I will be wed,
And follow the boy wi' the White Cockade!

THE BRAES O' BALLOCHMYLE

"I composed the verses on the amiable and excellent family of Whitefoord's leaving Ballochmyle, when Sir John's misfortunes had obliged him to sell the estate." (R. B.) See Prefatory Note to *Lines Sent to Sir John Whitefoord, Bart.* (*ante*, p. 88).

I

The Catrine woods were yellow seen,
The flowers decay'd on Catrine lea;
Nae lav'rock sang on hillock green,
But nature sicken'd on the e'e;
Thro' faded groves Maria sang,
Hersel in beauty's bloom the while,
And aye the wild-wood echoes rang: —
"Fareweel the braes o' Ballochmyle!

II

"Low in your wintry beds, ye flowers,
Again ye 'll flourish fresh and fair;
Ye birdies, dumb in with'ring bowers,
Again ye 'll charm the vocal air;

But here, alas! for me nae mair
Shall birdie charm, or floweret smile:
Fareweel the bonie banks of Ayr!
Fareweel! fareweel sweet Ballochmyle!"

THE RANTIN DOG, THE DADDIE O'T

"I composed this song pretty early in life, and sent it to a young girl, a very particular acquaintance of mine, who was at the time under a cloud." (R. B.)

The "young girl" may have been either Elizabeth Paton (see *A Poet's Welcome*, *ante*, p. 113) or Jean Armour. It matters not which.

I

O, WHA my babie-clouts will buy?
O, wha will tent me when I cry?
Wha will kiss me where I lie?—
The rantin dog, the daddie o't!

II

O, wha will own he did the faut?
O, wha will buy the groanin maut?
O, wha will tell me how to ca't?—
The rantin dog, the daddie o't!

III

When I mount the creepie-chair,
Wha will sit beside me there?
Gie me Rob, I'll seek nae mair—
The rantin dog, the daddie o't!

IV

Wha will crack to me my lane?
Wha will mak me fidgin fain?
Wha will kiss me o'er again?—
The rantin dog, the daddie o't!

THOU LINGERING STAR

Enclosing this very famous lament — hypochondriacal and remorseful, yet riddled with adjectives, specifically amatorious, yet wofully lacking in genuine inspiration — in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, 8th November, 1789, Burns described it as "made the other day." He also asked her opinion of it, as he was too much interested in the subject to be "a critic in the composition." For Mary Campbell see *ante*, p. 204, Prefatory Note to *My Highland Lassie, O*, and Notes, p. 343. To Mrs. Dunlop on 13th December, Burns, groaning "under the miseries of a diseased nervous system," refers with longing to a future life: "There should I, with speechless agony of rapture, again welcome my lost, my ever dear Mary, whose bosom was fraught with truth, honour, constancy, and love: —

"My Mary, dear departed shade," etc.

Currie states that a copy found among Burns's papers was headed *To Mary in Heaven;* but only seeing is believing.

I

THOU ling'ring star with less'ning ray,
That lov'st to greet the early morn,
Again thou usher'st in the day
My Mary from my soul was torn.
O Mary, dear departed shade!
Where is thy place of blissful rest?
See'st thou thy lover lowly laid?
Hear'st thou the groans that rend his breast?

II

That sacred hour can I forget,
Can I forget the hallow'd grove,
Where, by the winding Ayr, we met
To live one day of parting love?
Eternity cannot efface
Those records dear of transports past,
Thy image at our last embrace —
Ah! little thought we 't was our last!

III

Ayr, gurgling, kiss'd his pebbled shore,
O'erhung with wild woods thickening green;
The fragrant birch and hawthorn hoar
'Twin'd amorous round the raptur'd scene;
The flowers sprang wanton to be prest,
The birds sang love on every spray,
Till too, too soon, the glowing west
Proclaim'd the speed of wingèd day.

IV

Still o'er these scenes my mem'ry wakes,
And fondly broods with miser-care.
Time but th' impression stronger makes,
As streams their channels deeper wear.
O Mary, dear departed shade!
Where is thy place of blissful rest?
See'st thou thy lover lowly laid?
Hear'st thou the groans that rend his breast?

EPPIE ADAIR

CHORUS

An' O my Eppie,
My jewel, my Eppie!
Wha wadna be happy
Wi' Eppie Adair?

I

By love and by beauty,
By law and by duty,
I swear to be true to
My Eppie Adair!

II

A' pleasure exile me,
Dishonour defile me,
If e'er I beguile thee,
My Eppie Adair!

CHORUS

An' O my Eppie,
My jewel, my Eppie!
Wha wadna be happy
Wi' Eppie Adair?

THE BATTLE OF SHERRAMUIR

This song, in which the idiosyncrasies of the fight are summarised with excellent discrimination, is condensed from a ballad by the Rev. John Barclay (1734–1798), Berean minister at Edinburgh): "*The Dialogue Betwixt William Luckladle and Thomas Cleancogue*, Who were Feeding their Sheep upon the Ochil Hills, 13th November, 1715. Being the day the Battle of Sheriffmuir was Fought. To the tune of *The Cameron Men*."

I

"O, CAM ye here the fight to shun,
Or herd the sheep wi' me, man?
Or were ye at the Sherra-moor,
Or did the battle see, man?"
"I saw the battle, sair and teugh,
And reekin-red ran monie a sheugh;
My heart for fear gae sough for sough,
To hear the thuds, and see the cluds
O' clans frae woods in tartan duds,
Wha glaum'd at kingdoms three, man.

II

"The red-coat lads wi' black cockauds
To meet them were na slaw, man:
They rush'd and push'd and bluid outgush'd,
And monie a bouk did fa', man!
The great Argyle led on his files,
I wat they glanc'd for twenty miles;
They hough'd the clans like nine-pin kyles,
They hack'd and hash'd, while braid-swords clash'd,
And thro' they dash'd, and hew'd and smash'd,
Till fey men died awa, man.

III

"But had ye seen the philibegs
And skyrin tartan trews, man,
When in the teeth they daur'd our Whigs
And Covenant trueblues, man!
In lines extended lang and large,
When baig'nets o'erpower'd the targe,
And thousands hasten'd to the charge,
Wi' Highland wrath they frae the sheath
Drew blades o' death, till out o' breath
They fled like frighted dows, man!"

IV

"O, how Deil! Tam, can that be true?
The chase gaed frae the north, man!
I saw mysel, they did pursue
The horseman back to Forth, man;
And at Dunblane, in my ain sight,
They took the brig wi' a' their might,
And straught to Stirling wing'd their flight;
But, cursed lot! the gates were shut,
And monie a huntit poor red-coat,
For fear amaist did swarf, man!"

V

"My sister Kate cam up the gate
Wi' crowdie unto me, man:
She swoor she saw some rebels run
To Perth and to Dundee, man!
Their left-hand general had nae skill;
The Angus lads had nae good will
That day their neebors' bluid to spill;
For fear by foes that they should lose
Their cogs o' brose, they scar'd at blows,
And hameward fast did flee, man.

VI

"They 've lost some gallant gentlemen,
Amang the Highland clans, man!
I fear my Lord Panmure is slain,
Or in his en'mies' hands, man.
Now wad ye sing this double flight,
Some fell for wrang, and some for right,

But monie bade the world guid-night:
Say, pell and mell, wi' muskets' knell
How Tories fell, and Whigs to Hell
Flew off in frighted bands, man!"

YOUNG JOCKIE WAS THE BLYTHEST LAD

I

YOUNG Jockie was the blythest lad,
In a' our town or here awa:
Fu' blythe he whistled at the gaud,
Fu' lightly danc'd he in the ha'.

II

He roos'd my een sae bonie blue,
He roos'd my waist sae genty sma';
An' ay my heart cam to my mou',
When ne'er a body heard or saw.

III

My Jockie toils upon the plain
Thro' wind and weet, thro' frost and snaw;
And o'er the lea I leuk fu' fain,
When Jockie's owsen hameward ca'.

IV

An' ay the night comes round again,
When in his arms he taks me a',
An' ay he vows he 'll be my ain
As lang 's he has a breath to draw.

A WAUKRIFE MINNIE

"I picked up the old song and tune from a country girl in Nithsdale. I never met with it elsewhere in Scotland." (R. B.)

The vamp — if vamp it be, and we have nowhere found an original — is in Burns's happiest and most "folkish" vein.

I

"WHARE are you gaun, my bonie lass?
Whare are you gaun, my hinnie?"
She answer'd me right saucilie: —
"An errand for my minnie!"

II

"O, whare live ye, my bonie lass?
O, whare live ye, my hinnie?"
"By you burnside, gin ye maun ken,
In a wee house wi' my minnie!"

III

But I foor up the glen at e'en
To see my bonie lassie,
And lang before the grey morn cam
She was na hauf sae saucy.

IV

O, weary fa' the waukrife cock,
And the foumart lay his crawin!
He wauken'd the auld wife frae her sleep
A wee blink or the dawin.

V

An angry wife I wat she raise,
And o'er the bed she brought her,
And wi' a meikle hazel-rung
She made her a weel-pay'd dochter.

VI

"O, fare-thee-weel, my bonie lass!
O, fare-thee-weel, my hinnie!
Thou art a gay and a bonie lass,
But thou has a waukrife minnie!"

THO' WOMEN'S MINDS

"The song is mine, all except the chorus." (R. B.)

A new set of the Bard's song in *The Jolly Beggars* (*ante*, p. 106). [The verses were clearly suggested by an old Scots song beginning,

"Put butter in my Donald's brose,"

and having a similar refrain. See also the song *Is There for Honest Poverty*, *post*, p. 294.]

CHORUS

For a' that, an' a' that,
And twice as meikle 's a' that,
The bonie lass that I loe best,
She 'll be my ain for a' that!

I

THO' women's minds like winter winds
May shift, and turn, an' a' that,
The noblest breast adores them maist —
A consequence, I draw that.

II

Great love I bear to a' the fair,
Their humble slave, an' a' that;

But lordly will, I hold it still
A mortal sin to thraw that.

III

In rapture sweet this hour we meet,
Wi' mutual love an' a' that,
But for how lang the flie may stang,
Let inclination law that!

IV

Their tricks an' craft hae put me daft,
They 've taen me in an' a' that,
But clear your decks, and here 's: — "The Sex!"
I like the jads for a' that!

CHORUS

For a' that, an' a' that,
And twice as meikle 's a' that,
The bonie lass that I loe best,
She 'll be my ain for a' that!

WILLIE BREW'D A PECK O' MAUT

"The air is Masterton's; the song mine. The occasion of it was this: Mr. Wm. Nicol, of the High School, Edinburgh, during the autumn vacation being at Moffat, honest Allan (who was at that time on a visit to Dalswinton) and I went to pay Nicol a visit. We had such a joyous meeting that Mr. Masterton and I agreed, each in our own way, that we should celebrate the business." (R. B.)

The meeting took place in the autumn of 1789. The song — a little masterpiece of drunken fancy — is included in Thomson. For William Nicol see *ante*, p. 195, Prefatory Note to Epitaph *For William Nicol*. Allan Masterton was appointed writing-master to Edinburgh High School 10th October, 1789. He died in 1799.

CHORUS

We are na fou, we 're nae that fou,
But just a drappie in our e'e!
The cock may craw, the day may daw,
And ay we 'll taste the barley-bree!

I

O, WILLIE brew'd a peck o' maut,
And Rob and Allan cam to see.
Three blyther hearts that lee-lang night
Ye wad na found in Christendie.

II

Here are we met three merry boys,
Three merry boys I trow are we;
And monie a night we 've merry been,
And monie mae we hope to be!

III

It is the moon, I ken her horn,
That 's blinkin in the lift sae hie:
She shines sae bright to wyle us hame,
But, by my sooth, she 'll wait a wee!

IV

Wha first shall rise to gang awa,
A cuckold, coward loun is he!
Wha first beside his chair shall fa',
He is the King amang us three!

CHORUS

We are na fou, we 're nae that fou,
But just a drappie in our e'e!
The cock may craw, the day may daw,
And ay we 'll taste the barley-bree!

KILLIECRANKIE

"The battle of Killiecrankie was the last stand made by the clans for James after his abdication. Here the gallant Lord Dundee fell in the moment of victory, and with him fell the hopes of the party. General M'Kay, when he found the Highlanders did not pursue his flying army, said: 'Dundee must be killed, or he never would have overlooked this advantage.' A great stone marks the place where Dundee fell." (R. B.) But the fact is that Dundee got his hurt further up the hill than the "great stone." The battle was fought on 17th July, 1689.

CHORUS

An ye had been whare I hae been,
Ye wad na been sae cantie, O!
An ye had seen what I hae seen
On the braes o' Killiecrankie, O!

I

"WHARE hae ye been sae braw, lad?
Whare hae ye been sae brankie, O?
Whare hae ye been sae braw, lad?
Cam ye by Killiecrankie, O?"

II

"I faught at land, I faught at sea,
At hame I faught my auntie, O;
But I met the Devil and Dundee
On the braes o' Killiecrankie, O!

III

"The bauld Pitcur fell in a furr,
An' Clavers gat a clankie, O,
Or I had fed an Athole gled
On the braes o' Killiecrankie, O!"

CHORUS

An ye had been whare I hae been,
Ye wad na been sae cantie, O!
An ye had seen what I hae seen
On the braes o' Killiecrankie, O!

THE BLUE-EYED LASSIE

Enclosed in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, 2d October, 1788: "How do you like the following song, designed for and composed by a friend of mine, and which he has christened *The Blue-Eyed Lassie*." The friend was Captain Robert Riddell.

The "blue-eyed lassie" was Jean, daughter of the Rev. Andrew Jeffrey, of Lochmaben. She married a Mr. Renwick, of New York, and died in October, 1850.

I

I GAED a waefu' gate yestreen,
A gate I fear I 'll dearly rue:
I gat my death frae twa sweet een,
Twa lovely een o' bonie blue!
'T was not her golden ringlets bright,
Her lips like roses wat wi' dew,
Her heaving bosom lily-white:
It was her een sae bonie blue.

II

She talk'd, she smil'd, my heart she wyl'd,
She charm'd my soul I wist na how;
And ay the stound, the deadly wound,
Cam frae her een sae bonie blue.
But "spare to speak, and spare to speed"—
She 'll aiblins listen to my vow:
Should she refuse, I 'll lay my dead
To her twa een sae bonie blue.

THE BANKS OF NITH

I

THE Thames flows proudly to the sea,
Where royal cities stately stand;
But sweeter flows the Nith to me,
Where Cummins ance had high command.
When shall I see that honor'd land,
That winding stream I love so dear?
Must wayward Fortune's adverse hand
For ever — ever keep me here?

II

How lovely, Nith, thy fruitful vales,
Where bounding hawthorns gaily bloom,
And sweetly spread thy sloping dales,
Where lambkins wanton thro' the broom!
Tho' wandring now must be my doom
Far from thy bonie banks and braes,
May there my latest hours consume
Amang my friends of early days!

TAM GLEN

I

MY heart is a-breaking, dear tittie,
Some counsel unto me come len'.
To anger them a' is a pity,
But what will I do wi' Tam Glen?

II

I 'm thinking, wi' sic a braw fellow
In poortith I might mak a fen'.
What care I in riches to wallow,
If I mauna marry Tam Glen?

III

There 's Lowrie the laird o' Dumeller:
"Guid day to you," brute! he comes ben.
He brags and he blaws o' his siller,
But when will he dance like Tam Glen?

IV

My minnie does constantly deave me,
And bids me beware o' young men.
They flatter, she says, to deceive me —
But wha can think sae o' Tam Glen?

V

My daddie says, gin I 'll forsake him,
He 'd gie me guid hunder marks ten.

But if it 's ordain'd I maun take him,
O, wha will I get but Tam Glen ?

VI

Yestreen at the valentines' dealing,
My heart to my mou gied a sten,
For thrice I drew ane without failing,
And thrice it was written " Tam Glen ! "

VII

The last Halloween I was waukin
My droukit sark-sleeve, as ye ken —
His likeness came up the house staukin,
And the very grey breeks o' Tam Glen !

VIII

Come, counsel, dear tittie, don't tarry !
I 'll gie ye my bonie black hen,
Gif ye will advise me to marry
The lad I lo'e dearly, Tam Glen.

CRAIGIEBURN WOOD

" It is remarkable of this air, that it is the confine of that country where the greatest part of our lowland music (so far as from the title, words, etc., we can localize it) has been composed. From Craigieburn, near Moffat, until one reaches the West Highlands, we have scarcely one slow air of antiquity. The song was composed on a passion which a Mr. Gillespie, a particular friend of mine, had for a Miss Lorimer, afterwards a Mrs. Whepdale. The young lady was born in Craigieburn Wood. The chorus is part of an old foolish ballad." (R. B.) For Jean Lorimer see *post*, p. 289.

CHORUS

Beyond thee, dearie, beyond thee, dearie,
And O, to be lying beyond thee !
O, sweetly, soundly, weel may he sleep
That 's laid in the bed beyond thee !

I

Sweet closes the ev'ning on Craigieburn Wood
And blythely awaukens the morrow;
But the pride o' the spring on the Craigieburn Wood
Can yield me naught but sorrow.

II

I see the spreading leaves and flowers,
I hear the wild birds singing;
But pleasure they hae nane for me,
While care my heart is wringing.

III

I can na tell, I maun na tell,
I daur na for your anger;
But secret love will break my heart,
If I conceal it langer.

IV

I see thee gracefu', straight, and tall,
I see thee sweet and bonie;
But O, what will my torment be,
If thou refuse thy Johnie !

V

To see thee in another's arms
In love to lie and languish,
'T wad be my dead, that will be seen —
My heart wad burst wi' anguish !

VI

But, Jeanie, say thou wilt be mine,
Say thou lo'es nane before me,
And a' my days o' life to come
I 'll gratefully adore thee.

CHORUS

Beyond thee, dearie, beyond thee, dearie,
And O, to be lying beyond thee !
O, sweetly, soundly, weel may he sleep
That 's laid in the bed beyond thee !

FRAE THE FRIENDS AND LAND I LOVE

" I added the four last lines by way of giving a turn to the theme of the poem, such as it is." (R. B.)

I

Frae the friends and land I love
Driv'n by Fortune's felly spite,
Frae my best belov'd I rove,
Never mair to taste delight !
Never mair maun hope to find
Ease frae toil, relief frae care.
When remembrance wracks the mind,
Pleasures but unveil despair.

II

Brightest climes shall mirk appear,
Desert ilka blooming shore,

Till the Fates, nae mair severe,
Friendship, love, and peace restore:
Till Revenge wi' laurell'd head
Bring our banish'd hame again,
And ilk loyal, bonie lad
Cross the seas, and win his ain!

O JOHN, COME KISS ME NOW

Altered and expanded from a fragment in Herd (1769): —

"John, come kiss me now, now, now!
O John, come kiss me now!
John, come kiss me by and by,
And make nae mair ado!

"Some will court and compliment
And make a great ado,
Some will make of their guidman,
And sae will I of you."

CHORUS

O John, come kiss me now, now, now!
O John, my love, come kiss me now!
O John, come kiss me by and by,
For weel ye ken the way to woo!

I

O, SOME will court and compliment,
And ither some will kiss and daut;
But I will mak o' my guidman,
My ain guidman — it is nae faut!

II

O, some will court and compliment,
And ither some will prie their mou',
And some will hause in ither's arms,
And that 's the way I like to do!

CHORUS

O John, come kiss me now, now, now!
O John, my love, come kiss me now!
O John, come kiss me by and by,
For weel ye ken the way to woo!

COCK UP YOUR BEAVER

I

WHEN first my brave Johnie lad came to this town,
He had a blue bonnet that wanted the crown,
But now he has gotten a hat and a feather —
Hey, brave Johnie lad, cock up your beaver!

II

Cock up your beaver, and cock it fu' sprush!
We 'll over the border and gie them a brush:
There 's somebody there we 'll teach better haviour —
Hey, brave Johnie lad, cock up your beaver!

MY TOCHER 'S THE JEWEL

I

O, MEIKLE thinks my luve o' my beauty,
And meikle thinks my luve o' my kin;
But little thinks my luve I ken brawlie
My tocher 's the jewel has charms for him.
It 's a' for the apple he 'll nourish the tree,
It 's a' for the hiney he 'll cherish the bee!
My laddie 's sae meikle in luve wi' the siller,
He canna hae luve to spare for me!

II

Your proffer o' luve 's an airle-penny,
My tocher 's the bargain ye wad buy;
But an ye be crafty, I am cunnin,
Sae ye with anither your fortune may try.
Ye 're like to the timmer o' yon rotten wood,
Ye 're like to the bark o' yon rotten tree:
Ye 'll slip frae me like a knotless thread,
An' ye 'll crack ye 're credit wi' mair nor me!

GUIDWIFE, COUNT THE LAWIN

"The chorus of this is part of an old song, one stanza of which I recollect: —

'Every day my wife tells me
That ale and brandy will ruin me;
But if gude liquor be my dead,
This shall be written on my head —
Landlady, count the lawin,' " etc.

(R. B.)

CHORUS

Then, guidwife, count the lawin,
The lawin, the lawin!
Then, guidwife, count the lawin,
And bring a coggie mair!

I

Gane is the day, and mirk 's the night,
But we 'll ne'er stray for faut o' light,
For ale and brandy 's stars and moon,
And blude-red wine 's the risin sun.

II

There 's wealth and ease for gentlemen,
And semple folk maun fecht and fen';
But here we 're a' in ae accord,
For ilka man that 's drunk 's a lord.

III

My coggie is a haly pool,
That heals the wounds o' care and dool,
And Pleasure is a wanton trout:
An ye drink it a', ye 'll find him out!

CHORUS

Then, guidwife, count the lawin,
The lawin, the lawin!
Then, guidwife, count the lawin,
And bring a coggie mair!

THERE 'LL NEVER BE PEACE TILL JAMIE COMES HAME

Burns enclosed a copy ("a song of my late composition") to Alexander Cunningham, 11th March, 1791: "You must know a beautiful Jacobite air — *There 'll Never be Peace till Jamie Comes Hame.* When political combustion ceases to be the object of Princes and Patriots it then, you know, becomes the lawful prey of Historians and Poets." No doubt there was an old Jacobite song with this title; but the air and the title were all that Burns knew, and no authentic copy of the thing itself is known to survive.

I

By yon castle wa' at the close of the day,
I heard a man sing, tho' his head it was grey,
And as he was singing, the tears doon came: —
"There 'll never be peace till Jamie comes hame!

II

"The Church is in ruins, the State is in jars,
Delusions, oppressions, and murderous wars,
We dare na weel say 't, but we ken wha 's to blame —
There 'll never be peace till Jamie comes hame!

III

"My seven braw sons for Jamie drew sword,
But now I greet round their green beds in the yerd;
It brak the sweet heart o' my faithfu' auld dame —
There 'll never be peace till Jamie comes hame!

IV

"Now life is a burden that bows me down,
Sin I tint my bairns, and he tint his crown;
But till my last moments my words are the same —
There 'll never be peace till Jamie comes hame!"

WHAT CAN A YOUNG LASSIE

What can a young lassie,
What shall a young lassie,
What can a young lassie
Do wi' an auld man?
Bad luck on the penny
That tempted my minnie
To sell her puir Jenny
For siller an' lan'!

II

He 's always compleenin
Frae mornin to eenin;
He hoasts and he hirples
The weary day lang;
He 's doylt and he 's dozin;
His blude it is frozen —
O, dreary 's the night
Wi' a crazy auld man!

III

He hums and he hankers,
He frets and he cankers,

I never can please him
Do a' that I can.
He 's peevish an' jealous
Of a' the young fellows —
O, dool on the day
I met wi' an auld man!

IV

My auld auntie Katie
Upon me taks pity,
I 'll do my endeavour
To follow her plan:
I 'll cross him an' wrack him
Until I heartbreak him,
And then his auld brass
Will buy me a new pan.

THE BONIE LAD THAT 'S FAR AWA

It is supposed to refer to old Armour's extrusion of his daughter in the winter of 1788.

I

O, HOW can I be blythe and glad,
Or how can I gang brisk and braw,
When the bonie lad that I lo'e best
Is o'er the hills and far awa?

II

It 's no the frosty winter wind,
It 's no the driving drift and snaw;
But ay the tear comes in my e'e
To think on him that 's far awa.

III

My father pat me frae his door,
My friends they hae disown'd me a';
But I hae ane will tak my part —
The bonie lad that 's far awa.

IV

A pair o' glooves he bought to me,
And silken snoods he gae me twa,
And I will wear them for his sake,
The bonie lad that 's far awa.

V

O, weary Winter soon will pass,
And Spring will cleed the birken shaw,
And my sweet babie will be born,
And he 'll be hame that 's far awa!

I DO CONFESS THOU ART SAE FAIR

"This song is altered from a poem by Sir Robert Ayton, private secretary to Mary and Anne, Queens of Scotland. The poem is to be found in *Watson's Collection of Scots Poems*, the earliest collection published in Scotland. I think that I have improved the simplicity of the sentiments by giving them a Scots dress." (R. B.)

I

I DO confess thou art sae fair,
I wad been o'er the lugs in luve,
Had I na found the slightest prayer
That lips could speak thy heart could muve.
I do confess thee sweet, but find
Thou art so thriftless o' thy sweets,
Thy favours are the silly wind
That kisses ilka thing it meets.

II

See yonder rosebud rich in dew,
Amang its native briers sae coy,
How sune it tines its scent and hue,
When pu'd and worn a common toy!
Sic fate ere lang shall thee betide,
Tho' thou may gaily bloom awhile,
And sune thou shalt be thrown aside,
Like onie common weed, an' vile.

SENSIBILITY HOW CHARMING

I

SENSIBILITY how charming,
Thou, my friend, can'st truly tell!
But Distress with horrors arming
Thou alas! hast known too well!

II

Fairest flower, behold the lily
Blooming in the sunny ray:
Let the blast sweep o'er the valley,
See it prostrate in the clay.

III

Hear the woodlark charm the forest,
Telling o'er his little joys;
But alas! a prey the surest
To each pirate of the skies!

IV

Dearly bought the hidden treasure
Finer feelings can bestow:
Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.

YON WILD MOSSY MOUNTAINS

"The song alludes to a part of my private history which is of no consequence to the world to know." (R. B.)

In July, 1793, he recommended it to Thomson as suitable to the air of *There 'll Never be Peace till Jamie Comes Hame*, if he objected to the Jacobite sentiments of that song. It is held by some to refer to Mary Campbell; but Burns occasionally visited a peasant-girl near Covington, Lanarkshire.

I

Yon wild mossy mountains sae lofty and wide,
That nurse in their bosom the youth o' the Clyde,
Where the grouse lead their coveys thro' the heather to feed,
And the shepherd tents his flock as he pipes on his reed.

II

Not Gowrie's rich valley nor Forth's sunny shores
To me hae the charms o' yon wild, mossy moors;
For there, by a lanely, sequesterèd stream,
Resides a sweet lassie, my thought and my dream.

III

Amang thae wild mountains shall still be my path,
Ilk stream foaming down its ain green, narrow strath;
For there wi' my lassie the lang day I rove,
While o'er us unheeded flie the swift hours o' love.

IV

She is not the fairest, altho' she is fair;
O' nice education but sma' is her share;
Her parentage humble as humble can be;
But I lo'e the dear lassie because she lo'es me.

V

To Beauty what man but maun yield him a prize,
In her armour of glances, and blushes, and sighs?
And when Wit and Refinement hae polish'd her darts,
They dazzle our een, as they flie to our hearts.

VI

But kindness, sweet kindness, in the fond-sparkling e'e
Has lustre outshining the diamond to me,
And the heart beating love as I 'm clasp'd in her arms,
O, these are my lassie's all-conquering charms!

I HAE BEEN AT CROOKIEDEN

I

I hae been at Crookieden —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
Viewing Willie and his men —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
There our foes that burnt and slew —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
There at last they gat their due —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!

II

Satan sits in his black neuk —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
Breaking sticks to roast the Duke —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
The bloody monster gae a yell —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
And loud the laugh gaed round a' Hell —
My bonie laddie, Highland laddie!

IT IS NA, JEAN, THY BONIE FACE

I

It is na, Jean, thy bonie face
Nor shape that I admire,
Altho' thy beauty and thy grace
Might weel awauk desire.

Something in ilka part o' thee
To praise, to love, I find;
But, dear as is thy form to me,
Still dearer is thy mind.

II

Nae mair ungen'rous wish I hae,
Nor stronger in my breast,
Than, if I canna mak thee sae,
At least to see thee blest:
Content am I, if Heaven shall give
But happiness to thee,
And, as wi' thee I wish to live,
For thee I 'd bear to dee.

MY EPPIE MACNAB

I

O, saw ye my dearie, my Eppie Macnab?
O, saw ye my dearie, my Eppie Macnab?
"She 's down in the yard, she 's kissin the laird,
She winna come hame to her ain Jock Rab!"

II

O, come thy ways to me, my Eppie Macnab!
O, come thy ways to me, my Eppie Macnab!
Whate'er thou has done, be it late, be it soon,
Thou 's welcome again to thy ain Jock Rab.

III

What says she, my dearie, my Eppie Macnab?
What says she, my dearie, my Eppie Macnab?
"She lets thee to wit that she has thee forgot,
And for ever disowns thee, her ain Jock Rab."

IV

O, had I ne'er seen thee, my Eppie Macnab!
O, had I ne'er seen thee, my Eppie Macnab!
As light as the air and as fause as thou 's fair,
Thou 's broken the heart o' thy ain Jock Rab!

WHA IS THAT AT MY BOWER DOOR

Without any manner of doubt, Burns's original was *Who But I, quoth Finlay*, "a new song, much in request, sung with its own proper tune."

I

"WHA is that at my bower door?"
"O, wha is it but Findlay!"
"Then gae your gate, ye 'se nae be here."
"Indeed maun I!" quo' Findlay.
"What mak ye, sae like a thief?"
"O, come and see!" quo' Findlay.
"Before the morn ye 'll work mischief?"
"Indeed will I!" quo' Findlay.

II

"Gif I rise and let you in"—
"Let me in!" quo' Findlay—
"Ye 'll keep me wauken wi' your din?"
"Indeed will I!" quo' Findlay.
"In my bower if ye should stay"—
"Let me stay!" quo' Findlay—
"I fear ye 'll bide till break o' day?"
"Indeed will I!" quo' Findlay.

III

"Here this night if ye remain"—
"I 'll remain!" quo' Findlay—
"I dread ye 'll learn the gate again?"
"Indeed will I!" quo' Findlay.
"What may pass within this bower"
("Let it pass!" quo' Findlay!)
"Ye maun conceal till your last hour"—
"Indeed will I!" quo' Findlay.

BONIE WEE THING

"Composed on my little idol—'the charming lovely Davies.'" (R. B.)

Miss Debora Davies, daughter of Dr. Davies of Tenby, Pembrokeshire, and a relative of Captain Riddell, was jilted by one Captain Delany, and died of a decline. See further, *ante*, p. 187, Epigram *On Miss Davies*, and the song *Lovely Davies*, *post*, p. 237.

CHORUS

Bonie wee thing, cannie wee thing,
Lovely wee thing, wert thou mine,
I wad wear thee in my bosom
Lest my jewel it should tine.

I

Wishfully I look and languish
In that bonie face o' thine,
And my heart it stounds wi' anguish,
Lest my wee thing be na mine.

II

Wit and Grace and Love and Beauty
In ae constellation shine!
To adore thee is my duty,
Goddess o' this soul o' mine!

CHORUS

Bonie wee thing, cannie wee thing,
Lovely wee thing, wert thou mine,
I wad wear thee in my bosom
Lest my jewel it should tine.

THE TITHER MORN

I

The tither morn, when I forlorn
Aneath an aik sat moaning,
I did na trow I 'd see my jo
Beside me gin the gloaming.
But he sae trig lap o'er the rig,
And dawtingly did cheer me,
When I, what reck, did least expeck
To see my lad sae near me!

II

His bonnet he a thought ajee
Cock'd sprush when first he clasp'd me;
And I, I wat, wi' fainness grat,
While in his grips he press'd me.
"Deil tak the war!" I late and air
Hae wish'd since Jock departed;
But now as glad I 'm wi' my lad
As short syne broken-hearted.

III

Fu' aft at e'en, wi' dancing keen,
When a' were blythe and merry,
I car'd na by, sae sad was I
In absence o' my deary.
But praise be blest! my mind 's at rest,
I 'm happy wi' my Johnie!
At kirk and fair, I 'se ay be there,
And be as canty 's onie.

AE FOND KISS

The germ of *Ae Fond Kiss* is found in *The Parting Kiss*, by Robert Dodsley (1703–1764), which was set by Oswald: —

> "One fond kiss before we part,
> Drop a Tear and bid adieu;
> Tho' we sever, my fond Heart
> Till we meet shall pant for you," etc.

It finishes with a repeat of the two first lines.

I

Ae fond kiss, and then we sever!
Ae farewell, and then forever!
Deep in heart-wrung tears I 'll pledge thee,
Warring sighs and groans I 'll wage thee.
Who shall say that Fortune grieves him,
While the star of hope she leaves him?
Me, nae cheerfu' twinkle lights me,
Dark despair around benights me.

II

I 'll ne'er blame my partial fancy:
Naething could resist my Nancy!
But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love for ever.
Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted.

III

Fare-the-weel, thou first and fairest!
Fare-the-weel, thou best and dearest!
Thine be ilka joy and treasure,
Peace, Enjoyment, Love and Pleasure!
Ae fond kiss, and then we sever!
Ae farewell, alas, for ever!
Deep in heart-wrung tears I 'll pledge thee,
Warring sighs and groans I 'll wage thee.

LOVELY DAVIES

For Miss Davies, see *ante*, p. 236, Prefatory Note to *Bonie Wee Thing*.

I

O, how shall I, unskilfu', try
The Poet's occupation?
The tunefu' Powers, in happy hours
That whisper inspiration,

Even they maun dare an effort mair
Than aught they ever gave us,
Ere they rehearse in equal verse
The charms o' lovely Davies.

II

Each eye, it cheers, when she appears,
Like Phœbus in the morning,
When past the shower, and every flower
The garden is adorning!
As the wretch looks o'er Siberia's shore,
When winter-bound the wave is,
Sae droops our heart, when we maun part
Frae charming, lovely Davies.

III

Her smile 's a gift frae 'boon the lift
That maks us mair than princes.
A sceptred hand, a king's command,
Is in her darting glances.
The man in arms 'gainst female charms,
Even he her willing slave is:
He hugs his chain, and owns the reign
Of conquering lovely Davies.

IV

My Muse to dream of such a theme
Her feeble powers surrenders;
The eagle's gaze alone surveys
The sun's meridian splendours.
I wad in vain essay the strain —
The deed too daring brave is!
I'll drap the lyre, and, mute, admire
The charms o' lovely Davies.

THE WEARY PUND O' TOW

CHORUS

The weary pund, the weary pund,
The weary pund o' tow!
I think my wife will end her life
Before she spin her tow.

I

I BOUGHT my wife a stane o' lint
As guid as e'er did grow,
And a' that she has made o' that
Is ae puir pund o' tow.

II

There sat a bottle in a bole
Beyont the ingle low;
And ay she took the tither souk
To drouk the stourie tow.

III

Quoth I: — "For shame, ye dirty dame,
Gae spin your tap o' tow!"
She took the rock, and wi' a knock
She brake it o'er my pow.

IV

At last her feet — I sang to see 't! —
Gaed foremost o'er the knowe,
And or I wad anither jad,
I 'll wallop in a tow.

CHORUS

The weary pund, the weary pund,
The weary pund o' tow!
I think my wife will end her life
Before she spin her tow.

I HAE A WIFE O' MY AIN

Made a few days after his marriage.

I

I HAE a wife o' my ain,
I 'll partake wi' naebody:
I 'll take cuckold frae nane,
I 'll gie cuckold to naebody.

II

I hae a penny to spend,
There — thanks to naebody!
I hae naething to lend,
I 'll borrow frae naebody.

III

I am naebody's lord,
I 'll be slave to naebody.
I hae a guid braid sword,
I 'll tak dunts frae naebody.

IV

I 'll be merry and free,
I 'll be sad for naebody.
Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.

WHEN SHE CAM BEN, SHE BOBBED

I

O, WHEN she cam ben, she bobbèd fu' law!
O, when she cam ben, she bobbèd fu' law!
And when she cam' ben, she kiss'd Cockpen,
And syne she deny'd she did it at a'!

II

And was na Cockpen right saucy witha'?
And was na Cockpen right saucy witha',
In leaving the dochter o' a lord,
And kissin a collier lassie an' a'?

III

"O, never look down, my lassie, at a'!
O, never look down, my lassie, at a'!
Thy lips are as sweet, and thy figure complete,
As the finest dame in castle or ha'.

IV

"Tho' thou hast nae silk, and holland sae sma',
Tho' thou hast nae silk, and holland sae sma',
Thy coat and thy sark are thy ain handywark,
And Lady Jean was never sae braw."

O, FOR ANE-AND-TWENTY, TAM

CHORUS

An' O, for ane-and-twenty, Tam!
And hey, sweet ane-and-twenty, Tam!
I'll learn my kin a rattlin sang
An I saw ane-and-twenty, Tam.

I

THEY snool me sair, and haud me down,
And gar me look like bluntie, Tam;
But three short years will soon wheel roun'—
And then comes ane-and-twenty, Tam!

II

A gleib o' lan', a claut o' gear
Was left me by my auntie, Tam.
At kith or kin I needna spier,
An I saw ane-and-twenty, Tam.

III

They'll hae me wed a wealthy coof,
Tho' I mysel hae plenty, Tam;
But hear'st thou, laddie — there 's my loof:
I 'm thine at ane-and-twenty, Tam!

CHORUS

An' O, for ane-and-twenty, Tam!
And hey, sweet ane-and-twenty, Tam!
I'll learn my kin a rattlin sang
An I saw ane-and-twenty, Tam.

O, KENMURE'S ON AND AWA, WILLIE

William Gordon, sixth Viscount Kenmure, took up the Jacobite cause in 1715, — mainly through the persuasion of his wife, Mary, daughter of Robert Dalyell, sixth Earl of Carnwath, — and got Mar's commission to command the forces in the south. After divers ineffective moves he passed into England, and, being taken prisoner at Preston on 14th November, was beheaded on Towerhill on 24th February, 1716.

I

O, KENMURE 's on and awa, Willie,
O, Kenmure 's on and awa!
An' Kenmure 's lord 's the bravest lord
That ever Galloway saw!

II

Success to Kenmure's band, Willie,
Success to Kenmure's band!
There 's no a heart that fears a Whig
That rides by Kenmure's hand.

III

Here 's Kenmure's health in wine, Willie,
Here 's Kenmure's health in wine!
There ne'er was a coward o' Kenmure's blude,
Nor yet o' Gordon's line.

IV

O, Kenmure's lads are men, Willie,
O, Kenmure's lads are men!
Their hearts and swords are metal true,
And that their faes shall ken.

V

They 'll live or die wi' fame, Willie,
They 'll live or die wi' fame!
But soon wi' sounding victorie
May Kenmure's lord come hame!

VI

Here 's him that 's far awa, Willie,
Here 's him that 's far awa!
And here 's the flower that I lo'e best —
The rose that 's like the snaw!

O, LEEZE ME ON MY SPINNIN-WHEEL

One of the best and the most Burnsian of Burns's vamps, this charming song was no doubt suggested by *The Loving Lass and Spinning-wheel* in Ramsay's *Tea-Table Miscellany*, which Ramsay must have imitated from an old blackletter broadside (Pepys Collection), "*The Bonny Scott and the Yielding Lass*, to an excellent new Tune:" —

"As I sate at my spinning-wheel
A bonny lad there passèd by,
I keen'd him round, and I lik'd him weel,
Geud faith he had a bony eye:
My heart new panting 'gan to feel,
But still I turned my spinning-wheel," etc.

I

O, LEEZE me on my spinnin-wheel!
And leeze me on my rock and reel,
Frae tap to tae that cleeds me bien,
And haps me fiel and warm at e'en!
I 'll set me down, and sing and spin,
While laigh descends the summer sun,
Blest wi' content, and milk and meal —
O, leeze me on my spinnin-wheel!

II

On ilka hand the burnies trot,
And meet below my theekit cot.
The scented birk and hawthorn white
Across the pool their arms unite,
Alike to screen the birdie's nest
And little fishes' caller rest.
The sun blinks kindly in the biel,
Where blythe I turn my spinnin-wheel.

III

On lofty aiks the cushats wail,
And Echo cons the doolfu' tale.
The lintwhites in the hazel braes,
Delighted, rival ither's lays.
The craik amang the claver hay,
The paitrick whirrin o'er the ley,
The swallow jinkin round my shiel,
Amuse me at my spinnin-wheel.

IV

Wi' sma to sell and less to buy,
Aboon distress, below envý,
O, wha wad leave this humble state
For a' the pride of a' the great?
Amid their flaring, idle toys,
Amid their cumbrous, dinsome joys,
Can they the peace and pleasure feel
Of Bessy at her spinnin-wheel?

MY COLLIER LADDIE

"I do not know a blyther old song than this." (R. B.)

I

"O, WHARE live ye, my bonie lass,
And tell me how they ca' ye?"
"My name," she says, "is Mistress Jean,
And I follow the collier laddie."

II

"O, see you not yon hills and dales
The sun shines on sae brawlie?
They a' are mine, and they shall be thine,
Gin ye 'll leave your collier laddie!

III

"An' ye shall gang in gay attire,
Weel buskit up sae gaudy,
And ane to wait on every hand,
Gin ye 'll leave your collier laddie!"

IV

"Tho' ye had a' the sun shines on,
And the earth conceals sae lowly,
I wad turn my back on you and it a',
And embrace my collier laddie.

V

"I can win my five pennies in a day,
An' spend it at night fu' brawlie,
And make my bed in the collier's neuk
And lie down wi' my collier laddie.

VI

"Loove for loove is the bargain for me,
Tho' the wee cot-house should haud me,
And the warld before me to win my bread —
And fair fa' my collier laddie!"

NITHSDALE'S WELCOME HAME

Lady Winifred Maxwell Constable (1735–1801) was sole surviving child of William Lord Maxwell, son of William, fifth Earl of Nithsdale, who was sentenced to decapitation on Towerhill, 24th February, 1716, for his share in the Fifteen, but escaped the night before the execution. She married William Haggerston Constable of Everinghame, and began rebuilding the old family mansion, Terreagles, or Terregles, Kirkcudbrightshire, in 1789. Burns has stated, for the sake of "*vive la bagatelle*," that his Jacobitism was mostly matter of sport. But, in a letter of the 16th December, 1789, he, as Sir Walter put it, plays "high Jacobite to that singular old curmudgeon Lady Winifred Constable:" roundly asserting that they were "common sufferers in a cause where even to be unfortunate is glorious, the cause of heroic loyalty;" and that his forefathers, like her own, had shaken "hands with ruin for what they esteemed the cause of their King and country."

I

The noble Maxwells and their powers
Are coming o'er the border;
And they 'll gae big Terreagles' towers,
And set them a' in order;
And they declare Terreagles fair,
For their abode they choose it:
There 's no a heart in a' the land
But 's lighter at the news o't!

II

Tho' stars in skies may disappear,
And angry tempests gather,
The happy hour may soon be near
That brings us pleasant weather;
The weary night o' care and grief
May hae a joyfu' morrow;
So dawning day has brought relief —
Fareweel our night o' sorrow!

IN SIMMER, WHEN THE HAY WAS MAWN

I

In simmer, when the hay was mawn
And corn wav'd green in ilka field,
While claver blooms white o'er the ley,
And roses blaw in ilka bield,
Blythe Bessie in the milking shiel
Says: — "I 'll be wed, come o't what will!"
Out spake a dame in wrinkled eild: —
"O' guid advisement comes nae ill.

II

"It 's ye hae wooers monie ane,
And lassie, ye 're but young, ye ken!
Then wait a wee, and cannie wale
A routhie butt, a routhie ben.
There Johnie o' the Buskie-Glen,
Fu' is his barn, fu' is his byre.
Tak this frae me, my bonie hen:
It 's plenty beets the luver's fire!"

III

"For Johnie o' the Buskie-Glen
I dinna care a single flie:
He lo'es sae weel his craps and kye,
He has nae love to spare for me.
But blythe 's the blink o' Robie's e'e,
And weel I wat he lo'es me dear:
Ae blink o' him I wad na gie
For Buskie-Glen and a' his gear."

IV

"O thoughtless lassie, life 's a faught!
The canniest gate, the strife is sair.
But ay fu'-han't is fechtin best:
A hungry care 's an unco care.
But some will spend, and some will spare,
An' wilfu' folk maun hae their will.
Syne as ye brew, my maiden fair,
Keep mind that ye maun drink the yill!"

V

"O, gear will buy me rigs o' land,
And gear will buy me sheep and kye!
But the tender heart o' leesome loove
The gowd and siller canna buy!
We may be poor, Robie and I;
Light is the burden luve lays on;
Content and loove brings peace and joy:
What mair hae Queens upon a throne?"

FAIR ELIZA

Two copies in Burns's hand are in the Hastie Collection. In the earlier the lady's name is Robina. According to Stenhouse, she was "a young lady to whom Mr. Hunter, a friend of Mr. Burns, was much attached." Hunter died shortly after going to Jamaica. The verses appear, however, to have been written on some lady suggested by Johnson: "So much for your Robina — how do you like the verses? I assure you I have tasked my muse to the top of her performing. However, the song will not sing to your tune in Macdonald s Collection of Highland Airs, which is much admired in this country; I intended the verses to be sung to that air. It is in page 17th and No. 112. There is another air in the same collection, an Argyleshire Air, which, with a trifling alteration, will do charmingly." (R. B. to Johnson.)

Johnson set the words to both these tunes.

I

Turn again, thou fair Eliza!
Ae kind blink before we part!
Rew on thy despairing lover —
Canst thou break his faithfu' heart?
Turn again, thou fair Eliza!
If to love thy heart denies,
For pity hide the cruel sentence
Under friendship's kind disguise!

II

Thee, dear maid, hae I offended?
The offence is loving thee.
Canst thou wreck his peace for ever,
Wha for thine wad gladly die?
While the life beats in my bosom,
Thou shalt mix in ilka throe.
Turn again, thou lovely maiden,
Ae sweet smile on me bestow!

III

Not the bee upon the blossom
In the pride o' sinny noon,
Not the little sporting fairy
All beneath the simmer moon,
Not the Poet in the moment
Fancy lightens in his e'e,
Kens the pleasure, feels the rapture,
That thy presence gies to me.

YE JACOBITES BY NAME

I

Ye Jacobites by name,
Give an ear, give an ear!
Ye Jacobites by name,
Give an ear!
Ye Jacobites by name,
Your fautes I will proclaim,
Your doctrines I maun blame —
You shall hear!

II

What is Right, and what is Wrang,
By the law, by the law?
What is Right, and what is Wrang,
By the law?
What is Right, and what is Wrang?
A short sword and a lang,
A weak arm and a strang
For to draw!

III

What makes heroic strife
Famed afar, famed afar?
What makes heroic strife
Famed afar?
What makes heroic strife?
To whet th' assassin's knife,
Or hunt a Parent's life
Wi' bluidy war?

IV

Then let your schemes alone,
In the State, in the State!
Then let your schemes alone,
In the State!
Then let your schemes alone,
Adore the rising sun,
And leave a man undone
To his fate!

THE POSIE

"*The Posie* in the *Museum* is my composition: the air was taken down from Mrs. Burns's voice. It is well known in the west country; but the old words are trash." (Burns to Thomson, 19th October, 1794.) "It appears evident to me that Oswald composed his *Roslin Castle* on the modulation of this air. . . . The old verses to which it was sung, when I took

down the notes from a country girl's voice, had no great merit. The following is a specimen: —

"'There was a pretty May, and a milkin she went,
Wi' her red rosy cheeks, and her coal-black hair;
And she had met a young man comin o'er the bent,
With a double and adiew to the fair May,' etc.

and so on for four other stanzas." (R. B.)

I

O, LUVE will venture in where it daur na weel be seen!
O, luve will venture in, where wisdom ance hath been!
But I will doun yon river rove amang the wood sae green,
And a' to pu' a posie to my ain dear May!

II

The primrose I will pu', the firstling o' the year,
And I will pu' the pink, the emblem o' my dear,
For she 's the pink o' womankind, and blooms without a peer —
And a' to be a posie to my ain dear May!

III

I 'll pu' the budding rose when Phœbus peeps in view,
For it 's like a baumy kiss o' her sweet, bonie mou.
The hayacinth 's for constancy wi' its unchanging blue —
And a' to be a posie to my ain dear May!

IV

The lily it is pure, and the lily it is fair,
And in her lovely bosom I 'll place the lily there.
The daisy 's for simplicity and unaffected air —
And a' to be a posie to my ain dear May!

V

The hawthorn I will pu', wi' its locks o' siller gray,
Where, like an agèd man, it stands at break o' day;
But the songster's nest within the bush I winna tak away —
And a' to be a posie to my ain dear May!

VI

The woodbine I will pu' when the e'ening star is near,
And the diamond draps o' dew shall be her een sae clear!
The violet 's for modesty, which weel she fa's to wear —
And a' to be a posie to my ain dear May!

VII

I 'll tie the posie round wi' the silken band o' luve,
And I 'll place it in her breast, and I 'll swear by a' above,
That to my latest draught o' life the band shall ne'er remove,
And this will be a posie to my ain dear May!

THE BANKS O' DOON

"An Ayrshire legend," according to Allan Cunningham, "says the heroine of this affecting song was Pegg Kennedy of Daljarroch;" and Chambers also supposed the ballad to be an allegory of the same "unhappy love-tale." See *ante*, p. 201, Prefatory Note to *Young Peggy*, but even if the "love-tale" were then known, it was not then "unhappy."

For other sets, *Sweet are the Banks* and *Ye Flowery Banks*, see *post*, pp. 309, 310.

I

YE banks and braes o' bonie Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care!
Thou 'll break my heart, thou warbling bird,
That wantons thro' the flowering thorn!
Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return.

II

Aft hae I rov'd by bonie Doon
To see the rose and woodbine twine,
And ilka bird sang o' its luve,
And fondly sae did I o' mine.
Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose,
Fu' sweet upon its thorny tree!
And my fause luver staw my rose —
But ah! he left the thorn wi' me.

WILLIE WASTLE

The heroine is said to have been the wife of a farmer who lived near Ellisland. A cottage in Peeblesshire, which stood where a muirland burn, the Logan Water, joins the Tweed, was known by the name of Linkumdoddie, but probably it was so named after Burns wrote his song. The earliest authenticated appearance of Willie Wastle in rhyme is in Cockburn's (Governor of Dunse Castle) reply to Colonel Fenwick: —

> "I, Willie Wastle,
> Am in my castle;
> All the dogges in the towne
> Shall not dinge me downe."

This same rhyme was, and is, used in the mimic warfare of Scottish children; but whether they were the inspirers of Cockburn, or he of them, it is impossible to affirm.

I

WILLIE WASTLE dwalt on Tweed,
The spot they ca'd it Linkumdoddie.
Willie was a wabster guid
Could stown a clue wi' onie bodie.
He had a wife was dour and din,
O, Tinkler Maidgie was her mither!
Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her.

II

She has an e'e (she has but ane),
The cat has twa the very colour,
Five rusty teeth, forbye a stump,
A clapper-tongue wad deave a miller;
A whiskin beard about her mou,
Her nose and chin they threaten ither:
Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her.

III

She 's bow-hough'd, she 's hem-shin'd,
Ae limpin leg a hand-breed shorter;
She 's twisted right, she 's twisted left,
To balance fair in ilka quarter;
She has a hump upon her breast,
The twin o' that upon her shouther:
Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her.

IV

Auld baudrans by the ingle sits,
An' wi' her loof her face a-washin;
But Willie's wife is nae sae trig,
She dights her grunzie wi' a hushion;
Her walie nieves like midden-creels,
Her face wad fyle the Logan Water:
Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her.

LADY MARY ANN

Burns got the germ of his song from a fragment in the Herd MS. "Lady Mary Ann" and "Young Charlie Cochrane" are his own, as are the last three stanzas of the ballad.

I

O, LADY Mary Ann looks o'er the Castle wa',
She saw three bonie boys playing at the ba',
The youngest he was the flower amang them a' —
My bonie laddie 's young, but he 's growin yet!

II

"O father, O father, an ye think it fit,
We 'll send him a year to the college yet;
We 'll sew a green ribbon round about his hat,
And that will let them ken he 's to marry yet!"

III

Lady Mary Ann was a flower in the dew,
Sweet was its smell and bonie was its hue,
And the longer it blossom'd the sweeter it grew,
For the lily in the bud will be bonier yet.

IV

Young Charlie Cochran was the sprout of an aik;
Bonie and bloomin and straucht was its make;
The sun took delight to shine for its sake,
And it will be the brag o' the forest yet.

V

The simmer is gane when the leaves they were green,
And the days are awa that we hae seen;
But far better days I trust will come again,
For my bonie laddie 's young, but he 's growin yet.

SUCH A PARCEL OF ROGUES IN A NATION

I

FAREWEEL to a' our Scottish fame,
Fareweel our ancient glory!
Fareweel ev'n to the Scottish name
Sae famed in martial story!
Now Sark rins over Solway sands,
An' Tweed rins to the ocean,
To mark where England's province stands —
Such a parcel of rogues in a nation!

II

What force or guile could not subdue
Thro' many warlike ages
Is wrought now by a coward few
For hireling traitor's wages.
The English steel we could disdain,
Secure in valour's station;
But English gold has been our bane —
Such a parcel of rogues in a nation!

III

O, would, or I had seen the day
That Treason thus could sell us,
My auld grey head had lien in clay
Wi' Bruce and loyal Wallace!
But pith and power, till my last hour
I'll mak this declaration: —
"We're bought and sold for English gold" —
Such a parcel of rogues in a nation!

KELLYBURN BRAES

The Kelly burn (*i. e.* brook) forms the northern boundary of Ayrshire, and the ballad has no connexion with Nithsdale or Galloway.

I

THERE lived a carl in Kellyburn Braes
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
And he had a wife was the plague o' his days
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

II

Ae day as the carl gaed up the lang glen
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
He met wi' the Devil, says: — "How do you fen?"
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

III

"I've got a bad wife, sir, that's a' my complaint
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
For, saving your presence, to her ye're a saint."
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

IV

"It's neither your stot nor your staig I shall crave
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
But gie me your wife, man, for her I must have"
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

V

"O welcome most kindly!" the blythe carl said
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
"But if ye can match her ye're waur than ye're ca'd"
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

VI

The Devil has got the auld wife on his back
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),
And like a poor pedlar he's carried his pack
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime!).

VII

He's carried her hame to his ain hallan-door
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme!),

Syne bade her gae in for a bitch and a whore
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

VIII

Then straight he makes fifty, the pick o' his band
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !),
Turn out on her guard, in the clap o' a hand
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

IX

The carlin gaed thro' them like onie wud bear
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !):
Whae'er she gat hands on cam near her nae mair
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

X

A reekit wee deevil looks over the wa
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !): —
"O help, maister, help, or she 'll ruin us a' ! "
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

XI

The Devil he swore by the edge o' his knife
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !),
He pitied the man that was tied to a wife
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

XII

The Devil he swore by the kirk and the bell
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !),
He was not in wedlock, thank Heav'n, but in Hell
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

XIII

Then Satan has travell'd again wi' his pack
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !),
And to her auld husband he 's carried her back
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

XIV

"I hae been a Devil the feck o' my life
(Hey and the rue grows bonie wi' thyme !),
But ne'er was in Hell till I met wi' a wife"
(And the thyme it is wither'd, and rue is in prime !).

THE SLAVE'S LAMENT

I

It was in sweet Senegal
That my foes did me enthral
For the lands of Virginia, -ginia, O !
Torn from that lovely shore,
And must never see it more,
And alas ! I am weary, weary, O !

II

All on that charming coast
Is no bitter snow and frost,
Like the lands of Virginia, -ginia, O !
There streams for ever flow,
And the flowers for ever blow,
And alas ! I am weary, weary, O !

III

The burden I must bear,
While the cruel scourge I fear,
In the lands of Virginia, -ginia, O !
And I think on friends most dear
With the bitter, bitter tear,
And alas ! I am weary, weary, O !

THE SONG OF DEATH

I

Farewell, thou fair day, thou green earth, and ye skies,
Now gay with the broad setting sun !
Farewell, loves and friendships, ye dear tender ties —
Our race of existence is run !

Thou grim King of Terrors! thou Life's gloomy foe,
Go, frighten the coward and slave!
Go, teach them to tremble, fell tyrant, but know,
No terrors hast thou to the brave!

II

Thou strik'st the dull peasant — he sinks in the dark,
Nor saves e'en the wreck of a name!
Thou strik'st the young hero — a glorious mark,
He falls in the blaze of his fame!
In the field of proud honour, our swords in our hands,
Our king and our country to save,
While victory shines on Life's last ebbing sands,
O, who would not die with the brave?

SWEET AFTON

Flow Gently, Sweet Afton was sent to Mrs. Dunlop, 5th February, 1789, and in the enclosing letter Burns explicitly declares that it was written for Johnson's *Musical Museum*, as a "compliment" to the "small river Afton that flows into Nith, near New Cumnock, which has some charming wild romantic scenery on its banks," etc. It seems certain, therefore, that the name Mary was introduced *euphoniæ gratiâ*, or at least that the heroine — if heroine there were — was another than Mary Campbell. Also, the song was clearly suggested by one of David Garrick's, to the Avon, which Burns saw in *A Select Collection of English Songs* (London, 1763).

I

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes!
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise!
My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring stream —
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream!

II

Thou stock dove whose echo resounds thro' the glen,
Ye wild whistling blackbirds in yon thorny den,
Thou green-crested lapwing, thy screaming forbear —
I charge you, disturb not my slumbering fair!

III

How lofty, sweet Afton, thy neighbouring hills,
Far mark'd with the courses of clear, winding rills!
There daily I wander, as noon rises high,
My flocks and my Mary's sweet cot in my eye.

IV

How pleasant thy banks and green vallies below,
Where wild in the woodlands the primroses blow
There oft, as mild Ev'ning weeps over the lea,
The sweet-scented birk shades my Mary and me.

V

Thy crystal stream, Afton, how lovely it glides,
And winds by the cot where my Mary resides!
How wanton thy waters her snowy feet lave,
As, gathering sweet flowerets, she stems thy clear wave!

VI

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes!
Flow gently, sweet river, the theme of my lays!
My Mary 's asleep by thy murmuring stream —
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream!

BONIE BELL

I

The smiling Spring comes in rejoicing,
And surly Winter grimly flies.
Now crystal clear are the falling waters,
And bonie blue are the sunny skies.

Fresh o'er the mountains breaks forth the morning,
The ev'ning gilds the ocean's swell:
All creatures joy in the sun's returning,
And I rejoice in my bonie Bell.

II

The flowery Spring leads sunny summer,
The yellow Autumn presses near;
Then in his turn comes gloomy Winter,
Till smiling Spring again appear.
Thus seasons dancing, life advancing,
Old Time and Nature their changes tell;
But never ranging, still unchanging,
I adore my bonie Bell.

THE GALLANT WEAVER

Supposed by some to refer to Armour's visit to Paisley in the spring of 1786, [after the quarrel, and to an unauthenticated story of a flirtation with a weaver named Wilson. The song *To the Weaver's Gin Ye Go* (*ante*, p. 202) is also referred to the same episode, but with little ground.] The Cart flows past Paisley. A song, *The Lass of Cartside*, which we have found in an old Dumfries chap, may or may not have suggested this one to Burns: —

> "Where Cart gently glides thro' the vale,
> And nature, in beauty arrayed,
> Perfumes the sweet whispering gale,
> That wantons in every green shade," etc.

[As published in Thomson (vol. i.), the song is of a gallant *sailor*.]

I

WHERE Cart rins rowin to the sea
By monie a flower and spreading tree,
There lives a lad, the lad for me —
He is a gallant weaver!
O, I had wooers aught or nine,
They gied me rings and ribbons fine,
And I was fear'd my heart wad tine,
And I gied it to the weaver.

II

My daddie sign'd my tocher-band
To gie the lad that has the land;
But to my heart I 'll add my hand,
And give it to the weaver.
While birds rejoice in leafy bowers,
While bees delight in opening flowers,
While corn grows green in summer showers,
I love my gallant weaver.

HEY, CA' THRO'

CHORUS

Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro',
For we hae mickle ado!
Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro',
For we hae mickle ado!

I

UP wi' the carls of Dysart
And the lads o' Buckhaven,
And the kimmers o' Largo
And the lasses o' Leven!

II

We hae tales to tell,
And we hae sangs to sing;
We hae pennies to spend,
And we hae pints to bring.

III

We 'll live a' our days,
And them that comes behin',
Let them do the like,
And spend the gear they win!

CHORUS

Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro',
For we hae mickle ado!
Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro',
For we hae mickle ado!

O, CAN YE LABOUR LEA

The first stanza and the chorus are well-nigh word for word from the *Merry Muses* set, which, however, may have been retouched by Burns. The rest appears to be his own; though in one of his letters he describes his stanza iii. as a favourite song "o' his mither's."

CHORUS

O, can ye labour lea, young man,
O, can ye labour lea?
Gae back the gate ye came again —
Ye 'se never scorn me!

I

I FEE'D a man at Martinmas
Wi' airle-pennies three;
But a' the faut I had to him
He cauldna labour lea.

II

O, clappin 's guid in Febarwar,
An' kissin 's sweet in May;
But what signifies a young man's love,
An 't dinna last for ay ?

III

O, kissin is the key o' love
An' clappin is the lock;
An' makin of 's the best thing
That e'er a young thing got !

CHORUS

O, can ye labour lea, young man,
O, can ye labour lea ?
Gae back the gate ye came again —
Ye 'se never scorn me !

THE DEUK'S DANG O'ER MY DADDIE

I

THE bairns gat out wi' an unco shout: —
"The deuk 's dang o'er my daddie, O !"
"The fien-ma-care," quo' the feirrie auld wife,
"He was but a paidlin body, O !
He paidles out, and he paidles in,
An' he paidles late and early, O !
This seven lang years I hae lien by his side,
An' he is but a fusionless carlie, O ! "

II

"O, haud your tongue, my feirrie auld wife,
O, haud your tongue, now Nansie, O !
I 've seen the day, and sae hae ye,
Ye wad na been sae donsie, O.
I 've seen the day ye butter'd my brose,
And cuddl'd me late and early, O;
But downa-do 's come o'er me now,
And och, I find it sairly, O ! "

SHE'S FAIR AND FAUSE

The general allusion is to the girl who jilted Alexander Cunningham (see *ante*, p. 95, Prefatory Note to *Song: Anna, Thy Charms;* and p. 140, Prefatory Note to *To Alexander Cuningham*).

I

SHE 's fair and fause that causes my smart;
I lo'ed her meikle and lang;
She 's broken her vow, she 's broken my heart;
And I may e'en gae hang.
A coof cam in wi' routh o' gear,
And I hae tint my dearest dear;
But Woman is but warld's gear,
Sae let the bonie lass gang !

II

Whae'er ye be that Woman love,
To this be never blind:
Nae ferlie 't is, tho' fickle she prove,
A woman has 't by kind.
O Woman lovely, Woman fair,
An angel form 's faun to thy share,
'T wad been o'er meikle to gien thee mair ! . . .
I mean an angel mind.

THE DEIL'S AWA WI' TH' EXCISEMAN

CHORUS

The Deil 's awa, the Deil 's awa,
The Deil 's awa wi' th' Exciseman !
He 's danc'd awa, he 's danc'd awa,
He 's danc'd awa wi' th' Exciseman !

I

THE Deil cam fiddlin thro' the town,
And danc'd awa wi' th' Exciseman,
And ilka wife cries: — "Auld Mahoun,
I wish you luck o' the prize, man !

II

"We 'll mak our maut, and we 'll brew our drink,
We 'll laugh, sing, and rejoice, man,
And monie braw thanks to the meikle black Deil,
That danc'd awa wi' th' Exciseman."

III

There 's threesome reels, there 's foursome reels,
There 's hornpipes and strathspeys, man,
But the ae best dance e'er cam to the land
Was *The Deil 's Awa wi' th' Exciseman.*

CHORUS

The Deil 's awa, the Deil 's awa,
The Deil 's awa wi' th' Exciseman !
He 's danc'd awa, he 's danc'd awa,
He 's danc'd awa wi' th' Exciseman !

THE LOVELY LASS OF INVERNESS

I

The lovely lass of Inverness,
Nae joy nor pleasure can she see;
For e'en to morn she cries "Alas !"
And ay the saut tear blin's her e'e: —

II

"Drumossie moor, Drumossie day —
A waefu' day it was to me !
For there I lost my father dear,
My father dear and brethren three.

III

"Their winding-sheet the bluidy clay,
Their graves are growin green to see,
And by them lies the dearest lad
That ever blest a woman's e'e.

IV

"Now wae to thee, thou cruel lord,
A bluidy man I trow thou be,
For monie a heart thou hast made sair
That ne'er did wrang to thine or thee !"

A RED, RED ROSE

I

O, my luve is like a red, red rose,
That 's newly sprung in June.
O, my luve is like the melodie,
That 's sweetly play'd in tune.

II

As fair art thou, my bonie lass,
So deep in luve am I,
And I will luve thee still, my dear,
Till a' the seas gang dry.

III

Till a' the seas gang dry, my dear,
And the rocks melt wi' the sun !
And I will luve thee still, my dear,
While the sands o' life shall run.

IV

And fare thee weel, my only luve,
And fare thee weel a while !
And I will come again, my luve,
Tho' it were ten thousand mile !

AS I STOOD BY YON ROOFLESS TOWER

The "roofless tower" was part of the ruins of Lincluden Abbey, situate at the junction of the Cluden with the Nith. See *ante*, p. 198, Prefatory Note to Epitaph *On Grizzel Grimme.*

CHORUS

A lassie all alone was making her moan,
Lamenting our lads beyond the sea: —
"In the bluidy wars they fa', and our honor 's gane an' a',
And broken-hearted we maun die."

I

As I stood by yon roofless tower,
Where the wa'flow'r scents the dewy air,
Where the houlet mourns in her ivy bower,
And tells the midnight moon her care:

II

The winds were laid, the air was still,
The stars they shot along the sky,
The tod was howling on the hill,
And the distant-echoing glens reply.

III

The burn, adown its hazelly path,
Was rushing by the ruin'd wa',
Hasting to join the sweeping Nith,
Whase roarings seem'd to rise and fa'.

IV

The cauld blae North was streaming forth
Her lights, wi' hissing, eerie din :
Athort the lift they start and shift,
Like Fortune's favours, tint as win.

V

Now, looking over firth and fauld,
Her horn the pale-faced Cynthia rear'd,

When lo! in form of minstrel auld
A stern and stalwart ghaist appear'd.

VI

And frae his harp sic strains did flow,
Might rous'd the slumbering Dead to hear,
But O, it was a tale of woe
As ever met a Briton's ear!

VII

He sang wi' joy his former day,
He, weeping, wail'd his latter times:
But what he said — it was nae play! —
I winna ventur't in my rhymes.

CHORUS

A lassie all alone was making her moan
Lamenting our lads beyond the sea: —
"In the bluidy wars they fa', and our honor 's gane an' a',
And broken-hearted we maun die."

O, AN YE WERE DEAD, GUIDMAN

CHORUS

Sing, round about the fire wi' a rung she ran,
An' round about the fire wi' a rung she ran: —
"Your horns shall tie you to the staw,
An' I shall bang your hide, guidman!"

I

O, AN ye were dead, guidman,
A green turf on your head, guidman!
I wad bestow my widowhood
Upon a rantin Highlandman!

II

There 's sax eggs in the pan, guidman,
There 's sax eggs in the pan, guidman.
There 's ane to you, and twa to me,
And three to our John Highlandman!

III

A sheep-head 's in the pot, guidman,
A sheep-head 's in the pot, guidman!
The flesh to him, the broo to me,
An' the horns become your brow, guidman!

CHORUS

Sing, round about the fire wi' a rung she ran,
An' round about the fire wi' a rung she ran: —
"Your horns shall tie you to the staw,
An' I shall bang your hide, guidman!"

AULD LANG SYNE

Sent to Mrs. Dunlop, 17th December, 1788: "*Apropos*, is not the Scotch phrase *Auld Langsyne* exceedingly expressive? There is an old song and tune which has often thrilled through my soul," etc. To Thomson he wrote: "One song more and I have done — 'Auld Lang Syne.' The air is but mediocre; but the following song — the old song of the olden times, and which has never been in print, nor even in manuscript, until I took it down from an old man's singing, is enough to recommend any air." Thomson in *Scottish Airs* expressed the opinion that Burns thus wrote "merely in a playful humour." It may also be that the story was a device to make sure that he (Thomson) would accept a piece which the writer was far too modest to describe as his own improvement on the earlier sets, the one published in Watson (1711), the other credited to Allan Ramsay. But, after all, it is by no means impossible that he really got the germ of his set as he says he did.

CHORUS

For auld lang syne, my dear,
For auld lang syne,
We 'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!

I

SHOULD auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And auld lang syne!

II

And surely ye 'll be your pint-stowp,
And surely I 'll be mine,
And we 'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!

III

We twa hae run about the braes,
And pou'd the gowans fine.

But we 've wander'd monie a weary fit
Sin' auld lang syne.

IV

We twa hae paidl'd in the burn
Frae morning sun till dine,
But seas between us braid hae roar'd
Sin' auld lang syne.

V

And there 's a hand, my trusty fiere,
And gie 's a hand o' thine,
And we 'll tak a right guid-willie waught
For auld lang syne!

CHORUS

For auld lang syne, my dear,
For auld lang syne,
We 'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!

LOUIS, WHAT RECK I BY THEE

Probably made soon after his marriage, and certainly before the Revolution of 1795.

I

Louis, what reck I by thee,
Or Geordie on his ocean?
Dyvor beggar louns to me!
I reign in Jeanie's bosom.

II

Let her crown my love her law,
And in her breast enthrone me,
Kings and nations — swith awa!
Reif randies, I disown ye.

HAD I THE WYTE?

I

Had I the wyte? had I the wyte?
Had I the wyte? she bade me!
She watch'd me by the hie-gate side,
And up the loan she shaw'd me;
And when I wadna venture in,
A coward loon she ca'd me!
Had Kirk and State been in the gate,
I 'd lighted when she bade me.

II

Sae craftilie she took me ben
And bade me mak nae clatter: —
"For our ramgunshoch, glum guidman
Is o'er ayont the water."
Whae'er shall say I wanted grace
When I did kiss and dawte her,
Let him be planted in my place,
Syne say I was the fautor!

III

Could I for shame, could I for shame,
Could I for shame refus'd her?
And wadna manhood been to blame
Had I unkindly used her?
He claw'd her wi' the ripplin-kame,
And blae and bluidy bruis'd her —
When sic a husband was frae hame,
What wife but wad excus'd her!

IV

I dighted ay her een sae blue,
An' bann'd the cruel randy,
And, weel I wat, her willin mou'
Was sweet as sugarcandie.
At gloamin-shot, it was, I wot,
I lighted — on the Monday,
But I cam thro' the Tyseday's dew
To wanton Willie's brandy.

COMIN THRO' THE RYE

CHORUS

O, Jenny 's a' weet, poor body,
Jenny 's seldom dry:
She draigl't a' her petticoatie,
Comin thro' the rye!

I

Comin thro' the rye, poor body,
Comin thro' the rye,
She draigl't a' her petticoatie,
Comin thro' the rye!

II

Gin a body meet a body
Comin thro' the rye,
Gin a body kiss a body,
Need a body cry?

III

Gin a body meet a body
Comin thro' the glen,
Gin a body kiss a body,
Need the warld ken ?

CHORUS

O, Jenny 's a' weet, poor body,
Jenny 's seldom dry:
She draigl't a' her petticoatie,
Comin thro' the rye !

YOUNG JAMIE

I

Young Jamie, pride of a' the plain,
Sae gallant and sae gay a swain,
Thro' a' our lasses he did rove,
And reign'd resistless King of Love.

II

But now, wi' sighs and starting tears,
He strays amang the woods and breers;
Or in the glens and rocky caves
His sad complaining dowie raves: —

III

"I, wha sae late did range and rove,
And chang'd with every moon my love —
I little thought the time was near,
Repentance I should buy sae dear.

IV

"The slighted maids my torments see,
And laugh at a' the pangs I dree;
While she, my cruel, scornful Fair,
Forbids me e'er to see her mair."

OUT OVER THE FORTH

I

Out over the Forth, I look to the north —
But what is the north, and its Highlands to me ?
The south nor the east gie ease to my breast,
The far foreign land or the wide rolling sea !

II

But I look to the west, when I gae to rest,
That happy my dreams and my slumbers may be;
For far in the west lives he I loe best,
The man that is dear to my babie and me.

WANTONNESS FOR EVERMAIR

Wantonness for evermair,
Wantonness has been my ruin.
Yet for a' my dool and care
It 's wantonness for evermair.
I hae lo'ed the Black, the Brown;
I hae lo'ed the Fair, the Gowden!
A' the colours in the town —
I hae won their wanton favour.

CHARLIE HE 'S MY DARLING

CHORUS

An' Charlie he 's my darling,
My darling, my darling,
Charlie he 's my darling —
The Young Chevalier !

I

'T was on a Monday morning
Right early in the year,
That Charlie came to our town —
The Young Chevalier !

II

As he was walking up the street
The city for to view,
O, there he spied a bonie lass
The window looking thro' !

III

Sae light 's he jimpèd up the stair,
And tirl'd at the pin;
And wha sae ready as hersel'
To let the laddie in !

IV

He set his Jenny on his knee,
All in his Highland dress;
For brawlie weel he kend the way
To please a bonie lass.

V

It 's up yon heathery mountain
And down yon scroggy glen,
We daurna gang a-milking
For Charlie and his men!

CHORUS

An' Charlie he 's my darling,
My darling, my darling,
Charlie he 's my darling —
The Young Chevalier!

THE LASS O' ECCLEFECHAN

Burns, in the course of his "duty as supervisor," was accustomed to "visit this unfortunate wicked little village," and slept in it on 7th February, 1795 (R. B. to Thomson), about two months after the birth of Thomas Carlyle. It was long a favourite resort of such vagabonds as are pictured in *The Jolly Beggars:* which may — or may not — account in some measure for Carlyle's affection for that admirable piece. Thus, in *The Trogger*, a ballad in *The Merry Muses*, which may very well be from Burns, the hero and heroine, their business done, proceed to

"Tak the gate,
An' in by Ecclefechan,
Where the brandy stoup we gart it clink,
An' the strong beer ream the quaich in."

I

"Gat ye me, O, gat ye me,
Gat ye me wi' naething?
Rock an' reel, an' spinning wheel,
A mickle quarter basin:
Bye attour, my gutcher has
A heich house and a laich ane,
A' forbye my bonie sel,
The toss o' Ecclefechan!"

II

"O, haud your tongue now, Lucky Lang,
O, haud your tongue and jauner!
I held the gate till you I met,
Syne I began to wander:
I tint my whistle and my sang,
I tint my peace and pleasure;
But your green graff, now Lucky Lang,
Wad airt me to my treasure."

THE COOPER O' CUDDY

CHORUS

We 'll hide the cooper behint the door,
Behint the door, behint the door,
We 'll hide the cooper behint the door,
And cover him under a mawn, O.

I

The Cooper o' Cuddy came here awa,
He ca'd the girrs out o'er us a',
An' our guidwife has gotten a ca',
That 's anger'd the silly guidman, O.

II

He sought them out, he sought them in,
Wi' "Deil hae her!" an' "Deil hae him!"
But the body he was sae doited and blin',
He wist na where he was gaun, O.

III

They cooper'd at e'en, they cooper'd at morn,
Till our guidman has gotten the scorn:
On ilka brow she 's planted a horn,
And swears that there they sall stan', O!

CHORUS

We 'll hide the cooper behint the door,
Behint the door, behint the door,
We 'll hide the cooper behint the door,
And cover him under a mawn, O.

FOR THE SAKE O' SOMEBODY

I

My heart is sair — I dare na tell —
My heart is sair for Somebody:
I could wake a winter night
For the sake o' Somebody.
O-hon! for Somebody!
O-hey! for Somebody!
I could range the world around
For the sake o' Somebody.

II

Ye Powers that smile on virtuous love,
O, sweetly smile on Somebody!
Frae ilka danger keep him free,
And send me safe my Somebody!

O-hon ! for Somebody !
O-hey ! for Somebody !
I wad do — what wad I not ? —
For the sake o' Somebody !

THE CARDIN O'T

Suggested, perhaps, by Alexander Ross's : —

"There was a wifie had a wee pickle tow,
And she wad gae try the spinning o't."

CHORUS

The cardin o't, the spinnin o't,
The warpin o't, the winnin o't !
When ilka ell cost me a groat,
The tailor staw the lynin o't.

I

I COFT a stane o' haslock woo,
To mak a wab to Johnie o't,
For Johnie is my only jo —
I lo'e him best of onie yet !

II

For tho' his locks be lyart gray,
And tho' his brow be beld aboon,
Yet I hae seen him on a day
The pride of a' the parishen.

CHORUS

The cardin o't, the spinnin o't,
The warpin o't, the winnin o't !
When ilka ell cost me a groat,
The tailor staw the lynin o't.

THERE 'S THREE TRUE GUID FELLOWS

I

THERE 's three true guid fellows,
There 's three true guid fellows,
There 's three true guid fellows,
Down ayont yon glen !

II

It 's now the day is dawin,
But or night do fa' in,
Whase cock 's best at crawin,
Willie, thou sall ken !

SAE FLAXEN WERE HER RINGLETS

"Do you know, my dear sir, a blackguard Irish song called *Oonagh's Waterfall* ? . . . The air is charming, and I have often regretted the want of decent verses to it. It is too much, at least for *my* humble, rustic muse, to expect that every effort of hers must have merit; still I think that it is better to have *mediocre* verses to a favourite air, than none at all. On this principle I have all along proceeded in the *Scots Musical Museum;* and, as that publication is at its last volume, I intend the following song, to the air above-mentioned, for that work." (R. B. to Thomson, September, 1794.)

For Chloris, see *post*, p. 289.

I

SAE flaxen were her ringlets,
Her eyebrows of a darker hue,
Bewitchingly o'er-arching
Twa laughing een o' bonie blue.
Her smiling, sae wyling,
Wad make a wretch forget his woe.
What pleasure, what treasure,
Unto those rosy lips to grow !
Such was my Chloris' bonie face,
When first that bonie face I saw,
And ay my Chloris' dearest charm —
She says she lo'es me best of a' !

II

Like harmony her motion,
Her pretty ankle is a spy
Betraying fair proportion
Wad make a saint forget the sky !
Sae warming, sae charming,
Her faultless form and gracefu' air,
Ilk feature — auld Nature
Declar'd that she could dae nae mair !
Hers are the willing chains o' love
By conquering beauty's sovereign law,
And ay my Chloris' dearest charm —
She says she lo'es me best of a'.

III

Let others love the city,
And gaudy show at sunny noon !
Gie me the lonely valley,
The dewy eve, and rising moon,
Fair beaming, and streaming
Her silver light the boughs amang,
While falling, recalling,
The amorous thrush concludes his sang !

There, dearest Chloris, wilt thou rove
By wimpling burn and leafy shaw,
And hear my vows o' truth and love,
And say thou lo'es me best of a' ?

THE LASS THAT MADE THE BED

"*The Bonie Lass made the Bed to Me* was composed on an amour of Charles II. when skulking in the North about Aberdeen, in the time of the Usurpation. He formed *une petite affaire* with a daughter of the House of Port Letham, who was the lass that made the bed to him."

I

WHEN Januar' wind was blawin cauld,
As to the North I took my way,
The mirksome night did me enfauld,
I knew na where to lodge till day.
By my guid luck a maid I met
Just in the middle o' my care,
And kindly she did me invite
To walk into a chamber fair.

II

I bow'd fu' low unto this maid,
And thank'd her for her courtesie;
I bow'd fu' low unto this maid,
An' bade her mak a bed to me.
She made the bed baith large and wide,
Wi' twa white hands she spread it down,
She put the cup to her rosy lips,
And drank: — "Young man, now sleep ye soun'."

III

She snatch'd the candle in her hand,
And frae my chamber went wi' speed,
But I call'd her quickly back again
To lay some mair below my head:
A cod she laid below my head,
And servèd me with due respeck,
And, to salute her wi' a kiss,
I put my arms about her neck.

IV

"Haud aff your hands, young man," she said,
"And dinna sae uncivil be;
Gif ye hae onie luve for me,
O, wrang na my virginitie!"

Her hair was like the links o' gowd,
Her teeth were like the ivorie,
Her cheeks like lilies dipt in wine,
The lass that made the bed to me!

V

Her bosom was the driven snaw,
Twa drifted heaps sae fair to see;
Her limbs the polish'd marble stane,
The lass that made the bed to me!
I kiss'd her o'er and o'er again,
And ay she wist na what to say.
I laid her 'tween me an' the wa' —
The lassie thocht na lang till day.

VI

Upon the morrow, when we raise,
I thank'd her for her courtesie,
But ay she blush'd, and ay she sigh'd,
And said: — "Alas, ye 've ruin'd me!"
I clasp'd her waist, and kiss'd her syne,
While the tear stood twinklin in her e'e
I said: — "My lassie, dinna cry,
For ye ay shall mak the bed to me."

VII

She took her mither's holland sheets,
An' made them a' in sarks to me.
Blythe and merry may she be,
The lass that made the bed to me!
The bonie lass made the bed to me,
The braw lass made the bed to me!
I 'll ne'er forget till the day I die,
The lass that made the bed to me.

SAE FAR AWA

I

O, SAD and heavy should I part
But for her sake sae far awa,
Unknowing what my way may thwart —
My native land sae far awa.

II

Thou that of a' things Maker art,
That formed this Fair sae far awa,
Gie body strength, then I 'll ne'er start
At this my way sae far awa!

III

How true is love to pure desert!
So mine in ner sae far awa,

And nocht can heal my bosom's smart,
While, O, she is sae far awa!

IV

Nane other love, nane other dart
I feel, but hers sae far awa;
But fairer never touched a heart,
Than hers, the Fair sae far awa.

THE REEL O' STUMPIE

I

WAP and rowe, wap and rowe,
Wap and rowe the feetie o't;
I thought I was a maiden fair,
Till I heard the greetie o't!

II

My daddie was a fiddler fine,
My minnie she made mantie, O,
And I myself a thumpin quine,
And danc'd the Reel o' Stumpie, O.

I'LL AY CA' IN BY YON TOWN

CHORUS

I'll ay ca' in by yon town
And by yon garden green again!
I'll ay ca' in by yon town
And see my bonie Jean again.

I

THERE 's nane shall ken, there 's nane can guess
What brings me back the gate again,
But she, my fairest faithfu' lass,
And stow'nlins we sall meet again.

II

She 'll wander by the aiken tree,
When trystin time draws near again;
And when her lovely form I see,
O haith! she 's doubly dear again.

CHORUS

I 'll ay ca' in by yon town
And by yon garden green again!
I 'll ay ca' in by yon town
And see my bonie Jean again.

O, WAT YE WHA 'S IN YON TOWN

Begun at Ecclefechan, where Burns was storm-stayed, 7th February, 1795. "Do you know an air — I am sure you must know it — *We 'll Gang Nae Mair to Yon Town.* I think, in slowish time, it would make an excellent song. I am highly delighted with it; and if you should think it worthy of your attention, I have a fair dame in my eye to whom I would consecrate it; try with this doggrel until I give you a better."

In the set sent to Johnson, Jeanie — either Jean Armour or Jean Lorimer — is the heroine. In that sent to Thomson, the name is Lucy; and Burns, enclosing a copy to Syme in an undated letter, explains its history: "Do you know that among much that I admire in the characters and manners of those great folks whom I have now the honour to call my acquaintances — the Oswald family, for instance — there is nothing charms me more than Mr. Oswald's unconcealable attachment to that incomparable woman." The "incomparable woman" was Oswald's wife. He was Richard Oswald of Auchencruive, nephew of the Mrs. Oswald to whose memory Burns had devoted a savage *Ode* (*ante*, p. 81). Lucy, daughter of Wynne Johnston, Esq., of Hilton, according to Sharpe, was at this time "well turned of thirty, and ten years older than her husband; but still a charming creature." She died at Lisbon in January, 1798.

CHORUS

O, wat ye wha 's in yon town
Ye see the e'enin sun upon?
The dearest maid 's in yon town
That e'enin sun is shining on!

I

Now haply down yon gay green shaw
She wanders by yon spreading tree.
How blest ye flowers that round her blaw!
Ye catch the glances o' her e'e.

II

How blest ye birds that round her sing,
And welcome in the blooming year!
And doubly welcome be the Spring,
The season to my Jeanie dear!

III

The sun blinks blythe in yon town,
Among the broomy braes sae green;

But my delight in yon town,
And dearest pleasure, is my Jean.

IV

Without my Love, not a' the charms
O' Paradise could yield me joy;
But gie me Jeanie in my arms,
And welcome Lapland's dreary sky!

V

My cave wad be a lover's bower,
Tho' raging Winter rent the air,
And she a lovely little flower,
That I wad tent and shelter there.

VI

O, sweet is she in yon town
The sinkin sun 's gane down upon!
A fairer than 's in yon town
His setting beam ne'er shone upon.

VII

If angry Fate be sworn my foe,
And suff'ring I am doom'd to bear,
I 'd careless quit aught else below,
But spare, O, spare me Jeanie dear!

VIII

For, while life 's dearest blood is warm,
Ae thought frae her shall ne'er depart,
And she, as fairest is her form,
She has the truest, kindest heart.

CHORUS

O, wat ye wha 's in yon town
Ye see the e'enin sun upon?
The dearest maid 's in yon town
That e'enin sun is shining on!

WHEREFORE SIGHING ART THOU, PHILLIS?

I

Wherefore sighing art thou, Phillis?
Has thy prime unheeded past?
Hast thou found that beauty's lilies
Were not made for ay to last?

II

Know, thy form was once a treasure —
Then it was thy hour of scorn!
Since thou then denied the pleasure,
Now 't is fit that thou should'st mourn.

O MAY, THY MORN

Supposed to commemorate the parting with Clarinda, 6th December, 1791.

I

O May, thy morn was ne'er sae sweet
As the mirk night o' December!
For sparkling was the rosy wine,
And private was the chamber,
And dear was she I dare na name,
But I will ay remember.

II

And here 's to them that, like oursel,
Can push about the jorum!
And here 's to them that wish us weel —
May a' that 's guid watch o'er 'em!
And here 's to them we dare na tell,
The dearest o' the quorum!

AS I CAME O'ER THE CAIRNEY MOUNT

CHORUS

O, my bonie Highland lad
My winsome, weel-faur'd Highland laddie!
Wha wad mind the wind and rain
Sae weel row'd in his tartan plaidie!

I

As I came o'er the Cairney mount
And down among the blooming heather,
Kindly stood the milking-shiel
To shelter frae the stormy weather.

II

Now Phœbus blinkit on the bent,
And o'er the knowes the lambs were bleating;
But he wan my heart's consent
To be his ain at the neist meeting.

CHORUS

O, my bonie Highland lad!
My winsome, weel-faur'd Highland laddie!
Wha wad mind the wind and rain
Sae weel row'd in his tartan plaidie!

HIGHLAND LADDIE

This is chiefly an abridgment of the Jacobite ditty, *The Highland Lad and the Highland Lass*, published in *A Collection of Loyal Songs* (1750) and *The True Loyalist* (1779). The refrain is old; stanza i. is Burns; stanza ii. is substantially stanza i. of the older set; while stanza iii. is composed of the first halves of the older stanzas viii. and ix.

I

THE boniest lad that e'er I saw —
Bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
Wore a plaid and was fu' braw —
Bonie Highland laddie!
On his head a bonnet blue —
Bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
His royal heart was firm and true —
Bonie Highland laddie!

II

"Trumpets sound and cannons roar,
Bonie lassie, Lawland lassie! —
And a' the hills wi' echoes roar,
Bonie Lawland lassie!
Glory, Honour, now invite —
Bonie lassie, Lawland lassie! —
For freedom and my King to fight,
Bonie Lawland lassie!"

III

"The sun a backward course shall take,
Bonie laddie, Highland laddie!
Ere aught thy manly courage shake,
Bonie Highland laddie!
Go, for yoursel' procure renown,
Bonie laddie, Highland laddie,
And for your lawful King his crown,
Bonie Highland laddie!"

WILT THOU BE MY DEARIE?

In a MS. sent to Maria Riddell, "Jeanie" is substituted for "lassie." In view of the fact that Burns sent the song to Captain Miller's journal, this change confirms the statement that *Wilt Thou be My Dearie* was made in honour of Miss Janet Miller of Dalswinton.

I

WILT thou be my dearie?
When Sorrow wrings thy gentle heart,
O, wilt thou let me cheer thee?
By the treasure of my soul —
That's the love I bear thee —
I swear and vow that only thou
Shall ever be my dearie!
Only thou, I swear and vow,
Shall ever be my dearie!

II

Lassie, say thou lo'es me,
Or, if thou wilt na be my ain,
Say na thou 'lt refuse me!
If it winna, canna be,
Thou for thine may choose me,
Let me, lassie, quickly die,
Trusting that thou lo'es me!
Lassie, let me quickly die,
Trusting that thou lo'es me!

LOVELY POLLY STEWART

Polly or Mary Stewart was daughter of William Stewart, factor at Closeburn, to whom Burns addressed *To William Stewart* (*ante*, p. 146), and also the lines, *You're Welcome, Willie Stewart* (*post*, p. 311). She was married first to her cousin, Ishmael Stewart, and then to a farmer, George Welsh (grand-uncle of Jane Welsh Carlyle). Being separated from Welsh, she fell in love with a French prisoner of war, whom she accompanied to his native Switzerland. She died in Italy at the age of seventy-two. The present song, together with *You're Welcome, Willie Stewart*, is modelled on a Jacobite number in *Collection of Loyal Songs* (1750).

CHORUS

O lovely Polly Stewart,
O charming Polly Stewart,
There's ne'er a flower that blooms in May,
That's half so fair as thou art!

I

THE flower it blaws, it fades, it fa's,
And art can ne'er renew it;
But Worth and Truth eternal youth
Will gie to Polly Stewart!

II

May he whase arms shall fauld thy charms
Possess a leal and true heart!

To him be given to ken the heaven
He grasps in Polly Stewart!

CHORUS

O lovely Polly Stewart,
O charming Polly Stewart,
There's ne'er a flower that blooms in May,
That's half so fair as thou art!

THE HIGHLAND BALOU

Stenhouse states that it is "a versification, by Burns, of a Gaelic nursery song, the literal import of which, as well as the air, were communicated to him by a Highland lady." But there are humorous touches in it which the original (if there was an original) could not have shown.

I

HEE balou, my sweet wee Donald,
Picture o' the great Clanronald!
Brawlie kens our wanton Chief
Wha gat my young Highland thief.

II

Leeze me on thy bonie craigie!
An thou live, thou 'll steal a naigie,
Travel the country thro' and thro',
And bring hame a Carlisle cow!

III

Thro' the Lawlands, o'er the Border,
Weel, my babie, may thou furder,
Herry the louns o' the laigh Countrie,
Syne to the Highlands hame to me!

BANNOCKS O' BEAR MEAL

CHORUS

Bannocks o' bear meal,
Bannocks o' barley,
Here 's to the Highlandman's
Bannocks o' barley!

I

WHA in a brulyie
Will first cry "a parley"?
Never the lads
Wi' the bannocks o' barley!

II

Wha, in his wae days,
Were loyal to Charlie?
Wha but the lads
Wi' the bannocks o' barley!

CHORUS

Bannocks o' bear meal,
Bannocks o' barley,
Here 's to the Highlandman's
Bannocks o' barley!

WAE IS MY HEART

I

WAE is my heart, and the tear 's in my e'e;
Lang, lang joy 's been a stranger to me:
Forsaken and friendless my burden I bear,
And the sweet voice o' pity ne'er sounds in my ear.

II

Love, thou hast pleasures — and deep hae I lov'd!
Love, thou hast sorrows — and sair hae I prov'd!
But this bruisèd heart that now bleeds in my breast,
I can feel by its throbbings, will soon be at rest.

III

O, if I were where happy I hae been,
Down by yon stream and yon bonie castle green!
For there he is wand'ring and musing on me,
Wha wad soon dry the tear frae his Phillis' e'e!

HERE 'S HIS HEALTH IN WATER

I

ALTHO' my back be at the wa',
And tho' he be the fautor,
Altho' my back be at the wa',
Yet here 's his health in water!
O, wae gae by his wanton sides,
Sae brawly 's he could flatter!

Till for his sake I 'm slighted sair
And dree the kintra clatter!
But, tho' my back be at the wa',
Yet here 's his health in water!

THE WINTER OF LIFE

Burns sent a copy to Thomson, under the title of *The Old Man*. The song is included in Thomson (Vol. iii.).

Doubtless suggested by a song with the same title which we have found in *The Goldfinch* (Edinburgh, 1777): —

"In Spring, my dear Shepherds, your gardens are gay,
They breathe all their sweets in the sunshine of May:
Their Flowers will drop when December draws near —
The winter of life is like that of the year," etc.

I

BUT lately seen in gladsome green,
The woods rejoiced the day;
Thro' gentle showers the laughing flowers
In double pride were gay;
But now our joys are fled
On winter blasts awa,
Yet maiden May in rich array
Again shall bring them a'.

II

But my white pow — nae kindly thowe
Shall melt the snaws of Age!
My trunk of eild, but buss and bield,
Sinks in Time's wintry rage.
O, Age has weary days
And nights o' sleepless pain!
Thou golden time o' youthfu' prime,
Why comes thou not again?

THE TAILOR

I

THE tailor he cam here to sew,
And weel he kend the way to woo,
For ay he pree'd the lassie's mou',
As he gaed but and ben, O.
For weel he kend the way, O,
The way, O, the way, O!
For weel he kend the way, O,
The lassie's heart to win, O!

II

The tailor rase and shook his duds,
The flaes they flew awa in cluds!
And them that stay'd gat fearfu' thuds —
The Tailor prov'd a man, O!
For now it was the gloamin,
The gloamin, the gloamin!
For now it was the gloamin,
When a' the rest are gaun, O!

THERE GROWS A BONIE BRIER-BUSH

I

THERE grows a bonie brier-bush in our kail-yard,
There grows a bonie brier-bush in our kail-yard;
And below the bonie brier-bush there 's a lassie and a lad,
And they 're busy, busy courting in our kail-yard.

II

We 'll court nae mair below the buss in our kail-yard,
We 'll court nae mair below the buss in our kail-yard:
We 'll awa to Athole's green, and there we 'll no be seen,
Where the trees and the branches will be our safeguard.

III

Will ye go to the dancin in Carlyle's ha'?
Will ye go to the dancin in Carlyle's ha',
Where Sandy and Nancy I 'm sure will ding them a'?
I winna gang to the dance in Carlyle-ha'!

IV

What will I do for a lad when Sandie gangs awa!
What will I do for a lad when Sandie gangs awa!
I will awa to Edinburgh, and win a pennie fee,
And see an onie lad will fancy me.

V

He 's comin frae the north that 's to marry me,
He 's comin frae the north that 's to marry me.

A feather in his bonnet and a ribbon at his knee —
He 's a bonie, bonie laddie, an yon be he !

HERE 'S TO THY HEALTH

I

HERE 's to thy health, my bonie lass !
Guid night and joy be wi' thee !
I 'll come nae mair to thy bower-door
To tell thee that I lo'e thee.
O, dinna think, my pretty pink,
But I can live without thee:
I vow and swear I dinna care
How lang ye look about ye !

II

Thou 'rt ay sae free informing me
Thou hast nae mind to marry,
I 'll be as free informing thee
Nae time hae I to tarry.
I ken thy freens try ilka means
Frae wedlock to delay thee
(Depending on some higher chance),
But fortune may betray thee.

III

I ken they scorn my low estate,
But that does never grieve me,
For I 'm as free as any he —
Sma' siller will relieve me !
I 'll count my health my greatest wealth
Sae lang as I 'll enjoy it.
I 'll fear nae scant, I 'll bode nae want
As lang 's I get employment.

IV

But far off fowls hae feathers fair,
And, ay until ye try them,
Tho' they seem fair, still have a care —
They may prove as bad as I am !
But at twel at night, when the moon shines bright,
My dear, I 'll come and see thee,
For the man that loves his mistress weel,
Nae travel makes him weary.

IT WAS A' FOR OUR RIGHTFU' KING

[Suggested by the chap-book ballad of *Mally Stewart*, circa 1746, of which the first and last stanzas are as follows]: —

" 'The cold Winter is past and gone, and now comes in the Spring,
And I am one of the King's Life-guards, and must go fight for my King,
My dear,
I must go fight for my King.'

. . . . . .

The trooper turn'd himself about all on the Irish shore,
He has given the bridal-reins a shake, saying 'Adieu for evermore,
My dear,
Adieu for evermore.'"

Burns used the last as his own central, grouping his others, which are largely suggested by it, round about it. He was also greatly influenced by the first, which undoubtedly helped him to his own beginning. For the rest, he took the situation and the characters, and touched his borrowings to issues as fine, perhaps, as the Romantic Lyric has to show.

I

IT was a' for our rightfu' king
We left fair Scotland's strand;
It was a' for our rightfu' king,
We e'er saw Irish land,
My dear —
We e'er saw Irish land.

II

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain,
My Love and Native Land fareweel,
For I maun cross the main,
My dear —
For I maun cross the main.

III

He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With adieu for evermore,
My dear —
And adieu for evermore !

IV

The soger frae the wars returns,
The sailor frae the main,
But I hae parted frae my love
Never to meet again,
My dear —
Never to meet again.

V

When day is gane, and night is come,
And a' folk bound to sleep,
I think on him that 's far awa
The lee-lang night, and weep,
My dear —
The lee-lang night and weep.

THE HIGHLAND WIDOW'S LAMENT

[A similar refrain occurs in an old song in Johnson (Vol. i.), said to have been a lament for Glencoe.]

I

O, I AM come to the low countrie —
Ochon, ochon, ochrie ! —
Without a penny in my purse
To buy a meal to me.

II

It was na sae in the Highland hills —
Ochon, ochon, ochrie ! —
Nae woman in the country wide
Sae happy was as me.

III

For then I had a score o' kye —
Ochon, ochon, ochrie ! —
Feeding on yon hill sae high
And giving milk to me.

IV

And there I had three score o' yowes —
Ochon, ochon, ochrie ! —
Skipping on yon bonie knowes
And casting woo' to me.

V

I was the happiest of a' the clan —
Sair, sair may I repine ! —
For Donald was the brawest man,
And Donald he was mine.

VI

Till Charlie Stewart cam at last
Sae far to set us free:
My Donald's arm was wanted then
For Scotland and for me.

VII

Their waefu' fate what need I tell ?
Right to the wrang did yield:
My Donald and his country fell
Upon Culloden field.

VIII

Ochon ! O Donald, O !
Ochon, ochon, ochrie !
Nae woman in the warld wide
Sae wretched now as me !

THOU GLOOMY DECEMBER

I

ANCE mair I hail thee, thou gloomy December !
Ance mair I hail thee wi' sorrow and care !
Sad was the parting thou makes me remember:
Parting wi' Nancy, O, ne'er to meet mair !

II

Fond lovers' parting is sweet, painful pleasure,
Hope beaming mild on the soft parting hour;
But the dire feeling, O farewell for ever !
Anguish unmingled and agony pure !

III

Wild as the winter now tearing the forest,
Till the last leaf o' the summer is flown —
Such is the tempest has shaken my bosom,
Till my last hope and last comfort is gone !

IV

Still as I hail thee, thou gloomy December,
Still shall I hail thee wi' sorrow and care;
For sad was the parting thou makes me remember:
Parting wi' Nancy, O, ne'er to meet mair !

MY PEGGY'S FACE, MY PEGGY'S FORM

Written in 1787, and sent to Johnson with the following letter: " Dear Mr. Publisher, — I hope, against my return, you will be able to tell me from Mr. Clarke if these words will suit the tune. If they don't suit, I must think on some other air, as I have a very strong private reason for wishing them in the *second* volume. Don't forget to transcribe me the list of the Antiquarian Music. Farewell. — R. BURNS." No reason was given by Johnson for the delay in publishing; but it is probable

that Miss Chalmers (see *ante*, p. 214, Prefatory Note to *Where, Braving Angry Winter's Storms*) objected.

I

My Peggy's face, my Peggy's form
The frost of hermit Age might warm.
My Peggy's worth, my Peggy's mind
Might charm the first of human kind.

II

I love my Peggy's angel air,
Her face so truly heavenly fair,
Her native grace so void of art;
But I adore my Peggy's heart.

III

The lily's hue, the rose's dye,
The kindling lustre of an eye —
Who but owns their magic sway?
Who but knows they all decay?

IV

The tender thrill, the pitying tear,
The generous purpose nobly dear,
The gentle look that rage disarms —
These are all immortal charms.

O, STEER HER UP, AN' HAUD HER GAUN

The first half stanza is Ramsay's, from a set founded on an old, improper ditty.

I

O, STEER her up, an' haud her gaun —
Her mither 's at the mill, jo,
An' gin she winna tak a man,
E'en let her tak her will, jo.
First shore her wi' a gentle kiss,
And ca' anither gill, jo,
An' gin she tak the thing amiss,
E'en let her flyte her till, jo.

II

O, steer her up, an' be na blate,
An' gin she tak it ill, jo,
Then leave the lassie till her fate,
And time nae langer spill, jo!
Ne'er break your heart for ae rebute,
But think upon it still, jo,
That gin the lassie winna do 't,
Ye 'll fin' anither will, jo.

WEE WILLIE GRAY

A nursery ditty for the tune *Wee Totum Fogg.*

I

WEE Willie Gray an' his leather wallet,
Peel a willow-wand to be him boots and jacket!
The rose upon the brier will be him trouse and doublet —
The rose upon the brier will be him trouse and doublet!

II

Wee Willie Gray and his leather wallet,
Twice a lily-flower will be him sark and gravat!
Feathers of a flie wad feather up his bonnet —
Feathers of a flie wad feather up his bonnet!

WE 'RE A' NODDIN

The present ditty is a medley of two old songs with variations and amendments, *John Anderson My Jo* [not Burns's, but the sprightly old song that served as his model] — which gives us stanzas iv. and v., the best things in the Burns set, *verbatim* — and an unpublished fragment in the Herd MS.: —

"Cats like milk, and Dogs like Broo,
Lads like lasses and lasses lads too;
And they 're a' nodding, nidding, nidding, nodding,
They 're a' nodding at our house at hame.

"Kate sits i' the neuk supping hen broo,
Deil take Kate if she does not know it too;
And they 're a' nodding, nidding, nidding, nodding,
They 're a' nodding at our house at hame."

CHORUS

We 're a' noddin,
Nid nid noddin,
We 're a' noddin
At our house at hame!

I

"GUID e'en to you, kimmer,
And how do ye do?"
"Hiccup!" quo' kimmer,
"The better that I 'm fou!"

II

Kate sits i' the neuk,
Suppin hen-broo.
Deil tak Kate
An she be na noddin too!

III

"How 's a' wi' you, kimmer?
And how do you fare?"
"A pint o' the best o't,
And twa pints mair!"

IV

"How 's a' wi' you, kimmer?
And how do ye thrive?
How monie bairns hae ye?"
Quo' kimmer, "I hae five."

V

"Are they a' Johnie's?"
"Eh! atweel na:
Twa o' them were gotten
When Johnie was awa!"

VI

Cats like milk,
And dogs like broo;
Lads like lasses weel,
And lasses lads too.

CHORUS

We 're a' noddin,
Nid nid noddin,
We 're a' noddin,
At our house at hame!

O, AY MY WIFE SHE DANG ME

[Set to the tune of *My Wife She Dang Me.*]

CHORUS

O, ay my wife she dang me,
An' aft my wife she bang'd me!
If ye gie a woman a' her will,
Guid faith! she 'll soon o'ergang ye.

I

On peace an' rest my mind was bent,
And, fool I was! I married;
But never honest man's intent
Sae cursedly miscarried.

II

Some sairie comfort at the last,
When a' thir days are done, man:
My "pains o' hell" on earth is past,
I 'm sure o' bliss aboon, man.

CHORUS

O, ay my wife she dang me,
An' aft my wife she bang'd me!
If ye gie a woman a' her will,
Guid faith! she 'll soon o'ergang ye.

SCROGGAM

I

There was a wife wonn'd in Cockpen,
Scroggam!
She brew'd guid ale for gentlemen:
Sing Auld Cowl, lay you down by me —
Scroggam, my dearie, ruffum!

II

The guidwife's dochter fell in a fever,
Scroggam!
The priest o' the parish fell in anither:
Sing Auld Cowl, lay you down by me —
Scroggam, my dearie, ruffum!

III

They laid the twa i' the bed thegither,
Scroggam!
That the heat o' the tane might cool th tither:
Sing Auld Cowl, lay you down by me —
Scroggam, my dearie, ruffum!

O, GUID ALE COMES

CHORUS

O, guid ale comes, and guid ale goes,
Guid ale gars me sell my hose,
Sell my hose, and pawn my shoon —
Guid ale keeps my heart aboon!

I

I had sax owsen in a pleugh,
And they drew a' weel eneugh:
I sell'd them a' just ane by ane —
Guid ale keeps the heart aboon!

II

Guid ale hauds me bare and busy,
Gars me moop wi' the servant hizzie,
Stand i' the stool when I hae dune —
Guid ale keeps the heart aboon!

CHORUS

O, guid ale comes, and guid ale goes,
Guid ale gars me sell my hose,
Sell my hose, and pawn my shoon —
Guid ale keeps my heart aboon!

ROBIN SHURE IN HAIRST

"I am still catering for Johnson's publication, and among others, I have brushed up the following old favourite song a little, with a view to your worship. I have only altered a word here and there; but if you like the humour of it, we shall think of a stanza or two to add to it." (R. B. to Robert Ainslie, January 6th, 1789.)

CHORUS

Robin shure in hairst,
I shure wi' him:
Fient a heuk had I,
Yet I stack by him.

I

I GAED up to Dunse
To warp a wab o' plaiden
At his daddie's yett
Wha met me but Robin!

II

Was na Robin bauld,
Tho' I was a cottar?
Play'd me sic a trick,
An' me the Eller's dochter!

III

Robin promis'd me
A' my winter vittle:
Fient haet he had but three
Guse feathers and a whittle!

CHORUS

Robin shure in hairst,
I shure wi' him:
Fient a heuk had I,
Yet I stack by him.

DOES HAUGHTY GAUL INVASION THREAT?

I

DOES haughty Gaul invasion threat?
Then let the loons beware, Sir!
There 's wooden walls upon our seas
And volunteers on shore, Sir!
The Nith shall run to Corsincon,
And Criffel sink in Solway,
Ere we permit a foreign foe
On British ground to rally!

II

O, let us not, like snarling tykes,
In wrangling be divided,
Till, slap! come in an unco loun,
And wi' a rung decide it!
Be Britain still to Britain true,
Amang oursels united!
For never but by British hands
Maun British wrangs be righted!

III

The kettle o' the Kirk and State,
Perhaps a clout may fail in 't;
But Deil a foreign tinkler loon
Shall ever ca' a nail in 't!
Our fathers' blude the kettle bought,
And wha wad dare to spoil it,
By Heav'ns! the sacrilegious dog
Shall fuel be to boil it!

IV

The wretch that would a tyrant own,
And the wretch, his true-sworn brother,
Who would set the mob above the throne,
May they be damn'd together!
Who will not sing *God save the King*
Shall hang as high 's the steeple;
But while we sing *God save the King*,
We 'll ne'er forget the People!

O, ONCE I LOV'D A BONIE LASS

"The following composition was the first of my performances, and done at an early period of life, when my heart glowed with honest warm simplicity; unacquainted, and uncorrupted with the ways of a wicked world. The performance is, indeed, very puerile and silly: but I am always pleased with it, as it recalls

to my mind those happy days when my heart was yet honest and my tongue was sincere. The subject of it was a young girl who really deserved all the praises I have bestowed on her." (R. B.) In the *Autobiographical Letter to Dr. Moore*, he states that the young girl was his partner in "the labors of harvest." "Among her other love-inspiring qualifications," so he further relates, "she sung sweetly; and 't was her favourite reel to which I attempted giving an embodied vehicle in rhyme. I was not so presumptive as to imagine that I would make verses like printed ones, composed by men who had Greek and Latin; but my girl sung a song which was said to be composed by a small country laird's son, on one of his father's maids, with whom he was in love; and I saw no reason why I might not rhyme as well as he, for except shearing sheep and casting peats, his father living in the moors, he had no more scholarcraft than I had."

His criticism of the song (in the *First Common Place Book*) is interesting enough to reprint in full: "The first distich of the first stanza is quite too much in the flimsy strain of our ordinary street ballads; and on the other hand, the second distich is too much in the other extreme. The expression is a little awkward, and the sentiment too serious. Stanza the second I am well pleased with, and I think it conveys a fine idea of that amiable part of the Sex — the agreeables; or what in our Scotch dialect we call a sweet sonsy Lass. The third stanza has a little of the flimsy turn in it; and the third line has rather too serious a cast. The fourth stanza is a very indifferent one; the first line is, indeed, all in the strain of the second stanza, but the rest is mostly an expletive. The thoughts in the fifth stanza come finely up to my favourite idea, a sweet sonsy Lass; the last line, however, halts a little. The same sentiments are kept up with equal spirit and tenderness in the sixth stanza, but the second and fourth lines ending with short syllables hurts the whole. The seventh stanza has several minute faults; but I remember I composed it in a wild enthusiasm of passion, and to this hour I never recollect it, but my heart melts, and my blood sallies at the remembrance."

I

O, ONCE I lov'd a bonie lass,
Ay, and I love her still!
And whilst that virtue warms my breast,
I 'll love my handsome Nell.

II

As bonie lasses I hae seen,
And monie full as braw,
But for a modest gracefu' mien
The like I never saw.

III

A bonie lass, I will confess,
Is pleasant to the e'e;
But without some better qualities
She 's no a lass for me.

IV

But Nelly's looks are blythe and sweet,
And, what is best of a',
Her reputation is complete
And fair without a flaw.

V

She dresses ay sae clean and neat,
Both decent and genteel;
And then there 's something in her gait
Gars onie dress look weel.

VI

A gaudy dress and gentle air
May slightly touch the heart;
But it 's innocence and modesty
That polishes the dart.

VII

'T is this in Nelly pleases me,
'T is this enchants my soul;
For absolutely in my breast
She reigns without controul.

MY LORD A-HUNTING

CHORUS

My lady's gown, there 's gairs upon 't,
And gowden flowers sae rare upon 't;
But Jenny's jimps and jirkinet,
My lord thinks meikle mair upon 't!

I

My lord a-hunting he is gane,
But hounds or hawks wi' him are nane;
By Colin's cottage lies his game,
If Colin's Jenny be at hame.

II

My lady 's white, my lady 's red,
And kith and kin o' Cassillis' blude;
But her ten-pund lands o' tocher guid
Were a' the charms his lordship lo'ed.

III

Out o'er yon muir, out o'er yon moss,
Whare gor-cocks thro' the heather pass,
There wons auld Colin's bonie lass,
A lily in a wilderness.

IV

Sae sweetly move her genty limbs,
Like music notes o' lovers' hymns!
The diamond-dew in her een sae blue,
Where laughing love sae wanton swims!

V

My lady 's dink, my lady 's drest,
The flower and fancy o' the west;
But the lassie that a man lo'es best,
O, that 's the lass to mak him blest!

CHORUS

My lady 's gown, there 's gairs upon 't,
And gowden flowers sae rare upon 't;
But Jenny's jimps and jirkinet,
My lord thinks meikle mair upon 't!

SWEETEST MAY

An imitation, open and unabashed, of Ramsay's *My Sweetest May, Let Love Incline Thee.*

I

SWEETEST May, let Love inspire thee!
Take a heart which he designs thee:
As thy constant slave regard it,
For its faith and truth reward it.

II

Proof o' shot to birth or money,
Not the wealthy but the bonie,
Not the high-born but noble-minded,
In love's silken band can bind it.

MEG O' THE MILL

I

O, KEN ye what Meg o' the Mill has gotten?
An' ken ye what Meg o' the Mill has gotten?
A braw new naig wi' the tail o' a rottan,
And that 's what Meg o' the Mill has gotten!

II

O, ken ye what Meg o' the Mill lo'es dearly?
An' ken ye what Meg o' the Mill lo'es dearly?
A dram o' guid strunt in a morning early,
And that 's what Meg o' the Mill lo'es dearly!

III

O, ken ye how Meg o' the Mill was married?
An' ken ye how Meg o' the Mill was married?
The priest he was oxter'd, the clark he was carried,
And that 's how Meg o' the Mill was married!

IV

O, ken ye how Meg o' the Mill was bedded?
An' ken ye how Meg o' the Mill was bedded?
The groom gat sae fu' he fell awald beside it,
And that 's how Meg o' the Mill was bedded!

JOCKIE 'S TA'EN THE PARTING KISS

I

JOCKIE 's ta'en the parting kiss,
O'er the mountains he is gane,
And with him is a' my bliss —
Nought but griefs with me remain.

II

Spare my luve, ye winds that blaw,
Plashy sleets and beating rain!
Spare my luve, thou feathery snaw,
Drifting o'er the frozen plain!

III

When the shades of evening creep
O'er the day's fair gladsome e'e,
Sound and safely may he sleep,
Sweetly blythe his waukening be!

IV

He will think on her he loves,
Fondly he 'll repeat her name;
For where'er he distant roves,
Jockie's heart is still at hame.

O, LAY THY LOOF IN MINE, LASS

CHORUS

O, lay thy loof in mine, lass,
In mine, lass, in mine, lass,
And swear on thy white hand, lass,
That thou wilt be my ain!

I

A SLAVE to Love's unbounded sway,
He aft has wrought me meikle wae;
But now he is my deadly fae,
Unless thou be my ain.

II

There 's monie a lass has broke my rest,
That for a blink I hae lo'ed best;
But thou art queen within my breast,
For ever to remain.

CHORUS

O, lay thy loof in mine, lass,
In mine, lass, in mine, lass,
And swear on thy white hand, lass,
That thou wilt be my ain!

CAULD IS THE E'ENIN BLAST

I

CAULD is the e'enin blast
O' Boreas o'er the pool
An' dawin, it is dreary,
When birks are bare at Yule.

II

O, cauld blaws the e'enin blast,
When bitter bites the frost,
And in the mirk and dreary drift
The hills and glens are lost!

III

Ne'er sae murky blew the night
That drifted o'er the hill,
But bonie Peg-a-Ramsay
Gat grist to her mill.

THERE WAS A BONIE LASS

A cento of old catch words.

I

THERE was a bonie lass, and a bonie, bonie lass,
And she loed her bonie laddie dear,
Till War's loud alarms tore her laddie frae her arms
Wi' monie a sigh and a tear.

II

Over sea, over shore, where the cannons loudly roar,
He still was a stranger to fear,
And nocht could him quail, or his bosom assail,
But the bonie lass he loed sae dear.

THERE 'S NEWS, LASSES, NEWS

CHORUS

The wean wants a cradle,
And the cradle wants a cod,
An' I 'll no gang to my bed
Until I get a nod.

I

THERE 's news, lasses, news,
Guid news I 've to tell!
There 's a boatfu' o' lads
Come to our town to sell!

II

"Father," quo' she, "Mither," quo' she,
"Do what you can:
I 'll no gang to my bed
Until I get a man!"

III

I hae as guid a craft rig
As made o' yird and stane;

And waly fa' the ley-crap
For I maun till'd again.

CHORUS

The wean wants a cradle,
And the cradle wants a cod,
An' I 'll no gang to my bed
Until I get a nod.

O, THAT I HAD NE'ER BEEN MARRIED

CHORUS

Ance crowdie, twice crowdie,
Three times crowdie in a day!
Gin ye crowdie onie mair,
Ye 'll crowdie a' my meal away.

I

O, THAT I had ne'er been married,
I wad never had nae care!
Now I 've gotten wife an' bairns,
An' they cry "Crowdie" evermair.

II

Waefu' Want and Hunger fley me,
Glowrin by the hallan en';
Sair I fecht them at the door,
But ay I 'm eerie they come ben.

CHORUS

Ance crowdie, twice crowdie,
Three times crowdie in a day!
Gin ye crowdie onie mair,
Ye 'll crowdie a' my meal away.

MALLY 'S MEEK, MALLY 'S SWEET

CHORUS

Mally 's meek, Mally 's sweet,
Mally 's modest and discreet,
Mally 's rare, Mally 's fair,
Mally 's ev'ry way complete.

I

As I was walking up the street,
A barefit maid I chanc'd to meet;
But O, the road was very hard
For that fair maiden's tender feet!

II

It were mair meet that those fine feet
Were weel laced up in silken shoon!
An' 't were more fit that she should sit
Within yon chariot gilt aboon!

III

Her yellow hair, beyond compare,
Comes tumbling down her swan-white neck,
And her twa eyes, like stars in skies,
Would keep a sinking ship frae wreck!

CHORUS

Mally 's meek, Mally 's sweet,
Mally 's modest and discreet,
Mally 's rare, Mally 's fair,
Mally 's ev'ry way complete.

WANDERING WILLIE

I

HERE awa, there awa, wandering Willie,
Here awa, there awa, haud awa hame!
Come to my bosom, my ae only dearie,
And tell me thou bring'st me my Willie the same.

II

Loud tho' the Winter blew cauld at our parting,
'T was na the blast brought the tear in my e'e:
Welcome now Simmer, and welcome my Willie,
The Simmer to Nature, my Willie to me!

III

Rest, ye wild storms in the cave o' your slumbers —
How your wild howling a lover alarms!
Wauken, ye breezes, row gently, ye billows,
And waft my dear laddie ance mair to my arms.

IV

But O, if he 's faithless, and minds na his Nannie,
Flow still between us, thou wide-roaring main!
May I never see it, may I never trow it,
But, dying, believe that my Willie 's my ain!

BRAW LADS O' GALLA WATER

I

Braw, braw lads on Yarrow braes,
They rove amang the blooming heather;
But Yarrow braes nor Ettrick shaws
Can match the lads o' Galla Water.

II

But there is ane, a secret ane,
Aboon them a' I loe him better;
And I 'll be his, and he 'll be mine,
The bonie lad o' Galla Water.

III

Altho' his daddie was nae laird,
And tho' I hae nae meikle tocher,
Yet, rich in kindest, truest love,
We 'll tent our flocks by Galla Water.

IV

It ne'er was wealth, it ne'er was wealth,
That coft contentment, peace, and pleasure:
The bands and bliss o' mutual love,
O, that 's the chiefest warld's treasure!

AULD ROB MORRIS

I

There 's Auld Rob Morris that wons in yon glen,
He 's the king o' guid fellows and wale of auld men:
He has gowd in his coffers, he has owsen and kine,
And ae bonie lassie, his dautie and mine.

II

She 's fresh as the morning the fairest in May,
She 's sweet as the ev'ning amang the new hay,
As blythe and as artless as the lambs on the lea,
And dear to my heart as the light to my e'e.

III

But O, she 's an heiress, auld Robin 's a laird,
And my daddie has nocht but a cot-house and yard!
A wooer like me maunna hope to come speed:
The wounds I must hide that will soon be my dead.

IV

The day comes to me, but delight brings me nane;
The night comes to me, but my rest it is gane;
I wander my lane like a night-troubled ghaist,
And I sigh as my heart it wad burst in my breast.

V

O, had she but been of a lower degree,
I then might hae hop'd she wad smil'd upon me!
O, how past descriving had then been my bliss,
As now my distraction no words can express!

OPEN THE DOOR TO ME, O

I

O, open the door some pity to shew,
If love it may na be, O!
Tho' thou hast been false, I 'll ever prove true —
O, open the door to me, O!

II

Cauld is the blast upon my pale cheek,
But caulder thy love for me, O:
The frost, that freezes the life at my heart,
Is nought to my pains frae thee, O!

III

The wan moon sets behind the white wave,
And Time is setting with me, O:
False friends, false love, farewell! for mair
I 'll ne'er trouble them nor thee, O!

IV

She has open'd the door, she has open'd it wide,
She sees the pale corse on the plain, O,
"My true love!" she cried, and sank down by his side —
Never to rise again, O!

WHEN WILD WAR'S DEADLY BLAST

I

When wild War's deadly blast was blawn,
And gentle Peace returning,
Wi' monie a sweet babe fatherless
And monie a widow mourning,
I left the lines and tented field,
Where lang I 'd been a lodger,
My humble knapsack a' my wealth,
A poor and honest sodger.

II

A leal, light heart was in my breast,
My hand unstain'd wi' plunder,
And for fair Scotia, hame again,
I cheery on did wander:
I thought upon the banks o' Coil,
I thought upon my Nancy,
And ay I mind't the witching smile
That caught my youthful fancy.

III

At length I reach'd the bonie glen,
Where early life I sported.
I pass'd the mill and trysting thorn,
Where Nancy aft I courted.
Wha spied I but my ain dear maid,
Down by her mother's dwelling,
And turn'd me round to hide the flood
That in my een was swelling!

IV

Wi' alter'd voice, quoth I: — "Sweet lass,
Sweet as yon hawthorn's blossom,
O, happy, happy may he be,
That 's dearest to thy bosom!
My purse is light, I 've far to gang,
And fain wad be thy lodger;
I 've serv'd my king and country lang —
Take pity on a sodger."

V

Sae wistfully she gaz'd on me,
And lovelier was than ever.
Quo' she: — "A sodger ance I lo'ed,
Forget him shall I never.
Our humble cot, and hamely fare,
Ye freely shall partake it;
That gallant badge — the dear cockade —
Ye 're welcome for the sake o't!"

VI

She gaz'd, she redden'd like a rose,
Syne, pale like onie lily,
She sank within my arms, and cried: —
"Art thou my ain dear Willie?"
"By Him who made yon sun and sky,
By whom true love 's regarded,
I am the man! And thus may still
True lovers be rewarded!

VII

"The wars are o'er and I 'm come hame,
And find thee still true-hearted.
Tho' poor in gear, we 're rich in love,
And mair, we 'se ne'er be parted."
Quo' she: "My grandsire left me gowd,
A mailen plenish'd fairly!
And come, my faithfu' sodger lad,
Thou 'rt welcome to it dearly!"

VIII

For gold the merchant ploughs the main,
The farmer ploughs the manor;
But glory is the sodger's prize,
The sodger's wealth is honour!
The brave poor sodger ne'er despise,
Nor count him as a stranger:
Remember he 's his country's stay
In day and hour of danger.

DUNCAN GRAY

Enclosed, together with *Auld Rob Morris*, to Thomson 4th December, 1792: "The foregoing I submit, my dear Sir, to your better judgment; acquit them or condemn them as seemeth good in thy sight. *Duncan Gray* is that kind of lighthorse gallop of an air which precludes sentiment. The ludicrous is its ruling feature."

I

Duncan Gray cam here to woo
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't!)
On blythe Yule-Night when we were fou
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't!).
Maggie coost her head fu' high,
Look'd asklent and unco skeigh,
Gart poor Duncan stand abeigh —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't!

II

Duncan fleech'd, and Duncan pray'd
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't!),

Meg was deaf as Ailsa craig
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !).
Duncan sigh'd baith out and in,
Grat his een baith bleer't an' blin',
Spak o' lowpin o'er a linn —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't !

III

Time and Chance are but a tide
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !):
Slighted love is sair to bide
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !).
"Shall I like a fool," quoth he,
"For a haughty hizzie die ?
She may gae to — France for me ! " —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't !

IV

How it comes, let doctors tell
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !):
Meg grew sick, as he grew hale
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !).
Something in her bosom wrings,
For relief a sigh she brings,
And O ! her een they spak sic things ! —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't !

V

Duncan was a lad o' grace
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !),
Maggie's was a piteous case
(Ha, ha, the wooing o't !):
Duncan could na be her death,
Swelling pity smoor'd his wrath;
Now they 're crouse and canty baith —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't !

DELUDED SWAIN, THE PLEASURE

I

Deluded swain, the pleasure
The fickle Fair can give thee
Is but a fairy treasure —
Thy hopes will soon deceive thee:
The billows on the ocean,
The breezes idly roaming,
The cloud's uncertain motion,
They are but types of Woman !

II

O, art thou not ashamèd
To doat upon a feature ?
If Man thou would'st be namèd,
Despise the silly creature !
Go, find an honest fellow,
Good claret set before thee,
Hold on till thou art mellow,
And then to bed in glory !

HERE IS THE GLEN

"I know you value a composition because it is made by one of the great ones as little as I do. However, I got an air, pretty enough, composed by Lady Elizabeth Heron of Heron, which she calls *The Banks of Cree.* Cree is a beautiful romantic stream, and, as her ladyship is a particular friend of mine, I have written the following song to it." (R. B. to Thomson.)

The tune did not please Thomson, who set the verses to *The Flowers of Edinburgh.* That they made a love-song for Maria Riddell, as some hold, is scarce consistent with Burns's statement. Moreover, he must have intended that Lady Elizabeth Heron should see them.

I

Here is the glen, and here the bower
All underneath the birchen shade,
The village-bell has toll'd the hour —
O, what can stay my lovely maid ?
'T is not Maria's whispering call —
'T is but the balmy-breathing gale,
Mixed with some warbler's dying fall
The dewy star of eve to hail !

II

It is Maria's voice I hear ! —
So calls the woodlark in the grove
His little faithful mate to cheer:
At once 't is music and 't is love !
And art thou come ? And art thou true ?
O, welcome, dear, to love and me,
And let us all our vows renew
Along the flowery banks of Cree !

LET NOT WOMEN E'ER COMPLAIN

Alternative English words to the tune *Duncan Gray:* "These English songs gravel me to death. I have not that command of the language that I have of my native tongue. In fact, I think my ideas are more barren in English than in Scottish. I have been at *Dun-*

can Gray to dress it in English, but all I can do is deplorably stupid." (R. B. to Thomson, 19th October, 1794.) There is nothing to add to this, except that the song exists (if that can be said to exist which is never sung, never quoted, and if ever read, immediately forgotten) as pure Burns.

I

LET not women e'er complain
Of inconstancy in love!
Let not women e'er complain
Fickle man is apt to rove!
Look abroad thro' Nature's range,
Nature's mighty law is change:
Ladies, would it not be strange
Man should then a monster prove?

II

Mark the winds, and mark the skies,
Ocean's ebb and ocean's flow.
Sun and moon but set to rise.
Round and round the seasons go.
Why then, ask of silly man
To oppose great Nature's plan?
We 'll be constant, while we can —
You can be no more, you know!

LORD GREGORY

Written, at Thomson's request, to the air of *The Lass of Lochryan*.

Peter Pindar (Dr. Wolcott) wrote English verses for Thomson on the same theme. They are frigid rubbish; but "the very name of Peter Pindar is an acquisition to your work. His *Gregory* is beautiful. I have tried to give you a set of stanzas in Scots on the same subject, which are at your service. Not that I intend to enter the lists with Peter — that would be presumption indeed! My song, though much inferior in poetic merit, has, I think, more of the ballad simplicity in it." (R. B. to Thomson, 26th January, 1793.)

I

O, MIRK, mirk is this midnight hour,
And loud the tempest's roar!
A waefu' wanderer seeks thy tower —
Lord Gregory, ope thy door.

II

An exile frae her father's ha',
And a' for sake o' thee,
At least some pity on me shaw,
If love it may na be.

III

Lord Gregory, mind'st thou not the grove
By bonie Irwine side,
Where first I own'd that virgin love
I lang, lang had denied?

IV

How aften didst thou pledge and vow,
Thou wad for ay be mine!
And my fond heart, itsel' sae true,
It ne'er mistrusted thine.

V

Hard is thy heart, Lord Gregory,
And flinty is thy breast:
Thou bolt of Heaven that flashest by,
O, wilt thou bring me rest!

VI

Ye mustering thunders from above,
Your willing victim see,
But spare and pardon my fause love
His wrangs to Heaven and me!

O POORTITH CAULD

Gilbert Burns told Thomson that Burns's heroine was "a Miss Jane Blackstock, afterwards Mrs. Whittier of Liverpool." But it was probably Jean Lorimer (see *post*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks*), who was then contemplating the marriage of which she instantly repented. *O Poortith Cauld* is held to refer to her rejecting a gauger for the man she married (see *ante*, p. 231, Prefatory Note to *Craigieburn Wood*). It was sent to Thomson in January, 1793, for the tune of *Cauld Kail in Aberdeen;* but Thomson thought the verses had "too much of uneasy, cold reflection for the air." To this Burns: "The objections are just, but I cannot make it better. The stuff won't bear mending; yet for private reasons, I should like to see it in print." With a new chorus and other amendments, it was set in the end to *I Had a Horse and I Had Nae Mair*.

CHORUS

O, why should Fate sic pleasure have,
Life's dearest bands untwining?
Or why sae sweet a flower as love
Depend on Fortune's shining?

I

O Poortith cauld and restless Love,
Ye wrack my peace between ye!
Yet poortith a' I could forgive,
An 't were na for my Jeanie.

II

The warld's wealth when I think on,
Its pride and a' the lave o't —
My curse on silly coward man,
That he should be the slave o't!

III

Her een sae bonie blue betray
How she repays my passion;
But prudence is her o'erword ay:
She talks o' rank and fashion.

IV

O, wha can prudence think upon,
And sic a lassie by him?
O, wha can prudence think upon,
And sae in love as I am?

V

How blest the wild-wood Indian's fate!
He woos his artless dearie —
The silly bogles, Wealth and State,
Can never make him eerie.

CHORUS

O, why should Fate sic pleasure have,
Life's dearest bands untwining?
Or why sae sweet a flower as love
Depend on Fortune's shining?

O, STAY, SWEET WARBLING WOOD-LARK

I

O, stay, sweet warbling wood-lark, stay,
Nor quit for me the trembling spray!
A hapless lover courts thy lay,
Thy soothing, fond complaining.
Again, again that tender part,
That I may catch thy melting art!
For surely that wad touch her heart,
Wha kills me wi' disdaining.

II

Say, was thy little mate unkind,
And heard thee as the careless wind?
O, nocht but love and sorrow join'd
Sic notes o' woe could wauken!
Thou tells o' never-ending care,
O' speechless grief and dark despair —
For pity's sake, sweet bird, nae mair,
Or my poor heart is broken!

SAW YE BONIE LESLEY

"Bonie Lesley" was Miss Leslie Baillie, daughter of Mr. Baillie of Mayfield, Ayrshire. She married, in June, 1799, Mr. Robert Cumming of Logie, and died in July, 1843. "The heart-struck awe, the distant humble approach, the delight we should have in gazing upon and listening to a messenger of Heaven, appearing in all the unspotted purity of his celestial home, among the coarse, polluted, far inferior sons of men, to deliver to them tidings that make their hearts swim in joy, and their imaginations soar in transport — such, so delighting and so pure were the emotions of my soul on meeting the other day with Miss Lesley Baillie, your neighbour at Mayfield. Mr. B., with his two daughters, accompanied with Mr. H. of G., passing through Dumfries a few days ago on their way to England, did me the honour of calling on me; on which I took my horse — though God knows I could ill spare the time — and accompanied them fourteen or fifteen miles, and dined and spent the day with them. 'T was about nine, I think, that I left them, and riding home I composed the following ballad, of which you will probably think you have a dear bargain, as it will cost you another groat of postage. You must know that there is an old ballad beginning with: —

'My Bonie Lizzie Baillie, I 'll rowe thee in my plaiddie,'

so I parodied it as follows, which is literally the first copy 'unanointed, unannealed,' as Hamlet says." (R. B. to Mrs. Dunlop, 22d August, 1792.)

I

O, saw ye bonie Lesley,
As she gaed o'er the Border?
She 's gane, like Alexander,
To spread her conquests farther!

II

To see her is to love her,
And love but her for ever;

For Nature made her what she is,
And never made anither!

III

Thou art a queen, fair Lesley —
Thy subjects, we before thee!
Thou art divine, fair Lesley —
The hearts o' men adore thee.

IV

The Deil he could na skaith thee,
Or aught that wad belang thee:
He 'd look into thy bonie face,
And say: — "I canna wrang thee!"

V

The Powers aboon will tent thee,
Misfortune sha'na steer thee:
Thou 'rt like themsel' sae lovely,
That ill they 'll ne'er let near thee.

VI

Return again, fair Lesley,
Return to Caledonie!
That we may brag we hae a lass
There 's nane again sae bonie.

SWEET FA'S THE EVE

I

SWEET fa's the eve on Craigieburn,
And blythe awakes the morrow,
But a' the pride o' Spring's return
Can yield me nocht but sorrow.

II

I see the flowers and spreading trees,
I hear the wild birds singing;
But what a weary wight can please,
And Care his bosom is wringing?

III

Fain, fain would I my griefs impart,
Yet dare na for your anger;
But secret love will break my heart,
If I conceal it langer.

IV

If thou refuse to pity me,
If thou shalt love another,
When yon green leaves fade frae the tree,
Around my grave they 'll wither.

YOUNG JESSIE

"I send you a song on a celebrated fashionable toast in this country to suit *Bonie Dundee*." (R. B. to Thomson.)

The lady was Miss Jessie Staig (daughter of Provost Staig of Dumfries), on whose recovery from a dangerous illness Burns afterwards wrote the epigram *To Dr. Maxwell* (see *ante*, p. 190). She married Major William Miller, son of Mr. Miller of Dalswinton, and died at twenty-six in the March of 1801.

I

TRUE hearted was he, the sad swain o' the Yarrow,
And fair are the maids on the banks of the Ayr;
But by the sweet side o' the Nith's winding river
Are lovers as faithful and maidens as fair:
To equal young Jessie seek Scotia all over —
To equal young Jessie you seek it in vain!
Grace, beauty, and elegance fetter her lover,
And maidenly modesty fixes the chain.

II

Fresh is the rose in the gay, dewy morning,
And sweet is the lily at evening close;
But in the fair presence o' lovely young Jessie
Unseen is the lily, unheeded the rose.
Love sits in her smile, a wizard ensnaring;
Enthron'd in her een he delivers his law;
And still to her charms she alone is a stranger:
Her modest demeanour 's the jewel of a'.

ADOWN WINDING NITH

"Another favourite air of mine is *The Muckin o' Geordie's Byre*. When sung slow, with expression, I have wished that it had better poetry: that I have endeavoured to supply as follows. . . . Mr. Clarke begs you to give Miss Phillis a corner in your Book, as she is a particular Flame of his. She is a Miss Phillis M'Murdo, sister to the 'Bonie Jean' which I sent you some time ago. They are both pupils of his." (R. B. to Thomson, August, 1793.)

Phillis M'Murdo married Norman Lockhart, afterwards third baronet of Carnwath. Before this, Burns had sent Thomson another song on the same lady, *Phillis the Fair*, with which he did not pretend to be satisfied, and which Thomson did not accept (see *post*, p. 313).

CHORUS

Awa wi' your belles and your beauties —
They never wi' her can compare!
Whaever hae met wi' my Phillis
Has met wi' the Queen o' the Fair!

I

Adown winding Nith I did wander
To mark the sweet flowers as they spring.
Adown winding Nith I did wander
Of Phillis to muse and to sing.

II

The Daisy amus'd my fond fancy,
So artless, so simple, so wild:
"Thou emblem," said I, "o' my Phillis" —
For she is Simplicity's child.

III

The rose-bud 's the blush o' my charmer,
Her sweet balmy lip when 't is prest.
How fair and how pure is the lily!
But fairer and purer her breast.

IV

Yon knot of gay flowers in the arbour,
They ne'er wi' my Phillis can vie:
Her breath is the breath of the woodbine,
Its dew-drop o' diamond her eye.

V

Her voice is the song o' the morning,
That wakes thro' the green-spreading grove,
When Phebus peeps over the mountains
On music, and pleasure, and love.

VI

But Beauty, how frail and how fleeting!
The bloom of a fine summer's day!
While Worth in the mind o' my Phillis
Will flourish without a decay.

CHORUS

Awa wi' your belles and your beauties —
They never wi' her can compare!
Whaever hae met wi' my Phillis
Has met wi' the Queen o' the Fair!

A LASS WI' A TOCHER

"The other day I strung up a kind of rhapsody to another Hibernian melody that I admire much." (R. B. to Thomson, February, 1797.) The "Hibernian melody" was *Balinamona Ora*.

CHORUS

Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
The nice yellow guineas for me!

I

Awa wi' your witchcraft o' Beauty's alarms,
The slender bit beauty you grasp in your arms!
O, gie me the lass that has acres o' charms!
O, gie me the lass wi' the weel-stockit farms!

II

Your Beauty 's a flower in the morning that blows,
And withers the faster the faster it grows;
But the rapturous charm o' the bonie green knowes,
Ilk spring they 're new deckit wi' bonie white yowes!

III

And e'en when this Beauty your bosom has blest,
The brightest o' Beauty may cloy when possess'd;
But the sweet, yellow darlings wi' Geordie impress'd,
The langer ye hae them, the mair they 're carest!

CHORUS

Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher,
The nice yellow guineas for me!

BLYTHE HAE I BEEN ON YON HILL

Suggested by Fraser the oboist's interpretation of *The Quaker's Wife*: "Mr. Fraser plays it slow, and with an expression th-

quite charms me. I got such an enthusiast in it that I made a song for it, which I here subjoin, and enclose Fraser's set of the tune. If they hit your fancy they are at your service; if not, return me the tune, and I will put it in Johnson's *Museum*. I think the song is not in my worst manner." (R. B. to Thomson, June, 1793.)

Later, in his remarks on Thomson's *List*, he inserted *Blythe Hae I Been on Yon Hill:* "which," he wrote, "is one of the finest songs ever I made in my life; and is composed on a young lady, positively the most beautiful lovely woman in the world. As I purpose giving you the name and designation of all my heroines to appear in some future edition of your work, perhaps half a century hence, you must certainly include the boniest lass in the world in your collection." For the "boniest lass in the world," see *ante*, p. 275, Prefatory Note to *Saw Ye Bonie Lesley*.

I

BLYTHE hae I been on yon hill
As the lambs before me,
Careless ilka thought, and free
As the breeze flew o'er me.
Now nae langer sport and play,
Mirth or sang can please me:
Lesley is sae fair and coy,
Care and anguish seize me.

II

Heavy, heavy is the task,
Hopeless love declaring!
Trembling, I dow nocht but glow'r,
Sighing, dumb despairing!
If she winna ease the thraws
In my bosom swelling,
Underneath the grass-green sod
Soon maun be my dwelling.

BY ALLAN STREAM

"I walked out yesterday evening with a volume of the *Museum* in my hand, when, turning up *Allan Water* ('What number shall my Muse repeat,' etc.), it appeared to me rather unworthy of so fine an air; and recollecting it is on your list, I sat and raved under the shade of an old thorn, till I wrote one to suit the measure. I may be wrong, but I think it is not in my worst style." (R. B. to Thomson, August, 1793.)

I

By Allan stream I chanc'd to rove,
While Phebus sank beyond Benledi;
The winds were whispering thro' the grove,
The yellow corn was waving ready;
I listen'd to a lover's sang,
An' thought on youthfu' pleasures monie,
And ay the wild-wood echoes rang: —
"O, my love Annie 's very bonie!

II

"O, happy be the woodbine bower,
Nae nightly bogle make it eerie!
Nor ever sorrow stain the hour,
The place and time I met my dearie!
Her head upon my throbbing breast,
She, sinking, said: — 'I 'm thine for ever!'
While monie a kiss the seal imprest —
The sacred vow we ne'er should sever."

III

The haunt o' Spring 's the primrose-brae.
The Summer joys the flocks to follow.
How cheery thro' her short'ning day
Is Autumn in her weeds o' yellow!
But can they melt the glowing heart,
Or chain the soul in speechless pleasure,
Or thro' each nerve the rapture dart,
Like meeting her, our bosom's treasure?

CANST THOU LEAVE ME

Sent to Thomson, 20th November, 1794. "Well, I think this, to be done in two or three turns across my room, and with two or three pinches of Irish blackguard, is not far amiss. You see I am determined to have my quantum of applause from somebody." (R. B.)

CHORUS

Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie!
Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie!
Well thou know'st my aching heart,
And canst thou leave me thus for pity?

I

Is this thy plighted, fond regard:
Thus cruelly to part, my Katie?
Is this thy faithful swain's reward:
An aching broken heart, my Katie?

II

Farewell! And ne'er such sorrows tear
That fickle heart of thine, my Katie!
Thou may'st find those will love thee dear,
But not a love like mine, my Katie.

CHORUS

Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie!
Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie,
Well thou know'st my aching heart,
And canst thou leave me thus for pity?

COME, LET ME TAKE THEE

"That tune, *Cauld Kail*, is such a favourite of yours that I once roved out yester evening for a gloamin shot at the Muses; when the Muse that presides o'er the shores of Nith, or rather my old inspiring dearest nymph, Coila, whispered me the following. I have two reasons for thinking that it was my early, sweet Inspirer that was by my elbow, 'smooth-gliding without step,' and pouring the song on my glowing fancy. In the first place, since I left Coila's native haunts, not a fragment of a Poet has arisen to cheer her solitary musings by catching inspiration from her, so I more than suspect she has followed me hither, or at least made me an occasional visit; secondly, the last stanza of this song I sent you is the very words that Coila taught me many years ago, and which I set to an old Scots reel, in Johnson's *Museum*." (R. B. to Thomson, August, 1793.) The song referred to is *And I 'll Kiss Thee Yet* (*ante*, p. 213).

I

Come, let me take thee to my breast,
And pledge we ne'er shall sunder,
And I shall spurn as vilest dust
The world's wealth and grandeur!
And do I hear my Jeanie own
That equal transports move her?
I ask for dearest life alone,
That I may live to love her.

II

Thus in my arms, wi' a' her charms,
I clasp my countless treasure,
I 'll seek nae mair o' Heav'n to share
Than sic a moment's pleasure!
And by thy een sae bonie blue
I swear I 'm thine for ever,
And on thy lips I seal my vow,
And break it shall I never!

CONTENTED WI' LITTLE

I

Contented wi' little and cantie wi' mair,
Whene'er I forgather wi' Sorrow and Care,
I gie them a skelp, as they 're creepin alang,
Wi' a cog o' guid swats and an auld Scottish sang.

II

I whyles claw the elbow o' troublesome Thought;
But Man is a soger, and Life is a faught.
My mirth and guid humour are coin in my pouch,
And my Freedom 's my lairdship nae monarch daur touch.

III

A towmond o' trouble, should that be my fa',
A night o' guid fellowship sowthers it a':
When at the blythe end o' our journey at last,
Wha the Deil ever thinks o' the road he has past?

IV

Blind Chance, let her snapper and stoyte on her way,
Be 't to me, be 't frae me, e'en let the jade gae!
Come Ease or come Travail, come Pleasure or Pain,
My warst word is:—"Welcome, and welcome again!"

FAREWELL, THOU STREAM

The second set of a song which originally began:—

"The last time I came o'er the moor
And left Maria's dwelling."

The heroine was Maria Riddell, to whom Burns sent a copy. To this he added this note (unpublished [1]): "On reading over the song, I

[1] That is, before the Centenary Edition.

see it is but a cold, inanimated composition. It will be absolutely necessary for me to get in love, else I shall never be able to make a line worth reading on the subject." In January, 1794, occurred the estrangement from Mrs. Riddell (see *ante*, pp. 178, 179, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday*); and in July, 1794, Burns informed Thomson that he meant to set the verses he had sent him for *The Last Time I Came O'er the Moor* to *Nancy's to the Greenwood Gane*, and that he had "made an alteration in the beginning."

I

FAREWELL, thou stream that winding flows
Around Eliza's dwelling!
O Mem'ry, spare the cruel throes
Within my bosom swelling:
Condemn'd to drag a hopeless chain
And yet in secret languish,
To feel a fire in every vein
Nor dare disclose my anguish!

II

Love's veriest wretch, unseen, unknown,
I fain my griefs would cover:
The bursting sigh, th' unweeting groan
Betray the hapless lover.
I know thou doom'st me to despair,
Nor wilt, nor canst relieve me;
But, O Eliza, hear one prayer—
For pity's sake forgive me!

III

The music of thy voice I heard,
Nor wist while it enslav'd me!
I saw thine eyes, yet nothing fear'd,
Till fears no more had sav'd me!
Th' unwary sailor thus, aghast
The wheeling torrent viewing,
'Mid circling horrors sinks at last
In overwhelming ruin.

HAD I A CAVE

"That crinkum-crankum tune, *Robin Adair*, has run so in my head, and I succeeded so ill in my last attempt [*Phillis the Fair*, see *post*, p. 313], that I ventured in my morning's walk one essay more. You, my dear Sir, will remember an unfortunate part of our worthy friend Cunningham's story, which happened about three years ago. That struck my fancy, and I endeavoured to do the idea poetic justice, as follows." (R. B. to Thomson, August, 1793.)

See further, Prefatory Notes to *Anna* (*ante*, p. 95); *To Alex. Cunningham* (*ante*, p. 140); and *She's Fair and Fause* (*ante*, p. 249).

I

HAD I a cave
On some wild distant shore,
Where the winds howl
To the wave's dashing roar,
There would I weep my woes,
There seek my lost repose,
Till grief my eyes should close,
Ne'er to wake more!

II

Falsest of womankind,
Can'st thou declare
All thy fond, plighted vows
Fleeting as air?
To thy new lover hie,
Laugh o'er thy perjury,
Then in thy bosom try
What peace is there!

HERE 'S A HEALTH

"I once mentioned to you an air which I have long admired, *Here's Health to Them That's Awa, Hinney;* but I forget if you took notice of it. I have just been trying to suit it with verses; and I beg leave to recommend the air to your attention once more." (R. B. to Thomson, May, 1796.) About a fortnight before his death he sent a copy to Alexander Cunningham: "Did Thomson show you the following song, the last I made, or probably will make for some time?"

The heroine, Jessie Lewars, sister of John Lewars, a fellow-exciseman, was of great service to the Burns household during the last illness. She is also commemorated in certain complimentary verses (*ante*, pp. 148, 192), and in that very beautiful song, *O, Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast* (*post*, p. 315). On 3d June, 1799, she married Mr. James Thomson, Writer in Dumfries, and she died 26th May, 1855.

CHORUS

Here 's a health to ane I loe dear!
Here 's a health to ane I loe dear!
Thou art sweet as the smile when fond lovers meet,
And soft as their parting tear,
Jessy—
And soft as their parting tear!

I

Altho' thou maun never be mine,
Altho' even hope is denied,
'T is sweeter for thee despairing
Than ought in the world beside,
Jessy —
Than ought in the world beside!

II

I mourn thro' the gay, gaudy day,
As hopeless I muse on thy charms;
But welcome the dream o' sweet slumber!
For then I am lockt in thine arms,
Jessy —
For then I am lockt in thine arms!

CHORUS

Here 's a health to ane I loe déar!
Here 's a health to ane I loe dear!
Thou art sweet as the smile when fond lovers meet,
And soft as their parting tear,
Jessy —
And soft as their parting tear!

HOW CRUEL ARE THE PARENTS

"A song altered from an old English one" (R. B.), [which begins]:

"How cruel is that parent's care,
Who riches only prizes."

I

How cruel are the parents
Who riches only prize,
And to the wealthy booby
Poor Woman sacrifice!
Meanwhile the hapless daughter
Has but a choice of strife:
To shun a tyrant father's hate
Become a wretched wife!

II

The ravening hawk pursuing,
The trembling dove thus flies:
To shun impending ruin
Awhile her pinion tries,
Till, of escape despairing,
No shelter or retreat,
She trusts the ruthless falconer,
And drops beneath his feet.

HUSBAND, HUSBAND, CEASE YOUR STRIFE

I

"Husband, husband, cease your strife,
Nor longer idly rave, sir!
Tho' I am your wedded wife,
Yet I am not your slave, sir."
"One of two must still obey,
Nancy, Nancy!
Is it Man or Woman, say,
My spouse Nancy?"

II

"If 't is still the lordly word,
Service and obedience,
I 'll desert my sov'reign lord,
And so goodbye, allegiance!"
"Sad will I be so bereft,
Nancy, Nancy!
Yet I 'll try to make a shift,
My spouse Nancy!"

III

"My poor heart, then break it must,
My last hour I am near it:
When you lay me in the dust,
Think, how will you bear it?"
"I will hope and trust in Heaven,
Nancy, Nancy!
Strength to bear it will be given,
My spouse Nancy."

IV

"Well, sir, from the silent dead,
Still I 'll try to daunt you:
Ever round your midnight bed
Horrid sprites shall haunt you!"
"I 'll wed another like my dear,
Nancy, Nancy!
Then all Hell will fly for fear,
My spouse Nancy!"

IT WAS THE CHARMING MONTH

Meant as English words to *Dainty Davie*, and abridged from a song in *The Tea-Table Miscellany*. "You may think meanly of this, but take a look at the bombast original and you will be surprised that I have made so much of it." (R. B. to Thomson, November, 1794.)

All the same, Burns rather selected from than renewed and re-inspired the "bombast original." Practically nothing is his but the repeats and the chorus; and even these have their germs in the *Miscellany*. The rest of his set is "lifted" almost word for word, and simply edited and rearranged.

CHORUS

Lovely was she by the dawn,
Youthful Chloe, charming Chloe,
Tripping o'er the pearly lawn,
The youthful, charming Chloe!

I

It was the charming month of May,
When all the flow'rs were fresh and gay,
One morning, by the break of day,
The youthful, charming Chloe,
From peaceful slumber she arose,
Girt on her mantle and her hose,
And o'er the flow'ry mead she goes —
The youthful, charming Chloe!

II

The feather'd people you might see
Perch'd all around on every tree!
With notes of sweetest melody
They hail the charming Chloe,
Till, painting gay the eastern skies,
The glorious sun began to rise,
Outrival'd by the radiant eyes
Of youthful, charming Chloe.

CHORUS

Lovely was she by the dawn,
Youthful Chloe, charming Chloe,
Tripping o'er the pearly lawn,
The youthful, charming Chloe!

LAST MAY A BRAW WOOER

I

Last May a braw wooer cam down the lang glen,
And sair wi' his love he did deave me.
I said there was naething I hated like men:
The deuce gae wi'm to believe me, believe me —
The deuce gae wi'm to believe me!

II

He spak o' the darts in my bonie black een,
And vow'd for my love he was diein.
I said, he might die when he liket for Jean:
The Lord forgie me for liein, for liein —
The Lord forgie me for liein!

III

A weel-stocket mailen, himsel for the laird,
And marriage aff-hand were his proffers:
I never loot on that I kenn'd it, or car'd,
But thought I might hae waur offers, waur offers —
But thought I might hae waur offers.

IV

But what wad ye think? In a fortnight or less
(The Deil tak his taste to gae near her!)
He up the Gate-Slack to my black cousin, Bess!
Guess ye how, the jad! I could bear her, could bear her —
Guess ye how, the jad! I could bear her.

V

But a' the niest week, as I petted wi' care,
I gaed to the tryste o' Dalgarnock,
And wha but my fine fickle lover was there?
I glowr'd as I 'd seen a warlock, a warlock —
I glowr'd as I 'd seen a warlock.

VI

But owre my left shouther I gae him a blink,
Lest neebours might say I was saucy.
My wooer he caper'd as he 'd been in drink,
And vow'd I was his dear lassie, dear lassie —
And vow'd I was his dear lassie!

VII

I spier'd for my cousin fu' couthy and sweet:
Gin she had recover'd her hearin?
And how her new shoon fit her auld, shachl'd feet?
But heavens! how he fell a swearin, a swearin —
But heavens! how he fell a swearin!

VIII

He beggèd for gude sake, I wad be his wife,
Or else I wad kill him wi' sorrow;
So e'en to preserve the poor body in life,
I think I maun wed him to-morrow, to-morrow —
I think I maun wed him to-morrow!

MY NANIE 'S AWA

"There is one passage in your charming letter. Thomson nor Shenstone never exceeded it, nor often came up to it. I shall certainly steal it, and set it in some future poetic production and get immortal fame by it. 'T is where you bid the scenes of Nature remind me of Clarinda." (Sylvander to Clarinda [see Prefatory Note, *ante*, p. 138], 7th February, 1788.) It may be, as some suppose, that this smooth and pleasant ditty represents the theft.

I

Now in her green mantle blythe Nature arrays,
And listens the lambkins that bleat o'er the braes,
While birds warble welcomes in ilka green shaw,
But to me it 's delightless — my Nanie 's awa.

II

The snawdrap and primrose our woodlands adorn,
And violets bathe in the weet o' the morn.
They pain my sad bosom, sae sweetly they blaw:
They mind me o' Nanie — and Nanie 's awa!

III

Thou lav'rock, that springs frae the dews of the lawn
The shepherd to warn o' the grey-breaking dawn,
And thou mellow mavis, that hails the night-fa,
Give over for pity — my Nanie 's awa.

IV

Come Autumn, sae pensive in yellow and grey,
And soothe me wi' tidings o' Nature's decay!
The dark, dreary Winter and wild-driving snaw
Alane can delight me — now Nanie 's awa.

NOW ROSY MAY

A *rifaccimento* of *The Gard'ner wi' his Paidle* (*ante*, p. 218), adapted to the tune of *Dainty Davie*. The original *Dainty Davie*, on which the chorus is modelled, is preserved in the Herd MS. and *The Merry Muses*. See also, *post*, p. 335, Notes to *The Jolly Beggars*. "The words 'Dainty Davie' glide so sweetly in the air, that to a Scots ear, any song to it, without Davie being the hero, would have a lame effect." (R. B. to Thomson, August, 1793.)

CHORUS

Meet me on the Warlock Knowe,
Dainty Davie, Dainty Davie!
There I 'll spend the day wi' you,
My ain dear Dainty Davie.

I

Now rosy May comes in wi' flowers
To deck her gay, green-spreading bowers;
And now comes in the happy hours
To wander wi' my Davie.

II

The crystal waters round us fa',
The merry birds are lovers a',
The scented breezes round us blaw,
A wandering wi' my Davie.

III

When purple morning starts the hare
To steal upon her early fare,
Then thro' the dews I will repair
To meet my faithfu' Davie.

IV

When day, expiring in the west,
The curtain draws o' Nature's rest,
I flee to his arms I loe the best:
And that 's my ain dear Davie!

CHORUS

Meet me on the Warlock Knowe,
Dainty Davie, Dainty Davie!
There I 'll spend the day wi' you,
My ain dear Dainty Davie.

NOW SPRING HAS CLAD

I

Now spring has clad the grove in green,
And strew'd the lea wi' flowers;
The furrow'd, waving corn is seen
Rejoice in fostering showers;
While ilka thing in nature join
Their sorrows to forego,
O, why thus all alone are mine
The weary steps o' woe!

II

The trout within yon wimpling burn
Glides swift, a silver dart,
And, safe beneath the shady thorn,
Defies the angler's art:
My life was ance that careless stream,
That wanton trout was I,
But Love wi' unrelenting beam
Has scorch'd my fountains dry.

III

The little floweret's peaceful lot,
In yonder cliff that grows,
Which, save the linnet's flight, I wot,
Nae ruder visit knows,
Was mine, till Love has o'er me past,
And blighted a' my bloom;
And now beneath the withering blast
My youth and joy consume.

IV

The waken'd lav'rock warbling springs,
And climbs the early sky,
Winnowing blythe his dewy wings
In Morning's rosy eye:
As little reck't I Sorrow's power,
Until the flowery snare
O' witching Love in luckless hour
Made me the thrall o' care!

V

O, had my fate been Greenland snows
Or Afric's burning zone,
Wi' man and Nature leagu'd my foes,
So Peggy ne'er I'd known!
The wretch, whose doom is "hope nae mair,"
What tongue his woes can tell,
Within whose bosom, save Despair,
Nae kinder spirits dwell!

O, THIS IS NO MY AIN LASSIE

"*This is No My Ain House* puzzles me a good deal; in fact, I think to change the old rhythm of the first, or chorus part of the tune, will have a good effect. I would have it something like the gallop of the following." (R. B to Thomson, June, 1795.) In the first draft of the Chorus he wrote "Body" for "Lassie;" but in August he directed Thomson to substitute "Lassie."

CHORUS

O, this is no my ain lassie,
Fair tho' the lassie be:
Weel ken I my ain lassie —
Kind love is in her e'e.

I

I SEE a form, I see a face,
Ye weel may wi' the fairest place:
It wants to me the witching grace,
The kind love that 's in her e'e.

II

She 's bonie, blooming, straight, and tall,
And lang has had my heart in thrall;
And ay it charms my very saul,
The kind love that 's in the e'e.

III

A thief sae pawkie is my Jean,
To steal a blink by a' unseen!
But gleg as light are lover's een,
When kind love is in the e'e.

IV

It may escape the courtly sparks,
It may escape the learned clerks;
But well the watching lover marks
The kind love that 's in her e'e.

CHORUS

O, this is no my ain lassie,
Fair tho' the lassie be:
Weel ken I my ain lassie —
Kind love is in her e'e.

O, WAT YE WHA THAT LO'ES ME

CHORUS

O, that 's the lassie o' my heart,
My lassie ever dearer!

O, that 's the queen o' womankind,
And ne'er a ane to peer her!

I

O, WAT ye wha that lo'es me,
And has my heart a keeping?
O, sweet is she that lo'es me
As dews o' summer weeping,
In tears the rosebuds steeping!

II

If thou shalt meet a lassie
In grace and beauty charming,
That e'en thy chosen lassie,
Erewhile thy breast sae warming,
Had ne'er sic powers alarming:—

III

If thou hadst heard her talking
(And thy attention 's plighted),
That ilka body talking
But her by thee is slighted,
And thou art all-delighted:—

IV

If thou hast met this fair one,
When frae her thou hast parted,
If every other fair one
But her thou hast deserted,
And thou art broken-hearted:—

CHORUS

O, that 's the lassie o' my heart,
My lassie ever dearer!
O, that 's the queen o' womankind,
And ne'er a ane to peer her!

SCOTS, WHA HAE

First published in *The Morning Chronicle*, May, 1794. Replying to Perry's offer of an engagement on that print, Burns wrote: "In the meantime they are most welcome to my ode; only let them insert it as a thing they have met with by accident and unknown to me." Accordingly, the ode was thus ingenuously prefaced: "If the following warm and animating ode was not written near the times to which it applies, it is one of the most faithful imitations of the simple and beautiful style of the Scottish bards we ever read, and we know but of one living Poet to whom to ascribe it:" a piece of criticism which, if you reflect that in grammar, style, cast, sentiment, diction, and turn of phrase, the ode, though here and there its spelling deviates into Scots, is pure Eighteenth Century English, says little for the soundness of Perry's judgment, however it may approve the kindness of his heart.

Varying accounts are given of the time and circumstances of its origin. John Syme connects it with a tour with Burns in Galloway in July, 1793: "I told you that in the midst of the storm on the wilds of Kenmure, Burns was rapt in meditation. What do you think he was about? He was charging the English army along with Bruce at Bannockburn. He was engaged in the same manner on our ride from St. Mary's Isle, and I did not disturb him. Next day he produced me the following address of Bruce to his troops, and gave me a copy for Dalzell." Burns tells a different tale. After some remarks to Thomson (August or September, 1793), on the old air *Hey Tutti Taiti*, and on the tradition that "it was Robert Bruce's march at the battle of Bannockburn," he introduces *Scots Wha Hae:* "This thought, in my yesternight's evening walk, roused me to a pitch of enthusiasm on the theme of liberty and independence, which I threw into a kind of Scots ode, fitted to the air, that one might suppose to be the gallant royal Scot's address to his heroic followers on that eventful morning." The two statements are irreconcilable; and we must conclude either that Syme misdated the tour, and that the "yesternight" of Burns was the night of his return to Dumfries, or that Burns did not give Syme a copy until some time after his return, and that, like some other circumstances he was pleased to father, his "yester-night's evening walk" need not be literally interpreted.

Thomson reprobated the "idea of giving it a tune so totally devoid of interest or grandeur" as *Hey Tuttie Taitie*, and suggested certain additions in the fourth line of each stanza to fit it to that of *Lewie Gordon*. To accept these expletives was to ruin the effect; but as in the case of *Ye Flowery Banks o' Bonie Doon*, accepted they were. Some other suggestions Burns declined: "I have scrutinized it over and over; and to the world, some way or other, it shall go as it is." At the same time, he seems to have been scarce reconciled to the change to *Lewie Gordon*, for says he: "It will not in the least hurt me, tho' you leave the song out altogether, and adhere to your first idea of adopting Logan's verses." But having agreed to it, he adopted the changes in all such copies as he sent out in MS. After the publication of the *Thomson Correspondence*, general opinion pronounced in favour of *Hey Tuttie Taitie;* and Thomson published the ode as written, and set it to the air for which it was made, and to which (as sung by Braham and others) it owes no little of its fortune.

In sending a copy (now in Harvard University Library) to Lord Buchan, Burns was moved to descant on the battle itself: "Independently of my enthusiasm as a Scotsman, I have rarely met with anything in history which interests my feelings as a man equal with the story of Bannockburn. On the one hand a cruel, but able usurper, leading on the finest army in Europe, to extinguish the last spark of freedom among a greatly-daring and greatly-injured people; on the other hand, the desperate relics of a gallant nation, devoting themselves to rescue their bleeding country or perish with her. Liberty! thou art a prize truly and indeed invaluable, for never canst thou be too dearly bought." Some have concluded therefrom that the writer had mixed his usurpers, and thought that the Edward beaten at Bannockburn was the *Malleus Scotorum*, the victor of Falkirk and the hangman of Sir William Wallace. But if he did, he was afterwards better informed; for to a copy (now in the Corporation Council Chamber, Edinburgh) presented to Dr. Hughes of Hereford (8th August, 1795) he appended the following note: "This battle was the decisive blow which first put Robert the First, commonly called Robert de Bruce, in quiet possession of the Scottish throne. It was fought against Edward the Second, son to that Edward who shed so much blood in Scotland in consequence of the dispute between Bruce and Baliol." It is also to the purpose to note that, on the poet's own showing (letter to Thomson), this very famous lyric was inspired, not only by the thought of Bannockburn, but also "by the glowing ideas of some other struggles of the same nature *not quite so ancient:*" that, in other words, it is partly an effect of the French Revolution.

The stanza, binding-rhyme and all, is that of *Helen of Kirkconnel*, a ballad which Burns thought "silly to contemptibility: —

> "I wish I were where Helen lies!
> Night and day on me she cries;
> O, that I were where Helen lies
> On fair Kirkconnel Lea!"

I

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed
Or to victorie!

II

Now 's the day, and now 's the hour:
See the front o' battle lour,
See approach proud Edward's power —
Chains and slaverie!

III

Wha will be a traitor knave?
Wha can fill a coward's grave?
Wha sae base as be a slave? —
Let him turn, and flee!

IV

Wha for Scotland's King and Law
Freedom's sword will strongly draw,
Freeman stand or freeman fa',
Let him follow me!

V

By Oppression's woes and pains,
By your sons in servile chains,
We will drain our dearest veins
But they shall be free!

VI

Lay the proud usurpers low!
Tyrants fall in every foe!
Liberty 's in every blow!
Let us do, or die!

THEIR GROVES O' SWEET MYRTLE.

"The Irish air, *Humours of Glen*, is a great favourite of mine, and as, except the silly verses in *The Poor Soldier*, there are not any decent words for it, I have written for it as follows." (R. B. to Thomson, April, 1795.)

I

Their groves o' sweet myrtle let foreign lands reckon,
Where bright-beaming summers exalt the perfume!
Far dearer to me yon lone glen o' green breckan,
Wi' the burn stealing under the lang, yellow broom;
Far dearer to me are yon humble broom bowers,
Where the blue-bell and gowan lurk lowly, unseen;
For there, lightly tripping among the wild flowers,
A-list'ning the linnet, aft wanders my Jean.

II

Tho' rich is the breeze in their gay, sunny vallies,
And cauld Caledonia's blast on the wave,
Their sweet-scented woodlands that skirt the proud palace,
What are they? — The haunt of the tyrant and slave!
The slave's spicy forests and gold-bubbling fountains
The brave Caledonian views wi' disdain:
He wanders as free as the winds of his mountains,
Save Love's willing fetters — the chains o' his Jean.

THINE AM I

Intended as English words to *The Quaker's Wife*. It is possible that the verses had done duty with Clarinda: "I have altered the first stanza, which I would have to stand thus:

"'Thine am I, my faithful Fair,
Well thou may'st discover!
Every pulse along my veins
Tells the ardent Lover.'"

(R. B. to Thomson, 19th October, 1794.) But on 2d August, 1795, being long, long off with Clarinda and very much on with Jean Lorimer, he wants his first line changed to "Thine am I, my Chloris fair:" "If you neglect the alteration, I call on all the Nine conjunctly and severally to anathematise you." A parallel case is that of Mr. Arthur Pendennis, thriftily turning his Fotheringay rhymes to account with Miss Amory.

I

Thine am I, my faithful Fair,
Thine my lovely Nancy!
Ev'ry pulse along my veins,
Ev'ry roving fancy!
To thy bosom lay my heart
There to throb and languish.
Tho' despair had wrung its core,
That would heal its anguish.

II

Take away those rosy lips
Rich with balmy treasure!
Turn away thine eyes of love,
Lest I die with pleasure!
What is life when wanting love?
Night without a morning!
Love the cloudless summer's sun,
Nature gay adorning.

THOU HAST LEFT ME EVER, JAMIE

Suggested to Thomson (September, 1793) as words for *Fee Him Father:* "I enclose you Fraser's set of this tune when he plays it slow: in fact, he makes it the language of despair! I shall here give you two stanzas in that style, merely to try if it will be any improvement. Were it possible, in singing, to give it half the pathos which Fraser gives it in playing, it would make an admirably pathetic song. I do not give these verses for any merit they have. I composed them at the time in which 'Patie Allan's mither de'ed' — that was 'about the back o' midnight' — and by the leeside of a bowl of punch, which had overset every mortal in company except the *Hautbois* and the Muse."

I

Thou hast left me ever, Jamie,
Thou hast left me ever!
Thou hast left me ever, Jamie,
Thou hast left me ever!
Aften hast thou vow'd that Death
Only should us sever;
Now thou 'st left thy lass for ay —
I maun see thee never, Jamie,
I 'll see thee never!

II

Thou hast me forsaken, Jamie,
Thou hast me forsaken!
Thou hast me forsaken, Jamie,
Thou hast me forsaken!
Thou canst love another jo,
While my heart is breaking —
Soon my weary een I 'll close,
Never mair to waken, Jamie,
Never mair to waken!

HIGHLAND MARY

Sent to Thomson, 14th November, 1792: "The foregoing song pleases myself; I think it is in my happiest manner; you will see at first glance that it suits the air. The subject

of the song is one of the most interesting passages of my youthful days; and I own that I would be much flattered to see the verses set to an air which would ensure celebrity. Perhaps, after all, 't is the still glowing prejudice of my heart that throws a borrowed lustre over the merits of the composition." For Mary Campbell see *ante*, p. 204, Prefatory Note to *My Highland Lassie, O*, and *post*, p. 343, Notes to the same.

I

Ye banks and braes and streams around
The castle o' Montgomery,
Green be your woods, and fair your flowers,
Your waters never drumlie!
There Summer first unfald her robes,
And there the langest tarry!
For there I took the last fareweel
O' my sweet Highland Mary!

II

How sweetly bloom'd the gay, green birk,
How rich the hawthorn's blossom,
As underneath their fragrant shade
I clasp'd her to my bosom!
The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie:
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary.

III

Wi' monie a vow and lock'd embrace
Our parting was fu' tender;
And, pledging aft to meet again,
We tore oursels asunder.
But O, fell Death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early!
Now green 's the sod, and cauld 's the clay,
That wraps my Highland Mary!

IV

O, pale, pale now, those rosy lips
I aft hae kiss'd sae fondly;
And clos'd for ay, the sparkling glance
That dwalt on me sae kindly;
And mouldering now in silent dust
That heart that lo'ed me dearly!
But still within my bosom's core
Shall live my Highland Mary.

MY CHLORIS, MARK

"On my visit the other day to my fair Chloris (that is the poetic name of the lovely goddess of my inspiration) she suggested an idea which on my return from the visit I wrought into the following song." (R. B. to Thomson in November, 1794.) For Chloris see *post*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks*.

I

My Chloris, mark how green the groves,
The primrose banks how fair!
The balmy gales awake the flowers,
And wave thy flaxen hair.

II

The lav'rock shuns the palace gay,
And o'er the cottage sings:
For Nature smiles as sweet, I ween,
To shepherds as to kings.

III

Let minstrels sweep the skilfu' string
In lordly, lighted ha':
The shepherd stops his simple reed,
Blythe in the birken shaw.

IV

The princely revel may survey
Our rustic dance wi' scorn;
But are their hearts as light as ours
Beneath the milk-white thorn?

V

The shepherd in the flowery glen
In shepherd's phrase will woo:
The courtier tells a finer tale —
But is his heart as true?

VI

Here wild-wood flowers I 've pu'd, to deck
That spotless breast o' thine:
The courtier's gems may witness love —
But 't is na love like mine!

FAIREST MAID ON DEVON BANKS

Burns's last song. "I tried my hand on *Rothiemurchie* this morning. The measure is so difficult that it is impossible to infuse much genius into the lines; they are on the other side." (R. B. to Thomson. 12th July, 1796.)

As in 1787 he had complimented Charlotte Hamilton in *The Banks of the Devon*, it may

be that she is the "fairest maid" of the present song, although some refer it to a break in his friendship with Peggy Chalmers, or to her refusal to marry him (see *ante*, p. 214, Prefatory Note to *Where, Braving Angry Winter's Storms*). But, although the Devon is real enough, the "maid" in this case may have been pure fiction.

CHORUS

Fairest maid on Devon banks,
Crystal Devon, winding Devon,
Wilt thou lay that frown aside,
And smile as thou wert wont to do?

I

Full well thou know'st I love thee dear —
Couldst thou to malice lend an ear!
O, did not Love exclaim: — "Forbear,
Nor use a faithful lover so!"

II

Then come, thou fairest of the fair,
Those wonted smiles, O, let me share,
And by thy beauteous self I swear
No love but thine my heart shall know!

CHORUS

Fairest maid on Devon banks,
Crystal Devon, winding Devon,
Wilt thou lay that frown aside,
And smile as thou wert wont to do?

LASSIE WI' THE LINT-WHITE LOCKS

"I have finished my song to *Rothiemurchie's Rant*. . . . The piece has at least the merit of being a regular pastoral; the vernal morn, the summer noon, the autumnal evening, and the winter night, are regularly rounded." (R. B. to Thomson, November, 1794.)

The Chloris who did duty as Burns's Muse for some time after his break with Maria Riddell was the daughter of William Lorimer, farmer and publican, Kemmishall, near Dumfries. She was born in September, 1775, at Craigieburn Wood, which her poet has associated with a Mr. Gillespie, a brother gauger (see p. 231), and his passion for her — Gillespie's disappointment, when she eloped to Gretna Green with a prodigal young Englishman, one Whepdale, tenant of a farm near Moffat, being shadowed forth in *O Poortith Cauld* (p. 274). The lady was still a bride, when her husband fled his creditors across the border; and, her illusion being no more, she returned to her parents and resumed her maiden name. Her misfortunes so touched the Bard that he became exceedingly enamoured of her. He re-wrote *Whistle and I'll Come to You My Lad* in her honour; on her behalf appropriated part of an earlier song, *And I'll Kiss Thee Yet* (p. 213), to complete *Come, Let Me Take Thee* (p. 279); celebrated her illness in a new set of *Ay Waukin, O* (p. 290, *Long, Long the Night*); and exalted her in such "reveries of passion" as the present song, as *My Chloris Mark* (p. 288), as *Mark Yonder Pomp* (p. 294), as *Forlorn, My Love* (p. 292), and as *Yon Rosy Brier* (p. 291), to name but these. He thus described to Thomson her relation to his work: "The lady on whom it [*Craigieburn Wood*] was made is one of the finest women in Scotland; and, in fact (*entre nous*) is, in a manner to me, what Sterne's Eliza was to him — a Mistress, or Friend, or what you will, in the guileless simplicity of Platonic love. (Now don't put any of your squinting constructions on this, or have any clishmaclavers about it among our acquaintances.) I assure you that to my lovely Friend you are indebted for many of your best songs of mine. Do you think that the sober gin-horse routine of existence could inspire a man with life, and love, and joy — could fire him with enthusiasm or melt him with pathos equal to the genius of your Book? No, No! Whenever I want to be more than ordinary in song — to be in some degree equal to your diviner airs — do you imagine I fast and pray for the celestial emanation? *Tout au contraire!* I have a glorious recipe; the very one that for his own use was invented to the Divinity of Healing and Poesy, when erst he piped to the flocks of Admetus. I put myself in the regimen of admiring a fine woman; and in proportion to the adorability of her charms, in proportion you are delighted with my verses." Towards the close of 1795 he (for whatever reason) grew disenchanted with the "adorability" of this particular "fine woman," and would rather, as we have seen, that neither her name nor her "charms" were associated with his fame. The poor lady's later years were unfortunate. Her father lost his money, and, compelled to support herself, she went into service, dying as late as September, 1831.

CHORUS

Lassie wi' the lint-white locks,
Bonie lassie, artless lassie,

Wilt thou wi' me tent the flocks —
Wilt thou be my dearie, O ?

I

Now Nature cleeds the flowery lea,
And a' is young and sweet like thee,
O wilt thou share its joys wi' me,
And say thou 'lt be my dearie, O ?

II

The primrose bank, the wimpling burn,
The cuckoo on the milk-white thorn,
The wanton lambs at early morn
Shall welcome thee, my dearie, O.

III

And when the welcome simmer shower
Has cheer'd ilk drooping little flower,
We 'll to the breathing woodbine-bower
At sultry noon, my dearie, O.

IV

When Cynthia lights wi' silver ray
The weary shearer's hameward way,
Thro' yellow waving fields we 'll stray,
And talk o' love, my dearie, O.

V

And when the howling wintry blast
Disturbs my lassie's midnight rest,
Enclaspèd to my faithfu' breast,
I 'll comfort thee, my dearie, O.

CHORUS

Lassie wi' the lint-white locks,
Bonie lassie, artless lassie,
Wilt thou wi' me tent the flocks —
Wilt thou be my dearie, O ?

LONG, LONG THE NIGHT

A rather tawdry set of *Ay Waukin, O* (*ante*, p. 217). See *ante*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks*.

CHORUS

Long, long the night,
Heavy comes the morrow,
While my soul's delight
Is on her bed of sorrow.

I

Can I cease to care,
Can I cease to languish,
While my darling fair
Is on the couch of anguish ?

II

Ev'ry hope is fled
Ev'ry fear is terror:
Slumber ev'n I dread,
Ev'ry dream is horror.

III

Hear me, Powers Divine:
O, in pity, hear me !
Take aught else of mine,
But my Chloris spare me !

CHORUS

Long, long the night,
Heavy comes the morrow,
While my soul's delight
Is on her bed of sorrow.

LOGAN WATER

"Have you ever, my dear Sir, felt your bosom ready to burst with indignation on reading, or seeing how these mighty villains who divide kingdom against kingdom desolate provinces and lay Nations waste, out of the wantonness of ambition, or often from still more ignoble passions ? In a mood of this kind to-day, I recollected the air of *Logan Water*, and it occurred to me that its querulous melody probably had its origin from the plaintive indignation of some swelling, suffering heart, fired at the tyrannic strides of some Public Destroyer, and overwhelmed with private distress, the consequences of a country's ruin. If I have done anything like justice to my feelings, the following song, composed in three-quarters of an hour's lucubrations in my elbow-chair, ought to have some merit." (R. B. to Thomson, 25th June, 1793.)

"I remember two ending lines of a verse in some of the old songs of *Logan Water* (for I know a good many different ones) which I think pretty : —

" 'Now my dear lad maun face his faes
Far, far frae me and Logan Braes.' "

(R. B. to Thomson, 3d April, 1793.)

I

O LOGAN, sweetly didst thou glide
That day I was my Willie's bride,
And years sin syne hae o'er us run
Like Logan to the simmer sun.
But now thy flowery banks appear
Like drumlie winter, dark and drear,
While my dear lad maun face his faes
Far, far frae me and Logan braes.

II

Again the merry month of May
Has made our hills and vallies gay;
The birds rejoice in leafy bowers,
The bees hum round the breathing flowers;
Blythe Morning lifts his rosy eye,
And Evening's tears are tears o' joy:
My soul delightless a' surveys,
While Willie 's far fra Logan braes.

III

Within yon milk-white hawthorn bush,
Amang her nestlings sits the thrush:
Her faithfu' mate will share her toil,
Or wi' his song her cares beguile.
But I wi' my sweet nurslings here,
Nae mate to help, nae mate to cheer,
Pass widow'd nights and joyless days,
While Willie 's far frae Logan braes.

IV

O, wae upon you, Men o' State,
That brethren rouse in deadly hate!
As ye make monie a fond heart mourn,
Sae may it on your heads return!
Ye mindna 'mid your cruel joys
The widow's tears, the orphan's cries;
But soon may peace bring happy days,
And Willie hame to Logan braes!

YON ROSY BRIER

I

O, BONIE was yon rosy brier
That blooms sae far frae haunt o' man,
And bonie she — and ah, how dear! —
It shaded frae the e'enin sun!

II

Yon rosebuds in the morning dew,
How pure among the leaves sae green!
But purer was the lover's vow
They witnessed in their shade yestreen.

III

All in its rude and prickly bower,
That crimson rose how sweet and fair!
But love is far a sweeter flower
Amid life's thorny path o' care.

IV

The pathless wild and wimpling burn,
Wi' Chloris in my arms, be mine,
And I the warld nor wish nor scorn —
Its joys and griefs alike resign!

WHERE ARE THE JOYS

"*Saw Ye My Father?* is one of my greatest favourites. The evening before last I wandered out, and began a tender song in what I think is its native style. . . My song is but just begun; and I should like, before I proceed, to know your opinion of it." (R. B. to Thomson, in his comments on the latter's list of an hundred songs, September, 1793.) The completed song he sent to Thomson shortly afterwards, with the advice to set the air to the old words, and let his "follow as English verses."

I

WHERE are the joys I hae met in the morning,
That danc'd to the lark's early sang?
Where is the peace that awaited my wand'ring
At e'ening the wild-woods amang?

II

Nae mair a-winding the course o' yon river
And marking sweet flowerets sae fair,
Nae mair I trace the light footsteps o' Pleasure,
But Sorrow and sad-sighing Care.

III

Is it that Summer 's forsaken our vallies,
And grim, surly Winter is near?
No, no, the bees humming round the gay roses
Proclaim it the pride o' the year.

IV

Fain wad I hide what I fear to discover,
Yet lang, lang, too well hae I known:

A' that has causèd the wreck in my bosom
Is Jenny, fair Jenny alone!

V

Time cannot aid me, my griefs are immortal,
Not Hope dare a comfort bestow.
Come then, enamor'd and fond of my anguish,
Enjoyment I'll seek in my woe!

BEHOLD THE HOUR

"The following song I have composed for *Oran Gaoil*, the Highland air that you tell me in your last you have resolved to give a place in your book. I have this moment finished the song, so you have it glowing from the mint. If it suit you, well! if not 'tis also well!" (R. B. to Thomson, September, 1793.)

It is from a song sent to Clarinda in 1791; but this itself was little more than a transcript of a certain *Farewell to Nicè*, to be found in *The Charmer* and other books (see *post*, p. 312).

I

Behold the hour, the boat arrive!
Thou goest, the darling of my heart!
Sever'd from thee, can I survive?
But Fate has will'd and we must part.
I'll often greet the surging swell,
Yon distant isle will often hail:—
"E'en here I took the last farewell;
There, latest mark'd her vanish'd sail."

II

Along the solitary shore,
While flitting sea-fowl round me cry,
Across the rolling, dashing roar,
I'll westward turn my wistful eye:—
"Happy, thou Indian grove," I'll say,
"Where now my Nancy's path may be!
While thro' thy sweets she loves to stray,
O, tell me, does she muse on me?"

FORLORN, MY LOVE

"How do you like the foregoing? I have written it within this hour; so much for the *speed* of my Pegasus, but what say you to his *bottom?*" (R. B. to Thomson, May, 1795.)

CHORUS

O, wert thou, love, but near me,
But near, near, near me,
How kindly thou would cheer me,
And mingle sighs with mine, love!

I

Forlorn, my love, no comfort near,
Far, far from thee I wander here;
Far, far from thee, the fate severe,
At which I most repine, love.

II

Around me scowls a wintry sky,
Blasting each bud of hope and joy,
And shelter, shade, nor home have I
Save in these arms of thine, love.

III

Cold, alter'd friendship's cruel part,
To poison Fortune's ruthless dart!
Let me not break thy faithful heart,
And say that fate is mine, love!

IV

But, dreary tho' the moments fleet,
O, let me think we yet shall meet!
That only ray of solace sweet
Can on thy Chloris shine, love!

CHORUS

O, wert thou, love, but near me,
But near, near, near me,
How kindly thou would cheer me,
And mingle sighs with mine, love!

CA' THE YOWES TO THE KNOWES

SECOND SET

Sent to Thomson in September, 1794, [four years after the appearance of the first set in Johnson's *Musical Museum*]. See *ante*, p. 224, Prefatory Note to *Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes* (first set).

CHORUS

Ca' the yowes to the knowes,
Ca' them where the heather grows,
Ca' them where the burnie rowes,
My bonie dearie.

I

Hark, the mavis' e'ening sang
Sounding Clouden's woods amang;
Then a-faulding let us gang,
My bonie dearie.

II

We 'll gae down by Clouden side,
Thro' the hazels, spreading wide
O'er the waves that sweetly glide
To the moon sae clearly.

III

Yonder Clouden's silent towers
Where, at moonshine's midnight hours,
O'er the dewy bending flowers
Fairies dance sae cheery.

IV

Ghaist nor bogle shalt thou fear —
Thou 'rt to Love and Heav'n sae dear
Nocht of ill may come thee near,
My bonie dearie.

CHORUS

Ca' the yowes to the knowes,
Ca' them where the heather grows,
Ca' them where the burnie rowes,
My bonie dearie.

HOW CAN MY POOR HEART

"The last evening as I was straying out, and thinking of *O'er the Hills and Far Away*, I spun the following stanzas for it; but whether my spinning will deserve to be laid up in store, like the precious thread of the silkworm, or brushed to the devil, like the vile manufacture of the spider, I leave, my dear sir, to your usual candid criticism. I was pleased with several lines in it at first, but I own that it appears rather a flimsy business. . . . I give you leave to abuse this song, but do it in the spirit of Christian meekness." (R. B. to Thomson, 30th August, 1794.) Thomson took him at his word, whereupon he replied: "I shall withdraw my *O'er the Seas and Far Away* altogether; it is unequal, and unworthy of the work. Making a poem is like begetting a son; you cannot know whether you have a wise man or a fool, until you produce him to the world and try him."

I

How can my poor heart be glad
When absent from my sailor lad?
How can I the thought forego —
He 's on the seas to meet the foe?
Let me wander, let me rove,
Still my heart is with my love.
Nightly dreams and thoughts by day
Are with him that 's far away.
On the seas and far away,
On stormy seas and far away —
Nightly dreams and thoughts by day,
Are ay with him that 's far away.

II

When in summer noon I faint,
As weary flocks around me pant,
Haply in this scorching sun
My sailor 's thund'ring at his gun.
Bullets, spare my only joy!
Bullets, spare my darling boy!
Fate, do with me what you may,
Spare but him that 's far away!
On the seas and far away,
On stormy seas and far away —
Fate, do with me what you may,
Spare but him that 's far away!

III

At the starless, midnight hour
When Winter rules with boundless power,
As the storms the forests tear,
And thunders rend the howling air,
Listening to the doubling roar
Surging on the rocky shore,
All I can — I weep and pray
For his weal that 's far away.
On the seas and far away,
On stormy seas and far away,
All I can — I weep and pray
For his weal that 's far away.

IV

Peace, thy olive wand extend
And bid wild War his ravage end;
Man with brother man to meet,
And as brother kindly greet!
Then may Heaven with prosperous gales
Fill my sailor's welcome sails,
To my arms their charge convey,
My dear lad that 's far away!
On the seas and far away,
On stormy seas and far away,
To my arms their charge convey,
My dear lad that 's far away!

IS THERE FOR HONEST POVERTY

"A great critic (Aikin) on songs says that Love and Wine are the exclusive themes for song-writing. The following is on neither subject, and consequently is no song. . . . I do not give you the foregoing song for your book, but merely by way of *vive la bagatelle*; for the piece is not really poetry." (R. B. to Thomson, January, 1795.)

In all likelihood the oldest set of *For a' That* is one in *The Merry Muses*. Apparently suggested by the Highlander's imperfect Scots (the hero is specifically some bare-breeched Donald), the phrase was found effective for a certain class of ditty — the ditty which (as Burns says of this one) "is not really poetry." A Jacobite derivative, which he knew likewise, is included in a *Collection of Loyal Songs*, 1750. It begins thus:

> "Tho' ——— reigns in ——— stead
> I 'm grieved, yet scorn to shaw that:
> I 'll ne'er look down nor hang my head
> On rebel Whig for a' that: "

and has this chorus:

> "For a' that and a' that,
> And twice as muckle 's a' that,
> He 's far beyond the seas the night,
> Yet he 'll be here for a' that."

Like *Scots Wha Hae* — "the Scottish *Marseillaise*" (whatever that may mean) — this famous song — "the *Marseillaise* of humanity" (whatever *that* may mean) — which, according to Chambers, "may be said to embody all the false philosophy of Burns's time and of his own mind," is very plainly an effect of the writer's sympathies with the spirit and the fact of the French Revolution, and of that estrangement from wealthier loyalist friends, with which his expression of these sympathies and his friendship with such "sons of sedition" as Maxwell (see *ante*, p. 188, Prefatory Note to *Ye True Loyal Natives*, and p. 190, Prefatory Note to *To Dr. Maxwell*) had been visited.

I

Is there for honest poverty
That hings his head, an' a' that?
The coward slave, we pass him by —
We dare be poor for a' that!
For a' that, an' a' that,
Our toils obscure, an' a' that,
The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man 's the gowd for a' that.

II

What though on hamely fare we dine,
Wear hoddin grey, an' a' that?
Gie fools their silks, and knaves their wine —
A man 's a man for a' that.
For a' that, an' a' that,
Their tinsel show, an' a' that,
The honest man, tho' e'er sae poor,
Is king o' men for a' that.

III

Ye see yon birkie ca'd "a lord,"
Wha struts, an' stares, an' a' that?
Tho' hundreds worship at his word,
He 's but a cuif for a' that.
For a' that, an' a' that,
His ribband, star, an' a' that,
The man o' independent mind,
He looks an' laughs at a' that.

IV

A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, an' a' that!
But an honest man 's aboon his might —
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that!
For a' that, an' a' that,
Their dignities, an' a' that,
The pith o' sense an' pride o' worth
Are higher rank than a' that.

V

Then let us pray that come it may
(As come it will for a' that)
That Sense and Worth o'er a' the earth
Shall bear the gree an' a' that!
For a' that, an' a' that,
It 's comin yet for a' that,
That man to man the world o'er
Shall brithers be for a' that.

MARK YONDER POMP

I

Mark yonder pomp of costly fashion
Round the wealthy, titled bride!
But, when compar'd with real passion,
Poor is all that princely pride.

II

What are the showy treasures?
What are the noisy pleasures?

The gay, gaudy glare of vanity and art!
The polish'd jewel's blaze
May draw the wond'ring gaze,
And courtly grandeur bright
The fancy may delight,
But never, never can come near the heart!

III

But did you see my dearest Chloris
In simplicity's array,
Lovely as yonder sweet opening flower is,
Shrinking from the gaze of day?

IV

O, then, the heart alarming
And all resistless charming,
In love's delightful fetters she chains
willing soul!
Ambition would disown
The world's imperial crown!
Ev'n Avarice would deny
His worshipp'd deity,
And feel thro' every vein love's raptures
roll!

O, LET ME IN THIS AE NIGHT

CHORUS

O, let me in this ae night,
This ae, ae, ae night!
O, let me in this ae night,
And rise, and let me in!

I

O LASSIE, are ye sleepin yet,
Or are ye waukin, I wad wit?
For Love has bound me hand an' fit,
And I would fain be in, jo.

II

Thou hear'st the winter wind an' weet:
Nae star blinks thro' the driving sleet!
Tak pity on my weary feet,
And shield me frae the rain, jo.

III

The bitter blast that round me blaws,
Unheeded howls, unheeded fa's:
The cauldness o' thy heart 's the cause
Of a' my care and pine, jo.

CHORUS

O, let me in this ae night,
This ae, ae, ae night!
O, let me in this ae night,
And rise and let me in!

HER ANSWER

CHORUS

I tell you now this ae night,
This ae, ae, ae night,
And ance for a' this ae night,
I winna let ye in, jo.

I

O, TELL me na o' wind an' rain,
Upbraid na me wi' cauld disdain,
Gae back the gate ye cam again,
I winna let ye in, jo!

II

The snellest blast at mirkest hours,
That round the pathless wand'rer pours
Is nocht to what poor she endures,
That 's trusted faithless man, jo.

III

The sweetest flower that deck'd the mead,
Now trodden like the vilest weed —
Let simple maid the lesson read!
The weird may be her ain, jo.

IV

The bird that charm'd his summer day,
And now the cruel fowler's prey,
Let that to witless woman say: —
"The gratefu' heart of man," jo.

CHORUS

I tell you now this ae night,
This ae, ae, ae night,
And ance for a' this ae night,
I winna let ye in, jo.

O PHILLY, HAPPY BE THAT DAY

"Did you not once propose *The Sow's Tail to Geordie* as an air for your work? I am quite delighted with it; but I acknowledge that is no mark of its real excellence. I once set about verses for it, which I meant to be in

the alternate way of a lover and his mistress chanting together. . . . I have just written four stanzas at random, which I intended to have woven somewhere into, probably at the conclusion of, the song." (R. B. to Thomson, September, 1794.) He finished the duet one morning in November, "though a keen blowing frost," in his "walk before breakfast." The portion written in September consisted of stanzas iv. and v.

CHORUS

He and She. For a' the joys that gowd can gie,
I dinna care a single flie!
The {lad / lass} I love 's the {lad / lass} for me,
And that 's my ain dear {Willy / Philly}

I

He. O PHILLY, happy be that day
When, roving thro' the gather'd hay,
My youthfu' heart was stown away,
And by thy charms, my Philly!
She. O Willy, ay I bless the grove
Where first I own'd my maiden love,
Whilst thou did pledge the Powers above
To be my ain dear Willy.

II

He. As songsters of the early year
Are ilka day mair sweet to hear,
So ilka day to me mair dear
And charming is my Philly.
She. As on the brier the budding rose
Still richer breathes, and fairer blows,
So in my tender bosom grows
The love I bear my Willy.

III

He. The milder sun and bluer sky,
That crown my harvest cares wi' joy,
Were ne'er sae welcome to my eye
As is a sight o' Philly.
She. The little swallow's wanton wing,
Tho' wafting o'er the flowery spring,
Did ne'er to me sic tidings bring
As meeting o' my Willy.

IV

He. The bee, that thro' the sunny hour
Sips nectar in the op'ning flower,
Compar'd wi' my delight is poor
Upon the lips o' Philly.
She. The woodbine in the dewy weet,
When ev'ning shades in silence meet,
Is nocht sae fragrant or sae sweet
As is a kiss o' Willy.

V

He. Let Fortune's wheel at random rin,
And fools may tyne, and knaves may win!
My thoughts are a' bound up on ane,
And that 's my ain dear Philly.
She. What 's a' the joys that gowd can gie?
I dinna care a single flie!
The lad I love 's the lad for me,
And that 's my ain dear Willy.

CHORUS

He and She. For a' the joys that gowd can gie,
I dinna care a single flie!
The {lad / lass} I love 's the {lad / lass} for me,
And that 's my ain dear {Willy / Philly}

O, WERE MY LOVE

The second stanza is a fragment preserved in Herd's Collection: "This thought is inexpressibly beautiful, and, so far as I know, quite original. It is too short for a song, else I would forswear you altogether except you gave it a place. I have often tried to eke a stanza to it, but in vain. After balancing myself for a musing five minutes on the hind-legs of my elbow-chair, I produced the following [*Were My Love Yon Lilac Fair, etc.*]. The verses are far inferior to the foregoing, I frankly confess; but, if worthy of insertion at all, they might be first in place, as every Poet who knows anything of his trade will husband his best thoughts for a concluding stroke." (R. B. to Thomson, June, 1793.)

In the Herd MS. there is also a set three stanzas in length:

"O, if my love was a pickle of wheat,
And growing upon yon lilly white lea,
And I myself a bonny sweet bird,
Away with that pickle I would flie.

"O, if my love was a bonny red rose," *etc*

I

O, WERE my love yon lilac fair
Wi' purple blossoms to the spring,
And I a bird to shelter there,
When wearied on my little wing,
How I wad mourn when it was torn
By Autumn wild and Winter rude!
But I wad sing on wanton wing,
When youthfu' May its bloom renew'd.

II

O, gin my love were yon red rose,
That grows upon the castle wa',
And I mysel a drap o' dew
Into her bonie breast to fa',
O, there, beyond expression blest,
I 'd feast on beauty a' the night,
Seal'd on her silk-saft faulds to rest,
Till fley'd awa by Phœbus' light!

SLEEP'ST THOU

I

SLEEP'ST thou, or wauk'st thou, fairest creature?
Rosy Morn now lifts his eye,
Numbering ilka bud, which Nature
Waters wi' the tears o' joy.
Now to the streaming fountain
Or up the heathy mountain
The hart, hind, and roe, freely, wildly-wanton stray;
In twining hazel bowers
His lay the linnet pours;
The laverock to the sky
Ascends wi' sangs o' joy,
While the sun and thou arise to bless the day!

II

Phœbus, gilding the brow of morning,
Banishes ilk darksome shade,
Nature gladdening and adorning:
Such to me my lovely maid!
When frae my Chloris parted,
Sad, cheerless, broken-hearted,
The night's gloomy shades, cloudy, dark, o'ercast my sky;
But when she charms my sight
In pride of Beauty's light,
When thro' my very heart
Her beaming glories dart,
'T is then — 't is then I wake to life and joy!

THERE WAS A LASS

The heroine was Jean M'Murdo, daughter of Burns's friend, John M'Murdo (see *ante*, p. 143, Prefatory Note to *To John M'Murdo*). To her he sent a copy: "In the inclosed ballad I have, I think, hit off a few outlines of your portrait. The personal charms, the purity of mind, the ingenuous *naïveté* of heart and manners in my heroine are, I flatter myself, a pretty just likeness of Miss M'Murdo in a cottage."

I

THERE was a lass, and she was fair!
At kirk and market to be seen
When a' our fairest maids were met,
The fairest maid was bonie Jean.

II

And ay she wrought her country wark,
And ay she sang sae merrilie:
The blythest bird upon the bush
Had ne'er a lighter heart than she!

III

But hawks will rob the tender joys,
That bless the little lintwhite's nest,
And frost will blight the fairest flowers,
And love will break the soundest rest.

IV

Young Robie was the brawest lad,
The flower and pride of a' the glen,
And he had owsen, sheep, and kye,
And wanton naigies nine or ten.

V

He gaed wi' Jeanie to the tryste,
He danc'd wi' Jeanie on the down,
And, lang ere witless Jeanie wist,
Her heart was tint, her peace was stown!

VI

As in the bosom of the stream
The moon-beam dwells at dewy e'en,
So, trembling pure, was tender love
Within the breast of bonie Jean.

VII

And now she works her country's wark,
And ay she sighs wi' care and pain,
Yet wist na what her ail might be,
Or what wad make her weel again.

VIII

But did na Jeanie's heart loup light,
And did na joy blink in her e'e,
As Robie tauld a tale o' love
Ae e'enin on the lily lea?

IX

While monie a bird sang sweet o' love,
And monie a flower blooms o'er the dale,
His cheek to hers he aft did lay,
And whisper'd thus his tender tale: —

X

"O Jeanie fair, I lo'e thee dear.
O, canst thou think to fancy me?
Or wilt thou leave thy mammie's cot,
And learn to tent the farms wi' me?

XI

"At barn or byre thou shalt na drudge,
Or naething else to trouble thee,
But stray amang the heather-bells,
And tent the waving corn wi' me."

XII

Now what could artless Jeanie do?
She had nae will to say him na!
At length she blush'd a sweet consent,
And love was ay between them twa.

THE LEA-RIG

"On reading over *The Lea-Rig*, I immediately set about trying my hand on it, and after all, I could make nothing more of it than the following, which Heaven knows is poor enough." (R. B. to Thomson.) Here he probably referred to *The Lea-Rig* in Johnson's *Museum*. This is his note on it in the Interleaved Copy: "The old words of this song are omitted here, though much more beautiful than those inserted, which were mostly composed by poor Fergusson in one of his merry humours. The old words began thus:

'I 'll rowe thee o'er the lea-rig,
My ain kind deary, O,
I 'll rowe thee o'er the lea-rig,
My ain kind deary, O.
Altho' the night were ne'er sae wat,
And I were ne'er sae weary, O,
I 'll rowe thee o'er the lea-rig,
My ain kind deary, O.'"

A fuller set of the *Museum* words is in the Herd MS., [which] also contains a fragment, which is, perhaps, the archetypal original.

I

When o'er the hill the eastern star
Tells bughtin time is near, my jo,
And owsen frae the furrow'd field
Return sae dowf and weary, O,
Down by the burn, where scented birks
Wi' dew are hangin clear, my jo,
I 'll meet thee on the lea-rig,
My ain kind dearie, O.

II

At midnight hour in mirkest glen
I 'd rove, and ne'er be eerie, O,
If thro' that glen I gaed to thee,
My ain kind dearie, O!
Altho' the night were ne'er sae wild,
And I were ne'er sae weary, O,
I 'll meet thee on the lea-rig,
My ain kind dearie, O.

III

The hunter lo'es the morning sun
To rouse the mountain deer, my jo;
At noon the fisher takes the glen
Adown the burn to steer, my jo:
Gie me the hour o' gloamin grey —
It maks my heart sae cheery, O,
To meet thee on the lea-rig,
My ain kind dearie, O!

MY WIFE 'S A WINSOME WEE THING

"In the air — *My Wife's a Wanton Wee Thing* — if a few lines smooth and pretty can be adapted to it, it is all you can expect. The following I made *extempore* to it; and though, on further study, I might give you something more profound, yet it might not suit the light-horse gallop of the air, so well as this random clink." (R. B. to Thomson, 8th November, 1792.)

CHORUS

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine!

I

I never saw a fairer,
I never lo'ed a dearer,
And neist my heart I 'll wear her,
For fear my jewel tine.

II

The warld's wrack, we share o't;
The warstle and the care o't,
Wi' her I 'll blythely bear it,
And think my lot divine.

CHORUS

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.

MARY MORISON

This little masterpiece of feeling and expression was sent to Thomson, 20th March, 1793. "The song prefixed is one of my juvenile works. I leave it among your hands. I do not think it very remarkable either for its merits or demerits." (R. B. to Thomson.) And Thomson sat on it for upwards of twenty-five years. Gilbert Burns told him that Mary Morison was the heroine of some light verses beginning: *And I'll kiss thee yet, yet* (see *ante*, p. 213). She has therefore been identified with Elison Begbie. But a Mary Morison, the daughter of one Adjutant Morison, who lived at Mauchline from 1784, is said to have been as beautiful as amiable. She died of consumption, 29th August, 1791.

I

O Mary, at thy window be!
It is the wish'd, the trysted hour.
Those smiles and glances let me see,
That make the miser's treasure poor.
How blythely wad I bide the stoure,
A weary slave frae sun to sun,
Could I the rich reward secure —
The lovely Mary Morison!

II

Yestreen, when to the trembling string
The dance gaed thro' the lighted ha',
To thee my fancy took its wing,
I sat, but neither heard or saw:
Tho' this was fair, and that was braw,
And yon the toast of a' the town,
I sigh'd and said amang them a': —
"Ye are na Mary Morison!"

III

O Mary, canst thou wreck his peace
Wha for thy sake wad gladly die?
Or canst thou break that heart of his
Whase only faut is loving thee?
If love for love thou wilt na gie,
At least be pity to me shown:
A thought ungentle canna be
The thought o' Mary Morison.

MISCELLANEOUS SONGS

More than half the verse of Burns was published posthumously; more than a third of it without his sanction. He was especially "unthrifty of his sweets;" bestowing them on all and sundry, as if he had been denied the privilege of publication in any other form. Much of his work was in the strictest sense occasional; written "by way of *vive la bagatelle*" on window-panes, in albums, in volumes, in letters to friends. He never dreamed, or not until the very last, that the world would cherish any curiosity about these fugitives; and death came to him ere the chance of sifting gold from dross in a final Edition. Thus, his unrealised estate (so to speak) was not only of peculiar bulk: it was also of many qualities, and it was variously dispersed among a crowd of owners; so that he provided the gull with no defence against the gull-catcher, — he left the credulous wholly unarmed and unprepared against the contrivances of them that would deceive. Again, he was accustomed to jot down from recitation, or to copy from letters, or from odd volumes, such lines, such stanzas, or such whole pieces as took his fancy; and more often than not he left his sources undenoted. Withal, he would dispatch songs got in this way — with or without retouches — for publication, especially in Johnson's *Museum;* and, inasmuch as he signed not all those envoys which were his own, the task of separating false from true is one of very considerable difficulty. Often the probabilities are our only guides; and in these cases we have summarised the evidence, and taken that direction in which the balance seemed to incline.

In others, any sort of evidence is of the scantest; and what there is has been made scanter still by the carelessness — or the romantic humour, to call it by no worse a name — of such Editors as Allan Cunningham, Hogg and Motherwell, and Robert Chambers. The chief exemplar in the other sense is certainly Scott Douglas, who, though he seems to have prepared himself for the work of editing Burns by resolutely declining to read any one else, was zealous in his quest of MS. authorities, and, had he known something of literature, and been less given to putting on what Mr. Swinburne calls "a foolish face of praise" over any and every thing his author wrote, might have gone far to establish a sound tradition in the matter of text. But such a tradition was scarce indicated ere it succumbed to sentimentalism and pretence; the old, hap-hazard, irresponsible convention still holds its own; and editions professing to give the "complete text," the "true text," the "best text," and the like, continue to be issued, which set forth an abundance of proof that they are based — some wholly, all mainly — on the battered jog-trot hack-authorities of the prime.

A RUINED FARMER

Probably written during the crisis of William Burness's difficulties at Mount Oliphant: "The farm proved a ruinous bargain; and, to clench the curse, we fell into the hands of a factor, who sat for the picture I have drawn of one in my tale of *Twa Dogs*." (R. B. in Autobiographical Letter.) [See *ante*, p. xix, and footnote.]

I

THE sun he is sunk in the west,
All creatures retirèd to rest,
While here I sit, all sore beset
With sorrow, grief, and woe:
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

II

The prosperous man is asleep,
Nor hears how the whirlwinds sweep;
But Misery and I must watch
The surly tempests blow:
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

III

There lies the dear Partner of my breast,
Her cares for a moment at rest!
Must I see thee, my youthful pride,
Thus brought so very low? —
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

IV

There lie my sweet babies in her arms;
No anxious fear their little hearts alarms;
But for their sake my heart does ache,
With many a bitter throe:
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

V

I once was by Fortune carest,
I once could relieve the distrest;
Now life's poor support, hardly earn'd,
My fate will scarce bestow:
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

VI

No comfort, no comfort I have!
How welcome to me were the grave!
But then my wife and children dear —
O, whither would they go!
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

VII

O, whither, O, whither shall I turn,
All friendless, forsaken, forlorn?
For in this world Rest or Peace
I never more shall know:
And it 's O fickle Fortune, O!

MONTGOMERIE'S PEGGY

"My Montgomerie's Peggy was my deity for six or eight months. She had been bred, tho', as the world says, without any just pretence for it, in a style of life rather elegant. But, as Vanburgh says in one of his comedies, 'my damn'd Star found me out' there too, for though I began the affair, merely in a *gaité de cœur*, or, to tell the truth, what would scarcely be believed, a vanity of showing my parts in courtship, particularly my abilities at a *billet doux*, which I always piqu'd myself upon, made me lay siege to her; and when, as I always do in my foolish gallantries, I had battered myself into a very warm affection for her, she told me one day, in a flag of truce, that her fortress had been for some time before the rightful property of another; but with the greatest friendship and politeness, she offered me every alliance, except actual possession." (R. B.) Mrs. Begg stated that the girl was housekeeper at Coilfield House.

I

Altho' my bed were in yon muir,
Amang the heather, in my plaidie,
Yet happy, happy would I be,
Had I my dear Montgomerie's Peggy.

II

When o'er the hill beat surly storms,
And winter nights were dark and rainy,
I'd seek some dell, and in my arms
I'd shelter dear Montgomerie's Peggy.

III

Were I a Baron proud and high,
And horse and servants waiting ready,
Then a' 't wad gie o' joy to me —
The sharin 't with Montgomerie's Peggy.

THE LASS OF CESSNOCK BANKS

The heroine is supposed to have been the Elison Begbie — daughter of a farmer in the parish of Galston — to whom Burns made what was probably his first offer of marriage, in letters (1780–81), included in his published *Correspondence*. By some she is also supposed to have been the heroine of *And I'll Kiss Thee Yet* (*ante*, p. 213).

I

On Cessnock banks a lassie dwells,
Could I describe her shape and mien!
Our lasses a' she far excels —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

II

She 's sweeter than the morning dawn,
When rising Phœbus first is seen,
And dew-drops twinkle o'er the lawn —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

III

She 's stately like yon youthful ash,
That grows the cowslip braes between,
And drinks the stream with vigour fresh —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

IV

She 's spotless like the flow'ring thorn
With flow'rs so white and leaves so green,
When purest in the dewy morn —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

V

Her looks are like the vernal May,
When ev'ning Phœbus shines serene,
While birds rejoice on every spray —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

VI

Her hair is like the curling mist,
That climbs the mountain-sides at e'en,
When flow'r-reviving rains are past —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

VII

Her forehead 's like the show'ry bow,
When gleaming sunbeams intervene,
And gild the distant mountain's brow —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

VIII

Her cheeks are like yon crimson gem,
The pride of all the flowery scene,
Just opening on its thorny stem —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

IX

Her teeth are like the nightly snow,
When pale the morning rises keen,
While hid the murm'ring streamlets flow —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

X

Her lips are like yon cherries ripe,
That sunny walls from Boreas screen:
They tempt the taste and charm the sight —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

XI

Her teeth are like a flock of sheep
With fleeces newly washen clean,
That slowly mount the rising steep —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

XII

Her breath is like the fragrant breeze,
That gently stirs the blossom'd bean,
When Phœbus sinks behind the seas —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

XIII

Her voice is like the ev'ning thrush,
That sings on Cessnock banks unseen,
While his mate sits nestling in the bush —
An' she has twa sparkling, rogueish een!

XIV

But it 's not her air, her form, her face,
Tho' matching Beauty's fabled Queen:
'T is the mind that shines in ev'ry grace —
An' chiefly in her rogueish een !

THO' FICKLE FORTUNE

"An extempore under the pressure of a heavy train of misfortunes, which, indeed, threatened to undo me altogether. It was just at the close of that dreadful period mentioned on page 8th [see *ante*, p. 37, Prefatory Note to *A Prayer in the Prospect of Death*], and, though the weather has brightened up a little with me, yet there has always been, since, a 'tempest brewing round me in the grim sky' of futurity, which I pretty plainly see will, some time or other, perhaps ere long, overwhelm me, and drive me into some doleful dell to pine in solitary, squalid wretchedness." (R. B.) He also states it to have been written "in imitation of an old Scotch song well known among the country ingle sides," and he sets down one stanza thereof to mark the "debt I owe to the author, as the repeating of that verse has lighted up my flame a thousand times:"

"When clouds in skies do come together
To hide the brightness of the sun,
There will surely be some pleasant weather
When a' the storms are past and gone."

I

Tho' fickle Fortune has deceived me
(She promis'd fair, and perform'd but ill),
Of mistress, friends, and wealth bereaved me,
Yet I bear a heart shall support me still.

II

I 'll act with prudence as far as I 'm able;
But if success I must never find,
Then come, Misfortune, I bid thee welcome —
I 'll meet thee with an undaunted mind !

RAGING FORTUNE

Inscribed in the *First Common Place Book*, September, 1785, next to *Tho' Fickle Fortune*. "'T was at the same time I set about composing an air in the old Scotch style. I am not musical scholar enough to prick down my tune properly, so it can never see the light; and perhaps 't is no great matter, but the following were the verses I composed to suit it. . . . The tune consisted of three parts, so that the above verses just went through the whole Air." (R. B.)

I

O, raging Fortune's withering blast
Has laid my leaf full low !
O, raging Fortune's withering blast
Has laid my leaf full low !

II

My stem was fair, my bud was green,
My blossom sweet did blow;
The dew fell fresh, the sun rose mild,
And made my branches grow.

III

But luckless Fortune's northern storms
Laid a' my blossoms low !
But luckless Fortune's northern storms
Laid a' my blossoms low !

MY FATHER WAS A FARMER

"The following song is a wild rhapsody, miserably deficient in versification; but as the sentiments are the genuine feelings of my heart, for that reason I have a particular pleasure in conning it over." (R. B.) It faintly resembles a song in an old chap at Abbotsford, *My Father was a Farmer, and a Farmer's Son am I.*

I

My father was a farmer upon the Carrick border, O,
And carefully he bred me in decency and order, O.
He bade me act a manly part, though I had ne'er a farthing, O,
For without an honest, manly heart no man was worth regarding, O.

II

Then out into the world my course I did determine, O:
Tho' to be rich was not my wish, yet to be great was charming, O.

My talents they were not the worst, nor yet my education, O —
Resolv'd was I at least to try to mend my situation, O.

III

In many a way and vain essay I courted Fortune's favour, O:
Some cause unseen still stept between to frustrate each endeavour, O.
Sometimes by foes I was o'erpower'd, sometimes by friends forsaken, O,
And when my hope was at the top, I still was worst mistaken, O.

IV

Then sore harass'd, and tir'd at last with Fortune's vain delusion, O,
I dropt my schemes like idle dreams, and came to this conclusion, O: —
The past was bad, and the future hid; its good or ill untrièd, O,
But the present hour was in my pow'r, and so I would enjoy it, O.

V

No help, nor hope, nor view had I, nor person to befriend me, O;
So I must toil, and sweat, and broil, and labour to sustain me, O !
To plough and sow, to reap and mow, my father bred me early, O:
For one, he said, to labour bred was a match for Fortune fairly, O.

VI

Thus all obscure, unknown, and poor, thro' life I 'm doom'd to wander, O,
Till down my weary bones I lay in everlasting slumber, O.
No view nor care, but shun whate'er might breed me pain or sorrow, O,
I live to-day as well 's I may, regardless of to-morrow, O !

VII

But, cheerful still, I am as well as a monarch in a palace, O,
Tho' Fortune's frown still hunts me down, with all her wonted malice, O:
I make indeed my daily bread, but ne'er can make it farther, O,
But, as daily bread is all I need, I do not much regard her, O.

VIII

When sometimes by my labour I earn a little money, O,
Some unforeseen misfortune comes gen'rally upon me, O:
Mischance, mistake, or by neglect, or my good-natur'd folly, O —
But, come what will, I 've sworn it still, I 'll ne'er be melancholy, O.

IX

All you who follow wealth and power with unremitting ardour, O,
The more in this you look for bliss, you leave your view the farther, O.
Had you the wealth Potosi boasts, or nations to adore you, O,
A cheerful, honest-hearted clown I will prefer before you, O !

O, LEAVE NOVÉLS

I

O, LEAVE novéls, ye Mauchline belles —
Ye 're safer at your spinning-wheel !
Such witching books are baited hooks
For rakish rooks like Rob Mossgiel.

II

Your fine *Tom Jones* and *Grandisons*
They make your youthful fancies reel !
They heat your brains, and fire your veins,
And then you 're prey for Rob Mossgiel.

III

Beware a tongue that 's smoothly hung,
A heart that warmly seems to feel !
That feeling heart but acts a part, —
'T is rakish art in Rob Mossgiel.

IV

The frank address, the soft caress
Are worse than poisoned darts of steel:
The frank address and politesse
Are all finesse in Rob Mossgiel.

THE MAUCHLINE LADY

The Mauchline lady was no doubt Jean Armour.

I

When first I came to Stewart Kyle,
My mind it was na steady:
Where'er I gaed, where'er I rade,
A mistress still I had ay.

II

But when I came roun' by Mauchline toun,
Not dreadin anybody,
My heart was caught, before I thought,
And by a Mauchline lady.

ONE NIGHT AS I DID WANDER

One night as I did wander,
When corn begins to shoot,
I sat me down to ponder
Upon an auld tree-root:
Auld Ayr ran by before me,
And bicker'd to the seas;
A cushat crooded o'er me,
That echoed through the trees.

THERE WAS A LAD

CHORUS

Robin was a rovin boy,
Rantin, rovin, rantin, rovin,
Robin was a rovin boy,
Rantin, rovin Robin!

I

There was a lad was born in Kyle,
But whatna day o' whatna style,
I doubt it 's hardly worth the while
To be sae nice wi' Robin.

II

Our monarch's hindmost year but ane
Was five and twenty days begun
'T was then a blast o' Janwar' win'
Blew hansel in on Robin.

III

The gossip keekit in his loof,
Quo' scho: — "Wha lives will see the proof,
This waly boy will be nae coof:
I think we 'll ca' him Robin.

IV

"He 'll hae misfortunes great an' sma'
But ay a heart aboon them a'.
He 'll be a credit till us a':
We 'll a' be proud o' Robin!

V

"But sure as three times three mak nine,
I see by ilka score and line,
This chap will dearly like our kin',
So leeze me on thee, Robin!

VI

"Guid faith," quo' scho, "I doubt you, stir,
Ye gar the lasses lie aspar;
But twenty fauts ye may hae waur —
So blessins on thee, Robin!"

CHORUS

Robin was a rovin boy,
Rantin, rovin, rantin, rovin,
Robin was a rovin boy,
Rantin, rovin Robin!

WILL YE GO TO THE INDIES, MY MARY

Sent to Thomson in October, 1792, as a substitute for *Will Ye Gang to the Ewe-bughts, Marion*, which Thomson, like the pedant he was, could not approve. "In my very early years, when I was thinking of going to the West Indies, I took the following farewell of a dear girl. It is quite trifling, and has nothing of the merits of *Ewe-bughts*, but it will fill up this page." Thomson replied that he did not mean to supplant *The Ewe-bughts*, and that what he wanted Burns to do was to try his "hand on some of the inferior stanzas." Burns took not the hint; nor did Thomson accept his song: "This is a very poor song, which I do not mean to include in my Collection." For Mary Campbell, the supposed heroine (though this is at least doubtful), see *ante*, p. 204, Prefatory Note to *My Highland Lassie, O* [and *post*, p. 343, notes to the same, also the account in Mr. Henley's essay, *ante*, pp. xxxviii–xlii].

I

Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary,
And leave auld Scotia's shore?
Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary,
Across th' Atlantic roar?

II

O, sweet grows the lime and the orange,
And the apple on the pine;
But a' the charms o' the Indies
Can never equal thine.

III

I hae sworn by the Heavens to my Mary,
I hae sworn by the Heavens to be true,
And sae may the Heavens forget me,
When I forget my vow!

IV

O, plight me your faith, my Mary,
And plight me your lily-white hand!
O, plight me your faith, my Mary,
Before I leave Scotia's strand!

V

We hae plighted our troth, my Mary,
In mutual affection to join;
And curst be the cause that shall part us!
The hour and the moment o' time!

HER FLOWING LOCKS

I

Her flowing locks, the raven's wing,
Adown her neck and bosom hing.
How sweet unto that breast to cling,
And round that neck entwine her!

II

Her lips are roses wat wi' dew—
O, what a feast, her bonie mou!
Her cheeks a mair celestial hue,
A crimson still diviner!

THE LASS O' BALLOCHMYLE

Sent to Miss Wilhelminia Alexander in a letter of 18th November, 1786: "The enclosed song was the work of my return home, and perhaps but poorly answers what might have been expected from such a scene. I am going to print a second edition of my Poems, but cannot insert those verses without your permission." The lady took no notice of the request; but a MS. copy sets forth this note: "The above song cannot be published without the consent of the lady, which I have desired a common friend to ask." In all probability this was the copy submitted to the "jury of literati" in Edinburgh. It went unpublished—not because the writer could not get Miss Alexander's consent, but because it and a song on Miss Peggy Kennedy (*Young Peggy*, *ante*, p. 201) were "found defamatory libels against the fastidious powers of Poesy and Taste." In *Polyhymnia* it is stated to "have been composed by Robert Burns, from the emotions of gratitude and esteem which he felt for the worthy family, for the kindness and attention they had shewn him"—a rather too Platonic theory of its origin.

Miss Wilhelminia Alexander was the sister of Claud Alexander, who succeeded the Whitefoords in Ballochmyle. She is referred to in one of the suppressed stanzas of *The Vision*:

> "While lovely Wilhelminia warms
> The coldest heart."

Later in life she set a higher price than erst upon the compliment designed in Burns's verses. She died unmarried, as late as 1843.

I

'T WAS even: the dewy fields were green,
On every blade the pearls hang,
The zephyr wanton'd round the bean,
And bore its fragrant sweets alang,
In ev'ry glen the mavis sang,
All nature list'ning seem'd the while,
Except where greenwood echoes rang
Amang the braes o' Ballochmyle.

II

With careless step I onward stray'd,
My heart rejoic'd in Nature's joy,
When, musing in a lonely glade,
A maiden fair I chanc'd to spy.
Her look was like the Morning's eye,
Her air like Nature's vernal smile.
Perfection whisper'd, passing by:—
"Behold the lass of Ballochmyle!"

III

Fair is the morn in flowery May,
And sweet is night in autumn mild,
When roving thro' the garden gay,
Or wand'ring in the lonely wild;
But woman, Nature's darling child—
There all her charms she does compile!
Even there her other works are foil'd
By the bonie lass o' Ballochmyle.

IV

O, had she been a country maid,
And I the happy country swain,

Tho' shelter'd in the lowest shed
That ever rose on Scotia's plain,
Thro' weary winter's wind and rain
With joy, with rapture, I would toil,
And nightly to my bosom strain
The bonie lass o' Ballochmyle!

V

Then Pride might climb the slipp'ry steep,
Where fame and honours lofty shine,
And thirst of gold might tempt the deep,
Or downward seek the Indian mine!
Give me the cot below the pine,
To tend the flocks or till the soil,
And ev'ry day have joys divine
With the bonie lass o' Ballochmyle.

THE NIGHT WAS STILL

The MS. was given to one of the daughters of Dr. Lawrie of Newmilns, and commemorates a dance — when Burns for the first time heard the spinet — in the manse of Newmilns on the banks of Irvine. (See *ante*, p. 70, Prefatory Note to *Prayer: O Thou Dread Power.*)

I

THE night was still, and o'er the hill
The moon shone on the castle wa',
The mavis sang, while dew-drops hang
Around her on the castle wa':

II

Sae merrily they danc'd the ring
Frae eenin' till the cock did craw,
And ay the o'erword o' the spring
Was: — "Irvine's bairns are bonie a'!"

MASONIC SONG

Said to have been recited by Burns at his admission as an honorary member of the Kilwinning St. John's Lodge, Kilmarnock, 26th October, 1786. "Willie" was Major William Parker, Grand Master. (See *ante*, p. 139, Prefatory Note to *To Hugh Parker.*)

I

YE sons of old Killie, assembled by Willie
To follow the noble vocation,
Your thrifty old mother has scarce such another
To sit in that honourèd station!
I've little to say, but only to pray
(As praying 's the *ton* of your fashion).
A prayer from the Muse you well may excuse
('T is seldom her favourite passion): —

II

"Ye Powers who preside o'er the wind and the tide,
Who markèd each element's border,
Who formèd this frame with beneficent aim,
Whose sovereign statute is order,
Within this dear mansion may wayward Contention
Or witherèd Envy ne'er enter!
May Secrecy round be the mystical bound,
And brotherly Love be the centre!"

THE BONIE MOOR-HEN

CHORUS

I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men!
I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men!
Take some on the wing, and some as they spring,
But cannily steal on a bonie moor-hen.

I

THE heather was blooming, the meadows were mawn,
Our lads gaed a-hunting ae day at the dawn,
O'er moors and o'er mosses and monie a glen:
At length they discovered a bonie moor-hen.

II

Sweet-brushing the dew from the brown heather bells,
Her colours betray'd her on yon mossy fells!
Her plumage outlustred the pride o' the spring,
And O, as she wanton'd sae gay on the wing,

III

Auld Phœbus himsel', as he peeped o'er the hill,
In spite at her plumage he tryèd his skill:
He level'd his rays where she bask'd on the brae —
His rays were outshone, and but mark'd where she lay!

IV

They hunted the valley, they hunted the hill,
The best of our lads wi' the best o' their skill;
But still as the fairest she sat in their sight,
Then, whirr! she was over, a mile at a flight.

CHORUS

I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men!
I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men!
Take some on the wing, and some as they spring,
But cannily steal on a bonie moor-hen.

HERE'S A BOTTLE

There 's nane that 's blest of human kind
But the cheerful and the gay, man.

Gilbert Burns expressed to Cromek his doubts of Robert's authorship; but he may have been influenced by a desire to disassociate his brother from the sentiment of the song. In any case it was possibly suggested by *The Bottle and Friend*, in the *Damon and Phillis Garland*, included in the Bell Collection at Abbotsford:

"Bright glory is a trifle and so is ambition,
I despise a false heart and a lofty condition,
For pride is a folly, for it I 'll not contend,
But I will enjoy my bottle and friend:
In a little close room
So neat and so trim,
O there I will enjoy
My bottle and friend," etc.

I

Here 's a bottle and an honest man!
What wad ye wish for mair, man?
Wha kens, before his life may end,
What his share may be o' care, man?

II

Then catch the moments as they fly,
And use them as ye ought, man!
Believe me, Happiness is shy,
And comes not ay when sought, man!

THE BONIE LASS OF ALBANIE

Charlotte Stuart, daughter of Charles Edward, the "Young Pretender," by Clementina Walkinshaw, was baptized 29th October, 1753 (*Mémoire* in the Ministère des Affaires Etrangères, for an extract from which we are indebted to Mr. Andrew Lang). In the register of baptisms at Liège, the child is entered as the daughter of D. Johnson and the noble dame Charlotte Pitt; and there is other clear evidence that, though at this time Charles treated Miss Walkinshaw as his wife, she neither was married to him nor supposed herself to be his wife. After Charles's separation from his wife, the Countess of Albany, he sent for his illegitimate daughter Charlotte, who abode with him till his death, 30th January, 1788. In 1784 he made out letters of legitimation, and these were confirmed by the Parlement of Paris, 6th December, 1787, when she took the style of Duchess of Albany. But the legitimation did not imply (as was supposed at the time in England, and as, of course, was credited by Burns) that Miss Walkinshaw had been married to the Prince, but rather that Miss Walkinshaw had not. She died soon after her father.

I

My heart is wae, and unco wae,
To think upon the raging sea,
That roars between her gardens green
An' the bonie lass of Albanie.

II

This noble maid 's of royal blood,
That rulèd Albion's kingdoms three;
But O, alas for her bonie face!
They hae wranged the lass of Albanie.

III

In the rolling tide of spreading Clyde
There sits an isle of high degree,
And a town of fame, whose princely name
Should grace the lass of Albanie.

IV

But there is a youth, a witless youth,
That fills the place where she should be:
We 'll send him o'er to his native shore,
And bring our ain sweet Albanie !

V

Alas the day, and woe the day !
A false usurper wan the gree,
Who now commands the towers and lands,
The royal right of Albanie.

VI

We 'll daily pray, we 'll nightly pray,
On bended knees most fervently,
That the time may come, with pipe and drum
We 'll welcome hame fair Albanie.

AMANG THE TREES

Written in honour of Niel Gow (1727–1807), the famous fiddler, whom Burns met during his Northern tour in 1787.

I

Amang the trees, where humming bees
At buds and flowers were hinging, O,
Auld Caledon drew out her drone,
And to her pipe was singing, O.
'T was Pibroch, Sang, Strathspeys and Reels —
She dirl'd them aff fu' clearly, O,
When there cam' a yell o' foreign squeels,
That dang her tapsalteerie, O !

II

Their capon craws an' queer "ha, ha's,"
They made our lugs grow eerie, O.
The hungry bike did scrape and fyke,
Till we were wae and weary, O.
But a royal ghaist, wha ance was cas'd
A prisoner aughteen year awa,
He fir'd a Fiddler in the North,
That dang them tapsalteerie, O !

THE CHEVALIER'S LAMENT

"Yesterday, my dear sir, as I was riding thro' a track of melancholy, joyless muirs, between Galloway and Ayrshire, it being Sunday, I turned my thoughts to psalms and hymns, and spiritual songs, and your favourite air, *Capt. O'Kean*, coming at length in my head, I tried these words to it. You will see that the first part of the tune must be repeated." (Burns to Cleghorn, 31st March, 1788.) Only stanza i. was sent to Cleghorn at that time. "If I could hit on another stanza equal to *The Small Birds Rejoice*, I do myself honestly avow that I think it a very superior song." (R. B. to Thomson, 1st April, 1793.) He sent no more to Thomson either.

I

The small birds rejoice in the green leaves returning,
The murmuring streamlet winds clear thro' the vale,
The primroses blow in the dews of the morning,
And wild scatter'd cowslips bedeck the green dale:
But what can give pleasure, or what can seem fair,
When the lingering moments are number'd by care ?
No flow'rs gaily springing,
Nor birds sweetly singing,
Can soothe the sad bosom of joyless despair !

II

The deed that I dar'd, could it merit their malice,
A king and a father to place on his throne ?
His right are these hills, and his right are those valleys,
Where the wild beasts find shelter, tho' I can find none !
But 't is not my suff'rings thus wretched, forlorn —
My brave gallant friends, 't is your ruin I mourn !
Your faith prov'd so loyal
In hot bloody trial,
Alas ! can I make it no better return ?

YESTREEN I HAD A PINT O' WINE

The Anna of the song was Anna Park, niece of Mrs. Hyslop of the Globe Tavern, Dumfries. She bore a daughter to Burns, 31st March, 1791, which was first sent to Mossgiel, and af-

terwards fostered by Mrs. Burns along with her baby, William Nicol, born ten days after it. According to Chambers it was Mrs. Burns's plain duty so to do, inasmuch as if she had n't gone to visit relatives in Ayrshire, and thus provided her spouse with both an opportunity and an excuse, the child would never have been begotten. Be this as it may, nothing is known of the mother's after-life. Indeed, she is said by some to have died in childbed of this girl.

The song was sent to Thomson in April, 1793: "*Shepherds, I Have Lost My Love* is to me a heavenly air — what would you think of a set of Scots verses to it? I have made one, a good while ago, which I think is the best love song I ever composed in my life, but in its original state is not quite a lady's song. I enclose the original, which please present with my best compliments to Mr. Erskine, and I also enclose an *altered* not *amended* copy for you, if you choose to set the tune to it, and let the Irish verses follow." (R. B.)

I

YESTREEN I had a pint o' wine
A place where body saw na;
Yestreen lay on this breast o' mine
The gowden locks of Anna.

II

The hungry Jew in wilderness
Rejoicing o'er his manna
Was naething to my hiney bliss
Upon the lips of Anna!

III

Ye monarchs take the East and West
Frae Indus to Savannah:
Gie me within my straining grasp
The melting form of Anna!

IV

There I 'll despise Imperial charms,
An Empress or Sultana,
While dying raptures in her arms
I give and take wi' Anna!

V

Awa, thou flaunting God of Day!
Awa, thou pale Diana!
Ilk Star, gae hide thy twinkling ray,
When I 'm to meet my Anna!

VI

Come, in thy raven plumage, Night
(Sun, Moon, and Stars, withdrawn a'),
And bring an Angel-pen to write
My transports with my Anna!

POSTSCRIPT

I

The Kirk an' State may join, and tell
To do sic things I maunna:
The Kirk an' State may gae to Hell,
And I 'll gae to my Anna.

II

She is the sunshine o' my e'e,
To live but her I canna:
Had I on earth but wishes three,
The first should be my Anna.

SWEET ARE THE BANKS

The first set of a song — of which the second is *Ye Flowery Banks* (immediately following) while the third — which, being the worst, is naturally the most popular — *The Banks o' Doon*, was published in Johnson's *Museum* (see *ante*, p. 243). It was sent in a letter to Alexander Cunningham, 11th March, 1791: "My song is intended to sing to a Strathspey reel of which I am very fond, called in Cumming's collection of Strathspeys, *Ballendaloch's Reel*; and in other collections that I have met with it is known by the name of *Camdelmore*. It takes three stanzas of four lines each to go through the whole tune." (R. B.)

I

SWEET are the banks, the banks o' Doon,
The spreading flowers are fair,
And everything is blythe and glad,
But I am fu' o' care.
Thou 'll break my heart, thou bonie bird,
That sings upon the bough!
Thou minds me o' the happy days
When my fause Luve was true.
Thou 'll break my heart, thou bonie bird,
That sings beside thy mate,
For sae I sat, and sae I sang,
And wist na o' my fate!

II

Aft hae I rov'd by bonie Doon,
To see the woodbine twine,
And ilka bird sang o' its luve,
And sae did I o' mine.

Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose
Upon its thorny tree,
But my fause lover staw my rose,
And left the thorn wi' me.
Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose
Upon a morn in June,
And sae I flourish'd on the morn,
And sae was pu'd or noon.

YE FLOWERY BANKS

The second set of *Sweet are the Banks*. Sent in an undated letter — probably of March, 1791 — to John Ballantine of Ayr: "While here I sit, sad and solitary, by the side of a fire in a little country inn, and drying my wet clothes, in pops a poor fellow of a sodger, and tells me he is going to Ayr. By heavens! say I to myself, with a tide of good spirits which the magic of that sound 'Auld Toon of Ayr' conjured up, I will send my last song to Mr. Ballantine." (R. B.)

I

Ye flowery banks o' bonie Doon,
How can ye blume sae fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae fu' o' care?

II

Thou 'll break my heart, thou bonie bird,
That sings upon the bough:
Thou minds me o' the happy days
When my fause Luve was true!

III

Thou 'll break my heart, thou bonie bird,
That sings beside thy mate:
For sae I sat, and sae I sang,
And wist na o' my fate!

IV

Aft hae I rov'd by bonie Doon
To see the woodbine twine,
And ilka bird sang o' its luve,
And sae did I o' mine.

V

Wi' lightsome heart I pu'd a rose
Frae aff its thorny tree,
And my fause luver staw my rose,
But left the thorn wi' me.

CALEDONIA

I

There was on a time, but old Time was then young,
That brave Caledonia, the chief of her line,
From some of your northern deities sprung
(Who knows not that brave Caledonia 's divine?).
From Tweed to the Orcades was her domain,
To hunt, or to pasture, or do what she would.
Her heav'nly relations there fixèd her reign,
And pledged her their godheads to warrant it good.

II

A lambkin in peace but a lion in war,
The pride of her kindred the heroine grew.
Her grandsire, old Odin, triumphantly swore: —
"Whoe'er shall provoke thee, th' encounter shall rue!"
With tillage or pasture at times she would sport,
To feed her fair flocks by her green rustling corn;
But chiefly the woods were her fav'rite resort,
Her darling amusement the hounds and the horn.

III

Long quiet she reign'd, till thitherward steers
A flight of bold eagles from Adria's strand.
Repeated, successive, for many long years,
They darken'd the air, and they plunder'd the land.
Their pounces were murder, and horror their cry;
They 'd conquer'd and ravag'd a world beside.
She took to her hills, and her arrows let fly —
The daring invaders, they fled or they died!

IV

The Cameleon-Savage disturb'd her repose,
With tumult, disquiet, rebellion, and strife.

Provok'd beyond bearing, at last she arose,
And robbed him at once of his hopes and his life.
The Anglian Lion, the terror of France,
Oft, prowling, ensanguin'd the Tweed's silver flood,
But, taught by the bright Caledonian lance,
He learnèd to fear in his own native wood.

V

The fell Harpy-Raven took wing from the north,
The scourge of the seas, and the dread of the shore;
The wild Scandinavian Boar issued forth
To wanton in carnage and wallow in gore;
O'er countries and kingdoms their fury prevail'd,
No arts could appease them, no arms could repel;
But brave Caledonia in vain they assail'd,
As Largs well can witness, and Loncartie tell.

VI

Thus bold, independent, unconquer'd, and free,
Her bright course of glory for ever shall run,
For brave Caledonia immortal must be,
I 'll prove it from Euclid as clear as the sun: —
Rectangle-triangle, the figure we 'll chuse;
The upright is Chance, and old Time is the base,
But brave Caledonia 's the hypothenuse;
Then, *ergo*, she 'll match them, and match them always !

YOU 'RE WELCOME, WILLIE STEWART

Originally inscribed on a crystal tumbler, now at Abbotsford, the song is modelled on the same Jacobitism as *Lovely Polly Stewart*. (See *ante*, p. 259. See also *ante*, p. 146, *To William Stewart*.) Stewart, who was factor at Closeburn, died in 1812.

CHORUS

You 're welcome, Willie Stewart !
You 're welcome, Willie Stewart !
There 's ne'er a flower that blooms in May,
That 's half sae welcome 's thou art !

I

Come, bumpers high ! express your joy !
The bowl we maun renew it —
The tappet hen, gae bring her ben,
To welcome Willie Stewart !

II

May foes be strong, and friends be slack !
Ilk action, may he rue it !
May woman on him turn her back,
That wrangs thee, Willie Stewart !

CHORUS

You 're welcome, Willie Stewart !
You 're welcome, Willie Stewart !
There 's ne'er a flower that blooms in May,
That 's half sae welcome 's thou art !

WHEN FIRST I SAW

Chambers states that the heroine was Miss Jean Jeffrey, whom Burns celebrated in *The Blue-eyed Lassie* (see *ante*, p. 230, Prefatory Note to *The Blue-eyed Lassie*). But the song is so poor that, had not Alexander Smith (Edition 1868) collated the text "with a copy in the poet's handwriting," we should have classed it with the "Improbables."

CHORUS

She 's aye, aye sae blithe, sae gay,
She 's aye sae blithe and cheerie,
She 's aye sae bonie, blithe and gay,
O, gin I were her dearie !

I

When first I saw fair Jeanie's face,
I couldna tell what ail'd me:
My heart went fluttering pit-a-pat,
My een they almost fail'd me.
She 's aye sae neat, sae trim, sae tight,
All grace does round her hover !
Ae look depriv'd me o' my heart,
And I became her lover.

II

Had I Dundas's whole estate,
Or Hopetoun's wealth to shine in;

Did warlike laurels crown my brow,
Or humbler bays entwining;
I 'd lay them a' at Jeanie's feet,
Could I but hope to move her,
And, prouder than a belted knight,
I 'd be my Jeanie's lover.

III

But sair I fear some happier swain
Has gain'd my Jeanie's favour.
If so, may every bliss be hers,
Though I maun never have her!
But gang she east, or gang she west,
'Twixt Forth and Tweed all over,
While men have eyes, or ears, or taste,
She 'll always find a lover.

CHORUS

She 's aye, aye sae blithe, sae gay,
She 's aye sae blithe and cheerie,
She 's aye sae bonie, blithe and gay,
O, gin I were her dearie!

BEHOLD THE HOUR

FIRST SET

I

Behold the hour, the boat, arrive!
My dearest Nancy, O, farewell!
Sever'd frae thee, can I survive,
Frae thee whom I hae lov'd sae well?

II

Endless and deep shall be my grief,
Nae ray of comfort shall I see,
But this most precious, dear belief,
That thou wilt still remember me.

III

Along the solitary shore,
Where flitting sea-fowl round me cry,
Across the rolling, dashing roar,
I 'll westward turn my wistful eye.

IV

"Happy thou Indian grove," I 'll say,
"Where now my Nancy's path shall be!
While thro' your sweets she holds her way,
O, tell me, does she muse on me?"

HERE 'S A HEALTH TO THEM THAT 'S AWA

I

Here 's a health to them that 's awa,
Here 's a health to them that 's awa!
And wha winna wish guid luck to our cause,
May never guid luck be their fa'!
It 's guid to be merry and wise,
It 's guid to be honest and true,
It 's guid to support Caledonia's cause
And bide by the buff and the blue.

II

Here 's a health to them that 's awa,
Here 's a health to them that 's awa!
Here 's a health to Charlie, the chief o' the clan,
Altho' that his band be sma'!
May Liberty meet wi' success,
May prudence protect her frae evil!
May tyrants and Tyranny tine i' the mist
And wander their way to the Devil!

III

Here 's a health to them that 's awa,
Here 's a health to them that 's awa!
Here 's a health to Tammie, the Norlan' laddie,
That lives at the lug o' the Law!
Here 's freedom to them that wad read,
Here 's freedom to them that would write!
There 's nane ever fear'd that the truth should be heard,
But they whom the truth would indite!

IV

Here 's a health to them that 's awa,
An' here 's to them that 's awa!
Here 's to Maitland and Wycombe! Let wha does na like 'em
Be built in a hole in the wa'!
Here 's timmer that 's red at the heart,
Here 's fruit that is sound at the core,
And may he that wad turn the buff and blue coat
Be turn'd to the back o' the door!

V

Here 's a health to them that 's awa,
Here 's a health to them that 's awa,

Here 's Chieftain M'Leod, a chieftain worth
gowd,
Tho' bred amang mountains o' snaw !
Here 's friends on baith sides o' the Firth,
And friends on baith sides o' the Tweed,
And wha wad betray old Albion's right,
May they never eat of her bread !

AH, CHLORIS

I

Ah, Chloris, since it may not be
That thou of love wilt hear,
If from the lover thou maun flee,
Yet let the friend be dear !

II

Altho' I love my Chloris mair
Than ever tongue could tell,
My passion I will ne'er declare —
I 'll say, I wish thee well.

III

Tho' a' my daily care thou art,
And a' my nightly dream,
I 'll hide the struggle in my heart,
And say it is esteem.

PRETTY PEG

I

As I gaed up by yon gate-end,
When day was waxin weary,
Wha did I meet come down the street
But pretty Peg, my dearie ?

II

Her air so sweet, her shape complete,
Wi' nae proportion wanting —
The Queen of Love could never move
Wi' motion mair enchanting !

III

With linkèd hands we took the sands
Down by yon winding river;
And O ! that hour, and shady bow'r,
Can I forget it ? Never !

MEG O' THE MILL

SECOND SET

Sent to Thomson, April, 1793, along with *There Was a Lass.* "I know these songs are not to have the luck to please you, else you might be welcome to them." (R. B.) It was written for *Jackie Hume's Lament.* Thomson asked him to write another song to this air, but he replied: "My song, *Ken Ye What Meg o' the Mill Has Gotten,* pleases me so much that I cannot try my hand at another song to the same air; so I shall not attempt it. I know you will laugh at this; but ilka man wears his belt his ain gait." For the first set see *ante*, p. 268.

I

O, ken ye what Meg o' the mill has gotten ?
An' ken ye what Meg o' the mill has gotten ?
She 's gotten a coof wi' a claute o' siller,
And broken the heart o' the barley miller !

II

The miller was strappin, the miller was
ruddy,
A heart like a lord, and a hue like a lady.
The laird was a widdifu', bleerit knurl —
She 's left the guid fellow, and taen the
churl !

III

The miller, he hecht her a heart leal and
loving.
The laird did address her wi' matter more
moving:
A fine pacing-horse wi' a clear, chainèd
bridle,
A whip by her side, and a bonie side saddle !

IV

O, wae on the siller — it is sae prevailing !
And wae on the love that is fixed on a
mailen !
A tocher's nae word in a true lover's parl,
But gie me my love and a fig for the warl !

PHILLIS THE FAIR

Sent to Thomson, August, 1793. "I likewise tried my hand on *Robin Adair*, and you will probably think with little success; but it

is such a damned, crampt, out-of-the-way measure, that I despair of doing anything better to it. . . . So much for namby-pamby. I may, after all, try my hand on it in Scots verse. There I always find myself at home." Thomson replied that he would be glad to see Burns "give *Robin Adair* a Scottish dress," but that "Peter" was furnishing him with an English suit.

I

WHILE larks with little wing
Fann'd the pure air,
Viewing the breathing Spring,
Forth I did fare.
Gay, the sun's golden eye
Peep'd o'er the mountains high;
"Such thy bloom," did I cry —
"Phillis the fair!"

II

In each bird's careless song,
Glad, I did share;
While yon wild flowers among,
Chance led me there.
Sweet to the opening day,
Rosebuds bent the dewy spray;
"Such thy bloom," did I say —
"Phillis the fair!"

III

Down in a shady walk
Doves cooing were;
I mark'd the cruel hawk
Caught in a snare.
So kind may Fortune be!
Such make his destiny,
He who would injure thee,
Phillis the fair!

O, SAW YE MY DEAR, MY PHILLY

I

O, SAW ye my Dear, my Philly?
O, saw ye my Dear, my Philly?
She 's down i' the grove, she 's wi' a new love,
She winna come hame to her Willy.

II

What says she my Dear, my Philly?
What says she my Dear, my Philly?
She lets thee to wit she has thee forgot,
And for ever disowns thee, her Willy.

III

O, had I ne'er seen thee, my Philly!
O, had I ne'er seen thee, my Philly!
As light as the air, and fause as thou 's fair,
Thou 's broken the heart o' thy Willy.

'T WAS NA HER BONIE BLUE E'E

I

'T WAS na her bonie blue e'e was my ruin:
Fair tho' she be, that was ne'er my undoin.
'T was the dear smile when naebody did mind us,
'T was the bewitching, sweet, stoun glance o' kindness!

II

Sair do I fear that to hope is denied me,
Sair do I fear that despair maun abide me;
But tho' fell Fortune should fate us to sever,
Queen shall she be in my bosom for ever.

III

Chloris, I 'm thine wi' a passion sincerest,
And thou hast plighted me love o' the dearest,
And thou 'rt the angel that never can alter —
Sooner the sun in his motion would falter!

WHY, WHY TELL THY LOVER

I

WHY, why tell thy lover
Bliss he never must enjoy?
Why, why undeceive him,
And give all his hopes the lie?

II

O, why, while Fancy, raptur'd, slumbers,
"Chloris, Chloris," all the theme,
Why, why wouldst thou, cruel,
Wake thy lover from his dream?

THE PRIMROSE

Sent to Thomson, 1793: "For *Todlin Hame* take the following old English song, which I dare say is but little known." (R. B.) "*N.B.*

I have altered it a little." (R. B.) [This "old English song" is Carew's or Herrick's *Ask me why I send you here.*]

I

Dost ask me why I send thee here
The firstling of the infant year:
This lovely native of the vale,
That hangs so pensive and so pale?

II

Look on its bending stalk, so weak,
That, each way yielding, doth not break,
And see how aptly it reveals
The doubts and fears a lover feels.

III

Look on its leaves of yellow hue
Bepearl'd thus with morning dew,
And these will whisper in thine ears: —
"The sweets of loves are wash'd with tears."

O, WERT THOU IN THE CAULD BLAST

Written during his last illness in honour of Jessie Lewars (see *ante*, p. 280, Prefatory Note to *Here's a Health*), after she had played *The Wren* to him on the piano.

I

O, wert thou in the cauld blast
On yonder lea, on yonder lea,
My plaidie to the angry airt,
I'd shelter thee, I'd shelter thee.
Or did Misfortune's bitter storms
Around thee blaw, around thee blaw,
Thy bield should be my bosom,
To share it a', to share it a'.

II

Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a Paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there.
Or were I monarch of the globe,
Wi' thee to reign, wi' thee to reign,
The brightest jewel in my crown
Wad be my queen, wad be my queen.

INTERPOLATIONS

[This heading is given to a few verses inserted by Burns in poems written by his contemporaries.]

YOUR FRIENDSHIP

I

Your friendship much can make me blest —
O, why that bliss destroy?
Why urge the only, one request
You know I will deny?

II

Your thought, if Love must harbour there,
Conceal it in that thought,
Nor cause me from my bosom tear
The very friend I sought.

FOR THEE IS LAUGHING NATURE

For thee is laughing Nature gay,
For thee she pours the vernal day:
For me in vain is Nature drest,
While Joy 's a stranger to my breast.

NO COLD APPROACH

Inserted in the song, *The Tears I Shed*, by Miss Cranstoun, afterwards the second wife of Professor Dugald Stewart, to complete the last octave, and so fit it for the tune in Johnson's *Museum*. "This song of genius was composed by a Miss Cranstoun. It wanted four lines to make all the stanzas suit the music, which I added, and are the first four of the last stanza." (R. B.)

No cold approach, no alter'd mien,
Just what would make suspicion start,
No pause the dire extremes between:
He made me blest — and broke my heart.

ALTHO' HE HAS LEFT ME

Altho' he has left me for greed o' the siller,
I dinna envy him the gains he can win:

I rather wad bear a' the lade o' my sorrow
Than ever hae acted sae faithless to him.

LET LOOVE SPARKLE

Let loove sparkle in her e'e,
Let her lo'e nae man but me:
That 's the tocher guid I prize,
There the luver's treasure lies.

AS DOWN THE BURN

As down the burn they took their way,
And thro' the flowery dale,
His cheek to hers he aft did lay,
And love was ay the tale,
With: — "Mary, when shall we return,
Sic pleasure to renew?"
Quoth Mary: — "Love, I like the burn,
And ay shall follow you."

IMPROBABLES

In our judgment few of [the poems that follow] can justly be credited to Burns; and to consider the quality of nearly all is to perceive, and very clearly, that, partial as his Editors were to the use of such epithets as "God-gifted" and "heaven-inspired" and the like, there was no rubbish so poor but they found it good enough to father on the god of their idolatry.

ON ROUGH ROADS

According to Scott Douglas, "it is very familiarly quoted in Ayrshire, as a stray impromptu of Burns's." But he says not from whom he got it, and an impromptu which had lived for ninety years without getting written or printed — *ça donne furieusement à penser!*

I'm now arriv'd — thanks to the Gods! —
Through pathways rough and muddy:
A certain sign that makin' roads
Is no this people's study.
Yet, though I 'm no wi' scripture cramm'd,
I 'm sure the Bible says
That heedless sinners shall be damn'd,
Unless they mend their ways.

ELEGY ON STELLA

Inscribed in the *Second Common Place Book:* "This poem is the work of some hapless son of the Muses who deserved a better fate. There is a great deal of 'the voice of Cona' in his solitary, mournful notes; and had the sentiments been clothed in Shenstone's language, they would have been no discredit to that elegant poet." (R. B.) He sent a copy to Mrs. Dunlop in a letter of 7th July, 1789, in which he said that he had met the *Elegy* in MS., and marked the passages which struck him most. These are stanzas i. iv. xiii. xiv. (last two lines) xvii. xviii. and xix.; and it is worth noting that he does not include with them stanza xv., stanza xvi., or stanza xx.

The theory of Scott Douglas and others, that the verses were suggested by a visit to the West Highlands in June, 1787, when Burns may have visited Mary Campbell's grave — at Greenock, which, in defiance of geography, appears "at the last limits of our isle" — is sheer sentiment. The truth is, there is no earthly reason, except the existence of that sentiment, for attributing the thing to Burns; and, as it is utterly unlike his work — especially his work in English, which is far less easy and less fluent — as, too, he suggests that another wrote it, we see not why it should ever have been printed as his.

I

Strait is the spot, and green the sod,
From whence my sorrows flow;
And soundly sleeps the ever dear
Inhabitant below.

II

Pardon my transport, gentle shade,
While o'er the turf I bow!
Thy earthly house is circumscrib'd,
And solitary now!

III

Not one poor stone to tell thy name
Or make thy virtues known!
But what avails to thee — to me —
The sculpture of a stone?

IV

I'll sit me down upon this turf,
And wipe away this tear.
The chill blast passes swiftly by,
And flits around thy bier.

V

Dark is the dwelling of the dead,
And sad their house of rest:
Low lies the head by Death's cold arm
In awful fold embraced.

VI

I saw the grim Avenger stand
Incessant by thy side;
Unseen by thee, his deadly breath
Thy lingering frame destroy'd.

VII

Pale grew the roses on thy cheek,
And wither'd was thy bloom,
Till the slow poison brought thy youth
Untimely to the tomb.

VIII

Thus wasted are the ranks of men —
Youth, health, and beauty fall!
The ruthless ruin spreads around,
And overwhelms us all.

IX

Behold where, round thy narrow house,
The graves unnumber'd lie!
The multitude, that sleep below,
Existed but to die.

X

Some with the tottering steps of Age
Trod down the darksome way;
And some in Youth's lamented prime,
Like thee, were torn away.

XI

Yet these, however hard their fate,
Their native earth receives:
Amid their weeping friends they died,
And fill their fathers' graves.

XII

From thy lov'd friends, when first thy heart
Was taught by Heaven to glow,
Far, far remov'd, the ruthless stroke
Surpris'd, and laid thee low.

XIII

At the last limits of our Isle,
Wash'd by the western wave,
Touch'd by thy fate, a thoughtful Bard
Sits lonely on thy grave!

XIV

Pensive he eyes, before him spread,
The deep, outstretch'd and vast.
His mourning notes are borne away
Along the rapid blast.

XV

And while, amid the silent dead,
Thy hapless fate he mourns,
His own long sorrows freshly bleed,
And all his grief returns.

XVI

Like thee, cut off in early youth
And flower of beauty's pride,
His friend, his first and only joy,
His much-lov'd Stella died.

XVII

Him, too, the stern impulse of Fate
Resistless bears along,
And the same rapid tide shall whelm
The Poet and the Song.

XVIII

The tear of pity, which he shed,
He asks not to receive:
Let but his poor remains be laid
Obscurely in the grave!

XIX

His grief-worn heart with truest joy
Shall meet the welcome shock;
His airy harp shall lie unstrung
And silent on the rock.

XX

O my dear maid, my Stella, when
Shall this sick period close,
And lead the solitary Bard
To his belov'd repose?

POEM ON PASTORAL POETRY

Currie, from a MS. in Burns's hand; but Gilbert Burns strongly doubted its authenticity, and internal evidence shows that it may have been written by some contemporary of Allan Ramsay. Thus in stanza vi. that maker is referred to as alive; while no mention is made of either Hamilton of Gilbertfield or Fergusson, one or other of whom may well have been the author. Burns, again, knew

nothing of Theocritus and nothing of Maro; and, had he written of pastoral verse, would certainly have quoted, not Pope but his favourite Shenstone.

I

Hail, Poesie! thou Nymph reserv'd!
In chase o' thee, what crowds hae swerv'd
Frae common sense, or sunk enerv'd
'Mang heaps o' clavers!
And och! o'er aft thy joes hae starv'd
'Mid a' thy favours!

II

Say, Lassie, why thy train amang,
While loud the trump's heroic clang,
And sock or buskin skelp alang
To death or marriage,
Scarce ane has tried the shepherd-sang
But wi' miscarriage?

III

In Homer's craft Jock Milton thrives;
Eschylus' pen Will Shakespeare drives;
Wee Pope, the knurlin, till him rives
Horatian fame;
In thy sweet sang, Barbauld, survives
Even Sappho's flame!

IV

But thee, Theocritus, wha matches?
They 're no herd's ballats, Maro's catches!
Squire Pope but busks his skinklin patches
O' heathen tatters!
I pass by hunders, nameless wretches,
That ape their betters.

V

In this braw age o' wit and lear,
Will nane the Shepherd's whistle mair
Blaw sweetly in its native air
And rural grace,
And wi' the far-fam'd Grecian share
A rival place?

VI

Yes! there is ane — a Scottish callan!
There 's ane! Come forrit, honest Allan!
Thou need na jouk behint the hallan,
A chiel sae clever!
The teeth o' Time may gnaw Tantallan,
But thou 's for ever.

VII

Thou paints auld Nature to the nines
In thy sweet Caledonian lines!
Nae gowden stream thro' myrtles twines,
Where Philomel,
While nightly breezes sweep the vines,
Her griefs will tell:

VIII

In gowany glens thy burnie strays,
Where bonie lasses bleach their claes,
Or trots by hazelly shaws and braes
Wi' hawthorns gray,
Where blackbirds join the shepherd's lays
At close o' day.

IX

Thy rural loves are nature's sel':
Nae bombast spates o' nonsense swell,
Nae snap conceits, but that sweet spell
O' witchin love,
That charm that can the strongest quell,
The sternest move.

ON THE DESTRUCTION OF DRUMLANRIG WOODS

First published in *The Scots Magazine* for July (1803), where it is stated that the verses had been found "written on the window-shutter of a small inn on the banks of the Nith," and that they were "supposed to have been written by Burns." This is a little vague. Cromek, who did n't print the verses, told Creech that they were written by Henry Mackenzie, but there is nothing beyond this statement to confirm the ascription; though one could credit Mackenzie with them far more easily than one could credit Burns.

I

As on the banks of winding Nith
Ae smiling simmer morn I stray'd,
And traced its bonie holms and haughs,
Where linties sang, and lammies play'd,
I sat me down upon a craig,
And drank my fill o' fancy's dream,
When from the eddying deep below
Up rose the Genius of the Stream.

II

Dark like the frowning rock his brow,
And troubled like his wintry wave,

And deep as sughs the boding wind
Amang his caves the sigh he gave.
"And come ye here, my son," he cried,
"To wander in my birken shade?
To muse some favourite Scottish theme,
Or sing some favourite Scottish maid?

III

"There was a time, it 's nae lang syne,
Ye might hae seen me in my pride,
When a' my banks sae bravely saw
Their woody pictures in my tide;
When hanging beech and spreading elm
Shaded my stream sae clear and cool;
And stately oaks their twisted arms
Threw broad and dark across the pool;

IV

"When, glinting thro' the trees, appear'd
The wee white cot aboon the mill,
And peaceful rose its ingle reek,
That, slowly curling, clamb the hill.
But now the cot is bare and cauld,
Its leafy bield for ever gane,
And scarce a stinted birk is left
To shiver in the blast its lane."

V

"Alas!" quoth I, "what ruefu' chance
Has twin'd ye o' your stately trees?
Has laid your rocky bosom bare?
Has stripp'd the cleeding aff your braes?
Was it the bitter eastern blast,
That scatters blight in early spring?
Or was 't the wil'fire scorch'd their boughs?
Or canker-worm wi' secret sting?"

VI

"Nae eastlin blast," the Sprite replied —
"It blaws na here sae fierce and fell,
And on my dry and halesome banks
Nae canker-worms get leave to dwell:
Man! cruel man!" the Genius sigh'd,
As through the cliffs he sank him down:
"The worm that gnaw'd my bonie trees,
That reptile wears a Ducal crown."

THE JOYFUL WIDOWER

This very squalid performance is attributed by Stenhouse to Burns; but he never acknowledged it.

I

I MARRIED with a scolding wife
The fourteenth of November:
She made me weary of my life
By one unruly member.
Long did I bear the heavy yoke,
And many griefs attended,
But to my comfort be it spoke,
Now, now her life is ended!

II

We liv'd full one-and-twenty years
A man and wife together.
At length from me her course she steer'd
And gone I know not whither.
Would I could guess, I do profess:
I speak, and do not flatter,
Of all the women in the world,
I never would come at her!

III

Her body is bestowèd well —
A handsome grave does hide her.
But sure her soul is not in Hell —
The Deil would ne'er abide her!
I rather think she is aloft
And imitating thunder,
For why? — Methinks I hear her voice
Tearing the clouds asunder!

WHY SHOULD WE IDLY WASTE OUR PRIME

I

WHY should we idly waste our prime
Repeating our oppressions?
Come rouse to arms! 'T is now the time
To punish past transgressions.
'T is said that Kings can do no wrong —
Their murderous deeds deny it,
And, since from us their power is sprung,
We have a right to try it.
Now each true patriot's song shall be: —
"Welcome Death or Libertie!"

II

Proud Priests and Bishops we 'll translate
And canonize as Martyrs;
The guillotine on Peers shall wait;
And Knights shall hang in garters.
Those Despots long have trode us down,
And Judges are their engines:

Such wretched minions of a Crown
Demand the people's vengeance!
To-day 't is *theirs*. To-morrow we
Shall don the Cap of Libertie!

III

The Golden Age we'll then revive:
Each man will be a brother;
In harmony we all shall live,
And share the earth together;
In Virtue train'd, enlighten'd Youth
Will love each fellow-creature;
And future years shall prove the truth
That Man is good by nature:
Then let us toast with three times three
The reign of Peace and Libertie!

THE TREE OF LIBERTY

Chambers gave as his authority a MS. then in the possession of Mr. James Duncan, Morefield, Glasgow. *The Tree of Liberty* reads like a bad blend of *Scots Wha Hae* and *Is There For Honest Poverty;* and as the MS. has not been heard of since 1838, we may charitably conclude that Burns neither made the trash nor copied it.

I

HEARD ye o' the Tree o' France,
And wat ye what 's the name o't?
Around it a' the patriots dance —
Weel Europe kens the fame o't!
It stands where ance the Bastile stood —
A prison built by kings, man,
When Superstition's hellish brood
Kept France in leading-strings, man.

II

Upo' this tree there grows sic fruit,
Its virtues a' can tell, man:
It raises man aboon the brute,
It mak's him ken himsel', man!
Gif ance the peasant taste a bit,
He 's greater than a lord, man,
And wi' the beggar shares a mite
O' a' he can afford, man.

III

This fruit is worth a' Afric's wealth:
To comfort us 't was sent, man,
To gie the sweetest blush o' health,
And mak' us a' content, man!

It clears the een, it cheers the heart,
Mak's high and low guid friends, man,
And he wha acts the traitor's part,
It to perdition sends, man.

IV

My blessings ay attend the chiel,
Wha pitied Gallia's slaves, man,
And staw a branch, spite o' the Deil,
Frae 'yont the western waves, man!
Fair Virtue water'd it wi' care,
And now she sees wi' pride, man,
How weel it buds and blossoms there,
Its branches spreading wide, man.

V

But vicious folk ay hate to see
The works o' Virtue thrive, man:
The courtly vermin 's bann'd the tree,
And grat to see it thrive, man!
King Louis thought to cut it down,
When it was unco sma', man;
For this the watchman crack'd his crown,
Cut aff his head and a', man.

VI

A wicked crew syne, on a time,
Did tak' a solemn aith, man,
It ne'er should flourish to its prime —
I wat they pledg'd their faith, man!
Awa they gaed wi' mock parade,
Like beagles hunting game, man,
But soon grew weary o' the trade,
And wish'd they 'd been at hame, man.

VII

Fair Freedom, standing by the tree,
Her sons did loudly ca', man.
She sang a sang o' Liberty,
Which pleas'd them ane and a', man.
By her inspir'd, the new-born race
Soon drew the avenging steel, man.
The hirelings ran — her foes gied chase,
And bang'd the despot weel, man.

VIII

Let Britain boast her hardy oak,
Her poplar, and her pine, man!
Auld Britain ance could crack her joke,
And o'er her neighbours shine, man!
But seek the forest round and round,
And soon 't will be agreed, man,
That sic a tree can not be found
'Twixt London and the Tweed, man.

IX

Without this tree alake this life
Is but a vale o' woe, man,
A scene o' sorrow mix'd wi' strife,
Nae real joys we know, man;
We labour soon, we labour late,
To feed the titled knave, man,
And a' the comfort we 're to get,
Is that ayont the grave, man.

X

Wi' plenty o' sic trees, I trow,
The warld would live in peace, man.
The sword would help to mak' a plough,
The din o' war wad cease, man.
Like brethren in a common cause,
We 'd on each other smile, man;
And equal rights and equal laws
Wad gladden every isle, man.

XI

Wae worth the loon wha wadna eat
Sic halesome, dainty cheer, man!
I 'd gie the shoon frae aff my feet,
To taste the fruit o't here, man!
Syne let us pray, Auld England may
Sure plant this far-famed tree, man;
And blythe we 'll sing, and herald the day
That gives us liberty, man.

TO A KISS

Published in a Liverpool paper called *The Kaleidoscope*, and there attributed to Burns. It, however, appeared originally (and anonymously) in *The Oracle*, January 29, 1796, long the favoured organ of the wretched Della Cruscan shoal; and it has the right Anna Matilda smack throughout. After all, too, that a thing is bad enough to have been written by Burns for Thomson is no proof that it is Burns's work.

I

Humid seal of soft affections,
Tend'rest pledge of future bliss,
Dearest tie of young connections,
Love's first snow-drop, virgin kiss!

II

Speaking silence, dumb confession,
Passion's birth and infant's play,
Dove-like fondness, chaste confession,
Glowing dawn of brighter day!

III

Sorrowing joy, adieu's last action,
Ling'ring lips — no more must join!
Words can never speak affection,
Thrilling and sincere as thine!

DELIA

AN ODE

I

Fair the face of orient day,
Fair the tints of op'ning rose:
But fairer still my Delia dawns,
More lovely far her beauty blows.

II

Sweet the lark's wild-warbled lay,
Sweet the tinkling rill to hear:
But, Delia, more delightful still
Steal thine accents on mine ear.

III

The flower-enamoured busy bee
The rosy banquet loves to sip;
Sweet the streamlet's limpid lapse
To the sun-brown'd Arab's lip:

IV

But, Delia, on thy balmy lips
Let me, no vagrant insect, rove!
O, let me steal one liquid kiss!
For O! my soul is parch'd with love!

TO THE OWL

"Found among the Poet's MSS. in his own handwriting, with occasional interlineations such as occur in all his primitive effusions;" but attributed by him to John M'Creddie, of whom nothing is known. To our mind, those who give the verses to Burns would give him anything.

I

Sad bird of night, what sorrow calls thee forth,
To vent thy plaints thus in the midnight hour?

Is it some blast that gathers in the north,
Threat'ning to nip the verdure of thy bow'r?

II

Is it, sad owl, that Autumn strips the shade,
And leaves thee here, unshelter'd and forlorn?
Or fear that Winter will thy nest invade?
Or friendless Melancholy bids thee mourn?

III

Shut out, lone bird, from all the feather'd train,
To tell thy sorrows to th' unheeding gloom,
No friend to pity when thou dost complain,
Grief all thy thought, and solitude thy home,

IV

Sing on, sad mourner! I will bless thy strain,
And pleas'd in sorrow listen to thy song.
Sing on, sad mourner! To the night complain,
While the lone echo wafts thy notes along.

V

Is Beauty less, when down the glowing cheek
Sad, piteous tears in native sorrows fall?
Less kind the heart when anguish bids it break?
Less happy he who lists to Pity's call?

VI

Ah no, sad owl! nor is thy voice less sweet,
That Sadness tunes it, and that Grief is there?
That Spring's gay notes, unskill'd, thou can't repeat,
That Sorrow bids thee to the gloom repair!

VII

Nor that the treble songsters of the day,
Are quite estranged, sad bird of night, from thee!
Nor that the thrush deserts the evening spray,
When darkness calls thee from thy reverie!

VIII

From some old tower, thy melancholy dome,
While the gray walls and desert solitudes
Return each note, responsive to the gloom
Of ivied coverts and surrounding woods:

IX

There hooting, I will list more pleased to thee,
Than ever lover to the nightingale,
Or drooping wretch, oppress'd with misery,
Lending his ear to some condoling tale!

THE VOWELS

A TALE

Found among the Poet's papers.

'T WAS where the birch and sounding thong are ply'd,
The noisy domicile of pedant pride;
Where Ignorance her darkening vapour throws,
And Cruelty directs the thickening blows!
Upon a time, Sir A B C the great,
In all his pedagogic powers elate,
His awful chair of state resolves to mount,
And call the trembling Vowels to account.

First enter'd A, a grave, broad, solemn wight,
But, ah! deform'd, dishonest to the sight!
His twisted head look'd backward on his way,
And flagrant from the scourge he grunted, *ai!*

Reluctant, E stalk'd in; a piteous case,
The justling tears ran down his honest face!
That name, that well-worn name, and all his own,
Pale, he surrenders at the tyrant's throne!
The Pedant stifles keen the Roman sound
Not all his mongrel diphthongs can compound;
And next the title following close behind,
He to the nameless, ghastly wretch assign'd.

The cobwebb'd gothic dome resounded, Y!
In sullen vengeance, I disdain'd reply:
The Pedant swung his felon cudgel round,
And knock'd the groaning vowel to the ground!

In rueful apprehension enter'd O,
The wailing minstrel of despairing woe:
Th' Inquisitor of Spain the most expert
Might there have learnt new mysteries of his art.
So grim, deform'd, with horrors entering, U
His dearest friend and brother scarcely knew!

As trembling U stood staring all aghast,
The Pedant in his left hand clutch'd him fast,
In helpless infants' tears he dipp'd his right,
Baptiz'd him *eu*, and kick'd him from his sight.

ON THE ILLNESS OF A FAVOURITE CHILD

It is hard to believe that Burns, though his taste in English was none of the finest, could even transcribe such immitigable rubbish.

I

Now health forsakes that angel face,
Nae mair my dearie smiles.
Pale sickness withers ilka grace,
And a' my hopes beguiles.

II

The cruel Powers reject the prayer
I hourly mak' for thee:
Ye Heavens! how great is my despair!
How can I see him die!

ON THE DEATH OF A FAVOURITE CHILD

Burns's daughter, Elizabeth Riddell, died in the autumn of 1795. But this fact can scarce be regarded as proof of the authenticity of verses altogether in the manner of Mrs. Hemans.

I

O, SWEET be thy sleep in the land of the grave,
My dear little angel, for ever!
For ever? — O no! let not man be a slave,
His hopes from existence to sever!

II

Though cold be the clay, where thou pillow'st thy head
In the dark, silent mansions of sorrow,
The spring shall return to thy low, narrow bed,
Like the beam of the day-star to-morrow.

III

The flower-stem shall bloom like thy sweet seraph form
Ere the spoiler had nipt thee in blossom,
When thou shrank frae the scowl of the loud winter storm,
And nestled thee close to that bosom.

IV

O, still I behold thee, all lovely in death,
Reclined on the lap of thy mother,
When the tear-trickle bright, when the short, stifled breath
Told how dear ye were ay to each other.

V

My child, thou art gone to the home of thy rest,
Where suffering no longer can harm thee:
Where the songs of the Good, where the hymns of the Blest
Through an endless existence shall charm thee!

VI

While he, thy fond parent, must sighing sojourn
Through the dire desert regions of sorrow,
O'er the hope and misfortune of being to mourn,
And sigh for this life's latest morrow.

NOTES

Page 2. THE TWA DOGS.

That bears the name of auld King Coil.

The "auld King Coil," from whom Kyle, the middle district of Ayrshire, is supposed to derive its name, is pure myth, though the castle is of unknown antiquity. The district itself is divided by the river Ayr into King's Kyle and Stewart Kyle. See *post*, p. 328, Notes to *The Vision*.

Page 3. *How they maun thole the factor's snash*, etc.

"My father's generous master died; the farm proved a ruinous bargain; and, to clench the curse, we fell into the hands of a factor, who sat for the picture I have drawn of one in my *Tale of Two Dogs*." (R. B. in *Autobiographical Letter*.)

Page 5. SCOTCH DRINK.

St. IV. l. 2. *Souple scones.*

The "souple scones" were very thin, pliable cakes of barley meal, long a favourite bread of the Scottish peasantry.

St. IV. l. 4. *Kail.*

The colewort or "green kale" was the chief vegetable of old Scotland. Hence the "kale-yard" was the common name for the cotter's garden, and "kale" the synonym for Scotch broth, of which barley also was an important ingredient.

St. IX. l. 4. *Cog or bicker.*

Both wooden vessels. From the larger "cog," the ale would probably be poured into the smaller "bicker" for drinking. A cog is properly a large wooden vessel from which the Scottish peasants sup porridge, or kale, in common. In the case of porridge — which is made very thick — each spoons in his own pit till the dividing walls are broken down. A "coggie" (*i. e.* a little cog) is a wooden porringer for one.

Page 6. St. XIX. l. 1. *Thee, Ferintosh! O sadly lost!*

By an Act of the Scottish Parliament of 1690, Duncan Forbes of Culloden, in recognition of his services during Dundee's rebellion and in compensation for the damage done his lands by the rebels, obtained, on payment of a small sum in lieu of excise, a perpetual liberty to distil grain at his "ancient brewery of *aqua vitæ* of Ferintosh." The privilege was withdrawn in 1785, over £20,000 being paid in compensation, when, of course, the price of whisky went up.

Page 6. THE AUTHOR'S EARNEST CRY AND PRAYER.

In the 1787 Edition Burns added a footnote: — "This was wrote before the Act anent the Scotch Distilleries, of session 1786; for which Scotland and the author return their most grateful thanks." The Act superseded the duties on spirits by an annual tax on stills according to their capacity.

The passage in Milton parodied in the motto is: —

> "O fairest of creation! last and best . . .
> How art thou lost" . . .
> — *Paradise Lost*, ix. 896, 900.

St. I. l. 1. *Ye Irish lords, ye knights an' squires.*

Certain Irish lords had Scottish seats in the House of Commons, while eldest sons of Scottish peers were ineligible.

St. II. l. 1. *Roupet.*

Said of a vocal state which suggests the utterance of a chicken with a cold.

Page 7. St. X. l. 3. *But could I like Montgomeries fight.*

From the time of Sir John Montgomerie, ancestor of the Earls of Eglinton, — who in 1388 vanquished Hotspur at Otterburne and took him prisoner, — many of the main branch had won distinction in arms; and, when Burns wrote, their tradition was worthily maintained by Archibald, eleventh Earl of Eglinton, who held the rank of General in the army, and by his cousin, Colonel Montgomerie of Coilsfield, the "sodger Hugh" of a subsequent stanza.

St. X. l. 4. *Or gab like Boswell.*

James Boswell, biographer of Samuel Johnson, who, succeeding to the Auchinleck estate on the death of his father in 1782, for some time thereafter took an active part in politics at county meetings, and even aspired to represent Ayrshire in Parliament.

St. XIII. l. 1. *Dempster, a true blue Scot I'se warran.*

George Dempster of Dunnichen, born at Dundee in February, 1732; educated at St. Andrews and Edinburgh; called to the Scottish bar in 1755; a friend of Hume and other Scottish *literati*; sat as member for the Forfar and Fife Burghs from 1762 to 1790; devoted much attention to agriculture, concerning which he published several works; died 13th February, 1818.

St. XIII. l. 2. *Thee, aith-detesting, chaste Kilkerran.*

Sir Adam Fergusson, third baronet of Kilkerran; entered Parliament in 1774 as member for Ayrshire, but in 1780 was defeated by Colonel Hugh Montgomerie, and at this time represented Edinburgh; in 1796 laid claim to the

earldom of Glencairn, but failed to establish his right to it; died 23d September, 1813.

St. XIII. l. 4. *The Laird o' Graham.*

James Graham, then Marquis of Graham; born 8th September, 1755; elected M. P. for Richmond, Yorkshire, 11th September, 1780; member for Great Bedwin, Wilts, from 1784 until, on the death of his father in 1790, he became third Duke of Montrose; was at this time a Lord of the Treasury under Pitt; subsequently held various important Ministerial and other offices; obtained the repeal of the Act of 1747 prohibiting the Highland costume; is described in Wraxall's *Memoirs* as possessing "a ready elocution, sustained by all the confidence in himself necessary for addressing the House;" died 30th December, 1836.

St. XIII. l. 6. *Dundas his name.*

Henry Dundas, the most distinguished Scottish statesman of his time; fourth son of Robert Dundas of Arniston, Lord President of the Court of Session; born 28th April, 1742; at this time member for Midlothian, and Treasurer of the Navy under Pitt, one of whose best trusted colleagues he was; was created Viscount Melville 24th December, 1802; and died 28th May, 1811.

St. XIV. l. 1. *Erskine, a spunkie Norland billie.*

Either Thomas Erskine, afterwards Lord Erskine (who, however, was not then in Parliament), or his elder brother, Henry Erskine, for a short time Lord Advocate under the Coalition Ministry; the chief rival of Dundas at the Scottish bar, whom he superseded as Lord Advocate, notwithstanding Dundas's boast: "No one shall venture to take my place."

St. XIV. l. 2. *True Campbells, Frederick and Ilay.*

Lord Frederick Campbell, third son of John, fourth Duke of Argyll, was born in 1729; sat for the Glasgow Burghs from 1761 to 1780, and for Argyllshire from 1780 to 1799; appointed Lord Clerk Register for Scotland in 1768; died 8th August, 1816. Sir Islay Campbell of Succoth was born 23d August, 1734; succeeded Henry Erskine as Lord Advocate in 1784; represented the Glasgow District of Burghs from 1784 to 1789, when as Lord Succoth he was appointed Lord President of the Court of Session; author of several works on Scots Law; died 28th March, 1823.

St. XIV. l. 3. *An' Livistone, the bauld Sir Willie.*

Sir William Augustus Cunynghame, fourth Baronet, of Milncraig, Ayrshire, and Livingstone, Linlithgowshire, sat for Linlithgowshire; died 17th March, 1828.

St. XV. This stanza was omitted by Burns from his press copy, and in an earlier MS. is marked to be "expunged." The "sodger Hugh" to whom it refers was Hugh Montgomerie of Coilsfield, who had seen service in the American War, and in 1778 became major of the Argyll Fencibles, of which Lord Frederick Campbell was colonel. He represented Ayrshire from 1780 to 1789; in 1793 became Major of the West Lowland Fencibles, and in 1795 Lieutenant-Governor of Edinburgh Castle; succeeded to the earldom of Eglinton on the death of his cousin Archibald, eleventh earl, in 1796; in 1806 was raised to the British Peerage as Baron of Ardrossan; rebuilt Eglinton Castle and displayed great energy in the improvement and development of his property; was an accomplished musician, and a composer of popular tunes, among them *Lady Montgomerie's Reel* and *Ayrshire Lasses;* died 15th December, 1819.

St. XVII. l. 2. *Her lost Militia.*

The Militia Bill for Scotland was lost in 1782 by reason of the attempted insertion of a clause obnoxious to the Scottish representatives.

Page 8. St. XXI. l. 1. *Yon guid bluid of auld Boconnock's.*

The Premier Pitt was the grandson of Mr. Robert Pitt of Boconnock, Cornwall.

St. XXI. l. 3. *Nanse Tinnock's.*

"A worthy old hostess of the Author's in Mauchline, where he sometimes studies politics over a glass of gude auld 'Scotch Drink.'" (R. B.)

Page 10. THE HOLY FAIR.

St. VIII. l. 3. *A greedy glowr black-bonnet throws.*

The elder who "officiated" at the collecting-plate, which stood at the entrance, was accustomed to wear a black bonnet.

St. IX. l. 3. *There Racer Jess, an' twa-three whores.*

"Racer Jess" was Janet Gibson, the half-witted daughter of Mrs. Gibson or "Poosie Nansie" (see *post*, p. 334, Notes to *The Jolly Beggars*); being fleet of foot, she often ran errands. She died in February, 1813.

St. XI. l. 1. *O happy is that man an' blest!*

Psalm cxlvi. Line 1 of Verse 2, Scottish Metrical Version. The verse was probably sung at the tent-preaching.

St. XII. l. 3. *For Moodie speels the holy door.*

Alexander Moodie, minister of Riccarton, was born in 1722; ordained at Culross 20th February, 1759; translated to Riccarton 30th December, 1761; died 15th February, 1799, and was succeeded as minister of the parish by his eldest son. He almost rivalled Russel of Kilmarnock in enforcing the "terrors of the law." But, notwithstanding affinities of doctrine and character, the headstrong violence of both divines involved them in that "bitter black outcast" which is celebrated in *The Twa Herds* (*ante*, p. 107). In *The Kirk's Alarm* (*ante*, p. 112), Moodie is addressed as "Singet Sawnie."

St. XIV. l. 5. *Smith opens out his cauld harangues.*

George Smith, minister of Galston, son of William Smith of Cranston; ordained at Galston, 3d February, 1778; D.D. (Glasgow), 1806; died 20th April, 1823. Although really "moderate" or "New Light," — and here referred to in terms meant to be wholly laudatory, — his theological attitude was rather variable. At an earlier period the orthodox or "Old Light" party was inclined to set a certain reliance on him; but in *The Twa Herds* it describes him as

"but a grey nick quill." On the other hand, the "New Light" party found him equally untrustworthy when it came to the pinch; and in the "Irvine side" stanza of *The Kirk's Alarm* Burns, while allowing him the "figure" of manhood, affirms that even his friends "dare na say" he has "mair."

St. XVI. l. 3. *Peebles.*

William Peebles, minister of Newton-on-Ayr; son of a draper at Inchture, Perthshire; born about 1752; schoolmaster at Inchture, and afterwards assistant minister at Dundonald; ordained at Newton-on-Ayr 25th June, 1778; clerk of the Presbytery of Ayr, 1782; D. D. (American), 1795; died 11th October, 1826. Author of "*The Great Things Which the Lord hath done for this Nation*, in two Sermons, preached on 5th November, 1788 [the second containing a veiled but obvious allusion to the doctrines of Dr. Macgill as heinous in themselves and inconsistent with his subscription to the Standards: see *The Kirk's Alarm*], to which is subjoined *An Ode to Liberty*," Kilmarnock: Printed by J. Wilson [Burns's printer], 1788; *Sermons, with Hymns*, Edinburgh, 1794; *The Universality of Pure Christian Worship: A Sermon*, Air, 1796; *The Crisis, or the Progress of Revolutionary Principles*, Edinburgh, 1803 and 1804; and *Odes and Elegies*, Glasgow, 1810. He also published (anonymously) "*Burnomania:* the Celebrity of Robert Burns considered in a Discourse addressed to all real Christians of every Denomination, to which are added Epistles in Verse respecting Peter Pindar, Burns, &c., 1811;" it especially condemns *The Holy Fair* and *Tam o' Shanter*. Peebles was a leader of the orthodox party in the Presbytery. In doctrine and sentiment his sermons are studiously correct, as they are invariably pompous in style. Burns makes a withering allusion to his *Ode to Liberty* in the "Poet Willie" stanza of *The Kirk's Alarm;* and in *The Twa Herds* he appears as "Peebles Shaul."

St. XVI. l. 7. *While Common-sense has taen the road.*

"Common-sense," while generally used for the "New Light" party, is here traditionally supposed to mean Burns's friend, Dr. Mackenzie.

St. XVI. l. 8. *The Cowgate.*

"A street so called which faces the tent in Mauchline." (R. B. in Edinburgh Editions.)

St. XVII. l. 1. *Wee Miller niest, the guard relieves.*

"'Wee Miller,' the assistant minister at St. Michael's." (R. B. in a copy of the 1786 Edition in the British Museum.) Alexander Millar, who was short and exceeding stout, was presented to the parish of Kilmaurs, 9th April, 1787; but, probably on account in part of this unflattering allusion to him, his settlement was bitterly opposed by the parishioners, who denied him access to preach, and abstained without exception from attending service when the call was moderated. He nevertheless was ordained 8th May, 1788, and died 22d December, 1804.

Page 11. St. XVIII. l. 1. *Butt and ben.*

The entrance to the Scottish cottage was at the kitchen end, and the visitor passed through the "butt" or outer apartment into the "ben" or inner one.

St. XXI. l. 4. *Black Russell.*

John Russel, then minister of the chapel-of-ease, Kilmarnock, a native of Moray, born about 1740; for some time parochial teacher at Cromarty; ordained at Kilmarnock 30th March, 1774; translated to the second charge of Stirling 18th January, 1800; died at Stirling 23d February, 1817, in his seventy-seventh year. Author of preface to Fraser's *Sermons on Sacramental Occasions*, Kilmarnock, 1785; *The Nature of the Gospel delineated in a Sermon*, August, 1796; *The Reason of our Lord's Agony*, a sermon, Stirling, 1801; and four sermons published in a posthumous volume of sermons by his son, Rev. John Russel of Muthill, Glasgow, 1826. Russel was a Calvinist of the sternest type, with a visage dark and morose and a tremendous voice: both combining to heighten the effect of his messages of wrath. As a schoolmaster he earned an altogether unique repute for severity, and astounding illustrations of the mingled dread and hatred cherished towards him by his scholars in Cromarty are given by Hugh Miller in his *Scenes and Legends of the North of Scotland*. Others relate that, being off duty, he was not without a certain geniality, and even humour. Over his parishioners he exercised a discipline well-nigh as rigid as that which he had maintained in his school. Such was the awe inspired by his mere presence that when, on Sunday afternoons, armed with a formidable cudgel, he began his wonted rounds in pursuit of Sabbath-breaking strollers, his appearance in the street was the signal for an instant breaking-up and a disappearing within-doors of gossiping groups. Russel is one of Burns's *Twa Herds*, and there are uncomplimentary allusions to him in *The Ordination*, *The Kirk's Alarm*, and the *Epistle to John Goldie*.

St. XXI. l. 8. *Our verra "sauls does harrow."*

"Shakespeare's Hamlet." (R. B.)

Page 15. POOR MAILIE'S ELEGY.

St. VIII. l. 2. *Your chanters tune.*

In Lowland Scotland the bagpipe was at one time as common as it is and was in the Highlands. Its disuse was due to the action of the Kirk authorities in connexion with dancing.

Page 17. EPISTLE TO JAMES SMITH.

St. XXIII. l. 1. *Dempster.*

George Dempster of Dunnichen, M. P. See *ante*, p. 325, Notes to *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*.

Page 18. A DREAM.

St. IV. l. 9. *Than did ae day.*

Before the American Colonies were lost.

Page 19. St. VII. l. 8. *Abridge your bonie barges.*

In the spring of 1785 it had been proposed to reduce the Navy.

St. X. l. 1. *Young Potentate o' Wales.*

Afterwards George IV.

St. XI. l. 5. *Him at Agincourt wha shone.*

"King Henry V." (R. B.)

St. xi. l. 7. *Funny, queer Sir John.*

"Sir John Falstaff, *vide* Shakespeare." (R. B.)

St. xii. l. 1. *Right rev'rend Osnaburg.*

Frederick Augustus, Duke of York and Albany, second son of George III.; born 16th August, 1763; elected to the Bishopric of Osnaburg in infancy (1764); had abandoned the title in 1784, on being created Duke of York and Albany; was appointed Commander-in-Chief in 1798; but in 1809 was compelled by the Clarke Scandals to resign. He died 5th January, 1827.

St. xiii. l. 3. *A glorious galley, stem an' stern.*

"Alluding to the newspaper account of a certain Royal sailor's amour." (R. B.) The royal sailor was Prince William Henry, — appointed captain in the Navy 10th April, 1786, — afterwards Duke of Clarence, and finally King William IV. His connexion with Dorothy Jordan did not begin till 1790.

Page 21. The Vision.

Duan I. St. xvii. l. 2. *A race heroic.*

"The Wallaces." (R. B.)

St. xviii. l. 1. *His Country's Saviour.*

"William Wallace." (R. B.)

St. xviii. l. 2. *Bold Richardton's heroic swell.*

Adam Wallace of Richardton, cousin to the immortal preserver of Scottish independence." (R. B.) Richardton is now known as Riccarton.

St. xviii. l. 3. *The chief, on Sark who glorious fell.*

"Wallace, laird of Craigie, who was second in command, under Douglas, Earl of Ormond, at the famous battle on the banks of Sark, fought *anno* 1458. That glorious victory was principally owing to the judicious conduct and intrepid valour of the gallant laird of Craigie, who died of his wounds after the action." (R. B.) The Wallaces of Craigie were descended from the Wallaces of Riccarton, John Wallace of Riccarton having married Margaret, daughter and heiress of Sir John Lindsay of Craigie. The heiress of Craigie in Burns's time was his friend Mrs. Dunlop, whose maiden name was Frances Anne Wallace.

St. xix. l. 1. *A sceptr'd Pictish shade.*

"Coilus, King of the Picts, from whom the district of Kyle is said to take its name, lies buried, as tradition says, near the family seat of the Montgomeries of Coilsfield, where his burial place is still shown." (R. B.) See *ante*, p. 325, Note to *The Twa Dogs.*

St. xx. l. 1. *Thro' many a wild romantic grove.*

"Barskimming, the seat of the Lord Justice-Clerk." (R. B.) It lies two miles southwest of Mauchline.

St. xx. l. 5. *An aged Judge.*

[The owner of Barskimming], Sir Thomas Miller, son of William Miller of Glenlee, Kirkcudbrightshire; born 3d November, 1717; called to the Scottish Bar 21st February, 1742; appointed Lord Justice-Clerk 14th June, 1766, with the title of Lord Barskimming, afterwards changed to that of Lord Glenlee; Lord-President of the Court of Session 15th January, 1788; created a baronet 3d March of the same year; died 27th September, 1789. The estate is still in the possession of the family.

St. xxi. l. 2. *The learned Sire and Son I saw.*

"Catrine, the seat of the late Doctor and present Professor Stewart." (R. B.) It is situate about two miles southeast of Mauchline. The estate came into the possession of Dr. Matthew Stewart, — born 1717, died 23d January, 1785, — Professor of Mathematics in the University of Edinburgh, through his marriage with Margaret, daughter of Archibald Stewart, Writer to the Signet; and here he spent the last years of his life. The "son," Professor Dugald Stewart, — born 22d November, 1753, died 11th June, 1828, the well-known metaphysician, — usually spent a part of the summer at Catrine, and there Burns made his acquaintance.

St. xxii. l. 1. *Brydon's brave ward I well could spy.*

"Colonel Fullarton." (R. B.) Colonel William Fullarton was descended from an Ayrshire family, which for five centuries had possessed the barony of Fullarton, near Irvine; born 12th January, 1754; educated at Edinburgh University; spent some time in foreign travel under the care of Patrick Brydone, author of a *Tour in Sicily;* in 1780 proposed an expedition to Mexico against the Spaniards; raised for this purpose the 98th Regiment, of which he was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel; was sent to the Cape of Good Hope — on account of the outbreak of the Dutch war — and thence to India, where in 1783 he was appointed to the command of the Southern army; published in 1787 *A View of the English Interests in India*, and in 1793 an *Account of the Agriculture of the County of Ayr;* raised the 23d or Fullarton's Dragoons in 1794, and the 101st Regiment in 1802; appointed in April, 1803, First Commissioner of Trinidad; died 13th February, 1808. In 1791 Fullarton introduced himself to Burns, who afterwards corresponded with him, and sent him verses in MS. In his *Account of Agriculture* he notes that the method of dishorning cattle therein recommended was suggested "by Mr. Robert Burns, whose general talents are no less conspicuous than the poetic powers which have done so much honour to the country in which he was born."

Duan II. St. xii. l. 2. *And this district as mine I claim.*

The district of Kyle.

St. xii. l. 3. *The Campbells, chiefs of fame.*

The Campbells of Loudoun, descended originally from Sir Duncan Campbell, of the house of Lochow, who in the reign of Robert I. married Susanna Crawford, heiress of Loudoun. In 1620 Sir James Campbell of Lawers married Margaret Campbell, Baroness of Loudoun, and on 12th May, 1633, he was created Earl of Loudoun and Baron of Tarrinzean and Mauchline.

Page 23. Halloween.

"Is thought to be a night when witches, devils, and other mischief-making beings are all abroad on their baneful midnight errands; particularly those aerial people, the fairies, are

said on that night to hold a grand anniversary." (R. B.)

St. I. l. 2. *Cassilis Downans.*

"Certain little, romantic, rocky, green hills, in the neighbourhood of the ancient seat of the Earls of Cassilis." (R. B.) Cassilis, now a seat of the Marquis of Ailsa, who is also Earl of Cassilis, is the scene of the ballad of *Johnnie Faa.*

St. I. l. 7. *The Cove.*

"A noted cavern near Colean House, called the Cove of Colean; which, as well as Cassilis Downans, is famed, in country story, for being a favourite haunt of Fairies." (R. B.) Colean House, now known as Colzean Castle, is the principal seat of the Marquis of Ailsa. Of the Coves, Sir William Brereton in his *Travels* relates that there was to be seen in them in 1634 "either a notable imposture, or most strange and much-to-be-admired footsteps and impressions" of "men, children, dogs, coneys, and divers other creatures," which were "here conceived to be spirits."

St. II. l. 3. *Where Bruce ance ruled the martial ranks.*

"The famous family of that name, the ancestors of Robert, the great deliverer of his country, were Earls of Carrick." (R. B.)

Page 24. St. IV. l. 2. *Their stocks maun a' be sought ance.*

"The first ceremony of Halloween is, pulling each a 'stock' or plant of kail. They must go out, hand in hand, with eyes shut, and pull the first they meet with; its being big or little, straight or crooked, is prophetic of the size and shape of the grand object of all their spells, — the husband or wife. If any "yird," or earth, stick to the root, that is "tocher," or fortune; and the taste of the "custoc," that is, the heart of the stem, is indicative of the natural temper and disposition. Lastly, the stems, or, to give them their ordinary appellation, the 'runts,' are placed somewhere above the head of the door; and the Christian names of people whom chance brings into the house are, according to the priority of placing the 'runts,' the names in question." (R. B.)

St. VI. l. 2. *To pou their stalks o' corn.*

"They go to the barnyard, and pull each, at three several times, a stalk of oats. If the third stalk wants the 'tap-pickle,' that is, the grain at the top of the stalk, the party in question will come to the marriage-bed anything but a maid." (R. B.)

St. VI. l. 8. *The fause-house.*

"When the corn is in a doubtful state, by being too green or wet, the stack-builder, by means of old timber, etc., makes a large apartment in his stack, with an opening in the side which is fairest exposed to the wind; this he calls a 'fause-house.'" (R. B.)

St. VII. l. 1. *The auld guid-wife's weel-hoordet nits.*

"Burning the nuts is a favourite charm. They name the lad and lass to each particular nut, as they lay them in the fire; and according as they burn quietly together, or start from beside one another, the course and issue of the courtship will be." (R. B.)

St. XI. l. 8. *And in the blue-clue throws then.*

"Whoever would, with success, try this spell, must strictly observe these directions: Steal out, all alone, to the kiln, and, darkling, throw into the 'pot' a clue of blue yarn; wind it in a new clue off the old one; and, towards the latter end, something will hold the thread: demand, 'Wha hauds?' *i. e.* who holds? and answer will be returned from the kiln-pot, by naming the Christian and surname of your future spouse." (R. B.)

St. XIII. l. 3. *I'll eat the apple at the glass.*

"Take a candle and go alone to a looking-glass; eat an apple before it, and some traditions say you should comb your hair all the time; the face of your conjugal companion, *to be*, will be seen in the glass, as if peeping over your shoulder." (R. B.)

Page 25. St. XIV. l. 1. *Ye little skelpie-limmer's-face!*

"A technical term in female scolding." (R. B.)

St. XVI. l. 5. *He gat hemp-seed.*

"Steal out, unperceived, and sow a handful of hemp-seed, harrowing it with anything you can conveniently draw after you. Repeat, now and then, 'Hemp-seed I saw thee, hemp-seed I saw thee; and him (or her) that is to be my true love, come after me and pou thee.' Look over your left shoulder, and you will see the appearance of the person invoked, in the attitude of pulling hemp. Some traditions say, 'Come after me and shaw thee,' that is, show thyself; in which case, it simply appears. Others omit the harrowing, and say, 'Come after me and harrow thee.'" (R. B.)

St. XXI. l. 2. *To winn three wechts o' naething.*

"This charm must likewise be performed unperceived and alone. You go to the barn, and open both doors, taking them off the hinges, if possible; for there is danger that the being about to appear may shut the doors, and do you some mischief. Then take that instrument used in winnowing the corn, which in our country dialect we call a 'wecht,' and go through all the attitudes of letting down corn against the wind. Repeat it three times, and the third time, an apparition will pass through the barn, in at the windy door, and out at the other, having both the figure in question, and the appearance or retinue, marking the employment or station in life." (R. B.) A "wecht" was a close sieve; *i. e.* the bottom was covered with leather.

St. XXII. l. 7. *Midden-hole.*

"A gutter at the bottom of the dunghill." (R. B. in *Glossary.*)

St. XXIII. l. 3. *The stack he faddom't thrice.*

"Take an opportunity of going (unnoticed) to a 'bear-stack,' and fathom it three times round. The last fathom of the last time, you will catch in your arms the appearance of your future conjugal yoke-fellow." (R. B.)

Page 26. St. XXIV. l. 7. *Whare three lairds' lands met at a burn.*

"You go out, one or more (for this is a social spell), to a south-running spring, or rivulet, where 'three lairds' lands meet,' and dip your left shirt-sleeve. Go to bed in sight of a fire, and hang your wet sleeve before it to dry. Lie awake; and, some time near midnight, an apparition, having the exact figure of the grand object in question, will come and turn the sleeve, as if to dry the other side of it." (R. B.)

St. XXVII. l. 2. *The luggies three are ranged.*

"Take three dishes, put clean water in one, foul water in another, and leave the third empty; blindfold a person, and lead him to the hearth where the dishes are ranged; he (or she) dips the left hand: if by chance in the clean water, the future (husband or) wife will come to the bar of matrimony a maid: if in the foul, a widow; if in the empty dish, it foretells, with equal certainty, no marriage at all. It is repeated three times, and every time the arrangement of the dishes is altered." (R. B.)

St. XXVIII. l. 5. *Butter'd sow'ns.*

"Sowens, with butter instead of milk to them, is always the Halloween Supper." (R. B.) Sowens are made from the liquor got by steeping the seeds of oats in water. When it has soured, it is boiled to the thickness of porridge.

Page 27. THE AULD FARMER'S NEW-YEAR MORNING SALUTATION TO HIS AULD MARE, MAGGIE.

St. VI. l. 5. *Kyle-Stewart.*

The northern division of the Ayrshire district of Kyle.

St. VII. l. 1. *Tho' now ye dow but hoyte and hobble.*

Burns explains "hoyte" as "the motion between a trot and a gallop," the old mare's stiffened joints preventing her from doing either properly.

St. XI. l. 1. *Thou was a noble fittie-lan'.*

"Fittie-Lan" was the near horse of the hindmost pair in the plough, which was then drawn by four horses. (See *post*, p. 338, Notes to *The Inventory*.)

St. XI. l. 2. *As e'er in tug or tow was drawn.*

"Tug, raw hides, of which in old times plough-traces were frequently made." (R. B. in *Glossary*.) They were also made of "tow" or rope.

Page 28. THE COTTER'S SATURDAY NIGHT.

St. I. l. 1. *My lov'd, my honor'd, much respected friend!*

Robert Aiken, eldest son of John Aiken, shipbuilder, Ayr, by Sarah Dalrymple, second daughter of James Dalrymple, sheriff-clerk of Ayrshire; born 23d August, 1739; became solicitor and Surveyor of Taxes in Ayr; was probably acquainted with the Burns household in the early years of Robert's life; introduced him to Gavin Hamilton with a view to his taking Mossgiel; displayed great skill and eloquence in his successful defence of Gavin Hamilton before the Presbytery of Ayr against the Kirk-Session of Mauchline; especially excelled as an elocutionist, — so much so that Burns said that he "read" him "into fame;" and is mentioned by Burns in his letter to Richmond, 17th February, 1786, as "my chief patron," who "is pleased to express great approbation of my works." He is said by Burns in a supposed letter to John Ballantine, printed by Cunningham, but without date, to have been art and part in the destruction of his declaration of his marriage to Jean Armour; but Miss Grace Aiken, who had access to letters of Burns to her father, now lost, testifies that there "never was any interruption in their friendship or correspondence." (P. F. Aiken, *Memorials of Burns*, p. 102.) He subscribed for 105 copies of the Kilmarnock Edition; and died at Ayr, 24th March, 1807. He is the "glib-tongued Aiken" of *Holy Willie's Prayer;* the "Orator Bob" of *The Kirk's Alarm;* and the "Aiken dear" of *The Farewell.*

Page 30. St. XII. l. 4. *The big ha' Bible.*

So called from its original use in the noble's hall, wherein the whole household assembled for religious services.

St. XVI. l. 3. *Hope "springs exulting on triumphant wing."*

"Pope's *Windsor Forest.*" (R. B.) The passage is: —

> "See! from the brake the whirring pheasant springs,
> And mounts exulting on triumphant wings."

Page 32. EPISTLE TO DAVIE.

St. I. l. 1. *While winds frae off Ben-Lomond blaw.*

Ben Lomond is visible in the distant northern horizon, from various points in Ayrshire.

St. II. l. 11. *"Mair spier na, nor fear na."*

"Ramsay." (R. B.) The line most nearly resembling this in Ramsay is "Nocht feirful, but cheirful," in *The Vision.* It closely resembles a line in *Ane Ballat of the Creation of the World:* "Nocht feiring, but speiring," and more faintly one in *The Cherry and the Slae:* "Then fear not, nor hear not," which also occurs in *The Banks of Helicon.*

Page 39. TO A MOUNTAIN DAISY.

St. IX. l. 3. *Stern Ruin's plough-share drives elate.*

Possibly, but not necessarily, a reminiscence of Young: —

> "Stars rush, and final Ruin fiercely drives
> Her plough-share o'er creation."

Page 40. EPISTLE TO A YOUNG FRIEND.

St. VI. l. 3. *Th' illicit rove.*

The use of "rove" as a substantive is rare. Most likely Burns borrowed it from Young: "Thou nocturnal rove."

Page 41. ON A SCOTCH BARD.

St. V. l. 1. *Auld, cantie Kyle may weepers wear.*

Weepers are strips of muslin worn on the cuffs of mourners. Kyle is a district in Ayrshire; not Kilmarnock, as stated by some editors.

Page 44. EPISTLE TO J. LAPRAIK.

St. II. l. 1. *Rockin.*

The term "rockin" is thus explained by Gilbert Burns: "Derived from those primitive

times when the country-women employed their spare hours in spinning on the rock, or distaff. This simple implement is a very portable one, and well fitted on the social inclination of meeting in a neighbour's house; hence the phrase of *going a-rocking* or *with the rock*."

Page 47. SECOND EPISTLE TO J. LAPRAIK.

St. XII. l. 3. *Nae sheep-shank bane.*

That is, a personage of no small importance.

Page 47. TO WILLIAM SIMPSON OF OCHILTREE.

St. III. l. 1. *My senses wad be in a creel.*

A creel is an ozier basket. To be "in a creel" is to be perplexed, muddled, or fascinated: a sense probably derived from the old Scottish marriage custom of "creeling."

St. III. l. 3. *Wi' Allan, or wi' Gilbertfield.*

Allan Ramsay, of course, and his contemporary, Hamilton of Gilbertfield, whom, with Fergusson, Burns was accustomed to regard as his models; but, as he states in his Preface to the Kilmarnock Edition, "rather with a view to kindle at their flame, than for servile imitation."

Page 48. St. VI. l. 1. *Coila.*

The district of Kyle in Ayrshire.

Page 49. St. XIX. l. 4. *New-Light.*

In the Edinburgh Editions Burns refers to a note to *The Ordination*: "*New Light* is a cant phrase in the West of Scotland for those religious opinions which Dr. Taylor of Norwich has defended so strenuously." The names, "New Light" and "Old Light" were subsequently assumed by separate divisions of the Secession Church of Scotland, which became merged in the United Presbyterian Church.

Page 50. EPISTLE TO JOHN RANKINE.

St. I. l. 4. *Your dreams and tricks.*

"A certain humourous dream of his was then making a noise in the country-side." (R. B.)

St. IV. l. 2. *The Blue-gown badge an' claithing.*

This was the livery of a licensed order of beggars known as the King's bedesmen (no doubt in earlier years a religious fraternity), whose number coincided with that of the King's years. Every Maunday Thursday they received a new outfit, which included a blue gown and a pewter badge on which were inscribed the words: "Pass and Repass." Sir Walter immortalized the craft in the Edie Ochiltree of *The Antiquary*.

St. V. l. 5. *Yon sang ye'll sen't.*

"A song he had promised the author." (R. B.)

Page 51. St. XI. l. 4. *My gowd guinea.*

It was the custom of the Kirk-Session to require the person who had been disciplined for fornication to testify to the sincerity of his penance by contributing a guinea for the poor.

St. XI. l. 5. *Buckskin kye.*

"Buckskin" is slang for Virginian, and "kye" for negroes.

Page 53. THE FAREWELL.

St. IV. ll. 1, 2.

And you, farewell! whose merits claim
Justly that Highest Badge *to wear.*

The master of the Lodge at this date was Captain James Montgomerie, a younger brother of Colonel Hugh Montgomerie, afterwards Earl of Eglinton.

Page 54. FOR THE AUTHOR'S FATHER.

For "even his failings lean'd to virtue's side."

"Goldsmith." (R. B.)

Page 55. A BARD'S EPITAPH.

St. II. l. 3. *That weekly this aréa throng.*

Some editors substitute *arena* for *area*; but Burns did not regard the churchyard as an "arena" except on the occasion of a Holy Fair.

Page 57. DEATH AND DR. HORNBOOK.

St. V. l. 2. *Willie's mill.*

Tarbolton Mill, then occupied by William Muir, entitled by Burns in the heading to the *Epitaph* upon him (*ante*, p. 194) "My own friend and my father's friend."

St. VII. l. 6. *Cheeks o' branks.*

The wooden sides of an ox's bridle.

St. VIII. l. 2. *When ither folk are busy sawin'.*

"This rencontre happened in the seed-time, 1785." (R. B.)

St. X. ll. 3, 4.

But if I did, I wad be kittle
To be mislear'd.

This phrase has occasioned some discussion, Burns in his glossary explains "misleared" as "mischievous, unmannerly;" so that the most obvious interpretation is, "I would be quick to be mischievous." But "mislear'd" has a rather wider meaning, and would probably justify such a reading as "I would be hard to outwit." Either interpretation is to be preferred, in any case, before those attained by violent changes in punctuation, *e. g.*: —

> "But if I did, I wad be kittle;
> To be mislear'd
> I wad na mind it," etc.:

that is, "I would be dangerous; to be unmannerly, I would n't mind it," etc.

St. XI. l. 6. *At monie a house.*

"An epidemical fever was then raging in that country." (R. B.)

Page 58. St. XIV. l. 1. *Jock Hornbook.*

"This gentleman, Dr. Hornbook, is professionally a brother of the sovereign order of the ferula; but, by intuition and inspiration, is at once an apothecary, surgeon, and physician." (R. B.)

St. XIV. l. 2. *Deil mak his king's-hood in a spleuchan!*

The king's hood is the second stomach in a ruminant, but it is plain that here Burns uses the term in a very different sense. A spleuchan is a tobacco-pouch made of an animal's pelt.

St. XIV. l. 3. *Buchan.*

"Buchan's Domestic Medicine." (R. B.) This work by Dr. William Buchan (born 1729; died 1805) was first published in 1769, and continued to enjoy its popularity in country households long after the death of Burns.

St. XXIII. l. 1. *Johnie Ged's Hole.*

"The grave-digger." (R. B.) "Ged" is Scots for pike, whose greed is as the grave's.

Page 59. St. xxx. l. 6. *Fairin.*

Literally a present from a fair. It was long a custom of peasants returning from the fair to throw bags of confectionery to children. This was the children's "fairin." But the word came to be used, as here, sarcastically, to signify a beating. Cf. *Tam o' Shanter:* —

"Ah, Tam! ah, Tam! thou'll get thy fairin!
In hell they 'll roast thee like a herrin!"

Page 60. The Brigs of Ayr.

And down by Simpson's wheel'd the left about.

"A noted tavern at the Auld Brig end." (R. B.)

The drowsy Dungeon-Clock had number'd two.

"Concerning the "clock" and the "Wallace Tower" of the next verse Burns notes: "The two steeples." The former stood 135 feet high, fronted the old jail near the new bridge, and was removed, together with the jail, in 1826; the latter — a small baronial structure in the High Street — was superseded in 1834 by a Gothic building 113 feet high, in which were placed the clock and bells of the old Dungeon Steeple.

Swift as the gos drives on the wheeling hare.

"The gos-hawk or falcon." (R. B.) [The goshawk is, however, distinct from the falcon both in ornithology and in falconry.]

Yet, teughly doure, he bade an unco bang.

"Bang" refers to the great number of years the bridge had stood. [See *Glossarial Index.*]

Page 61. *Nae sheep shank.*

See note to *Second Epistle to J. Lapraik*, *ante*, p. 331.

There 's men of taste would tak' the Ducat stream.

"A noted ford, just above the Auld Brig." (R. B.)

Or haunted Garpal draws his feeble source.

"The banks of Garpal water is one of the few places in the West of Scotland where those fancy-scaring beings, known by the name of Ghaists, still continue pertinaceously to inhabit." (R. B.)

And from Glenbuck down to the Ratton-Key.

R. B. explains that Glenbuck is "the source of the river Ayr," and that the Ratton-Key is "a small landing place above the large quay."

Fancies that our guid brugh denies protection.

Both Dr. M'Gill of Ayr and his colleague Mr. Dalrymple belonged to the New Light party in the Church, which party was consequently predominant in the burgh; but this piece was written before the M'Gill prosecution. (See *ante*, p. 110, *The Kirk's Alarm.*)

Page 62. *O, had M'Lauchlan, thairm-inspiring sage.*

"A well-known performer of Scottish music on the violin." (R. B.) He was accustomed to give performances in the West of Scotland.

Page 63. *Next followed Courage.*

The reference is to the Montgomeries (see *ante*, p. 325, Notes to *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*), through whose grounds the Teal flowed.

Benevolence, etc.

Mrs. Stewart of Stair.

Learning and Worth.

The reference is to Professor Dugald Stewart, who resided at Catrine House. (See *ante*, p. 328, Notes to *The Vision.*)

Page 63. The Ordination.

St. i. l. 7. *Then aff to Begbie's in a raw.*

In 1786, apparently, Begbie succeeded Crookes [whose name appears in the line in a MS. form] in the inn — now the Angel Hotel — near the Laigh Kirk, with which it was connected by a close so narrow that worshippers had to traverse it in Indian file.

St. ii. l. 1. *Curst Common-sense, that imp o' hell.*

"Common sense" was supposed to be a special attribute of the moderate clergy.

St. ii. l. 2. *Cam in wi' Maggie Lauder.*

"Alluding to a scoffing ballad which was made on the admission of the late Reverend and worthy Mr. Lindsay to the Laigh Kirk." (R. B. in '87 and subsequent Editions.) — "I suppose the author here means Mrs. Lindsay, wife of the late Reverend and worthy Mr. Lindsay, as that was her maiden name, I am told. *N. B.* — He got the Laigh Kirk of Kilmarnock." (R. B. in MS.) The "scoffing ballad" is reprinted in M'Kay's *History of Kilmarnock.* According to current rumour, the Rev. William Lindsay, being minister at Cumbrae, was, through his wife's interest (she had been housekeeper, or governess, in the Glencairn family), presented to the Laigh Kirk, Kilmarnock, by the Earl of Glencairn, 30th November, 1762. But a Mr. Henderson, her descendant, maintains, in a series of letters to Robert Chambers (MS. correspondence in an interleaved copy of Chambers's *Burns*, 1851, vol. i., in the Kilmarnock Monument Museum), that she never was a member of the Glencairn household in any capacity; and explains that Lindsay had been tutor to the Earl of Glencairn. The Presbytery refused to sustain the call, but it was finally sustained by the General Assembly, in the teeth of so determined an opposition that the ordination (12th July, 1764) took place in a public-house; with the result that ten persons were tried before the criminal court at Ayr for riot and assault, of whom three were convicted and whipped through the town.

St. ii. l. 3. *Oliphant.*

James Oliphant, born about 1734; Russell's predecessor in the chapel-of-ease or High Church, Kilmarnock, to which he was translated from Gorbals chapel-of-ease, Glasgow; was ordained at Kilmarnock, 17th May, 1764; translated to Dumbarton, 23d December, 1773; died 10th April, 1818, in his eighty-fourth year. — Author of a *Mother's Catechism* (frequently reprinted), and a *Sacramental Catechism.*

St. ii. l. 4. *Russell.*

See *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. ii. l. 5. *Mackinlay.*

See Prefatory Note. [Also *post*, p. 333, Notes to *Tam Samson's Elegy.*]

St. iii. l. 3. *Double verse.*

The Scottish *Metrical Psalms* are set forth in staves, each composed of a double quatrain.

St. III. l. 4. *Bangor.*

A favourite Scottish Psalm tune in the minor mode.

Page 64. St. IV. l. 3. *How graceless Ham leugh at his dad.*

"Genesis ix. 22." (R. B.)

St. IV. l. 7. *Zipporah, the scauldin jad.*

"Exodus iv. 25." (R. B.)

St. VIII. l. 3. *As lately Fenwick, sair forfairn.*

William Boyd, born 1747, was presented to the church of Fenwick by George, Earl of Glasgow, 20th September, 1780; but on account of the opposition of the parishioners (who barricaded the church) a settlement was not effected until 25th June, 1782, when by order of the Assembly the ordination took place at Irvine. Boyd afterward won the respect of his parishioners. He died 17th October, 1828.

St. IX. l. 1. *Robertson.*

John Robertson, ordained to the first charge, Kilmarnock, 25th April, 1765, died 5th June, 1799, in his sixty-seventh year. He belonged to the Common-sense party. See *ante*, p. 66, Prefatory Note to *Tam Samson's Elegy*, and *infra*, Notes to the same.

St. IX. l. 7. *The Netherton.*

A carpet-weaving district in Kilmarnock.

St. X. l. 1. *Mu'trie.*

John Multrie, Lindsay's successor, and predecessor of Mackinlay in the second charge of the Laigh Kirk, was ordained 8th March, 1775; he died 2d June, 1785, in his fortieth year.

St. XI. l. 8. *Jamie Beattie.*

Dr. James Beattie, author of *The Essay on Truth.*

Page 65. St. XIV. l. 3. *New Light.*

"'New Light' is a cant phrase in the West of Scotland for those religious opinions which Dr. Taylor of Norwich has so strenuously defended." (R. B.)

Page 66. ADDRESS TO THE UNCO GUID.

St. VII. l. 3. *A kennin wrang.*

"A kennin" means "a very little;" merely as much as can be perceived or known.

Page 66. TAM SAMSON'S ELEGY.

St. I. l. 2. *Mackinlay.*

"A certain preacher, a great favourite with the million. Vide *The Ordination*, St. II." (R. B.) [Also see *ante*, p. 63, Prefatory Note to *The Ordination.*]

St. I. l. 3. *Robertson.*

"Another preacher, an equal favourite with the *few*, who was at that time ailing. For him see also *The Ordination*, St. IX." (R. B.) [Also see *supra*, Notes to *The Ordination.*]

St. I. l. 4. *To preach an' read.*

The orthodox party strongly objected to a "read" sermon.

Page 67. St. V. l. 2. *To guard, or draw, or wick a bore.*

In curling, "to guard" is to defend a stone in a good position by placing another opposite it; "to draw" is to send it into a good position, by hitting it with just the right force; and "to wick a bore" is to hit it obliquely and send it through an opening.

St. V. l. 5. *Death's hog-score.*

The hog-score is a line, which the curling stone must cross, or go out of play and be removed.

Page 68. St. XV. l. 4. *Yet what remead?*

Cf. *The Apocrypha*, Wisd. ii. 1: "In the death of a man there is no remedy;" and Sempill, *The Piper of Kilbarchan*, St. I. l. 4.

PER CONTRA, l. 2. *Killie.*

"Killie is a phrase the country folks sometimes use for the name of a certain town in the west." (R. B.)

Page 73. ADDRESS TO EDINBURGH.

St. IV. l. 5. *Fair Burnet.*

See *ante*, p. 176, *Elegy on the Late Miss Burnet of Monboddo.*

Page 79. NO CHURCHMAN AM I.

St. VI. l. 1. *Life's cares they are comforts.*

"Young's *Night Thoughts.*" (R. B.)

Page 85. TO ROBERT GRAHAM OF FINTRY, ESQ.

Late crippled of an arm and now a leg.

In a letter to Mrs. Dunlop (7th February, 1791, if the date be rightly given), Burns mentions that, his horse having fallen with him, for some time he had been unable to use his hand and arm in writing. If this accident happened before February, he had a similar mischance in the end of March, when, as he states in a letter to A. F. Tytler, his horse came down with him, and broke his right arm. The hurt to his leg is mentioned in a letter to Peter Hill, as well as in the letter to Graham of Fintry.

Page 90. TAM O' SHANTER.

Thou drank wi' Kirkton Jean till Monday.

The Jean referred to is supposed to have been Jean Kennedy of Kirkoswald, who with her sister kept a very respectable tavern, sometimes called the Ladies' House.

Page 91. *The landlord's laugh was ready chorus.*

On a MS. Robert Ainslie has noted that when Burns recited to him the poem at Ellisland he added these lines: —

> "The crickets joined the chirping cry,
> The kittlin chased her tail for joy."

Or like the snow falls in the river.

The relative "*that*" or "*which*" should be understood between "snow" and "fall." Chambers gave this preposterous attempt at amendment: "Or like the *snowfall* in the river;" and Scott Douglas took upon him to affirm that Burns would have preferred "snowflake" before "snowfall." Plainly Burns preferred the line as it is.

Nae cotillion, brent new frae France.

Brent new [brand new] means quite new; new from the fire or forge. The term is no doubt agricultural.

Page 92. *Been snaw-white seventeen hunder linen.*

Woven in a reed of 1700 divisions.

Rigwoodie hags wad spean a foal.

The rigwoodie is the rope or chain that crosses

the saddle of a horse. Some editors translate the phrase as gallows-worthy. "Rig" is also a name for a strumpet, and the word read backwards might mean "gallows-strumpet." On the other hand, the simile refers to a mare, and it is probable that "rigwoodie" here means ancient or lean.

When plundering herds assail their byke.

Boy herds who were in the habit of plundering the hives of humble-bees.

Ah, Tam! ah, Tam! thou'll get thy fairin!

See *ante*, p. 332, Notes to *Death and Dr. Hornbook*.

And win the key-stane of the brig.

"It is a well known fact that witches, or any evil spirits, have no power to follow a poor wight any farther than the middle of the next running stream. It may be proper likewise to mention to the benighted traveller, that when he falls in with *bogles*, whatever danger may be in his going forward, there is much more hazard in turning back." (R. B. in Editions '93 and '94.)

Page 94. On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations thro' Scotland.

St. III. l. 1. *By some auld, houlet-haunted biggin.*

"*Vide* his *Antiquities of Scotland*." (R. B.)

St. VI. l. 2. *Rusty airn caps and jinglin jackets.*

"*Vide* his treatise on ancient armour and weapons." (R. B.)

Page 95. St. VIII. l. 6. *Lang-kail gullie.*

A large knife used for cutting the stalks of the colewort.

Page 96. The Humble Petition of Bruar Water.

St. I. l. 8. *And drink my crystal tide.*

"Bruar falls are the finest in the country, but not a bush about them, which spoils much their beauty." (R. B. in MS.) "Bruar Falls in Atholl are exceedingly picturesque and beautiful; but their effect is much impaired by the want of trees and shrubs." (R. B. in Editions '93 and '94.)

Page 100. The Whistle.

St. II. l. 1. *Old Loda, still rueing the arm of Fingal.*

"See Ossian's *Caric-thura*." (R. B.)

Page 101. St. VI. l. 3. *Trusty Glenriddel, so skilled in old coins.*

See *ante*, p. 142, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu to Captain Riddell*.

St. VIII. l. 3. *I'll conjure the ghost of the great Rorie More.*

"See Johnson's *Tour in the Hebrides*." (R. B.)

Page 102. The Jolly Beggars.

The personages of Burns's Cantata — ruffler and strolling mort, trull and tinker, ballad-singer and bawdy-basket — are more or less the personages of the treatises and song-books. But they have been renewed by observation from the life, and they are made immortal by the fire of that inspiration through which they were passed. Burns, if we may believe his own words, could sympathise with such outcasts, and had at least a sentimental fancy for the life they led. . . .

As early as 1784 he is moved to confide to his *First Common Place Book* that he has "often observed, in the course of his experience of human life," — which already included Irvine and the Carrick smugglers, — "that every man, even the worst, has something good about him;" for which reason, "I have often courted the acquaintance of that part of mankind commonly known by the ordinary phrase of 'blackguards,' sometimes further than was consistent with the safety of my character." It is sheer impertinence to assume, with certain commentators, that he figured himself in the person of his own Ballad Singer. But it is undeniable that he set forth some of his own philosophy of life at that disreputable artist's lips; also with him it was ever "the heart ay's the part ay that makes us right or wrang;" and it is pretty safe to argue that his regard for the "fraternitie of vacabondes" was so far both temperamental and sincere. And this, in brief, is why Matthew Arnold prefers the Burns of *The Jolly Beggars* before the Goethe of the "Scene in Auerbach's Cellar." With a superb intelligence, the Scot creates his people from within; while the German's apprehension of his company is merely intellectual and pedantic.

Recitativo. St. I. l. 2. *The bauckie bird.*

"The old Scotch name for the bat." (R. B.) Perhaps because it hides in the roofs of houses near the "bauks" or crossbeams.

St. I. l. 9. *Poosie-Nansie.*

"The hostess of a noted caravanserai in Mauchline well known and much frequented by the lowest order of travellers and pilgrims." (R. B.) Also, "Luckie Nansie is Racer Jess's mother in my *Holy Fair*. Luckie kept a kind of caravansery for the lower order of wayfaring strangers and pilgrims." (R. B.) The epithet "Poosie" is of somewhat doubtful signification. A very similar word, "pousie," is a nickname for a cat; and in Scots and English slang a definite sense has attached to both these words ("cat" and "pousie") for over two centuries. "Pose" is also Scots for a purse, or a secret hoard of money. But most likely "Poosie" stands for pushing. Cf. *Reply to a Trimming Epistle*, p. 132, st. II. l. 2: in Eighteenth Century slang, "pushing-school" signifies brothel. The lady figures in the Kirk-Session Records for 1773, when she was handled for drunkenness as "Agnes Ronald, wife of George Gibson," with whom — and with her daughter — she appeared to answer a further charge of "fencing" stolen goods. As regards the earlier charge, she calmly but firmly "declared her resolution to continue in the sin of drunkenness," whereupon "the Session, considering the foresaid foolish resolution and expression," excluded her "from the privileges of the Church" until she should "profess her repentance." There is no evidence that she came to terms with the Session. She is clearly to be distinguished from Elizabeth Black, also the keeper of a "dosshouse," but in no way a connexion of George Gibson. See further *ante*, p. 115, Prefatory Note to *Adam Armour's Prayer*.

St. I. l. 14. *Girdle.*

The girdle is a round plate of metal used in Scotland from time immemorial in firing the oaten cake.

St. II. l. 2. *Mealy bays.*

The meal-bag was the beggar's main equipment, as oatmeal was the staple alms and might be taken as food or exchanged or sold. Cf. the ensuing song, "When the tother bag I sell," etc.

Song. St. II. l. 2. *The heights of Abram.*

Before Quebec, where Wolfe beat Montcalm on the 13th September, 1759.

Song. St. II. l. 4. *The Moro.*

El Moro, the castle defending the harbour of Santiago de Cuba, stormed by the British in August, 1762.

Page 103. First Song. St. III. l. 1. *Curtis.*

Sir Roger Curtis, Admiral, — born 1746, died 14th November, 1816, — who, being in command of the *Brilliant*, destroyed the French floating batteries before Gibraltar, 13th September, 1782.

St. III. l. 3. *Eliott.*

George Augustus Eliott, — born 25th December, 1717, died 6th July, 1790, — who, for his heroic defence of Gibraltar, was raised to the peerage as Lord Heathfield, Baron of Gibraltar, 14th June, 1787.

Second Song. St. IV. l. 3. *Spontoon.*

A weapon carried by soldier-officers instead of a half-pike.

St. V. l. 2. *Cunningham.*

The northern among the three ancient districts of Ayrshire. The Glencairns derive their family name from it.

Page 104. First Song. St. IV. l. 1. *Tyed up like a stirk.*

Punished with the "jougs," a sort of iron collar.

Second Recitativo. L. 3. *For monie a pursie she had hookèd.*

"Hook" is old slang for (1) a finger, (2) a thief. Burns's heroine, who answers well enough to the "bawdy-basket" of the treatises, was, in fact, a pickpocket.

L. 8. *Braw.*

Here used in its original sense, and signifying gaily dressed, the reference being to the tawdry finery of the Highland vagabond. See st. II. of the succeeding song. For a curious instance of "braw" meaning good-looking as opposed to well-dressed, see *ante*, p. 23, *Halloween*, st. III. l. 2.

Page 105. First Recitativo. St. I. l. 2. *Trystes an' fairs.*

"Trystes" are cattle markets, and "fairs" are hiring fairs or "mops."

Page 106. First Song. St. II. l. 4. *Budget.*

A tinker's bag of tools. Cf. Shakespeare, *Winter's Tale*, Act IV. sc. 2, Autolycus' Song: —

> "If tinkers shall have leave to live
> And bear the sow-skin budget."

St. II. l. 6. *Kilbaigie.*

"A peculiar sort of whisky, a great favorite with Poosie Nansie's clubs." (R. B.) Kilbaigie Distillery was in Clackmannanshire, a little to the north of Kincardine-on-Forth.

First Recitativo. St. I. l. 8. *An' made the bottle clunk.*

"Clunk" (Fr. *faire glou-glou*) describes the sound of emptying a narrow-necked bottle, especially by application to the mouth.

St. II. l. 5. *A wight of Homer's craft.*

"Homer is allowed to be the oldest ballad singer on record." (R. B.)

St. II. ll. 8, 9.

An' shor'd them "Dainty Davie"
O' boot that night.

See the old song: —

> "Being pursued by the dragoons,
> Within my bed he laid him down,
> And weel I wat he was worth his room,
> For he was my Dainty Davie:" —

written to the praise of Mass David Williamson, and preserved in full in *The Merry Muses*, and in part by Herd (1769). It sets forth an adventure thus related by Captain Creichton in his *Memoirs*, as published by Swift (*Works*, *ed.* Scott, vol. xii. pp. 19, 20): "I had been assured that Williamson did much frequent the house of my Lady Cherrytree, within ten miles of Edinburgh; but when I arrived with my party about the house, the lady, well knowing our errand, put Williamson to bed to her daughter, disguised in a woman's night-dress. When the troopers went to search in the young lady's room, her mother pretended that she was not well; and Williamson so managed the matter that, when the daughter raised herself a little in the bed to let the troopers see her, they did not discover him, and so went off disappointed. But the young lady proved with child, and Williamson, to take off the scandal, married her in some time after." Creichton is the sole authority for this *historiette*, which is placed in 1674, and whose hero died, at seventy-nine, in 1702. But it is certain that Miss Cherrytree became the third of his seven wives, although there is no record of her bearing him a child. Creichton's story was very generally believed. Williamson, whose exploit so nearly touched the heart of Charles II. that ('t is said) his attendance was commanded at Whitehall, did more, in fact, than endear himself both to writers of songs and to writers of such lampoons as *The Cardinal's Coach Couped* (1711: in Burns's favourite stave): —

> "You need not think I 'm speaking lies
> Bear witness, House of Cherrytrees,
> Where Dainty Davie strove to please
> My lady's daughter
> And boldly crept . . .
> For fear of slaughter:" —

and the rather scandalous verses collected by Maidment in *A Handful of Pestilent Pasquils* (Privately Printed, no date). He added, in the "Dainty Davie" of the text, a synonym (susceptible, it seems, of more than one interpretation) to Scots venereal slang. What, in effect, is signified in Burns's lines is that there and then the Bard presented the Fiddler with that doxy from his train of three whom he had taken but now *in flagrante delicto;* and this is shown

by the terms in which he presently (in the succeeding song) refers to the transaction: —

"I 've lost but ane, I 've twa behin',
I 've wife eneugh for a' that."

Second Song. St. II. l. 4. *Helicon.*

Burns's description may derive from Montgomerie's "fontaine Helicon" in *The Cherry and the Slae.* Again, it may be that, inasmuch as whisky was, and still is, named after the place of its production, and inasmuch as he regarded it as a source of inspiration, he simply meant his Bard to talk of "Helicon" as his Caird had spoken of "Kilbaigie." Cf. Byron, *English Bards* (1809): "Fresh fish from Helicon;" corrected (MS. 1816) to "Hippocrene."

Last chorus, l. 3. *My dearest bluid*, etc.

Cf. the sonnet attributed to Marlowe: —

"To do thee good,
I 'll freely spend my thrice-decocted blood."

Page 107. THE TWA HERDS.

"Herds" is old Scots for "shepherds."

Page 108. St. III. l. 1. *Moodie, man, an' wordy Russell.*

For notices of Moodie and Russell see *ante*, pp. 326, 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. III. l. 3. *New-Light.*

See *ante*, p. 331, Notes to *Epistle to William Simpson of Ochiltree*, and the humorous dissertation in the *Epistle* itself (*ante*, p. 47).

St. IV. ll. 3-6. *Ye wha were no by lairds respeckit*, etc.

The construction is unusual, unless "respeckit" bears a somewhat strained meaning, and "respeckit to wear the plaid" signifies "esteemed fit to wear the plaid." If "respeckit" be used in its common sense, the lines may be read thus: "Ye who were elected to wear the plaid, not by respected lairds but by the brutes themselves to be their guide."

St. IV. l. 5. *By the brutes themselves eleckit.* The reference is to popular election by the congregation.

St. X. l. 2. *Duncan deep, an' Peebles shaul.*

Robert Duncan, ordained minister at Dundonald 11th September, 1783; D. D., University of Glasgow, 1806; died 14th April, 1815; was deemed intellectual, and published *Infidelity the Growing Evil of the Times*, a sermon, Air, 1794. For Peebles, see *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. X. l. 3. *Apostle Auld.*

William Auld, minister of Mauchline, younger son of the laird of Ellanton, Ayrshire, was born in 1709; graduated M. A. at Edinburgh in 1733, and afterwards studied divinity at Glasgow and Leyden; ordained minister of Mauchline in April, 1742; died 12th December, 1791, in his 83d year. He published *The Pastoral Duty Briefly Explained*, a sermon, Glasgow, 1763. Like his elder "Holy Willie," Auld was given to liquor, and, also like him, was a bitter Calvinist and a rigid disciplinarian. He is not alluded to in *The Holy Fair*, because as minister of the parish he had to preside at the services within the church. Auld's disciplinary dealings with Burns are referred to in the *Reply to a Trimming Epistle from a Tailor* (see *ante*, p. 132). Several writers have credited him with a certain magnanimity with regard to his satirist. But Burns, though he certainly offended, did not attack him personally — except in the rather flattering allusion in the text — before he had left Ayrshire. He is not named in the earlier version of *Holy Willie's Prayer* except as "God's ain Priest;" and as for magnanimity, there is no proof of any on his part. He rebuked Burns and Armour in 1786, together with other three, in terms applicable to all five. He could not with decency single Burns out for a special rebuke. On 5th August, 1788, Burns and Armour were rebuked for their irregular marriage, after which discipline they could not be rebuked for a second case of fornication. Auld was now an old man; hence the epithet "Daddie" in a stanza of *The Kirk's Alarm*, with the line, "And gif ye canna bite, ye may bark."

St. XII. l. 1. *Dalrymple.*

William Dalrymple of Ayr, younger son of James Dalrymple, sheriff-clerk of Ayr; born at Ayr, 29th August, 1723; ordained to the second charge of Ayr, December, 1746; translated to the first charge 18th May, 1756; D. D., St. Andrews, 1779; Moderator of the General Assembly of the Kirk of Scotland, 1781; died 20th January, 1814, in his 91st year. Author of *Sermons*, Glasgow, 1766; Edinburgh, 1782; *Family Worship Explained*, 1787; *History of Christ* (in which he referred with approval to his colleague M'Gill's *Practical Essay*), Edinburgh, 1787; *Faith in Jesus Christ*, Air, 1790, *etc.* Dalrymple was liked and respected even by his opponents. Burns, whom he baptized, devotes a stanza of admirable eulogy to him in *The Kirk's Alarm*, p. 111. He told Ramsay of Ochtertyre that his father was "so much pleased" with Dalrymple's strain of preaching and benevolent conduct that he embraced his religious opinions, "though he practically remained a Calvinist." (*Scotland and Scotsmen in the Eighteenth Century*, ii. 554.)

St. XII. l. 3. *M'Quhae.*

William M'Quhae, son of a magistrate of Wigton, was born 1st May, 1737; studied at Glasgow, where he was a favourite pupil of Adam Smith; ordained at St. Quivox, 1st March, 1764; D. D., St. Andrews, 1794; died 1st March, 1823, in his 86th year. Author of *Difficulties which attend the Practice of Religion no just Argument against it*, a Sermon, Edinburgh, 1785.

St. XII. l. 4. *Baith the Shaws.*

Andrew Shaw, son of Andrew Shaw, Professor of Divinity at St. Andrews, was born in 1730; ordained at Craigie, 26th September, 1765; D. D., St. Andrews, 1795; died 14th September, 1805. He was scholarly, but somewhat diffident. David Shaw, no relation of Andrew, was son of Alexander Shaw, minister of Edenkillie; ordained at Coylton, 29th June, 1749; D. D., St. Andrews, 1775; Moderator of the General Assembly, 1775; died 26th April, 1810, in his 92d year.

St. XIII. l. 1. *Auld Wodrow.*

Patrick Wodrow, Minister of Tarbolton, second son of John Wodrow, the ecclesiastical historian, born 1713; ordained at Tarbolton, 18th August, 1738; D. D., St. Andrews, 1784; died 17th April, 1793, in his 81st year. Author of a *Letter* (signed John Gillies) *addressed to the Elders of the Synod of Glasgow and Air with Observations Moral and Theological*, 1784.

St. XIII. l. 4. *Ane to succeed him.*

The assistant and successor was John M'Math — referred to by name in stanza xvii. — ordained 16th May, 1782; demitted his charge — on account of convivial habits — 21st December, 1791; retired to Mull, where he died 18th December, 1825. M'Math was an acquaintance of Burns, who at M'Math's request enclosed him a copy of *Holy Willie's Prayer*, adding the Rhymed Epistle (*ante*, p. 126), to himself.

St. XIV. l. 4. *Smith.*

Rev. George Smith of Galston. See *ante*, p. 326, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. XIV. l. 5. *Greyneck.*

In English slang "gray" signifies a coin (for tossing) with two heads or two tails; while "gray-coat parson" signifies a lay-impropriator of tithes. A "greyneck," then, is a person of indeterminate principles, — one who is neither black nor white, but indifferent alike "to God and to His enemies."

Page 109. St. XVI. l. 3. *Common-sense.*

See *ante*, p. 332, Notes to *The Ordination.*

Page 110. HOLY WILLIE'S PRAYER.

St. XI. l. 5. *God's ain Priest.*

William Auld, minister of Mauchline. See *ante*, p. 336, Notes to *The Twa Herds.*

St. XII. l. 6. *Kail an' potatoes.*

One of the charges against Gavin Hamilton was that he sent his servants to dig potatoes on a Sunday.

St. XIII. l. 2. *Against that Presbyt'ry of Ayr.*

Because it vindicated Hamilton against the Mauchline Session.

St. XIV. l. 1. *That glib-tongu'd Aiken.*

Robert Aiken of Ayr, who successfully defended Hamilton. See *ante*, p. 330, Notes to *The Cotter's Saturday Night.*

Page 111. THE KIRK'S ALARM.

St. II. l. 1. *Dr. Mac.*

Dr. M'Gill, of course. See the Prefatory Note.

St. III. l. 3. *To meddle wi' mischief a-brewing.*

"See the advertisement." (R. B.) The magistrates of Ayr, when a complaint was laid before the Synod against Dr. M'Gill, inserted an advertisement in the newspapers, testifying to the respect of the community towards him.

St. III. l. 4. *Provost John.*

John Ballantine, Provost of Ayr, to whom Burns dedicated *The Brigs of Ayr* (*ante*, p. 59).

St. III. l. 6. *Orator Bob.*

Robert Aiken, Writer, who defended Dr. M'Gill as well as he had already defended Gavin Hamilton. See *ante*, p. 330, Notes to *The Cotter's Saturday Night.*

St. IV. l. 1. *D'rymple mild.*

William Dalrymple of Ayr. See *ante*, p. 336, Notes to *The Twa Herds.*

St. VI. l. 1. *Rumble John.*

John Russel of Kilmarnock. See *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. VII. l. 1. *Simper James.*

James M'Kinlay of Kilmarnock, whose settlement there is celebrated in *The Ordination* (see *ante*, p. 63).

Page 112. St. VIII. l. 1. *Singet Sawnie.*

Alexander Moodie of Riccarton. See *ante*, p. 326, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. IX. l. 1. *Daddie Auld.*

William Auld of Mauchline. See *ante*, p. 336, Notes to *The Twa Herds.*

St. IX. l. 3. *A tod meikle waur than the clerk.*

Gavin Hamilton, whom Auld had previously prosecuted. See *ante*, p. 109, Prefatory Note to *Holy Willie's Prayer*, and *ante*, p. 41, Prefatory Note to *A Dedication.*

St. X. l. 1. *Davie Rant.*

David Grant of Ochiltree; born in Madderty, Aberdeenshire, in 1750; for some time teacher in George Watson's Hospital, Edinburgh; ordained Presbyterian minister at Newcastle-on-Tyne, 14th November, 1781; admitted to Etterick parish, 4th May, 1786; and translated to Ochiltree, 7th November of the same year; died 16th July, 1791. As convener of the Committee on M'Gill's publications, and one of the most persistent of his prosecutors, Grant made himself especially obnoxious to M'Gill's supporters; so much so, indeed, that his sudden death created the impression that it had been brought about by them. He was the author of two single sermons (Edinburgh, 1779 and 1782), and *Sermons Doctrinal and Practical*, 2 vols. (1785).

St. XI. l. 1. *Jamie Goose.*

"James Young of Cumnock, who had lately been foiled in an ecclesiastical prosecution against a Lieutenant Mitchell." (R. B.) He was ordained at New Cumnock, 3d May, 1758, and died 1st August, 1795, in his 85th year.

St. XII. l. 1. *Poet Willie.*

"William Peebles in Newton-upon-Ayr, a poetaster who, among other things, published an ode on the centenary of the Revolution, in which was the line: 'And bound in Liberty's endearing chain.'" (R. B.) For Peebles see also *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

St. XIII. l. 1. *Andro' Gowk.*

Andrew Mitchell of Monkton and Prestwick, son of Hugh Mitchell of Dalgain, his mother being one of the Campbells of Fairfield; ordained at Muirkirk, 11th July, 1751; translated to Monkton in November, 1774; died 11th October, 1811, in his 87th year. He possessed the estate of Avisyard, near Cumnock, and is said to have "kept a carriage." Being rich, he had a kind of influence among the Orthodox; but he was mentally the weakest of the brethren. He was author of *Causes of Opposition to the Gospel* (Edinburgh, 1764).

St. XIV. l. 1. *Barr Steenie.*

Stephen Young of Barr, who, after acting for some time as assistant at Ochiltree, was or-

dained at Barr, 8th March, 1780, and died 21st February, 1819, in his 75th year.

St. xv. l. 1. *Irvine-side.*

George Smith of Galston. (See *ante*, p. 326, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*) The town stands on the Irvine.

St. xvi. l. 1. *Muirland Jock.*

John Shepherd of Muirkirk, son of Rev. George Shepherd of Newbattle; ordained at Hemel-Hempstead, Herts, 30th October, 1772; translated to Muirkirk, 1st September, 1775; died 14th August, 1799, in his 59th year.

St. xvii. l. 1. *Holy Will.*

"*Vide* the 'Prayer' of this Saint." (R. B.) See *ante*, p. 109, Prefatory Note to *Holy Willie's Prayer.*

Page 113. Postscript 1, l. 1. *Afton's Laird.*

John Logan of Knockshinnoch and Afton.

Postscript 1, l. 6. *Clackleith.*

Mr. Johnson of Clackleith.

Postscript 2, l. 1. *Factor John.*

Either John Kennedy, factor to the Earl of Dumfries (see *ante*, p. 128, Prefatory Note to *To John Kennedy*), or John M'Murdo (see *ante*, Prefatory Note to *To John M'Murdo*, p. 143).

Page 114. The Inventory.

My lan'-a-fore, etc.

The old wooden plough was drawn by four horses: two on the left hand, named respectively the "lan'-a-fore" (the foremost on the unploughed land side) and the "lan'-a-hind" (the hindmost on the unploughed land side); and two on the right hand, named respectively the "fur-a-fore" (the foremost in the furrow) and the "fur-a-hind" (the hindmost in the furrow).

As e'er in tug or tow was traced.

See *ante*, p. 330, Notes to *The Auld Farmer's Salutation.*

A gaudsman ane, a thrasher t' other.

The gaudsman was the driver of the plough-team. When it was drawn by oxen he used a gaud (=goad). Before cornmills were in use a "thrasher" had almost constant work with the flail.

Wee Davoc.

David Hutchieson, whose father, Robert, had been ploughman at Lochlie. The father died of fever, and Burns took care of the boy, to whom he also gave all the education he ever got.

I on the Questions *tairge them tightly.*

The Shorter Catechism of the Westminster Divines, on which the Kirk compelled house-masters to examine their servants and children every Sunday. To "tairge" = to "target," *i. e.* to pelt or riddle with importunities. Thus Callum Beg, intent on constraining Shamus an Snachad, "as he expressed himself 'targed him tightly' till the finishing of the job."

He 'll screed you off "Effectual Calling."

The answer to the question, "What is Effectual Calling?" embodies the essence of Calvinism.

My sonsie, smirking, dear-bought Bess.

His daughter Elizabeth, by Elizabeth Paton. See *ante*, p. 113, Prefatory Note to *The Poet's Welcome.*

Page 115. A Mauchline Wedding.

St. ii. l. 1. *Blacksideen.*

"A hill." (R. B.)

St. ii. l. 3. *Nell and Bess.*

"Miller's two sisters." (R. B.) Nell was the eldest, — the Miss Miller of the *Belles of Mauchline* (see *post*, p. 171).

St. iv. ll. 1, 2.

But now the gown wi' rustling sound
Its silken pomp displays.

"The ladies' first silk gown, got for the occasion." (R. B.)

St. v. l. 1. *Sandy.*

"Driver of the Post-chaise." (R. B.)

St. v. l. 5. *Auld John Trot.*

"Miller's father." (R. B.)

Page 116. Adam Armour's Prayer.

St. v. l. 2. *Auld drucken Nanse.*

See *ante*, p. 334, Notes to *The Jolly Beggars.*

St. vi. l. 1. *Jock an' hav'rel Jean.*

They were the son and daughter. Jean or Jenny is the Racer Jess of *The Holy Fair.* See *ante*, p. 10, st. ix. l. 3, and Notes, p. 326.

Page 116. Nature's Law.

St. iii. l. 3. *Coila's plains.*

Coila, identical with "Coil" in st. v., is poetic for Kyle, one of the districts of Ayrshire.

Page 117. Lines on Meeting with Lord Daer.

St. ii. l. 5. *O' the Quorum.*

Certain Justices, without whom the Court could not sit.

St. iii. l. 4. *An' sic a Lord! — lang Scotch ell twa.*

A Scots ell is over a yard.

St. v. l. 2. *Or Scotia's sacred Demosthénes.*

This would seem to show that Dr. Hugh Blair was of the company.

Page 118. Address to the Toothache.

St. iv. l. 2. *Cutty-stools.*

Cutty = short or small. Some derive the use of the word in "cutty-stools" from "cutty" or "kitty," occasionally employed to signify a loose woman, as in the delightful ballad of *Robin Red-Breast* (Herd, 1769): —

> "Then Robin turned him round about,
> E'en like a little king: —
> 'Go, pack ye out at my chamber door,
> Ye little cutty quean.'"

It is very commonly applied to a mischievous ungrown girl; it is also a nickname for a hare; it likewise signifies the three-legged milking-stool. The present reference is, of course, to the stool of repentance. This was conspicuously placed in front of the pulpit, and the penitent, the opening prayer being done, was conducted to it by the beadle; sat on it through the service, — in the olden time clothed in sackcloth (*Scottice*, "a harn gown"); and at the close arose from it to receive the rebuke. There were two kinds of stools, a high and a low; the high being known as the "pillar."

Page 119. Lament for the Absence of William Creech, Publisher.

St. i. l. 1. *Auld chuckie Reekie.*

"Auld Reekie" = Edinburgh; not because

Edinburgh is abnormally smoky, but because her smoke is visible from many heights.

St. IV. l. 1. *Gawkies, tawpies, gowks, and fools.*

"Gawkies" and "tawpies" are here the diminutives or feminines of "gowks" and "fools." "Gawkie" (cf. the song *Bess the Gawkie*) is derived from "gowk" (the cuckoo, a giddy-pated bird), which is Scots, as "cuckoo" is Shakespearian English (cf. *First Henry IV.*, II. iv.: "O' horseback, ye cuckoo") for a daft or stupid person.

St. VII. l. 1. *Worthy Greg'ry's Latin face.*

James Gregory (*b.* 1753, *d.* 1821), the famous Professor of Medicine, was a great hand at Latin quotations, and is said by Cockburn to have had "a strikingly powerful countenance." For Gregory's stringent criticism of the *Wounded Hare*, see *ante*, p. 93, Prefatory Note to that poem.

St. VII. l. 2. *Tytler's and Greenfield's modest grace.*

Not William Tytler the historian, then an old man, but his son, A. F. Tytler (*b.* 1747, *d.* 1813), afterwards Lord Woodhouselee, at this time Professor of Civil History, who wrote a *Life of Lord Kames* (1807), an *Historical and Critical Essay on the Life of Petrarch* (1810), and a sensible essay on *The Genius and Writings of Allan Ramsay* (1800). He sat on that "jury of literati" to which Burns submitted the new material for the First Edinburgh, and assisted him in revising the proofs for a later edition. William Greenfield was minister of St. Andrew's parish and Professor of Rhetoric, but in 1798, being charged with a nameless offence, he demitted his offices and left Scotland. In his *Second Common Place Book* Burns extols "his good sense, his joyous hilarity, his sweetness of manners, and modesty."

St. VII. l. 3. *M'Kenzie, Stewart, such a brace.*

Henry M'Kenzie, author of *The Man of Feeling*, who had written an appreciation of Burns's *Poems* in *The Lounger* for December, 1786, and Dugald Stewart, described in the *Second Common Place Book* as "the most perfect character I ever saw."

Page 120. ELEGY ON THE DEPARTED YEAR, 1788.

An' cry till ye be haerse an' roupet.

For "roupet" see *ante*, p. 325, Notes to *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*.

An' gied ye a' baith gear an' meal.

Even yet the clergymen of the Church of Scotland are paid in kind — their stipend being reckoned in chalders.

For Embro' wells are grutten dry!

During December, 1788, there was the coldest weather in Scotland, and the Edinburgh wells were all frozen.

Nae hand-cuff'd, mizzl'd, half-shackl'd Regent.

See *ante*, p. 154, Prefatory Note to *Ode to the Departed Regency Bill*.

Page 121. ON THE DUCHESS OF GORDON'S REEL DANCING.

St. I. l. 3. *Wallopèd.*

A motion, expressive at once of rapidity and a certain awkwardness: as (*e. g.*) of a fish out of water. It is used of galloping, as in David Lindsay, *Complaynt to the King*, line 179: "And wychtilie wallope ouer the sandis;" also, and very commonly, in a slightly sarcastic sense of dancing, as in the text and in the song of *Maggie Lauder*, sometimes attributed to Francis Sempill: —

> "Meg up an' wallop'd ower the green,
> For brawly she could frisk it."

St. II. l. 2. *The midden dub.*

Burns in his glossary defines the midden hole as "a gutter at the bottom of the dunghill."

Page 122. ON CAPTAIN GROSE.

St. V. l. 3. *As for the Deil, he daur na steer him.*

That is, attempt to carry him off, the reference being to Grose's exceeding corpulence. (See *ante*, p. 186, *Epigram on Captain Francis Grose.*)

Page 123. NEW YEAR'S DAY, 1791.

Coila's fair Rachel's care to-day.

"This young lady was drawing a picture of Coila from *The Vision*." (Note in Currie, 1800, probably supplied by Mrs. Dunlop.)

Page 124. FROM ESOPUS TO MARIA.

I see her face the first of Ireland's sons.

This Irishman is said to have been an officer named Gillespie.

The crafty Colonel.

Colonel M'Doual of Logan — "Sculduddery" (*i. e.* Bawdy) M'Doual of the Second Heron Ballad (see *ante*, p. 166, St. X. l. 5, and Prefatory Note to *Young Peggie*, *ante*, p. 201).

The hopeful youth, in Scottish senate bred,
Who owns a Bushby's heart without the head.

Mr. Maitland Bushby, advocate, the "Wigton's new sheriff" of the Second Heron Ballad (p. 165, St. III. l. 1), with "the heart" but not "the head" of his father, John Bushby, "honest man." (See *Epitaph on John Bushby*, *ante*, p. 198.)

Page 124. TO JOHN RANKINE.

St. II. l. 6. *A whaup 's i' the nest.*

This is a modification of the Scottish proverb: "There 's a whaup in the rape" = "There is something wrong." In Ayrshire, "whaup" was also the name of a goblin supposed to haunt the eaves of houses. But in Burns's line "whaup" is probably curlew; and the meaning seems to be, "what is wrong will soon be known."

Page 125. TO JOHN GOLDIE.

St. II. l. 3. *Black Jock.*

Russell of Kilmarnock. See *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair*.

St. IV. l. 5. *Haste, gie her name up in the chapel.*

Persons at the point of death are accustomed to request the prayers of the congregation.

Page 126. TO J. LAPRAIK. THIRD EPISTLE.

St. III. l. 5. *Whatt.*

From the Scots "white" or "wheat," meaning to cut with a knife, *i. e.* "whittle."

St. V. l. 5. *Browster wives.*

The old-world ale-wife always brewed the stuff she sold.

St. VII. l. 2. *Till kye be gaun without the herd.*

The grain being all harvested, the cattle could be allowed to crop at large. In olden times there were few or no fences on farms, and cattle were watched by a boy.

St. IX. l. 6. *Yours, Rab the Ranter.*

Cf. the old song *Maggie Lauder*: —

> "For I'm a piper to my trade,
> My name is Rab the Ranter."

Page 126. TO THE REV. JOHN M'MATH.

St. II. l. 2. *Gown an' ban' an' douse black-bonnet.*

The clergyman, who on Sundays wears a gown and band; and the elder, who in those days wore a black bonnet. Cf. *The Holy Fair*, *ante*, p. 10, St. VIII. l. 3.

Page 127. St. V. l. 1. *Gau'n.*

Gavin Hamilton. (See *ante*, p. 41, Prefatory Note to the *Dedication*.)

St. VI. l. 1.

> *The poor man's friend in need,*
> *The gentleman in word an' deed.*

Cf. *Dedication* (*ante*, p. 42).

Page 128. TO DAVIE. SECOND EPISTLE.

St. II. *Hale be your heart, etc.*

Cf. *Epistle to Major Logan*, St. III. (p. 133).

St. IV. [This stanza] describes the writer's mental condition and mode of life under Armour's repudiation.

St. IV. l. 1. *I'm on Parnassus' brink.*

That is, about to publish. Burns was preparing the Kilmarnock edition, and had sent a few numbers for Sillar's inspection.

St. VII. l. 5. *Rough an' raploch.*

Raploch = a coarse and undyed woollen.

Page 128. TO JOHN KENNEDY, DUMFRIES HOUSE.

St. II. l. 1. *Dow.*

[John Dow, or Dove — "dow" is Scots for "dove," — was] the landlord of the Whitefoord Arms, on whom Burns wrote one of his cleverest epitaphs. (See *ante*, p. 195.)

Page 129. TO GAVIN HAMILTON, ESQ., MAUCHLINE.

Like scrapin out auld Crummie's nicks.

The rings on a cow's horns tell her age.

Ay when ye gang yoursel.

Hamilton had been prosecuted for neglect of ordinances. Nor was he partial to the *Shorter Catechism*.

In Paisley John's.

John Dow's tavern. (See *supra*. Notes to *To John Kennedy*.)

I ken he weel a snick can draw.

"A snick can draw" = "can draw a latch." The phrase is primarily applied to a stealthy entrance into another man's mind, so as to read his thoughts and take advantage of him.

Page 130. TO DR. MACKENZIE.

To get a blaud o' Johnie's morals.

The origin of morals was one of Mackenzie's favourite topics.

An' taste a swatch o' Manson's barrels.

Manson kept the tavern where the lodge met.

Page 132. REPLY TO A TRIMMING EPISTLE RECEIVED FROM A TAILOR.

St. I. l. 6. *Daddie Auld.*

The Rev. William Auld (see *ante*, p. 336, Notes to *The Twa Herds*), by whom Burns was rebuked before the congregation.

St. II. l. 2. *Pouse.*

See *ante*, p. 334, Notes to *The Jolly Beggars*.

Page 133. St. VII. l. 5. *Mess John.*

That is, "Mass John." Used in contempt. Dating from before the Reformation, the nickname denotes, first, the small regard of the people for the old Catholic parish priest; and secondly, that after the Reformation the majority held in extreme derision the authority which the minister essayed to wield — especially in respect of penal discipline. Writing in the opposite interest, Ramsay, in his *Address of Thanks From the Society of Rakes*, thus dramatises the latter sentiment: —

> "Down, down wi' the repenting-stools
> That gart the younkers look like fools
> Before the congregation,"

and again in the same bris' copy of verses: —

> "For those wha Kirk affairs engross
> Their session books may burn all;
> Since fornication's pipe's put out
> What will they have to crack about
> Or jot into their journal?"

See further, *ante*, p. 50, *Epistle to John Rankine*.

Page 133. TO MAJOR LOGAN.

St. III. *Hale be your heart, etc.*

Cf. St. II. of the *Second Epistle to Davie* (*ante*, p. 128).

Page 134. St. XI. l. 3. *A dear ane.*

The reference is to Jean Armour.

St. XIII. l. 2. *Sentimental sister Susie.*

See *To Miss Logan* (*ante*, p. 72).

St. XIII. l. 3. *Honest Lucky.*

The Major's mother. Though common Scots for "grandmother," "Lucky" has often an evil sense (as in the ill spring named by Willie Ste'enson in that story of his gudesire, which of itself would make *Redgauntlet* immortal, *Weel Hoddled, Luckie*). Derived from "luck," or "fortune," it was probably first used to designate a spae-wife (= a fortune-teller). Bawds and alewives were commonly called "Lucky," as in Ramsay's *Lucky Spence's Last Advice* and his *Elegy on Lucky Wood*.

Page 135. TO THE GUIDWIFE OF WAUCHOPE HOUSE.

St. V. l. 4. *The marl'd plaid.*

The "Guidwife" had offered to send Burns a party-coloured plaid.

Page 143. TO JAMES TENNANT OF GLENCONNER.

Perusing Bunyan, Brown, an' Boston.

["Bunyan" needs no explanation. The other references are to] Brown's *Self-Interpreting Bible* and Boston's *Fourfold State*, long favourites with the pious Scottish peasant.

My heart-warm love to guid auld Glen.

The father, John Tennant, who was witness to the poet's baptism in 1759, and under whose

advice he made an offer for Ellisland. The other references are to members or relations of the family.

Page 144. EPISTLE TO DR. BLACKLOCK.

St. II. l. 1. *The Heron.*

Robert Heron, son of a weaver; born at New Galloway, 6th November, 1764. When he visited Burns in 1789, he was a student of divinity. He was next assistant to Dr. Hugh Blair, but soon took to literary pursuits; got into debt, and while in Perth gaol began a *History of Scotland;* was liberated on engaging to pay his creditors fifteen shillings in the pound from the proceeds thereof; was the author of many works, including a *Life of Burns*, 1797, by no means without merit; was in 1806 confined by his creditors in Newgate; took fever there; and died on his removal to St. Pancras Hospital, 13th April, 1807.

St. VI. l. 2. *Brose.*

Brose is properly meal and warm water, but the word is commonly used as a synonym for porridge.

Page 145. St. X. l. 2. *Honest Lucky.*

See *ante*, p. 340, Notes to *Epistle to Major Logan.*

Page 145. TO A GENTLEMAN WHO HAD SENT A NEWSPAPER.

That vile doup-skelper, Emperor Joseph.

A notorious whoremaster: died 20th February, 1790.

Or if the Swede, before he halt.

Gustavus III. of Sweden was then at war with Russia.

Page 146. TO WILLIAM STEWART.

In honest Bacon's ingle-neuk.

"Honest Bacon" (see *At Brownhill Inn, ante*, p. 187) was landlord of the inn at Brownhill, and a relative of Stewart, who was factor at Closeburn hard by (see *Lovely Polly Stewart, ante*, p. 259, and *You 're Welcome, Willie Stewart, ante*, p. 311).

Page 148. To COLONEL DE PEYSTER.

St. IV. l. 1. *Carmagnole.*

A violent Jacobin. Derived from the collarless jacket, not from the revolutionary song and dance.

Page 149. PROLOGUE SPOKEN BY MR. WOODS.

Philosophy.

The reference is to Dugald Stewart. See *ante*, p. 328, Notes to *The Vision.*

Here History.

Hume and Robertson.

Here Douglas *forms wild Shakespeare into plan.*

Home's *Douglas.* The ridiculous verse — one hopes the Bard knew better — reads like a variant on the Edinburgh pittite's "Whaur 's your Wully Shakespeare noo?"

And Harley rouses all the God in man.

See Mackenzie's *Man of Feeling.*

Page 150. SCOTS PROLOGUE FOR MRS. SUTHERLAND.

Will bauldly try to gie us plays at hame.

Burns, at this time, had himself some thoughts of turning playwright. To Lady Elizabeth Cunningham (probably) he wrote, 23d December, 1789, that for this purpose he had resolved to make himself "master of all the Dramatic Authors of any repute in both English and French;" and on 2d March, 1790, he ordered of Peter Hill copies of certain English playwrights, of Molière, and of "any other good French dramatic authors in their native language."

Page 151. *As able — and as cruel — as the Devil.*

Burns was a strong partisan of Mary Stuart, and a rabid anti-Elizabethan, as witnesses a passage (omitted, of course, by Currie) in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop, 20th February, 1791: "What a rocky-hearted, perfidious succubus was that Queen Elizabeth," *etc.*

Page 152. THE RIGHTS OF WOMAN.

Would swagger, swear, get drunk, kick up a riot.

According to Currie, the reference is to the Saturnalia of the Caledonian Hunt.

Page 156. A NEW PSALM FOR THE CHAPEL OF KILMARNOCK.

St. IV. l. 3. *That Young Man.*

William Pitt.

St. V. l. 3. *The Judge.*

Lord Thurlow. Cf. *Ode to the Departed Regency Bill, ante*, p. 155:

> "By dread Thurlow's powers to awe —
> Rhetoric, blasphemy, and law."

St. IX. l. 4. *That man M'Gill.*

Dr. M'Gill of Ayr. See *ante*, p. 110, Prefatory Note to *The Kirk's Alarm.*

Page 159. THE FÊTE CHAMPÊTRE.

St. I. l. 7. *Him wha led.*

James Boswell, the biographer of Samuel Johnson.

St. I. l. 8. *The meikle Ursa Major.*

Samuel Johnson.

St. II. l. 4. *Glencaird.*

Sir John Whitefoord of Cloncaird.

Page 160. St. VII. l. 2. *Ether-stane.*

Adder-stone. The adder-stone was used by the Druids as an amulet.

Page 160. THE FIVE CARLINS.

St. III. l. 1. *Maggie by the banks o' Nith.*

Dumfries.

St. III. l. 3. *And Marjorie o' the Monie Lochs.*

Lochmaben, situate in the midst of six small lochs.

St. IV. l. 1. *And Blinkin Bess of Annandale.*

Annan.

St. V. l. 1. *And Black Joan, frae Crichton Peel.*

"Sanquhar, near which is the old castle of the Crichtons." (R. B.)

Page 161. ELECTION BALLAD FOR WESTERHA'.

Cho. l. 1. *Up and waur them a'.*

In a note to *Up and Waur Them A', Willie* (interleaved copy of Johnson's *Museum*), Burns says: "The proper expression is 'Up and warn a', Willie,' alluding to the Crantara or warning of a Highland clan to arms. Notwithstanding this, the Lowlanders in the west and south say 'Up and *waur* them a', Willie.'" "Waur" is Scots for "worst."

Page 162. St. IV. l. 1. *Whistlebirk.*
Alexander Birtwhistle, Provost of Kirkcudbright.
Page 163. ELECTION BALLAD ADDRESSED TO ROBERT GRAHAM OF FINTRY
St. VI. l. 1. *Drumlamrig's haughty Grace.*
Drumlanrig was the residence of the Duke of Queensberry. See *ante*, pp. 161 and 162, Prefatory Notes to *Election Ballad for Westerha'*, and *As I cam doon the Banks o' Nith.*
St. IX. l. 5. *Westerha' and Hopeton.*
Sir James Johnstone, the Tory candidate, and the Earl of Hopetoun, his principal supporter.
St. XI. l. 1. *Mons-Meg.*
The old historic cannon which still stands on the ramparts of Edinburgh Castle.
St. XII. l. 1. *M'Murdo and his lovely spouse.*
See *ante*, p. 143, Prefatory Note to *To John M'Murdo.*
St. XIII. l. 1. *Craigdarroch.*
Fergusson of Craigdarroch, the hero of the *Whistle* (see *ante*, p. 99).
St. XIII. l. 4. *Glenriddell.*
Captain Robert Riddell of Glenriddell (see *ante*, p. 142, Prefatory Note to *Impromptu to Captain Riddell*).
St. XIV. l. 2. *Redoubted Staig.*
Burns's friend, Provost Staig of Dumfries.
St. XIV. l. 4. *Welsh.*
Then Sheriff of the County.
St. XV. l. 1. *Miller.*
Patrick Miller of Dalswinton, Burns's landlord and the father of the Whig candidate, Captain Miller.
St. XV. l. 4. *Maxwelton.*
Sir Robert Lawrie or Lowrie of Maxwelton, of whom Craigdarroch won the whistle (see *ante*, p. 100, Prefatory Note to *The Whistle*).
St. XV. l. 5. *Lawson.*
"The famous wine merchant." (R. B.)
Page 164. St. XIX. l. 6. *The Buchan Bullers.*
Caves on the Buchan littoral.
St. XX. l. 4. *The muffled murtherer of Charles.*
"Charles 1st was executed by a man in a mask." (R. B.)
St. XXI. l. 2. *Bold Scrimgeour follows gallant Graham.*
Burns gives "Dundee" for "Bold Scrimgeour;" "Gallant Graham" he explains as "Montrose." Apparently he supposed that Claverhouse was a Scrimgeour.
St. XXIV. l. 6. *Stewart.*
"Stewart of Hillside." (R. B.)
Page 165. SECOND HERON ELECTION BALLAD.
St. I. ll. 5, 6. *Murray commander, An' Gordon.*
Murray of Broughton was uncle of Gordon, the Tory candidate. Murray had left his wife and eloped with another lady (see *post*, p. 343, Notes to *John Bushby's Lamentation*). Therefore ll. 6–8 in one set run: —

> "And Gordon *that keenly will start;*
> *Why shameless her lane is the lassie?*
> *E'en let her kind kin tak a part;*"

and for the same reason in l. 8 "kin" of the text in another set reads "*sin.*"

St. II. l. 1. *And there 'll be black-nebbit Johnie.*
John Bushby, see *ante*, p. 198, Prefatory Note to *Epitaph on John Bushby.*
St. II. l. 5. *Kempleton's birkie.*
William Bushby, John's brother, who had made a fortune in the East Indies.
St. III. l. 1. *An' there 'll be Wigton's new sheriff.*
Mr. Maitland Bushby, son of John Bushby. See *ante*, p. 339, Notes to *From Esopus to Maria.*
St. III. l. 5. *Cardoness, Esquire.*
David Maxwell of Cardoness. See *ante*, p. 197, Prefatory Note to *Epitaph on a Galloway Laird.*
St. IV. l. 1. *Douglasses doughty.*
Sir William and Mr. James Douglas. The former got the name of Carlinwark changed to Castle Douglas by royal warrant.
St. IV. l. 5. *Kenmure sae generous.*
John Gordon of Kenmure.
St. V. l. 1. *Redcastle.*
Walter Sloan Lawrie of Redcastle.
St. V. l. 5. *Our King's Lord Lieutenant.*
Lord Garlies, who was called to answer for keeping the writ.
Page 166. St. VI. l. 2. *Muirhead.*
Minister of Urr, author of an epigram on Burns, *To Vacerras.*
St. VI. l. 3. *Buittle's Apostle.*
Maxwell of Buittle.
St. VI. l. 5. *Folk frae St. Mary's.*
The Earl of Selkirk's family.
St. VII. l. 1. *Wealthy young Richard.*
Richard Oswald of Auchencruive, who inherited Mrs. Oswald's fortune. See *ante*, p. 81, Prefatory Note to *Ode, Sacred to the Memory of Mrs. Oswald.*
St. VII. l. 5. *Rich brither nabobs.*
D. and J. Anderson of St. Germains.
St. VII. l. 7. *Collieston.*
Mr. Copeland of Collieston.
St. VII. l. 8. *Quinton.*
The son of Mr. M'Adam of Craigen-gillan. See *ante*, p. 129, *To Mr. M'Adam of Craigengillan.*
St. VIII. l. 1. *Stamp-Office Johnie.*
Mr. John Syme, Writer, Dumfries, an especial friend of Burns. See *ante*, p. 191, Prefatory Note to *To John Syme.*
St. VIII. l. 3. *Gay Cassencarry.*
Colonel M'Kenzie of Cassencarry.
St. VIII. l. 4. *Colonel Tam.*
In some sets "gleg" is inserted before "Colonel Tam." He was Colonel Heron, according to the Museum copy; but Colonel Goldie of Goldielea is given elsewhere.
St. VIII. l. 5. *Trusty Kerroughtree.*
Mr. Heron of Kerroughtrie, the Whig candidate.
St. IX. l. 1. *The auld Major.*
He was brother of the Whig candidate.
St. IX. l. 5. *Maiden Kilkerran.*
Sir Adam Fergusson of Kilkerran. See *ante*, p. 325, Notes to *The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer.*
St. IX. l. 6. *Barskimming's guid Knight.*
Sir William Miller of Barskimming, son of

Sir Thomas Miller, Lord Barskimming. See *ante*, p. 328, Notes to *The Vision*.

St. IX. l. 7. *Roaring Birtwhistle.*

Alexander Birtwhistle, Provost of Kircudbright.

St. X. l. 3. *Teuch Johnie.*

John Maxwell of Terraughtie. See *ante*, p. 146, Prefatory Note to *To John Maxwell, Esq.*

St. X. l. 5. *Logan's M'Doual.*

Colonel M'Doual of Logan. See *ante*, p. 201, Prefatory Note to *Young Peggy.*

St. X. l. 8. *Sogering, gunpowther Blair.*

Major Blair of Dunskey.

Page 166. JOHN BUSHBY'S LAMENTATION.

St. III. l. 1. *Yerl Galloway.*

See *ante*, p. 189, Prefatory Note to *Epigrams against the Earl of Galloway.*

St. VII. l. 2. *Wi' winged spurs.*

The reference is to Murray's elopement, a winged spur being the crest of the house of Johnstone, to which the lady — "the auld grey yaud," as Burns genteelly describes her — belonged.

Page 170. THE RONALDS OF THE BENNALS.

St. XIII. l. 2. *Twal' hundred.*

Linen woven in a reed of twelve hundred divisions.

Page 172. THE FAREWELL.

St. I. l. 7. *My Bess.*

The poet's child by Elizabeth Paton, born in November, 1784. See *ante*, p. 113, Prefatory Note to *A Poet's Welcome.*

St. I. l. 12. *My Smith.*

See *ante*, p. 15, Prefatory Note to *Epistle to James Smith.*

St. II. l. 7. *Thee, Hamilton, and Aiken dear.*

For Gavin Hamilton see *ante*, p. 41, Prefatory Note to *A Dedication;* for Aiken see *ante*, p. 330, Notes to *The Cotter's Saturday Night.*

Page 173. ELEGY ON THE DEATH OF SIR JAMES HUNTER BLAIR.

St. II. l. 2. *Once the lov'd haunts of Scotia's royal train.*

"The King's Park, at Holyrood House." (R. B.)

St. II. l. 3. *Where limpid streams, once hallow'd, well.*

"Saint Anthony's Well." (R. B.)

St. II. l. 4. *Mould'ring ruins mark the sacred Fane.*

"St. Anthony's Chapel." (R. B.) The well and ruins are situated on the heights a little to the southeast of Holyrood House.

Page 182. SKETCH FOR AN ELEGY.

St. I. l. 1. *Craigdarroch.*

Alexander Fergusson of Craigdarroch, the hero of *The Whistle* (*ante*, p. 99).

St. II. l. 1. *Black James.*

Possibly James Boswell.

St. III. l. 1. *Philosophic Smellie.*

William Smellie. See *ante*, p. 181, Prefatory Note to *On William Smellie.*

Page 183. PASSION'S CRY.

"*I burn, I burn, as when thro' ripened corn*
By driving winds the crackling flames are borne."

Quoted from Pope's *Sappho.*

Page 183. IN VAIN WOULD PRUDENCE.

"*Wrong'd, injur'd, shunn'd, unpitied, unredrest,*
The mock'd quotation of the scorner's jest."

[These lines, slightly modified, appear in the preceding poem, *Passion's Cry* (*ante* p. 183).]

Page 193. ON MARRIAGE.

The best of things.

The nickname "the Best," or "the Best in Christendom," is classic slang. Cf. Dorset, Song, *Methinks the Poor Town:* "I know what I mean when I drink to the Best;" and Rochester, *The Rehearsal* (*Works*, 1718, i. 131): "Mine Host drinks to the Best in Christendom, And decently my Lady quits the Room."

Page 194. ON JOHN RANKINE.

By Adamhill.

Rankine's farm. In Scotland it is still the custom among farmers to call each other by their territorial names.

Page 197. MONODY ON A LADY FAMED FOR HER CAPRICE.

St. v. l. 2. *Her idiot lyre.*

"The lady affects to be a poetess." (R. B.) He had carefully fostered the illusion.

Page 201. BONIE DUNDEE.

St. I. l. 1. *Hauver-meal bannock.*

A synonym (common in the North of England and some parts of Scotland) for the oaten cake, the staple bread of old Scotland.

Page 202. TO THE WEAVER'S GIN YE GO.

St. II. l. 2. *To warp a plaiden wab.*

To form threads into a warp for a web of coarse woollen.

Page 203. I'M O'ER YOUNG TO MARRY YET.

St. I. l. 4. *Eerie.*

Apprehensive of ghosts, but the word is used here in a humorous sense. Perhaps the nearest English equivalent is "creepy."

Page 204. MY HIGHLAND LASSIE, O.

[It seemed inexpedient to lengthen the Prefatory note by a discussion of the relation held by Burns to Mary Campbell, but inasmuch as the subject is one much contested by commentators of Burns, the statement of the editors is reproduced here.] On the strength of sporadic allusions by Burns — meant, as it seems, to dissemble more than they reveal — and especially of certain ecstatic expressions in the song, *Thou Ling'ring Star* (*ante*, p. 226), and in a letter to Mrs. Dunlop — penned when the writer was "groaning under the miseries of a diseased nervous system" — Mary Campbell has come to be regarded less as an average Scots peasant, to whom a merry-begot was then, if not a necessary of life, at all events the commonest effect of luck, than as a sort of bare-legged Beatrice — a Spiritualised Ideal of Peasant Womanhood. Seriously examined, her cult — for cult it is — is found an absurdity; but persons of repute have taken the craze, so that it is useful to remark that the Mary Campbell of tradition is a figment of the General Brain, for whose essential features not so much as the faintest outline is to be found in the confusion of amorous plaints and cries of repentance or remorse, which is all that we have to enlighten us from Burns. Further, it is forgotten that Mary Campbell's death revealed her to her Poet in a

new and hallowed aspect. Whatever the date — whether 1786 or an earlier year: whether, that is to say, she preceded Armour in Burns's regard, or consoled him episodically after Armour's repudiation of him — assigned to the famous farewell on the banks of Ayr, the underhandedness of the engagement, with the extreme discretion of, not merely his references to it, but the references of his relatives and hers, leaves room for much conjecture. Here Burns, for once in his life, was reticent. Yet, what reason had he for reticence if, as is hotly contended by the more ardent among the Mariolaters, the affair belonged to 1784, or earlier? And why, in 1784, when he had no particular reputation, good or bad, should Mary's kinsfolk (or Mary herself) have conceived so arrant a grudge against him that it impelled them (or her) to obliterate the famous Inscription in his Bible, with its solemn scriptural oaths — which were unusual under the circumstances, and which, as being recorded for the girl's comfort, tend to show that those circumstances were peculiar — and to destroy his every scrap of writing to her? It were less difficult to explain the position if the amour belonged to 1786; for then the Armour business was notorious. But then, too, Burns's constancy in crying out for Jean must of necessity impeach the worth of his professions to Mary. In any case, it is a remarkable circumstance that the latter heroine left her situation with the vaguest possible outlook on marriage; for, though Burns does say that she went to make arrangements for their union, there is no scrap of proof that immediate espousals were designed. Indeed, no progress at all appears to have been made in such arrangements in all the five months preceding her death; and assuredly Burns did not intend to take her with him to Jamaica in 1786. Finally, there is the guarded, the official, statement of Currie that "the banks of Ayr formed the scene of youthful passions," the "history of which it would be *improper to reveal* were it even in one's power, and the traces of which will soon be discoverable only in those strains of nature and sensibility to which they gave birth." On the whole, it is a very pretty tangle; but the one thing in it worth acknowledgment and perfectly plain is that the Highland Mary of the Mariolater is but a "devout imagination."

Page 208. DUNCAN DAVISON.

St. I. l. 8. *Temper-pin.*

The pin which regulated the motion of the spinning-wheel. Cf. Allan Ramsay's vamp, *My Jo Janet*: —

> "To keep the temper-pin in tiff
> Employs right aft my hand, Sir."

Page 208. LADY ONLIE, HONEST LUCKY.

Cho. l. 1. *Honest Lucky.*

"Lucky" is a common designation for alewives. See further, *ante*, p. 340, Notes to *To Major Logan.*

Page 209. DUNCAN GRAY.

[For another set of *Duncan Gray* stanzas, see *ante*, p. 272. Both are] founded on a song preserved in the Herd MS.

Page 211. BLYTHE WAS SHE.

Cho. l. 2. *Butt and ben.*

See *ante*, p. 327, Notes to *The Holy Fair.*

Page 220. THE SILVER TASSIE.

St. I. l. 7. *The Berwick-Law.*

North Berwick Law, a conspicuous height in Haddingtonshire overlooking the Firth of Forth.

Page 222. O, WERE I ON PARNASSUS HILL.

St. I. l. 2. *Helicon.*

See *ante*, p. 336, Notes to *The Jolly Beggars.*

St. I. l. 7. *Cornsincon.*

Corsancone, a hill in New Cumnock parish, Ayrshire (visible from Ellisland), where the Bard (not quite correctly) placed the sources of the Nith.

Page 225. THE BRAES O' BALLOCHMYLE.

St. I. l. 1. *The Catrine woods.*

Catrine was the residence of Professor Dugald Stewart. (See *ante*, p. 328, Notes to *The Vision.*)

St. I. l. 5. *Maria.*

Mary Anne Whitefoord, the eldest daughter, who married Henry Kerr Cranstoun, grandson of William, fifth Lord Cranstoun.

Page 226. THE RANTIN DOG, THE DADDIE O'T.

St. II. l. 2. *The groanin maut.*

The ale for the midwife and her gossips. For the epithet, "groaning" is good English for a lying-in. Cf. *Hamlet*, iii. 2: "It would cost you a groaning to take my edge off."

St. III. l. 1. *The creepie-chair.*

The stool of repentance. See *ante*, p. 338, Notes to *Address to the Toothache.*

St. IV. l. 2. *Fidgin fain.*

Tingling with fondness. Cf. *Tam o' Shanter*, *ante*, p. 92:

> "Even Satan glowr'd, and fidg'd fu' fain: "—

and the old song *Maggie Lauder*: —

> "'Maggie,' quoth he, 'and by my bags
> I'm fidgin fain to see thee.'"

Page 228. YOUNG JOCKIE WAS THE BLYTHEST LAD.

St. I. l. 3. *Gaud.*

The plough-oxen were driven with a goad.

Page 230. KILLIECRANKIE.

St. III. l. 1. *The bauld Pitcur.*

Haliburton of Pitcur, slain at Killiecrankie. A Jacobite song in the Pitcairn MS., entitled *Answer to Killiecrankie*, has this stanza: —

> "My Lord Dundee the best o' ye
> Into the fields did fa' then;
> And great Pitcur fell in a furr
> Wha could not win awa' then."

Page 230. THE BANKS OF NITH.

St. I. l. 4. *Where Cummins ance had high command.*

"My landlord Millar is building a house on the banks of the Nith, just on the ruins of the Comyn's Castle." (R. B.)

Page 231. TAM GLEN.

St. VII. *The last Halloween*, etc.

See *ante*, pp. 329, 330, Notes to *Halloween.*

Page 233. GUIDWIFE, COUNT THE LAWIN.

St. III. *My coggie is a haly pool*, etc.

[This stanza] was inscribed by Burns on a window-pane of the Globe Tavern, Dumfries (see *ante*, p. 188).

Page 238. I HAE A WIFE O' MY AIN.

St. IV. ll. 3, 4.

Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.

Cf. *The Jolly Miller*. He lived on the river Dee, and this was the burden of his song: —

"I care for nobody, no, not I,
And nobody cares for me."

Page 239. O, FOR ANE-AND-TWENTY, TAM.

St. II. l. 1. *A gleib o' lan'.*

The common meaning of gleib (*i. e.* glebe) in Scotland is church land — that is the land possessed by the parish minister. Here it probably means a portion of land about the average size of a kirk glebe — 30 acres or thereby.

Page 244. WILLIE WASTLE.

St. III. l. 1. *Hem-shin'd.*

Sometimes wrongly printed "Hen-shin'd," and more often "Hein-shin'd." The reference is to the "Haims" or "Hems" of a horse's collar, which bend outwards.

St. IV. l. 5. *Midden-creels.*

Manure-baskets slung across horses like panniers.

Page 248. HEY, CA' THRO'.

St. I. l. 1. *Upwi'.*

The phrase resembles the German *Hoch.*

Page 248. O, CAN YE LABOUR LEA.

Cho. l. 1. *O, can ye labour lea.*

"Labour lea" = plough pasture-land; but the phrase is used in an equivocal sense.

Page 249. St. III. l. 3. *Makin of.*

Probably not to be understood in the literal English sense, but as "fondling" or "petting."

Page 249. THE DEUK 'S DANG O'ER MY DADDIE.

St. II. l. 5. *Butter'd my brose.*

Cf. the song *For A' That* in *The Merry Muses:* "Put butter in my Donald's brose." Also, in the same collection the old song, *Brose and Butter:* —

"O, gie my love brose, lasses,
Gie my love brose and butter," *etc.*

St. II. l. 7. *But downa-do 's come o'er me now.*

This line is found in *She 's Hoved Me Out of Lauderdale*, a song preserved in *The Merry Muses.*

Page 249. THE DEIL 'S AWA WI' TH' EXCISEMAN.

St. I. l. 3. *Mahoun.*

That is, Mahomet, an old name for the Devil. Cf. *Dunbar's Dance of the Seven Deadly Sins:*

"Then cried Mahoun for a Hieland Padyane."

The scene of the song is a Highland village or clachan. Hence the reference to "hornpipes and strathspeys."

Page 251. AULD LANG SYNE.

Cho. l. 3. *A cup.*

Some sing "*kiss*" in place of "cup." (Note in Johnson, probably by R. B.)

Page 252. St. V. l. 3. *Guid-willie waught.*

There has been some unnecessary discussion as to the meaning of this phrase. It is of course analogous to that of "cup of kindness" in the Chorus.

Page 252. HAD I THE WYTE?

St. IV. l. 8. *Wanton Willie.*

Hamilton of Gilbertfield sometimes so signed himself; but there is a certain "Wanton Willie" referred to in the *Poems* of Alexander Tait (1790). As Tait made both Burns and Sillar subjects of his satire, it may be that Burns here refers to the same "Willie," whoever he may have been.

Page 253. CHARLIE HE 'S MY DARLING.

St. III. l. 2. *Tirl'd at the pin.*

Sounded the "rasping-pin," which was a notched rod of iron, with a ring attached.

Page 254. THE LASS O' ECCLEFECHAN.

St. I. l. 4. *Quarter basin.*

For holding meal. Cf. the song, *Woo'd and Married and A':* "Ye 'll hae little to put in the bassie."

St. I. l. 6. *A heich house and a laich ane.*

A house with a porch, or it may be pantry, attached. Cf. the old song: —

"He keepit ay a gude kale-yaird,
A ha' house and a pantry."

St. II. l. 1. *Lucky.*

See *ante*, p. 340, Notes to *To Major Logan.*

Page 255. THE CARDIN O'T.

St. I. l. 1. *Haslock woo.*

Fine wool from the neck of the sheep.

St. II. l. 1. *Lyart gray.*

Here "hoary gray." Cf. Henryson's *Ressouning Betwen Age and Youth*, l. II, "Lyart lokkis hoir," and Sir Richard Maitland's *Folye of an Auld Man*, "Quhan that his hair is turnit lyart gray." "Lyart," though, like the Old English "lyard" (Latin *liardus*, Ital. *leardo*, Old Fr. *liart*), it originally was equivalent to "gray," and was also, like the English "lyard," used as a general nickname for a gray horse, gradually came, as in the preceding examples, to signify the peculiar discoloration caused by age and decay. Thus also in the ballad of *Jamie Telfer:* —

"The Dinlay snaw was ne'er mair white
Nor the lyart lockes of Harden's hair:"

and in Dunbar's *Petition:* "In lyart changed is his hue," the meaning really is that the "gray horse" (whose "mane is turned into quhyt") is no longer "gray." The most striking example of this use is probably that in the first line of *The Jolly Beggars* (*ante*, p. 102), "Lyart leaves," where "lyart" clearly means "old," "faded," or "withered." Cf. too, "Lyart Time," in Fergusson's *Ode to the Bee.*

Page 257. THE REEL O' STUMPIE.

St. II. l. 2. *Made mantie.*

"Manty" (from Fr. *manteau*) is Scots for a gown, and "Mantymaker" Scots for dressmaker. This seems to be the meaning here, unless the word be related to "mantic" (= prophetic), and the meaning be that she told fortunes.

Page 257. I'LL AY CA' IN BY YON TOWN.
"Town" in Scots is commonly applied to a set of farm-buildings.

Page 257. O, WAT YE WHA 'S IN YON TOWN.
See *supra*, Note to preceding song, *I'll ay ca' in by Yon Town.*

Page 263. THOU GLOOMY DECEMBER.
St. II. l. 1. *Fond lovers' parting is sweet, painful pleasure.*
Cf. Shakespeare's *Romeo and Juliet*, Act II. Scene 3: —

"Good night! Good night! parting is such sweet sorrow."

Page 266. DOES HAUGHTY GAUL INVASION THREAT?
St. I. l. 5. *Corsincon.*
"A high hill at the source of the Nith." (R. B. in *Courant*, etc.) See *ante*, p. 344, Notes to *O, were I on Parnassus Hill.*
St. I. l. 6. *Criffel.*
"A mountain at the confluence of the Nith with the Solway Firth." (R. B. in *Courant*, etc.)

Page 268. MEG O' THE MILL.
St. IV. l. 1. *O, ken ye how Meg o' the Mill was bedded?*
Among the Scots lower classes the newly married pair were bedded in presence of the company.

Page 272. WHEN WILD WAR'S DEADLY BLAST.
St. II. l. 5. *Coil.*
A stream in the Kyle district of Ayrshire.

Page 272. DUNCAN GRAY.
[For another set of *Duncan Gray* stanzas see *ante*, p. 209.] Both are founded on a song preserved in the Herd MS.

Page 273. St. II. l. 3. *Ailsa craig.*
A rocky islet in the Firth of Clyde, opposite Ayr, much frequented by sea-fowl, whose screaming it has endured for ages without remonstrance.

Page 278. BY ALLAN STREAM.
St. I. l. 2. *Benledi.*
"A mountain to the north of Stirling." (R. B. in Lochryan MS.) "A mountain in Strathallan, 3009 feet." (R. B. in Thomson MS.) His geography is faulty; Strathallan is to the north of Stirling (the Allan flows by Dunblane and Bridge of Allan into the Forth) but Ben Ledi is about 20 miles west-north-west.

Page 279. CONTENTED WI' LITTLE.
St. I. l. 4. *Cog.*
See *ante*, p. 325, Notes to *Scotch Drink.*

Page 282. LAST MAY A BRAW WOOER.
St. IV. l. 3. *Gate-Slack.*
"'Gate-Slack,' the word you object to in my last ballad, is positively the name of a particular place, a kind of passage up among the Lowther hills, on the confines of this county [Dumfries]. . . . However, let the line run, 'He up the lang loan.'" (R. B. to Thomson.)
St. V. l. 2. *Dalgarnock.*
"Also the name of a romantic spot near the Nith, where are still a ruined church and a burial place." (R. B.)

Page 286. SCOTS WHA HAE.
St. VI.
"I have borrowed the last Stanza from the common stall edition of *Wallace:* —

'A false usurper sinks in every foe,
And liberty returns with every blow:'

a couplet worthy of Homer." (R. B. to Thomson.)

Page 291. YON ROSY BRIER.
St. IV. l. 2. *Chloris.*
See *ante*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks.*

Page 292. FORLORN, MY LOVE.
St. IV. l. 4. *Chloris.*
See *ante*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks.*

Page 292. CA' THE YOWES TO THE KNOWES.
St. I. l. 3. *A-faulding.*
To gather the sheep into the fold. Cf. the song, *My Peggy is a Young Thing*, in Ramsay's *Gentle Shepherd.*

Page 294. IS THERE FOR HONEST POVERTY.
St. IV. l. 4. *Fa' that.*
This phrase has puzzled the Editors. Here they usually translate it "attempt." But the common meaning is "have" (*i. e.* "possess"), or, better still, "claim," or "lay claim to," as in the following examples: "We Norlands mauna fa' To eat sae nice and gang sae braw" (Beattie); "The Whigs think a' that weal is won, But faith they mauna fa' that." (*Collection of Loyal Songs, ut sup.*) "He that some ells of this may fa'" (Fergusson); "Or wha in a' the country round, The best deserves to fa' that" (Burns). This, too, is the sense in the archetypal song: "Put butter in my Donald's brose, For weel does Donald fa' that:" as in the present derivative, where "Gude faith, he mauna fa' that" plainly means that the power of making an honest man, as a belted knight is made, is one no king can be allowed to claim.

Page 294. MARK YONDER POMP.
St. III. l. 1. *Chloris.*
See *ante*, p. 289, Prefatory Note to *Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks.*

Page 297. THERE WAS A LASS.
St. V. l. 1. *Tryste.*
[The word] may here refer to the appointed meeting-place of lovers. (Cf. *Mary Morison*, st. I. l. 2. *ante*, p. 299, "the trysted hour.") It is also a common word for a cattle fair.

Page 302. THE LASS OF CESSNOCK BANKS.
St. XIV.
See *ante*, p. 235, *It is na, Jean, thy Bonie Face.*

Page 304. THE MAUCHLINE LADY.
St. I. l. 1. *Stewart Kyle.*
The northern half of the Kyle district of Ayrshire. Burns removed from Mount Oliphant (in King's Kyle) to Lochlie (in Kyle Stewart) in 1777; and in March, 1784, he changed to Mossgiel (also in Kyle Stewart).

Page 304. THERE WAS A LAD.
St. I. l. 1. *Kyle.*
An ancient division of Ayrshire.
St. II. l. 2. *Was five and twenty days begun.*
"Jan. 25th, 1759, the date of my Bardship's vital existence." (R. B.)

St. II. l. 4. *Hansel.*

The first gift. In Scotland, "Hansel Monday" is the first Monday of the New Year, when children are accustomed to go in bands to beg "hansel," which may be given either in bread or money.

Page 307. THE BONIE LASS OF ALBANIE.

St. III. l. 3. *A town of fame.*

Rothesay, in the Isle of Bute. The eldest sons of the Scottish Kings were Dukes of Rothesay.

Page 308. AMANG THE TREES.

St. I. l. 3. *Drone.*

The part of the bagpipe which produces the low bass note.

St. II. l. 1. *Capon craws.*

Castrate (*i. e.* squeaky) crowings.

St. II. l. 5. *A royal ghaist.*

James I. of Scotland, a great patron of musicians and artists.

Page 310. CALEDONIA.

St. IV. l. 1. *Cameleon-Savage.*

The Pict, who dyed and stained and variegated his person with woad.

Page 311. St. v. l. 8. *As Largs well can witness, and Loncartie tell.*

Haco the Norseman was defeated at Largs, according to the chroniclers, 2d October, 1263; and Kenneth III. of Scotland overthrew the Danes at Luncarty, Perthshire, in 970.

Page 311. YOU 'RE WELCOME, WILLIE STEWART.

St. I. l. 3. *The tappet hen.*

A bottle shaped like a hen, and holding three quarts of claret. Cf. Allan Ramsay's *An Ode to the Ph—— :—*

> "That mutchkin stoup it hads but dribs,
> Then let 's get in the tappit hen: "—

and the old song, *Andrew Wi' His Cutty Gun:*

> "For weel she lo'ed a Hawick gill,
> And leugh to see a tappit hen."

Page 312. HERE 'S A HEALTH TO THEM THAT 'S AWA.

St. I. l. 5. *It 's guid to be merry and wise.*

Cf. the black-letter ballad (Roxburghe Collection), *The Good Fellow's Advice*, with the following refrain: —

> "Good fellows, great and small,
> Pray let me you advise
> To have a care withal:
> 'T is good to be merry and wise."

This counsel also forms the refrains of other black-letter ballads, as *The Father's Wholesome Admonition* (Crawford, Pepys, and Roxburghe Collections); and a late derivative, *Be Merry and Wise*, included in a chap, of which we have seen a copy with the date 1794: —

> "To be merry and wise is a proverb of old,
> But a maxim so good can't too often be told.
> Then attend to my song, nor my maxims despise,
> For I mean to be merry, but merry and wise."

St. II. l. 3. *Charlie.*

Charles James Fox.

St. III. l. 3. *Tammie, the Norlan' laddie.*

The Hon. Thomas Erskine, afterwards Lord Erskine (1750–1823), who in 1792, being retained for Thomas Paine, resolved to obey the call to defend him, and was thereupon dismissed from his office as Attorney-General to the Prince of Wales.

St. IV. l. 3. *Maitland and Wycombe.*

"Maitland" was James, eighth Earl of Lauderdale (1759–1839), who in July, 1790, was elected a Scots representative peer, and during the debate in the House of Lords, 31st May, 1792, on the King's Proclamation "against seditious writings," had come forward "to vindicate himself, and those with whom he associated, from the gross calumnies levelled against them by the Proclamation," which he "stigmatised as a most malignant and impotent measure." In August following he left for France along with Dr. John Moore. He became a strong sympathiser with the French Revolution, protested against the war with France, and on one occasion appeared in the House of Lords "clothed in the rough garb of Jacobinism." "Wycombe" was John Henry Petty, second Marquis of Lansdowne (1765–1809), who, from 1784 until he succeeded his father in 1805, was styled Earl of Wycombe; at this time represented Chipping Wycombe; and in the House of Commons spoke against the Proclamation. His father, William Petty, first Marquis of Lansdowne (1739–1805), also in the House of Lords, supported Lauderdale.

Page 313. St. v. l. 3. *Chieftain M'Leod.*

Colonel Norman M'Leod of M'Leod (1754–1801), Member for Inverness.

Page 318. POEM ON PASTORAL POETRY.

St. VI. l. 5. *Tantallan.*

A famous historic stronghold on the east coast of Scotland, near North Berwick.

GLOSSARIAL INDEX

A', all.
A-back, (1) behind: "gaed a wee a-back," 9; (2) away: "aback frae courts," 4.
Abeigh, *abiegh*, aloof, off: "stood abiegh," 27; "stand abeigh," 272.
Ablins, v. *Aiblins*.
Aboon, (1) above (the usual sense); (2) up: "his heart will never get aboon" = his heart will never again rejoice, 15; "a lift aboon," 48; "temper-pins aboon," 134; "heart aboon," 265.
Abread, abroad: "beauties a' abread," 44.
Abreed, in breadth (R. B.): "spread abreed thy weel-fill'd brisket," 27.
Ado, to do: "mickle ado," 248.
Adle, cow-lant, putrid water: "deal brimstone like adle," 111.
Ae, one.
Aff, off.
Aff-hand, at once: "a carpet weaver aff-hand," 64; "marriage aff-hand," 282.
Aff-loof, off-hand, extempore: "just clean aff-loof," 46.
A-fiel, afield.
Afore, before.
Aft, oft.
Aften, often.
Agley, askew: "gang aft agley," 32.
Ahin, behind.
Aiblins, *ablins*, may be, perhaps.
Aik, oak.
Aiken, oaken.
Ain, own.
Air, early.
Airle, *arle*, hansel, earnest money: "an airle-penny," 232; "airle-pennies three," 248.
Airles, hansel: "the airles an' the fee," 129.
Airn, iron.
Airt, direction.
Airt, to direct: "airt me to my treasure," 254; "airted till her a guid chiel," 143.
Aith, oath.
Aits, oats.
Aiver, an old horse (R. B.): "a noble aiver," 19.
Aizle, a cinder: "an aizle brunt," 25.
A-jee, (1) ajar: "the back-yett be a-jee," 202; (2) to one side; "his bonnet he a thought a-jee," 237.
Alake, alas.
Alane, alone.
Alang, along.
Amaist, almost.
Amang, among.
An, if.
An', and.
Ance, once.
Ane, one.
Aneath, beneath.
Anes, ones.
Anither, another.
Aqua-vitae, whisky.
Arle, v. *Airle*.
Ase, ashes.
Asklent, (1) askew, in an irregular manner: "cam to the warl' asklent," 113; (2) askance: "look'd asklent," 272.
Aspar, aspread: "the lasses lie aspar," 304.
Asteer, astir.
A'thegither, altogether.
Athort, athwart.
Atweel, in truth: "eh! atweel na," 265.
Atween, between.
Aught, eight.
Aught, possession: "whase aught," = who owns, 151.
Aughten, eighteen.
Aughtlins, at all, in any way: "aughtlins fawsont," 153. See also *Oughtlins*.
Auld, old.
Auldfarran, *auldfarrant* (old-favouring), seeming to have the sagacity of age, sagacious, shrewd: "a chap that 's damn'd auldfarran," 7; "your auld-farrant frien'ly letter," 127.
Auld-Light. See Notes, p. 331.
Auld-warld, old-world.
Aumous, alms: "just like an aumous dish," 102.
Ava, at all, of all.
Awa, away. See *Here Awa*.
Awald, backways and bent together: "fell awald beside it," 268.
Awauk, awake.
Awauken, awaken.
Awe, owe: "devil a shilling I awe, man," 170.
Awkart, awkward.
Awnie, bearded: "aits set up their awnie horn," 5.
Ayont, beyond.

Ba', a ball.
Baby-clouts, *babie-clouts*, baby clothes; "like baby-clouts a-dryin," 64; "O, wha my babie-clouts will buy," 226.
Backet, bucket or box: "auld saut-backets," 94.
Backit, backed: "howe-backit now, an' knaggie," 26.
Backlins-comin, coming back, returning (R. B.), 49.
Back-yett, back gate: "the back-yett be a-jee," 202.
Bade, asked: "and bade nae better," 144. See also *Bid*.
Bade, endured: "bade an unco bang," 60. See also *Bide*.
Baggie, the belly, the stomach: "a ripp to thy auld baggie," 26.

Baig'nets, bayonets.
Bailie, *baillie*, magistrate of a Scots burgh.
Bainie, *banie*, bony, big-boned: the "brawnie, bainie, ploughman chiel," 5.
Bairn, child.
Bairntime, brood, issue: "thae bonie bairntime," 19; "my pleugh is now thy bairntime a'," 27.
Baith, both.
Bakes, biscuits: "bakes an' gills," 11.
Ballats, ballads.
Balou, lullaby: "The Highland Balou," 260.
Bamboozle, to trick by mystifying: "wicked men bamboozle him," 120.
Ban, swear (special Scottish meaning in addition to curse): "the devil-haet that I sud ban," 128.
Ban', band (*i. e.* of the Presbyterian clergyman): "gown an' ban" = the clergyman, 126 (see also Notes, p. 340); "and band upon his breastie," 131.
Bane, bone.
Bang, an effort (R. B.), a blow, a large number: "he bade an unco bang," 60. See Notes, p. 332.
Bang, to thump: "bang your hide," 251; "she bang'd me," 265; "bang'd the despot," 320.
Banie, v. *Bainie*.
Bannet, bonnet.
Bannock, *bonnock*, a soft cake, generally of oat- and pease-meal, sometimes wholly of the latter: "twa mashlum bonnocks," 8; "saxpence, an' a bannock," 143; "hauvermeal bannock," 201; "bannocks o' bear meal, bannocks o' barley," 260. See also Notes, p. 343.
Bardie, dim. of *bard*.
Barefit, barefooted.
Barket, barked.
Barley-brie or *-bree*, barley-liquor = ale or whisky: "barley-brie cement the quarrel," 5; "taste the barley-bree," 229.
Barm, yeast: "that clarty barm should stain my laurels," 187.
Barmie, yeasty: "my barmie noddle," 16.
Barn-yard, stackyard, 210.
Bartie, the devil: "as fou as Bartie," 130.
Bashing, abashed: "bashing and dashing," 135.
Batch, a number, a company: "batch o' wabster lads," 10.
Batts, the botts (applied to horses), the colic: "a countra laird had taen the batts," 58.
Bauckie-bird, the bat: "wavering like the bauckie-bird," 102. See also Notes, p. 334.
Baudrons, *baudrans*, the cat: "a winkin baudrons," 64; "like baudrons by a ratton," 148; "auld baudrans by the ingle sits," 244.
Bauk, a cross-beam: "grapit for the bauks," 24.
Bauk, v. *Bawk*.
Bauk-en', a beam-end: "or whether 't was a bauk-en'," 24.
Bauld, bold.
Bauldest, boldest.
Bauldly, boldly.
Baumy, balmy.
Bawbee, a halfpenny (probably a "babie" penny).
Bawdrons, v. *Baudrons*.
Bawk, *bauk*, a field-path: "a corn-inclosèd bawk," 213.
Baws'nt, white-streaked: "sonsie, baws'nt face," 2.
Bawtie, pet name for a dog: "my auld teethless Bawtie," 120.
Bear, barley.
Beas', beasts, vermin (*i. e.* lice): "grey wi' beas'," 153.
Beastie, dim. of *beast*.
Beck, a curtsy: "she 'll gie ye a beck," 169.
Beet, to feed, kindle, fan, add fuel to: "or noble Elgin beets," 30; "it heats me, it beets me," 33; "beet his hymeneal flame," 43; "it 's plenty beets the luver's fire," 241. Cf. Chaucer, "Two fires on the autor [altar] gan she beete," *Knight's Tale*, *Canterbury Tales*, 2292.
Befa', befall.
Behin', *behint*, behind.
Beild, v. *Biel*.
Belang, belong.
Beld, bald.
Bellum, an assault: "brawlie ward their bellum," 119.
Bellys, bellows.
Belyve, by-and-by: "belyve the elder bairns," 28; "weel-swall'd kytes belyve are bent," 72.
Ben, a parlour. See Notes, p. 327.
Ben, into the spence or parlour (R. B.).
Benmost, inmost: "benmost bore," 103; "benmost neuk," 153.
Be-north, to the northward of.
Besom, a brush of twigs for sweeping.
Be-south, to the southward of.
Bethankit, the grace after meat (R. B.), 72.
Beuk, a book: "devil's pictur'd beuks" = playing-cards, 4.
Beyont, beyond.
Bicker, (1) a wooden cup: "in cog or bicker," 5; (2) a cupful, a glass: "a hearty bicker," 125. See also Notes, p. 325.
Bicker, a short run: "I took a bicker," 57.
Bicker, to flow swiftly and with a slight noise: "bickerin, dancin dazzle," 26; "bicker'd to the seas," 304. Cf. also "smoke and bickering flame," Milton's *Paradise Lost*, vi. 766.
Bickerin, noisy and keen contention: "there will be bickerin there," 165.
Bickering, hurrying: "bickering brattle," 31.
Bid, to ask, to wish, to offer: "bid nae better," 153; "ne'er bid better," 134. See also *Bade*.
Bide, abide. See also *Bade*.
Biel, *bield*, *beild*, a shelter, a sheltered spot: "the random bield o' clod or stane," 38; "hap him in a cozie biel," 41; "the sun blinks kindly in the biel," 240; "roses blaw in ilka bield," 241; "but buss and bield," 261; "thy bield should be my bosom," 315.
Bien, prosperous, comfortable: "bien an' snug," 32; "her house sae bien," 208.
Bien, *bienly*, comfortably: "bienly clad," 113; "that cleeds me bien," 242.

Big, to build.
Biggin, a structure, a dwelling: "the auld clay biggin," 20; "houlet-haunted biggin," 94.
Bike, v. *Byke*.
Bill, a bull: "as yell 's the bill," 13.
Billie, fellow, comrade, brother.
Bings, heaps: "potatoe-bings," 60.
Birdie, dim. of *bird*, also maiden: "bonie birdies," 115. See also *Burdie*.
Birk, the birch.
Birken, birchen.
Birkie, a fellow (usually implies conceit).
Birr, force, vigour: "wi' a' my birr," 162.
Birring, whirring: "birring paitricks," 67.
Birses, bristles: "tirl the hullions to the birses," 153.
Birth, berth: "a birth afore the mast," 41.
Bit, small.
Bit, nick of time: "just at the bit," 13.
Bitch-fou, completely drunk, 117.
Bizz, a flurry: "that day when in a bizz," 13.
Bizz, to buzz.
Bizzard, the buzzard.
Bizzie, busy.
Black-bonnet, the elder: "a greedy glowr black-bonnet throws," 10; "an' douse black-bonnet," 126. See also Notes, p. 340.
Black-nebbit, black-beaked: "black-nebbit Johnie," 165.
Blae, blue, livid.
Blastet, *blastit*, blasted (used in contempt and equivalent to *damn'd*): "wee, blastit wonner," 2; "onie blastit, moorland toop," 15; "creepin, blastit wonner," 43.
Blastie, a blasted (*i.e.* damn'd) creature: "the blastie 's makin," 44; "red-wud Kilbirnie blastie," 114.
Blate, (1) modest: "owre blate to seek," 55; (2) bashful, shy: "nor blate nor scaur," 12; "some unco blate," 24; "but blate and laithfu'," 29; "young, and blate," 135; "steer her up, an' be na blate," 264.
Blather, *blether*, bladder.
Blaud, a large quantity, a screed: "a hearty blaud," 46; "a blaud o' Johnie's morals," 130.
Blaud, to slap: "he 's the boy will blaud her," 63.
Blaudin, driving, pelting: "the bitter, blaudin show'r," 126.
Blaw, (1) to blow; (2) to brag, to boast: "blaw about mysel," 45; "he brags and he blaws o' his siller," 230.
Bleer, to blear.
Bleer't, bleared.
Bleeze, a blaze.
Bleeze, to blaze.
Blellum, (1) a babbler: "drunken blellum," 90; (2) a railer: "sour-mou'd, girnin blellum," 119; (3) a blusterer: "to cowe the blellums," 127.
Blether, *blethers*, nonsense. See also *Blather*.
Blether, to talk nonsense
Blin', blind.
Blin', to blind.
Blink, (1) a glance; (2) a moment, a short period.
Blink, (1) to blink, to smirk, to leer: "are blinkin at the entry," 10; "Blinkin Bess of Annandale," 160; (2) to shine.
Blinkers, (1) spies: "seize the blinkers," 6; (2) oglers: "delicious blinkers," 134.
Blitter, the snipe: "blitter frae the boggie," 206.
Blue-gown, the livery of the licensed beggar: "the Blue-gown badge," 50. See also Notes, p. 331.
Bluid, blood.
Bluidy, bloody.
Blume, to bloom.
Bluntie, a stupid (*i.e.* one who is n't sharp): "gar me look like bluntie," 239.
Blypes, shreds: "till skin in blypes cam haurlin," 26.
Bobbed, curtsied: "when she cam ben, she bobbèd," 239.
Bocked, vomited: "or thro' the mining outlet bocked," 68.
Boddle, a farthing (properly two pennies Scots, or one sixth of an English penny): "he car'd na deils a boddle," 91; "I 'll wad a boddle," 61.
Bodkin, tailor's needle: "your bodkin 's bauld," 132.
Body, *bodie*, a person, a creature.
Boggie, dim. of *bog*: "the blitter frae the boggie," 206.
Bogle, a bogie, a hobgoblin: "lest bogles catch him unawares," 91; "the silly bogles, Wealth and State," 275; "nae nightly bogle make it eerie," 278; "ghaist nor bogle," 293.
Bole, a hole, or small recess in the wall: "there sat a bottle in a bole," 238.
Bonie, *bonnie*, pretty, beautiful.
Bonilie, prettily.
Bonnock, v. *Bannock*.
'Boon, above.
Boord, board, surface: "the jinglin icy boord," 13.
Boord-en', board-end: "sitting at yon boord-en'," 214.
Boortrees, "the shrub-elder, planted much of old in hedges of barnyards" (R. B.): "thro' the boortrees comin," 13.
Boost, behove, must needs: "I shortly boost to pasture," 18; "like a blockhead, boost to ride," 114.
Boot, payment to the bargain: "the boot and better horse," 221. *O' boot* = to boot, gratis: "the saul o' boot," 54; "o' boot that night," 106.
Bore, a chink, a small hole, an opening: "to guard, or draw, or wick a bore," 67 (see Notes, p. 333); "thro' ilka bore the beams were glancing," 91; "the benmost bore," 103.
Botch, an angry tumour (R. B.): "scabs and botches," 13.
Bouk, a human trunk (Eng. bulk: cf. "to shatter all his bulk," Shak. *Hamlet*, ii. 1.): "and monie a bouk did fa'," 227.
'Bout, about.
Bow-hough'd, bandy-thighed: "she 's bow hough'd, she 's hem-shin'd," 244.

Bow-kail, cabbage: "wandered thro' the bow-kail," 24; "his bow-kail runt," 24.
Bow't, bent: "like a sow-tail, sae bow't," 24.
Brachens, ferns: "amang the brachens," 26. See also *Breckan*.
Brae, a small hill, the slope of a hill.
Braid, broad.
Braid-claith, broad-cloth.
Braik, a harrow: "in pleugh or braik," 46.
Braing't, pulled rashly: "thou never braing't, an' fetch't, an' fliskit," 27.
Brak, *brake*, broke.
Brankie, spruce: "whare hae ye been sae brankie, O," 229.
Branks, a wooden curb, a bridle: "as cheeks o' branks," 57; "goavin 's he 'd been led wi' branks," 117; "if the beast and branks be spar'd," 126; "wi' braw new branks," 131.
Bran'y, brandy.
Brash, short illness: "monie a pain an' brash," 6.
Brats, small pieces, rags: 'brats o' claes," 8; "brats o' duddies," 144.
Brats, small children: "our ragged brats and callets," 107; "wives an' dirty brats," 153.
Brattle, (1) a spurt, a scamper: "waur't thee for a brattle," 27; "wi' bickering brattle," 31; (2) noisy onset: "brattle o' winter war," 68.
Braw, gaily dressed, fine, handsome. See also Notes, p. 335.
Brawlie, finely, perfectly, heartily.
Braxies, sheep that have died of braxie (a disease): "guid fat braxies," 49.
Breastie, dim. of *breast*.
Breastit, sprang forward: "thou never lap, an' sten't, an' breastit," 27.
Brechan, a horse collar: "a braw new brechan," 131.
Breckan, ferns: "yon lone glen o' green breckan," 286. See also *Brachens*.
Breedin, breeding, *i. e.* manners: "has nae sic breedin," 120.
Breeks, breeches.
Breer, briar.
Brent, brand: "brent new frae France," 91. See also Notes, p. 333.
Brent, straight, steep (*i.e.* not sloping from baldness): "your bonie brow was brent," 223.
Brief, writ: "King David o' poetic brief," 133.
Brig, bridge.
Brisket, breast: "thy weel-fill'd brisket," 27.
Brither, brother.
Brock, a badger: "a stinking brock," 3; "wil-cat, brock, an' tod," 108.
Brogue, a trick: "an' play'd on man a cursed brogue," 13.
Broo, soup, broth, liquid, water: "the snaw-broo rowes," 61; "I 've borne aboon the broo," 62; "the flesh to him, the broo to me," 251; "suppin hen-broo," 265; "dogs like broo," 265.
Brooses, wedding races to the home of the bridegroom after the ceremony: "at brooses thou had ne'er a fellow," 27.
Brose, a thick mixture of meal and warm water, also a synonym for porridge: "they maun hae brose," 144; "their cogs o' brose," 227; "ye butter'd my brose," 249. See Notes, p. 341.
Browst, malt liquor (and properly the whole liquor brewed at one time): "the browst she brew'd," 206.
Browster wives, ale wives: "browster wives an' whisky-stills," 126. See also Notes, p. 339.
Brugh, a burgh, a borough.
Brulyie, *brulzie*, a brawl: "than mind sic brulzie," 50; "Hell mixed in the brulyie," 163; "wha in a brulyie," 260.
Brunstane, brimstone.
Brunt, burned.
Brust, burst.
Buckie, dim. of *buck*, a smart younker: "that daft buckie, Geordie Wales," 145; "envious buckies," 146.
Buckle, a curl: "his hair has a natural buckle," 222.
Buckskin, a Virginian: "the buckskins claw," 75.
Buckskin, Virginian: "the buckskin kye," 51. See also Notes, p. 331.
Budget, a tinker's bag of tools: "the budget and the apron," 106; "here 's to budgets," 107. See also Notes, p. 335.
Buff, to bang, to thump: "buff our beef," 108.
Bughtin, folding (*i. e.* gathering sheep into the fold): "tells bughtin time is near, my jo," 298.
Buirdly, (1) stout, stalwart: "buirdly chiels," 3; (2) stately: "a filly buirdly," 26.
Bum, to hum: "yont the dyke she 's heard you bummin," 13; "bum owre their treasure," 48.
Bum-clock, a humming beetle: "the bum-clock humm'd wi' lazy drone," 4.
Bummle, a drone, a useless fellow: "some drowsy bummle," 41.
Bunker, a seat: "a winnock-bunker in the east," 91.
Bunters, harlots: "and kissing barefit bunters," 163.
Burdie, dim. of *bird* or *burd* (a lady), a maiden: "ae blink o' the bonie burdies," 92. See also *Birdie*. Cf. *Burd Ellen*.
Bure, bore, did bear.
Burn, a rivulet.
Burnewin, the blacksmith (*i.e.* burn the wind): "then Burnewin comes on like death," 5.
Burnie, dim. of *burn* (a rivulet).
Burr-thistle, spear-thistle: "the rough burr-thistle spreading wide," 135.
Busk, (1) to dress, to garb: "New Brig was buskit in a braw new coat," 60; "they 'll busk her like a fright," 119; "busking bowers," 159; (2) to dress up: "busks his skinklin patches," 318; (3) to trim, to adorn: "her bonie buskit nest," 119; "weel buskit up sae gaudy," 240.
Buss, a bush: "but buss and bield," 261. See *Rash-buss*.
Bussle, bustle.
But, without.
But, *butt*, in the kitchen (*i. e.* the outer apart-

ment), "butt the house" = in the kitchen, 143. See also *Ben*.
By, past, aside.
By, beside.
By himsel, beside himself, off his wits: "monie a day was by himsel," 25.
Bye attour (*i. e.* "by and attour"), moreover: "bye attour my gutcher has," 254.
Byke, bike, (1) a bees' nest, a hive: "assail their byke," 92; (2) a swarm, a crowd: "the glowrin byke," 106; "the hungry bike," 308.
Byre, a cowhouse.

Ca', a call, a knock.
Ca' (1) to call; (2) to knock, to drive (*e. g.* a nail), to drive (*e. g.* cattle).
Cadger, a hawker: "a cadger pownie's death," 44; "like onie cadger's whup," 102.
Cadie, caddie, a varlet: "e'en cowe the cadie," 8; "Auld-Light caddies," 49.
Caff, chaff.
Caird, a tinker.
Calf-ward, a grazing plot for calves (*i. e.* a churchyard).
Callan, callant, a stripling.
Caller, cool, refreshing: "the caller air," 9; "little fishes' caller rest," 240.
Callet, a trull: "my bottle, and my callet," 103; "our ragged brats and callets," 107.
Cam, came.
Canie, cannie, (1) gentle, tractable: "tawie, quiet, an' cannie," 27; "cannie young man," 217; "bonie wee thing, cannie wee thing," 236; (2) quiet: "then cannie, in some cozie place," 17; "a cannie errand," 28; "a cannie hour at e'en," 77; "kind and cannie," 146; (3) prudent, careful: "wi' cannie care," 24, 50, 115, 139; "cannie for hoarding o' money," 170.
Cankrie, crabbed: "o' cankrie Care," 134.
Canna, cannot.
Cannie, v. *Canie*.
Cannie, (1) gently: "straik her cannie," 7; (2) quietly: "slade cannie to her bed," 58; (3) carefully, sensibly: "I maun guide it cannie," 76; "and cannie wale," 241; (4) expertly: "nickin down fu' cannie," 125.
Canniest, quietest: "the canniest gate, the strife is sair," 241.
Cannilie, cannily, quietly, prudently, cautiously: "cannilie he hums them," 11; "cannily keekit ben," 214; "cannily steal on a bonie moor-hen," 306.
Cantie, cheerful, lively, jolly, merry.
Cantraip, magic, witching: "by cantraip wit," 13; "cantraip sleight," 91; "some cantraip hour," 134.
Cants, (1) merry stories: "monie cracks and cants," 50; (2) sprees or merry doings: "a' my cants," 133.
Cape-stane, cope-stone.
Capon, castrate: "their capon craws," 308. See also Notes, p. 347.
Care na by, to care not, to care nothing, 76, 221, 214; "I car'd na by," 237.
Carl, carle (churl), a man, an old man.
Carl-hemp, male-hemp: "thou stalk o' carl-hemp," 145.
Carlie, a mannikin: "a fusionless carlie," 249.
Carlin, carline, a middle-aged, or old woman, a beldam, a witch.
Carmagnole, a violent Jacobin: "that curst carmagnole Auld Satan," 148. See also Notes, p. 341.
Cartes, playing cards.
Cartie, dim. of *cart*: "or hurl in a cartie," 130.
Catch-the-plack, the hunt for coin, 45.
Caudron, cauldron, a caldron: "fry them in his caudrons," 64; "clout the cauldron," 105.
Cauf, a calf.
Cauf-leather, calf-leather.
Cauk, chalk: "o' cauk and keel" = in chalk and ruddle, 94.
Cauld, cold.
Cauld, the cold.
Cauldness, coldness.
Cauldron, v. *Caudron*.
Caup, a wooden drinking-vessel (*i. e.* cup): "th' lugget caup," 5; "yill-caup commentators," 11; "in cogs an' caups," 11; "that kiss'd his caup," 161.
Causey-cleaners, causeway-cleaners, street-cleaners.
Cavie, a hen-coop: "behint the chicken cavie," 106.
Chamer, chaumer, chamber.
Change-house, tavern.
Chanter, (1) bagpipes, the pipe of the bagpipes which produces the melody: "your chanters tune," 15; "chanters winna hain," 48; (2) syn. for *song*: "quat my chanter," 126, 143.
Chap, a fellow, a young fellow.
Chap, v. *Chaup*.
Chap, to strike: "ay chap the thicker," 125.
Chapman, a pedlar.
Chaumer, v. *Chamer*.
Chaup, chap, a stroke, a blow: "at ev'ry chaup," 5.
Chear, cheer.
Chear, to cheer.
Chearfu', cheerful.
Chearless, cheerless.
Cheary, cheery.
Cheek-for-chow, cheek-by-jowl (*i. e.* close beside, side by side): "cheek-for-chow, a chuffie vintner," 7; "cheek-for-chow, shall jog thegither," 134.
Cheep, squeak, peep: "wi' tunefu' cheep," 64; "cheeps like some bewilder'd chicken," 119.
Chiel, chield (child) a fellow, a young fellow (indicates approval).
Chimla, chimney.
Chow, v. *Cheek-for-chow*.
Chows, chews.
Chuck, a hen, a dear: "the martial chuck," 103.
Chuckie, dim. of *chuck*, but usually signifies mother-hen, an old dear: "auld chuckie Reekie," 119; "a daintie chuckie," 145; "a dainty chuckie," 208.
Chuffie, fat-faced: "a chuffie vintner," 7.
Chuse, to choose.
Cit, the civet: "the cit and polecat stink," 85.
Cit, a citizen, a merchant.
Clachan, a small village about a church, a hamlet (R. B.): "the clachan yill," 57;

"Jock Hornbook i' the clachan," 58; "within the clachan," 115.
Claeding, *claithing*, clothing.
Claes, *claise*, clothes.
Claith, cloth.
Claithing, v. *Claeding*.
Claivers, v. *Clavers*.
Clankie, a severe knock: "Clavers gat a clankie, O," 230.
Clap, the clapper of a mill: "and still the clap plays clatter," 66.
Clark, a clerk: "like onie clark," 126.
Clark, clerkly, scholarly: "learned and clark," 173.
Clarkit, clerked, wrote: "in a bank and clarkit," 20.
Clarty, dirty: "clarty barm," 187.
Clash, an idle tale, the story of a day (R. B.): "the countra clash," 16.
Clash, to tattle: "e'en let them clash," 113.
Clatter, (1) noise: "the clap plays clatter," 66; "bade me mak nae clatter," 252; (2) tattle, gossip: "kintra clatter," 113, 261; (3) talk: "sangs and clatter," 91; "anither gies them clatter," 159; (4) disputation: "a' this clatter," 50; (5) babble: "rhymin clatter," 128.
Clatter, (1) to make a noise by striking: "the pint-stowp clatters," 11; "gar him clatter," 45; "clatter on my stumps," 103; (2) to babble, to prattle: "the gossips clatter bright," 5; "clatters, 'Tam Samson's dead,'" 67.
Claucht, *claught*, clutched, seized: "claught her by the rump," 92; "claucht th' unfading garland," 177. See also *Cleek*.
Claughtin, clutching, grasping: "claughtin 't together," 170.
Claut, (1) a clutch: "our sinfu' saul to get a claut on," 148; (2) a handful: "a claut o' gear," 239.
Claut, to scrape: "the laggen they hae clautet," 19.
Claver, clover.
Clavers, *claivers*, (1) gossip, nonsense: "clavers and havers," 135; "heaps o' clavers," 318.
Claw, a scratch, a blow.
Claw, to scratch, to strike.
Clay-cauld, clay-cold.
Claymore, a two-handed Highland sword: "an' guid claymore," 104; "wi' dirk, claymore," 153.
Cleckin, a brood: "its minnie and the cleckin," 119.
Cleed, to clothe.
Cleek, (1) to take hold: "they cross'd, they cleekit," 92; (2) to snatch: "cleek the sterlin," = pinch the ready, 104. See also *Claucht*.
Cleg, a gadfly: "the clegs o' feeling stang," 134.
Clink, (1) a sharp stroke: "her doup a clink," 116; (2) jingle: "o' rhymin clink," 128; (3) coin, money, wealth: "o' needfu' clink," 143; "the name o' clink," 214.
Clink, (1) to chink: "he 'll clink in the hand," 169; (2) to jingle, to rhyme: "mak it clink," 46; "gar them clink," 128.
Clinkin, with a smart motion: "clinkin' down beside him," 10.
Clinkum, *Clinkumbell*, the beadle, the bellman: "auld Clinkum at the inner port," 133; "Clinkumbell, wi' rattlin tow," 11.
Clips, shears: "ne'er cross'd the clips," 15.
Clish-ma-claver, nonsense, idle talk, gossip, tale-telling: "for a' their clish-ma-claver," 19; "what farther clish-ma-claver might been said," 62.
Clockin-time, clucking- (= hatching-) time: "the clockin-time is by," 51.
Cloot, a cloven hoof, one of the divisions of a cloven hoof: "upon her cloot she coost a hitch," 14; "an' wear his cloots," 14.
Clootie, *Cloots*, Hoofie, Hoofs (a nickname of the devil): "Nick, or Clootie," 12; "Auld Cloots," 14; "auld Cloven-Clootie's haunts," 133.
Clour, a bump or swelling after a blow (R. B.): "clours an' nicks," 49.
Clout, (1) a cloth, a rag; (2) a patch: "perhaps a clout may fail in 't," 266. See also *Babie-clout*.
Clout, to patch: "reft and clouted," 18; "clout the cauldron," 105; "clout the bad girdin o't," 209; "cloutin a kettle," 224.
Clud, a cloud.
Clunk, to make a hollow sound: "made the bottle clunk," 106. See also Notes, p. 335.
Coatie, dim. of *coat*.
Coble, a broad and flat boat: "wintle like a saumont-coble," 27.
Cock, the mark (in curling): "station at the cock," 67.
Cockie, dim. of *cock* (applied to an old man): "my guid auld cockie," 145.
Cocks, fellows, good fellows: "my hearty cocks," 8; "the wale o' cocks," 50.
Cod, a pillow: "a cod she laid below my head," 256; "the cradle wants a cod," 269.
Coft, bought: "coft for her wee Nannie," 92; "I coft a stane o' haslock woo," 255; "that coft contentment," 271.
Cog, (1) a wooden drinking-vessel: "in cog or bicker," 5; "in cogs an' caups," 11; "cog, an ye were ay fou," 210; "a cog o' guid swats," 279; (2) a porridge-dish: "their cogs o' brose," 227; (3) a corn measure for horses: "thy cog a wee bit heap," 27. See also Notes, p. 325.
Coggie, dim. of *cog*, a little dish.
Coil, *Coila*, Kyle (one of the ancient districts of Ayrshire). See Notes, p. 325.
Collie, (1) a general, and sometimes a particular, name for country curs (R. B.); (2) a sheep-dog: "a ploughman's collie," 2.
Collieshangie, a squabble: "or how the collie-shangie works," 145.
Cood, cud.
Coof, v. *cuif*.
Cookin, cooking.
Cookit, disappeared suddenly: "cookit under neath the braes," 26.
Coor, cover: "coor their fuds," 106.
Cooser, a stallion: "a perfect kintra cooser," 145.

Coost (cast), (1) looped: "coost a hitch," 14; (2) threw off: "coost their claise," 76; "coost her duddies," 92; (3) toss'd: "Maggie coost her head," 272; (4) chucked: "coost it in a corner," 191.
Cootie, a wooden dish: "the brunstane cootie," 12.
Cootie, leg-plumed: "cootie moorcocks," 67.
Corbies, ravens, crows: "corbies and clergy," 62.
Core, corps.
Corn mou, corn heap: "and the corn mou," 210.
Corn't, fed with corn (oats): "thou was corn't," 27.
Corss, cross: "Mauchline Corss," 128.
Cou'dna, *couldna*, could n't.
Countra, country.
Coup, to capsize: "coup the cran" = upset the pot, 133.
Couthie, *couthy*, kind, loving, affable: "couthie Fortune," 146; "fu' couthy and sweet," 282.
Couthie, comfortably: "kindle couthie, side by side," 24.
Cowe, to cow, to scare, to daunt: "cowe the cadie," 8; "cowe the louns," 49; "cowe the lairds," 109; "cowe the blellums," 127; "cowe the rebel generation," 153.
Cowe, to crop: "cowe her measure shorter," 64.
Crack, (1) a tale: "tell your crack," 7; (2) a chat: "a hearty crack," 194; "ca' the crack," = have a chat, 44; (3) talk: "for crack that day," 11; "hear your crack," 45.
Crack, to converse, to chat, to talk: "crackin crouse," 3; "the father cracks of horses," 29; "wha will crack to me my lane," 226.
Cracks, (1) stories: "cracks and cants," 50; (2) conversation: "gashing at their cracks," 24; "an' friendly cracks," 26.
Craft, croft.
Craft-rig, croft-ridge.
Craig, the throat: "that nicket Abel's craig," 95.
Craig, a crag.
Craigie, dim. of *craig*, the throat: "weet my craigie," 106; "thy bonie craigie," 260.
Craigy, craggy.
Craik, the corn-crake, the land-rail: "mourn, clam'ring craiks, at close o' day," 83; "the craik amang the clover hay," 240.
Crambo-clink, *crambo-jingle*, rhyming: "live by crambo-clink," 40; "I to the crambo-jingle fell," 45.
Cran, the support for a pot or kettle: "coup the cran," 133.
Crankous, fretful: "in crankous mood," 7.
Cranks, creakings: "what tuneless cranks," 6.
Cranreuch, hoar-frost, rime: "cranreuch cauld," 32; "in hoary cranreuch drest," 102.
Crap, crop.
Crap, to crop: "that crap the heather bud," 82.
Craps, (1) tops: "craps o' heather" = heather-tops, 9; (2) crops: "his craps and kye," 241.
Craw, crow.
Creel, an osier basket: "my senses wad be in a creel" = I should be perplexed, 47 (see also Notes, p. 331); "in Death's fish-creel," 67; "nieves, like midden-creels," 244 (see also Notes, p. 345).
Creepie-chair, stool of repentance: "mount the creepie-chair," 226. See also Notes, p. 338, ("Cutty-stools").
Creeshie, greasy.
Crocks, old ewes: "tent the waifs an' crocks," 108.
Cronie, a crony.
Crood, to coo: "the cushat croods," 48; "a cushat crooded o'er me," 304.
Croon, (1) a moan: "wi' eldritch croon," 13; "the melancholious croon," 15; "gat up an' gae a croon," 26; "melancholious, sairie croon," 134.
Croon, (1) to boom: "jow an' croon," 11; (2) to hum: "crooning to a body's sel," 45; "crooning o'er some auld Scots sonnet," 91; "croon'd his gamut," 105.
Croose, *crouse*, (1) cocksure: "keen an' croose," 13; (2) lively, jolly: "when I grow crouse," 132; "crouse and canty," 273.
Crouchie, hunchbacked; "crouchie Merran Humphie," 25.
Crouse, v. *Croose*.
Crouse, cheerfully: "crackin crouse," 3.
Crously, confidently: "crously craw," 67.
Crowdie, oatmeal and cold water, oatmeal and milk, porridge: "wi' crowdie unto me," 227; "ance crowdie, twice crowdie," etc., 270.
Crowdie-time, porridge-time (*i. e.* breakfast-time), 9.
Crowlin, crawling: "ye crowlin ferlie," 43.
Crummie, a horned cow: "auld Crummie's nicks," 129.
Crummock, *cummock*, a cudgel, a crooked staff (cf. the Gaelic or Welsh *cam* or *cum* = the crook of a stick, and *camon* = Irish hockey): "louping and flinging on a crummock," 92; "on a cummock driddle," 134.
Crump, crisp: "farls . . . fu' crump," 10.
Crunt, a blow on the head with a cudgel: "wi' hearty crunt," 49.
Cuddle, to fondle: "bairns' bairns kindly cuddle," 128; "cuddle my kimmer," 224; "cuddl'd me late and early," 249.
Cuif, *coof*, a dull, spiritless fellow, a dolt, a ninny: "fumbling cuifs," 5; "blockhead! coof!" 20; "coofs on countless thousands rant," 32; "cuifs of later times," 61; "a cuif like him," 194; "a wealthy coof," 239; "a coof . . . wi' routh o' gear," 249; "he 's but a cuif," 294; "will be nae coof," 304.
Cummock, v. *Crummock*.
Curch, a kerchief for the head: "her curch sae clean," 208; "I tint my curch," 209.
Curchie, a curtsy: "wi' a curchie low did stoop," 9.
Curler, one who plays at curling (a game on the ice): "the curlers quat their roaring play," 20; "to the loughs the curlers flock," 67.
Curmurring, rumbling: "curmurring in his guts," 58.
Curpin, the crupper of a horse: "haurls at his curpin," 25.

Curple, the crupper (*i. e.* buttocks): "hingin owre my curple," 135.
Cushat, the wood pigeon.
Custock, the stalk of the colewort: "gif the custock 's sweet or sour," 24.
Cutes, ankles: "her bonie cutes sae sma'," 121.
Cutty, short: "cutty sark," 92.
Cutty-stools, stools of repentance: "daft bargains, cutty-stools," 118. See also Notes, p. 338.

'D, it: "I maun till 'd again," 270.
Dad, *daddie*, father.
Daez't, dazed.
Daffin, larking, fun: "to spend an hour in daffin," 9; "fits o' daffin," 65; "towsing a lass i' my daffin," 104.
Daft, mad, foolish.
Dails, deals, planks: "some carryin dails," 10.
Daimen icker, an occasional ear of corn: "a daimen icker in a thrave," 31.
Dam, pent up water, urine: "ye tine your dam," 9.
Damie, dim. of *dame*.
Dang, *dung* (pret. of *ding*).
Danton, v. *Daunton*.
Darena, dare not.
Darg, *daurk*, labour, task, a day's labour: "nought but his han' darg," 3; "monie a sair darg," 27.
Darklins, in the dark: "an' darklins grapit for the bauks," 24.
Dashing, confounded, put to shame, abashed: "bashing and dashing, I fearèd ay to speak," 135. (This seems to be an intransitive and reflexive use of a word which is used not uncommonly in the sense of "to confound, to abash." "Bashing" is a similar case, but there is good authority for its use in this intransitive sense.)
Daud, to pelt: "set the bairns to daud her," 63; "the bitter, daudin showers," 126.
Daunton, *danton*, to daunt.
Daur, dare.
Daurk, v. *Darg*.
Daurna, dare not.
Daur't, dared.
Daut, *dawte*, to fondle, to pet: "dawtit, twal-pint hawkie," 13; "unco muckle dautet," 19; "kiss and daut," 113, 232; "kiss and dawte," 252.
Daw, to dawn: "the day may daw," 229.
Dawds, lumps, large portions: "an' dawds that day," 11.
Dawtingly, pettingly, caressingly: "dawtingly did cheer me," 237.
Dead-sweer, extremely reluctant, 43.
Dearie, dim. of *dear*.
Dearthfu', high-priced.
Deave, to deafen.
Deevil, v. *Deil*.
Deil, *deevil*, devil.
Deil-haet, (1) nothing (the devil have it): "tho' deil-haet ails them," 4; (2) the devil have my soul; "the devil-haet that I sud ban," 128.
Deil-ma-care, no matter (the devil may care, but not I), 50, 58, 129.
Deleeret, delirious, mad: "an' liv'd an' died deleeret," 25.
Delvin, digging: "dubs of your ain delvin," 42.
Dern'd, hid (from the Old Eng. *dearn* or *dern*: "that dern time," Craig's Oxford Shak. *King Lear*, iii. 1. 62): "dern'd in dens and hollows," 116.
Descrive, to describe.
Deuk, a duck: "your deuks an' geese," 153; "the deuk 's dang o'er my daddie," 249.
Devel, a stunning blow: "an unco devel," 67.
Diddle, to move quickly (of fiddling): "elbuck jink an' diddle," 128, 133.
Dight (1) to wipe; (2) to winnow: "the cleanest corn that e'er was dight," 65.
Din, dun, muddy of complexion: "dour and din," 169, 244.
Ding, (1) to beat, to surpass; (2) be beaten or upset: "facts are chiels that winna ding," 18.
Dink, trim: "my lady 's dink, my lady 's drest," 268.
Dinna, do not.
Dirl, a vibration; "played dirl," 58.
Dirl, to vibrate, to ring: "roof and rafters a' did dirl," 91; "she dirl'd them aff fu' clearly," 308.
Diz'n, *dizzen*, dozen.
Dochter, daughter.
Doggie, dim. of *dog*.
Doited, muddled, stupid, bewildered: "doited Lear," 5; "a doited monkish race," 61; "doited stots," 121; "the doited beastie stammers," 131; "my very senses doited," 137; "sae doited and blin'," 254.
Donsie, (1) unlucky: "their donsie tricks," 66; (2) vicious, restive, testy: "ye ne'er was donsie," 27; "ye wad na beeñ sae donsie, O," 249.
Dool, woe, sorrow: "sing dool" = lament, 55; "may dool and sorrow be his lot," 84; "dool to tell" = sad to tell, 108; "to sit in dool," 224; "bitter in dool," 225; "care and dool," 233; "O, dool on the day," 234; "dool and care," 253.
Doolfu', doleful, woful: "doolfu' clamour," 119; "the doolfu' tale," 240.
Dorty, pettish: "tho' a minister grow dorty," 8.
Douce, *douse*, sedate, sober, serious, prudent: "douce honest woman," 13; "O ye douce folk," 17; "douce or merry tale," 44; "douce conveeners," 62; "douce folk," 62; "thrifty citizens, an' douce," 62; "douce Wisdom's door," 66; "for you sae douce," 77; "sae cursèd douse," 143.
Douce, *doucely*, *dousely*, sedately, prudently: "douce hingin owre my curple," 135; "doucely manage our affairs," 6; "doucely fill a throne," 19.
Doudl'd, dandled: "doudl'd me up on his knee," 201.
Dought (pret. of *dow*), could: "as lang 's he dought," 75; "do what I dought," 137; "dought na bear us," 185.
Douked, ducked: "in monie a well been douked," 104.
Doup, the bottom, the buttocks.

Doup-skelper, bottom-spanker: "vile doup-skelper, Emperor Joseph," 145.
Dour, doure, (1) stubborn, obstinate: "teughly doure," 60; "and Sackville doure," 75; "the tither 's dour," 120; "dour and din," 169, 244; (2) severe, stern: "fell and doure," 68.
Douse, v. *Douce*.
Douser, sedater: "oughtlins douser," 145.
Dow, dowe, am (is or are) able, can: "the best they dow," 11; "dow but hoyte and hobble," 27; "as lang 's I dow," 46; "dow scarcely spread her wing," 50; "hirples twa-fauld as he dow," 212; "dow nocht but glow'r," 278. See also *Dought*.
Dow, a dove, a pigeon: "like frighted dows, man," 227.
Dowf, dowff, dull: "her dowff excuses," 46; "dowff an' dowilie," 120; "dowf and weary," 298.
Dowie, drooping, mournful: "our Bardie, dowie," 15; "dowie, stiff, and crazy," 26; "dowie she saunters," 139; "I wander dowie up the glen," 216; "some that are dowie," 217.
Dowie, mournfully: "his sad complaining dowie raves," 253.
Dowilie, drooping: "dowff an' dowilie they creep," 120.
Downa, cannot.
Downa-do, cannot-do, 249.
Doylt, stupid, stupefied: "doylt, drucken hash," 6; "he 's doylt and he 's dozin," 233.
Doytin, doddering: "cam doytin by," 14.
Dozen'd, torpid: "dearest member nearly dozen'd," 142.
Dozin, torpid: "he 's doylt and he 's dozin," 233.
Draigl't, draggled.
Drants, prosings: "to wait on their drants," 170.
Drap, drop.
Drappie, dim. of *drap*.
Draunting, tedious: "draunting drivel," 148.
Dree, to suffer, to endure: "the pangs I dree," 253; "dree the kintra clatter," 261.
Dreigh, v. *Driegh*.
Dribble, drizzle: "the winter's sleety dribble," 32.
Driddle, to toddle: "us'd to trystes an' fairs to driddle," 105; "on a cummock driddle," 134.
Driegh, dreigh, tedious, dull: "stable-meals . . . were driegh," 27; "the moor was dreigh," 208.
Droddum, the breech: "dress your droddum," 43.
Drone, part of the bagpipe. See Notes, p. 347.
Droop-rumpl't, short-rumped: "droop-rumpl't, hunter cattle," 27.
Drouk, to wet, to drench: "my droukit sark-sleeve," 231; "to drouk the stourie tow," 238.
Drouth, thirst: "Scotland's drouth," 6; "their hydra drouth," 117; "holy drouth," 168.
Drouthy, thirsty: "drouthy neebors," 90; "drouthy cronie," 91.
Druken, drucken, drunken.
Drumlie, (1) muddy, turbid: "drumlie German-water," 3; "the drumlie Dutch," 145; "drumlie wave," 207; "waters never drumlie," 288; (2) dull: "drumlie winter," 291.
Drummock, raw meal and cold water: "a belly-fu' o' drummock," 41.
Drunt, the huff: "took the drunt," 24.
Dub, a puddle: "gumlie dubs," 42; "thro' dub and mire," 45, 91; "the burning dub," 108; "thro' dirt and dub," 114. See *Midden dub*.
Duddie, ragged: "tho' e'er sae duddie," 2; "duddie weans," 3; "duddie boy," 44; "duddie, desperate beggar," 153.
Duddies, dim. of *duds*, rags: "coost her duddies," 92; "their orra duddies," 102; "brats o' duddies," 144.
Duds, rags, clothes: "wi' reekit duds," 13; "pawn'd their duds," 106; "flaffin wi' duds," 153; "tartan duds," 227; "shook his duds," 261.
Dung, v. *Dang*.
Dunted, throbbed: "wi' life-blood dunted," 147.
Dunts, blows, 238.
Durk, dirk.
Dusht, pushed: "eerie 's I 'd been dusht," 20.
Dwalling, dwelling.
Dwalt, dwelt.
Dyke, (1) a fence (of stone or turf), a wall: "a sheugh or dyke," 2; "biggin a dyke," 2; "yont the dyke," 13; "your lives a dyke," 17; "sun oursels about the dyke," 105; "about the dykes," 108; "owre a dyke," 121: "lap o'er the dyke," 206.
Dyke-back, the back of a fence, 44.
Dyke-side, the side of a fence: "a lee dyke-side," 129.
Dyvor, a bankrupt: "rot the dyvors," 153; "dyvor, beggar loons," 252.

Ear', early.
Eastlin, eastern.
E'e, eye.
E'ebrie, eyebrow.
Een, eyes.
E'en, even.
E'en, evening.
E'enin, evening.
Eerie, (1) apprehensive; (2) inspiring ghostly fear. See Notes, p. 343.
Eild, eld, age, old age.
Eke, also.
Elbuck, elbow.
Eldritch, (1) horrible, unearthly: "eldritch squeel," 10; "eldritch croon," 13; "an eldritch, stoor 'quaick, quaick,'" 13; "eldritch laugh," 58; "eldritch skriech," 92; (2) haunted, fearsome: "eldritch tower," 83; "eldritch part," 94.
Elekit, elected.
Ell (Scots), thirty-seven inches.
Eller, elder: "me the Eller's dochter," 266.
En', end.
Eneugh, enough.
Enfauld, infold.
Erse, Gaelic: "a Lallan tongue or Erse," 14.

Ether-stane, adder-stone: "and make his ether-stane," 160. See also Notes, p. 341.
Ettle, aim: "wi' furious ettle," 92.
Evermair, evermore.
Ev'n down, downright, positive: "ev'n down want o' wark," 4.
Expeckit, expected.
Eydent, diligent: "wi' an eydent hand," 29.

Fa', (1) a fall; (2) a lot, a portion.
Fa', (1) to fall; (2) to receive as one's portion: "best deserves to fa' that," 164; "weel does Selkirk fa' that," 165; (3) claim: "guid faith, he mauna fa' that," 294. See also Notes, p. 346; and, in addition, cf. Alexander Scott's *When His Wife Left Him*: "For fient a crumb of thee she fa's" [*i. e.* claims].
Faddom'd, fathomed.
Fae, foe.
Faem, foam.
Faiket, let off, excused: "sic han's as you sud ne'er be faiket," 128.
Fain, fond, glad. See *Fidgin-fain*.
Fainness, fondness, gladness: "wi' fainness grat," 237.
Fair fa', good befall: "fair fa' your honest sonsie face," 72; "fair fa' my collier laddie," 241. Cf. "fair fall the bones that took the pains for me," Shak., *King John*, Act i. sc. 1.
Fairin, a present from a fair: "he gets his fairin," 59; "thou 'll get thy fairin," 92. See Notes, p. 332.
Fallow, fellow.
Fand, found.
Far-aff, far-off.
Farls, small, thin oat-cakes: "farls, bak'd wi' butter," 10.
Fash, annoyance: "to gie ane fash," 113; "or fash o' fools," 118.
Fash, (1) to trouble, to bother, to worry: "they 're fash't eneugh," 2; "fash your thumb" = care a rap, 6; "I never fash" = I never trouble about, 16; "fash your head," 32; "fash me for 't," 50; "fash'd wi' fleshly lust," 110; "they seldom fash't him," 172; (2) to trouble one's self, to worry: "fash nae mair," 128.
Fashious, troublesome: "fin' them fashious," 143.
Fasten-e'en, Fasten's Even (the evening before Lent), 44.
Faught, a fight.
Fauld, the sheep-fold.
Faulding, folding, sheep-folding: "a-faulding let us gang," 293.
Faulding slap, fold gate: "steeks his faulding slap," 78.
Faun, fallen.
Fause, false.
Fause-house, hole in a cornstack: "kiutlin in the fause-house," 24; "the fause-house in her min'," 24. See also Notes, p. 329.
Faut, fault.
Fautor, transgressor: "syne, say I was a fautor," 252; "tho' he be the fautor," 260.
Fawsont, (1) seemly, decent: "honest, fawsont folk," 3; (2) good-looking: "aughtlins fawsont," 153.
Feat, spruce: "the lassies feat," 23.
Fecht, a fight.
Fecht, to fight.
Feck, (1) value, return: "for little feck," 120; (2) the bulk, the most part: "the feck of a' the Ten Comman's," 9; "the feck o' my life," 246.
Fecket, (1) sleeve-waistcoat (used by farm-servants as both vest and jacket): "got me by the fecket," 147; (2) waistcoat (without sleeves): "his fecket is white," 222.
Feckless, weak, pithless, feeble: "as feckless as a wither'd rash," 72; "an auld wife's tongue 's a feckless matter," 113.
Feckly, partly, or mostly: "carts . . . are feckly new," 114.
Feg, a fig.
Fegs, faith! "but fegs! the Session," 133.
Feide, feud: "wi' deadly feide," 67.
Feint, v. *Fient*.
Feirrie, lusty: "the feirrie auld wife," 249.
Fell, (1) keen, cruel, dreadful, deadly; (2) pungent: "her weel-hain'd kebbuck fell," 30.
Fell, "the flesh immediately under the skin" (R. B.): "the skin an' fell," 64. Cf. "flesh and fell," Shak. *King Lear*, v. 3.
Fell, to kill.
Felly, fell, relentless: "felly spite," 231.
Fen', a shift: "might mak a fen'," 230.
Fen', *fend*, (1) to look after, to care for: "fend themsel," 14; (2) keep off: "fend the show'rs," 10; (3) defend: "fecht and fen'" = shift for themselves, 233; (4) fare, prosper: "how do you fen'?" 245.
Fenceless, defenceless.
Ferlie, *ferly*, (1) a wonder (used contemptuously): "ye crowlin ferlie," 43; (2) "nae ferlie (y)" = no wonder, no marvel, 18, 249.
Ferlie, to marvel: "an' ferlie at the folk in Lon'on," 3.
Fetch, (1) to pull irregularly: "braing't, an' fetch't, an' fliskit," 27; (2) to catch: "fetches at the thrapple," 125.
Fey, doomed to death: "fey men died," 227.
Fidge, to fidget, to wriggle: "fidge your back," 7; "fidge fu' fain" = hug herself, 48; "fidge an' claw," 63; "fidg'd fu' fain" = fidgeted with eagerness, 92.
Fidgin-fain, tingling with pleasure, tingling with fondness, 226; "fidgin-fain to hear 't," 44. See Notes, p. 344.
Fiel, comfortable: "haps me fiel and warm," 240.
Fient, *feint*, fiend, a petty oath (R. B.).
Fient a, not a: "the fient a" = nothing of a.
Fient haet, nothing (fiend have it).
Fient haet o', not one of.
Fient-ma-care, the fiend may care (I don't!).
Fier, *fiere*, comrade: "my trusty fier," 144. "my trusty fiere," 252.
Fier, sound: "hale and fier," 32.
Fin', to find.
Fish-creel, v. *Creel*.
Fissle, tingle, fidget with delight (it is also used

of the agitation caused by frying): "gar me fissle," 46.
Fit, foot.
Fittie-lan', the near horse of the hindmost pair in the plough: "a noble fittie-lan'," 27. See Notes, p. 330.
Flae, a flea.
Flaffin, flapping: "flaffin wi' duds," 153.
Flainin, *flannen*, flannel.
Flang, flung.
Flee, to fly.
Fleech, to wheedle: "a fleechin, fleth'rin Dedication," 42; "Duncan fleech'd, and Duncan pray'd," 272.
Fleesh, fleece: "a bonier fleesh ne'er cross'd the clips," 15.
Fleg, (1) either a scare (as the word is used by Ramsay), or a blow: "jirt an' fleg," 46; (2) kick: "uncouth kintra fleg," 162.
Fleth'rin, flattering: "fleth'rin Dedication," 42.
Flewit, a sharp lash: "a hearty flewit," 133.
Fley, to scare: "Want and Hunger fley me," 270; "fley'd awa," 297.
Fley'd, scared: "fley'd an' eerie," 25; "but be na fley'd," 57.
Flichterin', fluttering: as young nestlings when their dam approaches (R. B.); "flichterin' noise and glee," 28.
Flinders, shreds, broken pieces (R. B.): "in flinders flee," 41.
Flinging, kicking out in dancing, capering: "louping and flinging on a crummock," 92.
Flingin-tree, a piece of timber hung by way of partition between two horses in a stable, a flail (R. B.): "the thresher's weary flingin-tree," 20.
Fliskit, fretted, capered: "fetch't, an' fliskit," 27.
Flit, to shift.
Flittering, fluttering.
Flyte, scold: "e'en let her flyte her fill," 264.
Fock, *focks*, folk.
Fodgel, dumpy: "a fine, fat, fodgel wight," 94.
Foor, fared (*i. e.* went): "o'er the moor they lightly foor," 208.
Foorsday, Thursday.
Forby, *forbye*, besides.
Forfairn, worn out, forlorn: "wi' crazy eild I'm sair forfairn," 61; "Fenwick, sair forfairn," 64.
Forfoughten, exhausted (*i. e.* by labour or conflict): "tho' forfoughten, sair eneugh," 135.
Forgather, to meet, to fall in (with).
Forgie, to forgive.
Forjesket, jaded with fatigue (R. B.): "forjesket sair, with weary legs," 46.
Forrit, forward.
Fother, fodder.
Fou, *fow*, full (usually in the sense of drunk).
Foughten, troubled (*i. e.* by conflict with difficulties): "sae foughten an' harass'd," 4. See *Forfoughten*.
Foursome, by fours: "foursome reels," 249.
Fouth, fulness, abundance: "fouth o' auld nicknackets," 94.
Fow, v. *Fou*.
Fow, a bushel.
Frae, from.
Freath, to froth.
Fremit, estranged: "is now a fremit wight," 161.
Fu', full. See also *Fou*.
Fu'-han't, full-handed (having abundance): "ay fu'-han't is fechtin best," 241.
Fud, a short tail (of a rabbit or hare): "cock your fud fu' braw," 67; "to coor their fuds," 106.
Fuff't, puffed: "she fuff't her pipe wi' sic a lunt," 25.
Fur, *furr*, a furrow.
Fur-ahin, the hindmost plough-horse in the furrow: "my fur-ahin 's a wordy beast," 114. See Notes, p. 338.
Furder, furtherance, success.
Furder, to succeed.
Furm, a wooden form.
Fusionless, pithless, sapless: "he is but a fusionless carlie," 249.
Fyke, fuss: "as bees bizz out wi' angry fyke," 92.
Fyke, to fuss, to fidget (*i. e.* from annoyance or pain): "fyke an' fumble," 41; "until ye fyke," 128.
Fyle, to defile, to foul, to soil: "that fyl'd his shins," 10; "her face wad fyle the Logan Water," 244.

Gab, the mouth, the jaw: "set a' their gabs a-steerin," 26; "steek your gab for ever," 64; "his gab did gape," 92; "she held up her greedy gab," 102; "his teethless gab," 212.
Gab, to talk, to speak: "gab like Boswell," 7.
Gabs, talk: "some wi' gabs," 24.
Gae, gave.
Gae, to go.
Gaed, went.
Gaen, *gane*, gone.
Gaets, ways, manners: "learn the gaets," 14. See also *Gate*.
Gairs, gores, slashes: "my lady 's gown, there 's gairs upon 't," 267.
Gane, v. *Gaen*.
Gang, to go, to walk.
Gangrel, vagrant: "o' randie, gangrel bodies," 102.
Gar, to cause, to make, to compel.
Garten, garter.
Garten'd, gartered.
Gash, (1) wise, sagacious: "a gash an' faithfu' tyke," 2; (2) self-complacent (implying prudence and prosperity): "here farmers gash," 9; (3) talkative and self-complacent: "a gawsie, gash guid-wife," 11.
Gashing, talking, gabbing: "gashing at their cracks," 24.
Gat, got.
Gate, way, road, manner. See also *Gaets*.
Gatty, gouty: "auld an' gatty," 126.
Gaucie, v. *Gawsie*.
Gaud, a goad, 228. See Notes, p. 344.
Gaudsman, goadsman, driver of the plough-team: "a gaudsman ane, a thrasher t' other," 114. See Notes, p. 344.

Gau'n, Gavin.
Gaun, going.
Gaunted, gaped, yawned: "I 've grain'd and gaunted," 145.
Gawky, a foolish woman or lad (the feminine or diminutive of *gowk*, *q. v.*): "gawkies, tawpies, gowks, and fools," 119. See Notes, p. 339.
Gawky, cuckooing, foolish: "the senseless, gawky million," 129. Cf. *A Dream*, p. 18, St. II., ll. 3, 4.

> "*God save the King* 's a cuckoo sang
> That 's unco easy said ay."

Gawsie, *gaucie*, (1) buxom: "her strappin limb an' gawsie middle," 105; (2) buxom and jolly: "a gawsie, gash guidwife," 11; (3) big and joyous: "his gawsie tail," 2.
Gaylies, gaily: "but they do gaylies," 153.
Gear, (1) money, wealth; (2) goods; (3) stuff: "taste sic gear as Johnie brews," 128.
Geck, (1) to sport: "may Freedom geck," 19; (2) to toss the head: "ye geck at me because I 'm poor," 214.
Ged, a pike: "Johnie Ged's Hole" = the grave-digger (R. B.), 58, "and geds for greed," 67. See Notes, p. 331.
Gentles, gentry.
Genty, trim and elegant: "genty waist," 217; "her genty limbs," 268.
Genty, trimly: "sae genty sma'," 228.
Geordie, (1) dim. of *George*; hence (2) a guinea, bearing the image and superscription of King George.
Get, issue, offspring, breed: "nae get o' moorlan tips," 15; "a true, guid fallow's get," 19.
Ghaist, ghost.
Gie, to give.
Gied, gave.
Gien, given.
Gif, if.
Giftie, dim. of *gift*.
Giglets, giggling youngsters or maids: "the giglets keckle," 118. Cf. "a giglet wench" = a light woman, Shak. 1 *Henry VI.*, iv. 7.
Gillie, dim. of *gill* (glass of whisky).
Gilpey, young girl: "I was a gilpey then," 25.
Gimmer, a young ewe.
Gin, if, should, whether.
Gin, against, by: "their hearts o' stane, gin night, are gane," 11; "beside me gin the gloaming," 237.
Girdle, a plate of metal for firing cakes, bannocks, etc.; "the vera girdle rang," 102. See Notes, p. 335.
Girn, (1) to grin, to twist the face, (but from pain or rage, not joy); "it maks guid fellows girn an' gape," 15; "wi' girnin spite," 49, 134; "every sour-mou'd girnin blellum," 119; "thy girnin laugh," 148; (2) gapes: "that girns for the fishes and loaves," 166; (3) snarls: "girns and looks back," 125.
Gizz, wig: "an' reestit gizz," 13. See also *Jiz*.
Glaikit, foolish, thoughtless, giddy: "glaikit Folly's portals," 66; "I 'm red ye 're glaikit," 128; "ye glaikit, gleesome, dainty damies," 144; "glaikit Charlie," 145.
Glaizie, glossy, shiny: "sleek, an' glaizie," 26.
Glaum'd, grasped: "glaum'd at kingdoms three, man," 227.
Gled, a hawk, a kite (Anglo-Sax. "Gleida" = the glider): "a bizzard gled," 168; "or I had fed an Athole gled," 230.
Gleede, a glowing coal, a blaze (Anglo-Sax. "Glēd;" cf. "the cruel ire reed [red] as any gleede," Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, *Canterbury Tales*, 1997): "cheery blinks the ingle-gleede," 208.
Gleg, sharp, quick, keen: "gleg as onie wumble," 41; "Death's gleg gullie," 68; "wee Davoc 's grown sae gleg," 114; "as gleg 's a whittle," 125; "he 's gleg enough," 129; "gleg as light are lover's een," 284.
Gleg, smartly: "he 'll shape you aff fu' gleg," 95.
Gleib, a glebe, a portion (of land): "a gleib o' lan," 239. See Notes, p. 345.
Glib-gabbet, smooth-tongued, 7.
Glint, (1) to shine, to gleam, to peep: "wi' glorious light was glintin," 9; "thou glinted forth," 38; (2) to flit: "glinted by," 211.
Gloamin, gloaming, twilight, dusk: "an' darker gloamin brought the night," 4; "when ance life's day draws near the gloamin," 17; "beside me gin the gloaming, 237; "now it was the gloamin," 261; "the hour o' gloamin grey," 298.
Gloamin-shot, sunset, 252.
Glow'r, a stare.
Glow'r, to stare.
Glowrin, staring.
Glunch, a frown, a sour look: "twists his gruntle wi' a glunch," 6.
Glunch, to frown, to look sour: "glunch an' gloom," 6.
Goavin, looking dazedly, mooning: "goavin 's he 'd been led wi' branks," 117; "idly goavin whyles we saunter," 133.
Gorcock, the moorcock: "the gorcock springs on whirring wings," 52; "whare gor-cocks thro' the heather pass," 268.
Gowan, the wild daisy.
Gowany, covered with wild daisies.
Gowd, gold.
Gowdie, the head: "heels o'er gowdie," 148.
Gowff'd, struck as in the game of golf: "gowff'd Willie like a ba', man," 76.
Gowk, (1) the cuckoo; (2) a dolt: "conceited gowk," 61; "Andro' Gowk," 112; "gowks and fools," 119. See Notes, p. 339.
Gowling, howling: "Misfortune's gowling bark," 43.
Graff, a grave, a tomb, a vault; "cauld in his graff," 54; "your marble graffs," 182; "your green graff," 254.
Grain'd, groaned.
Graip, a dung-fork.
Graith, (1) implements, tools, gear: "ploughmen gather wi' their graith," 5; "her spinnin-graith," 208; (2) furniture of all kinds: "a' my graith," 114; (3) attire, garb: "farmers gash in ridin graith," 9; "in shootin graith adorned," 67; "in heav'nly graith," 76.

Graithing, gearing, vestments: "Episcopal graithing," 132.
Grane, a groan.
Grane, to groan.
Grannie, *Graunie*, grandmother.
Grape, grope.
Grat, wept.
Graunie, v. *Grannie*.
Gree, (1) the prize: "bure the gree" = bore off the prize (*i. e.* won the victory), 48; "bear'st the gree" = tak'st the prize, 118; "carry the gree" = bear the bell, 169; "bear the gree" = have the first place, 294; "wan the gree" = won the prize, 308.
Gree, to agree.
Gree't, agreed.
Greet, to weep.
Groanin maut, groaning malt, 226. See Notes, p. 344.
Grozet, a gooseberry: "plump an' grey as onie grozet," 43.
Grumphie, the sow: "wha was it but grumphie," 25.
Grun', the ground.
Gruntle, the snout, the face, the phiz: "twists his gruntle," 6.
Gruntle, dim. of *grunt:* "a grane an' gruntle," 25.
Grunzie, the snout, the mouth: "she dights her grunzie wi' a hushion," 244.
Grushie, growing: "grushie weans an' faithfu' wives," 3.
Grutten, wept.
Gude, God. See also *Guid*.
Guid, *gude*, good.
Guid-een, *gudeen*, good evening.
Guid-father, father-in-law.
Guid-man, *gude-man*, the husband.
Guid-wife, *gude-wife*, the mistress of the house, the landlady.
Guid-willie, *gude-willie*, hearty, full of goodwill: "a right guid-willie waught," 252. See Notes, p. 345.
Gullie, *gully*, a large knife: "see, there 's a gully," 57; "Death's gleg gullie," 68; "langkail gullie," 95. See Notes, p. 334.
Gulravage, horse-play: "in gulravage, rinnin, scowr," 126.
Gumlie, muddy: "gumlie dubs of your ain delvin," 42; "gumlie jaups up to the pouring skies," 61.
Gumption, practical common sense: "her quacks wi' a' their gumption," 125.
Gusty, tasty: "an' gusty sucker," 5.
Gutcher, goodsire, grandfather: "Bye attour, my gutcher has," 254.

Ha', hall.
Ha' folk, the servants: "the ha' folk fill their pechan," 2.
Haddin, holding, inheritance: "Hell for his haddin," 165.
Hae, have.
Haet, v. *Devil-haet* and *Fient-haet*.
Haffet, *hauffet*, the temple, the side of the head: "his lyart haffets," 30; "in some beggar's hauffet," 43; "her haffet locks as brown 's a berry," 208.
Hafflins, half, partly: "like hafflins-wise o'ercomes him" = nearly half o'ercomes him, 11; "hafflins is afraid to speak," 29.
Hag, *hagg*, a moss, a broken bog: "owre monie a weary hag," 67; "sendin the stuff o'er muirs an' haggs," 126.
Haggis, a special Scots pudding, made of sheep's entrails, onions, and oatmeal boiled in a sheep's stomach (the *pièce de résistance* at Burns Club Dinners, and an esteemed antidote to whisky).
Hain, to spare, to save.
Hairst, *har'st*, harvest.
Haith, faith! (a petty oath).
Haivers, v. *Havers*.
Hal', *hald*, holding, abiding-place: "house an' hal'" = house and possession, 13; "house or hald," 32; "house or hal'," 33.
Hale, *hail*, the whole.
Hale, *hail*, whole, healthy.
Halesome, wholesome.
Hallan, a partition between the door of a cottage and the fireplace: "'yont the hallan," 29; "ne'er at your hallan ca'," 135; "to his ain hallan-door," 245; "glowrin by the hallan en'," 270: "jouk behint the hallan," 318.
Halloween, All Saints' Eve (31st October).
Hallowmass, All Saints' Day (1st November).
Haly, holy.
Hame, home.
Han', *haun*, hand.
Han-darg (or *daurk*). See *Darg*.
Hand-wal'd, hand-picked (*i. e.* choicest): "my hand-wal'd curse," 134.
Hangie, hangman (nickname of the devil): "hear me, Auld Hangie, for a wee," 12.
Hansel, the first gift: "blew hansel in on Robin," 304.
Hap, a wrap, a covering against cold: "the stacks get on their winter hap," 60; "mair vauntie o' my hap," 135.
Hap, to cover, to wrap: "hap him in a cozie biel," 41; "and haps me fiel," 240.
Hap, to hop: "while tears hap o'er her auld brown nose," 139.
Happer, hopper (of a mill).
Happing, hopping (as a bird).
Hap-step-an'-lowp, hop-step-and-leap (an important item in Scots athletic gatherings, but here used metaphorically of course), 9.
Harn, coarse cloth (cloth spun of "hards," *i. e.* coarse flax): "her cutty sark, o' Paisley harn," 92.
Harst, v. *Hairst*.
Hash, an oaf, a dunderhead: "doylt, drucken hash," 6; "conceited hashes," 45.
Haslock woo, the wool on the neck (*i. e.* throat) of a sheep, 255.
Haud, to hold, to keep.
Hauf, half.
Haughs, low-lying rich lands, valleys (R. B.): "let husky wheat the haughs adorn," 5; "haughs an' woods," 48; "holms and haughs," 318.
Haun, v. *Han'*.
Haurl, (1) to trail: "haurls at his curpin," 25;

(2) to peel: "till skin in blypes cam haurlin," 26; (3) to drag: "haurl thee hame to his black smiddie," 82.
Hause, to embrace, to cuddle: "hause in ither's arms," 232.
Haveril, *hav'rel*, one who talks nonsense, a half-witted person: "poor hav'rel Will," 24; "hav'rel Jean," 116.
Havers, *haivers*, nonsense.
Havins, good manners, good conduct: "pit some havins in his breast," 14; "havins, sense, an' grace," 45; "to havins and sense," 112.
Hawkie, a white-faced cow, a cow.
Heal, v. *Hale*.
Healsome, v. *Halesome*.
Hecht, (1) to promise: "they hecht him some fine braw ane," 25; "hecht them courtly gifts," 161; "hecht an honest heart," 161; (2) to menace: "some mortal heart is hechtin," 130.
Heckle, a flax-comb.
Heels-o'er-gowdie. See *Gowdie*.
Heeze, to hoist: "higher may they heeze ye," 19; "heeze thee up a constellation," 139.
Heich, *heigh*, high.
Hem-shin'd, crooked-shinned, 244. See Notes, p. 345.
Here awa, here about.
Herry, to harry, to plunder.
Herryment, spoliation: "the herryment and ruin of the country," 62.
Hersel, herself.
Het, hot.
Heugh, (1) a crag, a steep bank: "the water rins owre the heugh," 217; (2) a hollow or pit: "yon lowin heugh," 12.
Heuk, a hook, a reaping-hook.
Hilch, to hobble, to halt: "hilchin Jean M'Craw," 25; "hilch, an' stilt, an' jimp," 34.
Hiltie-skiltie, helter-skelter, 128.
Himsel, himself.
Hiney, *hinny*, honey.
Hing, to hang.
Hirple, to limp, to hobble: "the hares were hirplin down the furs," 9; "hirplin owre the field," 17; "November hirples o'er the lea," 99; "he hirpl'd up, an' lap like daft," 106; "he hirples twa-fauld as he dow," 212; "he hoasts and he hirples," 233.
Hissels, so many cattle as one person can attend (R. B.): "the herds an' hissels were alarm'd," 49.
Histie, bare: "histie stibblefield," 38.
Hizzie, a hussy, a wench, a young woman.
Hoast, a cough: "an' barkin hoast," 6; "hoast-provoking smeek," 20.
Hoast, *host*, to cough: "hoast up some palaver," 131; "he hoasts and he hirples," 233.
Hoddin, the motion of a sage countryman riding on a cart horse (R. B.): "gaed hoddin by their cotters," 9.
Hoddin-grey, coarse grey woollen (and retaining the natural colour of the wool): "wear hoddin grey, an' a' that," 294.
Hog, a young sheep.
Hoggie, dim. of *hog*: "my hoggie," 206.
Hog-score, a term in curling: "Death's hog-score," 67. See Notes, p. 333.
Hog-shouther, a kind of horse-play by justling with the shoulder, to justle (R. B.), 48.
Hoodie-craw, the hooded crow, 119.
Hoodock, grasping, miserly: "the harpy, hoodock, purse-proud race," 134.
Hooked, caught, stolen: "monie a pursie she had hookèd," 104. See Notes, p. 335.
Hool, a hull, a husk, an outer case: "poor Leezie's heart maist lap the hool," 26.
Hoolie, slowly: "something cries, 'Hoolie!'" 16.
Hoord, hoard.
Hoordet, hoarded.
Horn, a horn spoon: "horn for horn, they stretch an' strive," 72.
Hornie, the devil.
Host, v. *Hoast*.
Hotch'd, hitched, jerked (the action of a bagpiper's arm): "hotch'd and blew wi' might and main," 92.
Hough, to hamstring: "they hough'd the clans like nine-pin kyles," 227. (The word is not to be taken literally in this instance, of course, but rather as meaning "cut down.")
Houghmagandie, fornication (R. B.), 12.
Houlet, v. *Howlet*.
Houpe, hope.
Howdie, *howdy*, a midwife: "nae howdie gets a social night," 5; "afore the howdy," 133.
Howe, a hollow, a dell.
Howe, hollow.
Howk, (1) to dig out: "mice and moudieworts they howkit," 2; "howkit dead" = disinterred dead, 13; (2) to dig: "howkin in a sheugh," 2.
Howlet, *houlet*, an owl.
Hoyse, a hoist: "they 'll gie her on the rape a hoyse," 64.
Hoy't, urged (R. B.): "they hoy't out Will, wi' sair advice," 25.
Hoyte, to amble crazily (R. B.): "now ye dow but hoyte and hobble," 27. See also Notes, p. 330.
Hughoc, dim. of *Hugh*.
Hullions, slovens: "tirl the hullions to the birses," 153.
Hunder, a hundred.
Hunkers, hams: "upon his hunkers bended," 105.
Hurcheon, the hedgehog: "o'er hurcheon hides," 82.
Hurchin, urchin.
Hurdies, the loins, the crupper (R. B.) (*i. e.* the buttocks): "hung owre his hurdies wi' a swirl," 2; "row't his hurdies in a hammock," 41; "meekly gie your hurdies to the smiters," 62; "your hurdies like a distant hill," 72; "I wad hae gi'en them off my hurdies," 92; "their ample hurdies," 115.
Hurl, to be wheeled, to trundle: "or hurl in a cartie," 130.
Hushion, a footless stocking: "she dights her grunzie wi' a hushion," 244.
Hyte, furious: "hae put me hyte," 134.

I', in.
Icker, an ear of corn: "a daimen icker in a thrave," 31.
Ier-oe, a great-grandchild: "wee, curlie John's ier-oe," 43.
Ilk, *ilka*, each, every.
Ill o't, bad at it: "wretched ill o't," 43.
Ill-taen, ill-taken.
Ill-Thief, the devil: "the Ill-Thief blaw the Heron south," 144.
Ill-willie, ill-natured, malicious, niggardly (R. B.): "your native soil was right ill-willie," 41.
Indentin, indenturing: "his saul indentin," 3.
Ingine, (1) genius, ingenuity (R. B.): "he had ingine," 44; (2) wit: "wi' right ingine," 128.
Ingle, the fire, the fireplace.
Ingle-cheek, fireside (properly the jamb of the fireplace): "lanely by the ingle-cheek," 20.
Ingle-gleede, v. *Gleede*.
Ingle-lowe, *ingle low*, the flame or light of the fire: "by my ingle-lowe I saw," 20; "beyont the ingle low" = at the back of the fireplace, 238.
I'se, I shall, I will.
Ither, other, each other, one another.
Itsel', itself.

Jad, a jade.
Janwar, January.
Jauk, (1) to trifle, to dally: "she made nae jaukin," 24; "to jauk or play," 29.
Jauner, foolish talk: "haud your tongue and jauner," 254.
Jauntie, dim. of *jaunt*: "your wee bit jauntie," 144.
Jaup, to splash: "that jaups in luggies," 72.
Jaups, splashes: "dash the gumlie jaups up to the pouring skies," 61.
Jaw, talk, impudence: "deil-ma-care about their jaw," 129.
Jaw, to throw, to dash: "and in the sea did jaw, man," 75.
Jeeg, to jog: "and jeeg the cradle wi' my tae," 209.
Jeuk, v. *Jouk*.
Jillet, a jilt: "a jillet brak his heart at last," 41.
Jimp, small, slender: "thy waist sae jimp," 222.
Jimply, neatly: "sae jimply lac'd," 217.
Jimps, stays: "but Jenny's jimps," 267.
Jink, the slip: "our billie's gien us a' a jink," 40.
Jink, (1) to frisk, to sport, to move nimbly: "thro' wimplin worms thou jink," 5; "and jinkin hares, in amorous whids," 48; "jink an' diddle" = dance and shake, 128, 133; (2) to dodge, to dart about: "he 'll turn a corner jinkin," 14; "Rab slips out, an' jinks about," 24; "jink there or here," 115; "the swallow jinkin," 240; (3) move out and in: "and drawers jink," 115.
Jinker, (1) one who moves quickly: "a jinker noble," 27; (2) a gay, sprightly girl: "earthly jinkers," 134.
Jirkinet, bodice: "jimps and jirkinet," 267.
Jirt, a jerk: "monie a jirt an' fleg," 46.
Jiz, a wig, "his Sunday's jiz," 115. See also *Gizz*.
Jo, a sweetheart: "John Anderson my jo," 223.
Jocteleg, a jack-knife, 24, 95, 126.
Jouk, *jeuk*, to duck, to crouch: "jouk beneath Misfortune's blows," 17; "to Nobles jeuk," 165; "jouk behint the hallan," 318.
Jow, a verb which includes both the swinging motion and pealing sound of a large bell (R. B.): "to jow an' croon," 11.
Jundie, to justle (R. B.), to jostle: "hog-shouther, jundie, stretch, an' strive," 48.
Jurr, a servant wench: "Geordie's jurr," 115.

Kae, a jackdaw: "thievish kaes," 8.
Kail, *kale*, (1) the colewort (also cabbage, but see *Bow-kail*); (2) Scots broth. See also *Lang-kail*.
Kail-blade, a leaf of the colewort, 58.
Kail-runt, the stem of the colewort, 58.
Kail-whittle, a cabbage knife, 115.
Kail-yard, a kitchen garden.
Kain, *kane*, rents in kind: "his kain, an' a' his stents," 2; "to Death she 's dearly pay'd the kain," 67.
Kale, v. *Kail*.
Kame, a comb: "claw'd her wi' the ripplin-kame," 252.
Kebars, rafters: "he ended; and the kebars sheuk," 103.
Kebbuck, a cheese: "syne draws her kebbuck an' her knife," 11; "a kebbuck-heel," 11; "her weel-hain'd kebbuck, fell," 30.
Keckle, to cackle, to giggle loudly (as a girl): "the giglets keckle," 118.
Keek, a look, a glance, a peep, a stolen glance: "he by his shouther gae a keek," 25; "at ev'ry kindling keek," 135.
Keek, (1) to look, to peep, to glance: "now the sinn keeks in the wast," 126; "I cannily keekit ben," 214; "the gossip keekit in his loof," 304; (2) to look searchingly: "but keek thro' ev'ry other man," 40.
Keekin-glass, a looking-glass, 188.
Keel, v. *Cauk*.
Kelpies, river-demons (usually shaped as horses): "water-kelpies haunt the foord," 13; "fays, spunkies, kelpies," 60.
Ken, to know.
Kend, *kent*, known.
Kenna, know not.
Kennin, a very little (merely as much as can be perceived): "a kennin wrang," 66.
Kent, v. *Kend*.
Kep, to catch (a thing thrown or falling): "shall kep a tear," 83.
Ket, the fleece on a sheep's body: "tawted ket, an' hairy hips," 15.
Key, quay.
Key-stane, key-stone.
Kiaugh, cark, anxiety: "his weary kiaugh and care beguile," 28.
Kilt, to tuck up: "her tartan petticoat she 'll kilt," 7; "she kiltit up her kirtle weel," 121.
Kimmer, (1) a wench, a gossip: "despite the kittle kimmer" [Dame Fortune], 46; "loosome

kimmers" = lovable girls, 130; "ye weel ken, kimmers a'," 161; "guid e'en to you, kimmer," 264; (2) a wife or bed-fellow: "I cuddle my kimmer," 224; "the kimmers o' Largo," 248.
Kin', kind.
King's-hood, the second stomach in a ruminant (equivocal for the scrotum): "Deil mak his king's-hood in a spleuchan," 58.
Kintra, country.
Kirk, church.
Kirn, a churn: "plunge an' plunge the kirn in vain," 13.
Kirn, harvest-home: "the jovial, ranting kirns," 3; "an' ay a rantin kirn we gat," 25; "at kirns an' weddins we'se be there," 105.
Kirsen, to christen: "and kirsen him wi' reekin water," 45.
Kist, (1) a chest; (2) a counter (humorous): "behint a kist to lie an' sklent," 47.
Kitchen, to relish (to add relish to): "thou kitchens fine," 5.
Kittle, difficult, ticklish, delicate, vexatious: "despite the kittle kimmer," 46; "kittle to be mislear'd," 57 (see Notes, p. 331); "are a shot right kittle," 62; "to paint an angel's kittle wark," 184.
Kittle, to tickle: "to kittle up our notion," 11; "kittle up your moorland harp," 46; "I kittle up my rustic reed," 48; "while I kittle hair on thairms," 105.
Kittlin, a kitten: "as cantie as a kittlin," 26.
Kiutlin, cuddling: "kiutlin in the fause-house," 24.
Knaggie, knobby: "tho' thou 's howe-backit now, an' knaggie," 26.
Knappin-hammers, hammers for breaking stones (from *knap*, to crack, to break in pieces with blows), 45.
Knowe, a knoll, a hillock.
Knurlin, a dwarf.
Kye, kine, cows.
Kyles, skittles: "they hough'd the clans like nine-pin kyles," 227.
Kytes, bellies: "weel-swall'd kytes," 72.
Kythe, to show: "fu' sweetly kythe hearts leal," 23.

Labour, to plough.
Laddie, dim. of *lad*.
Lade, a load.
Lag, slow: "thou 's neither lag nor lame," 12.
Laggen, the angle between the side and the bottom of a wooden dish: "the laggen they hae clautet," 19.
Laich, *laigh*, low.
Laik, lack.
Lair, lore, learning.
Laird, landowner (the lord of houses or lands).
Lairing, sticking or sinking when wading in snow, moss, or mud: "deep-lairing, sprattle," 68.
Laith, loath, loth.
Laithfu', (loathful) sheepish: "but blate and laithfu', scarce can weel behave," 29.
Lallan, *Lalland*, Lowland: "wad ding a Lallan tongue, or Erse," 14; "the Lalland laws he held in scorn," 104; "a Lalland face he fearèd none," 104.
Lallans, Scots Lowland vernacular: "in plain, braid Lallans," 49.
Lammie, dim. of *lamb*.
Lan', land.
Lan'-afore, the foremost horse on the unploughed land side, 114. See Notes, p. 338.
Lan'-ahin, the hindmost horse on the unploughed land side, 114. See Notes, p. 338.
Lane, lone. *My lane*, *thy lane*, etc. = alone.
Lang, long.
Lang-kail, coleworts not cut or chopped. See also *Kail*.
Lang syne, long since, long ago.
Lap, leapt.
Lassie, dim. of *lass*.
Lave, the rest, the remainder, the others.
Laverock, *lav'rock*, the lark.
Lawin, the reckoning, "landlady, count the lawin," 210; "guidwife, count the lawin," 232, 233.
Lawlands, the Lowlands.
Lea, grass land, untilled land, pasture land (also used in an equivocal sense).
Lear, lore, learning.
Leather, (1) leather; (2) leather breeches; (3) skin.
Leddy, lady.
Lee-lang, live-long.
Leesome, agreeable, pleasant: "the tender heart o' leesome loove," 241.
Leeze me on (from *leis me* = dear is to me), how well I love, blessings on, commend me to: "leeze me on thee, John Barleycorn," 5; "leeze me on drink," 11; "leeze me on rhyme," 128; "leeze me on the calling," 207; "O, leeze me on my spinnin-wheel," 240; "leeze me on thy bonie craigie," 260.
Leister, a fish-spear: "a three-tae'd leister on the ither," 57.
Len', to lend.
Leugh, laughed: "how graceless Ham leugh at his dad," 64.
Leuk, look.
Ley-crap, lea-crop (used equivocally): "waly fa' the ley-crap," 270.
Libbet, castrate: "how libbet Italy was singing," 145.
Licket, *lickit*, licked, beaten, whipt: "ye sud be lickit," 128; "how I 've been licket," 147.
Licks, a beating, punishment: "monie a fallow gat his licks," 49.
Lien, lain.
Lieve, lief.
Lift, the sky.
Lift, as much as one may lift, a load: "gie me o' wit an' sense a lift," 47.
Lightly, (1) to disparage: "whyles ye may lightly my beauty a wee," 202; (2) to scorn: "for laik o' gear ye lightly me," 214.
Lilt, to sing: "lilt wi' holy clangor," 63.
Limmer, (1) a jade: "ye little skelpie-limmer's-face," 25 (see Notes, p. 329); "still persecuted by the limmer," 46; (2) a mistress: "or speakin lightly o' their limmer," 4.

Lin, v. *Linn*.
Link, (1) to trip or dance with activity: "and linket at it in her sark," 92; (2) to trip along: "will send him linkin," 14.
Linn, *lin*, a waterfall.
Lint, flax: "sin' lint was i' the bell," 30; "I bought my wife a stane o' lint," 238.
Lint-white, flax-coloured (a pale yellow), flaxen: "lassie wi' the lint-white locks," 289.
Lintwhite, the linnet: "the lintwhites chant amang the buds," 48; "the mavis and the lintwhite sing," 77; "the blackbird strong, the lintwhite clear," 97; "the lintwhites in the hazel braes," 240; the little lintwhite's nest," 297.
Lippen'd, trusted: "I lippen'd to the chiel," 144.
Lippie, dim. of *lip*.
Loan, a lane, a field-path, the private road to a farm or house: "the kye stood rowtin i' the loan," 4; "and up the loan she shaw'd me," 252.
Loanin, the open grassy place where the cows are milked: "wi' double plenty o'er the loanin," 147.
Lo'ed, loved.
Lon'on, London.
Loof, (pl. *looves*), the palm of the hand: "an 's loof upon her bosom," 10; "an' heav'd on high my waukit loof," 20; "wi' weel-spread looves, an' lang, wry faces," 42; "hear'st thou, laddie — there 's my loof," 239; "an wi' her loof her face a-washin," 244; "O, lay thy loof in mine, lass," 269; "the gossip keekit in his loof," 304.
Loon, *loun*, *lown*, a clown, a rascal.
Loosome, lovable: "loosome kimmers," 130.
Loot, let, uttered: "loot a winze," 26; "I never loot on that I kenn'd it," 282.
Loove, v. *Luve*.
Looves, v. *Loof*.
Losh, a minced oath (a mild form of "Lord): "Losh, man, hae mercy wi' your natch," 132.
Lough, a loch, a lake: "ayont the lough," 13; "when to the loughs the curlers flock," 67.
Loun, v. *Loon*.
Loup, *lowp*, to leap.
Louse, v. *Lowse*.
Low, *lowe*, a flame: "the sacred lowe o' weel-plac'd love," 40. See also *Ingle-lowe*.
Lowin, *lowing*, (1) flaming: "lowin brunstane," 11; "tho' yon lowin heugh 's thy hame," 12; (2) burning: "to quench their lowin drouth," 106.
Lown, v. *Loon*.
Lowp, a leap.
Lowp, v. *Loup*.
Lowse, *louse*, (1) to loose, to untie: "lowse his pack," 106; (2) let loose: "lows'd his ill-tongu'd wicked scaul," 14; "lows'd his tinkler jaw," 75; "louse Hell upon me," 126.
Lucky, (1) a grandmother, an old woman: "honest Lucky," 134, 145; (2) an ale-wife: "Lady Onlie, honest Lucky," 208. See Notes, p. 340.
Lug, the ear.
Lugget, having a handle: "lugget caup," 5.
Luggie, a small wooden dish with a handle: "the luggies three are ranged," 26; "that jaups in luggies," 72.
Lum, the chimney.
Lume, (1) a utensil: "wark-lume" = a tool, 13; (2) a loom.
Lunardi, a balloon-bonnet (named after Lunardi, a famous balloonist): "Miss's fine Lunardi,' 44.
Lunches, full portions: "dealt about in lunches," 11.
Lunt, a column of smoke or steam: "she fuff't her pipe wi' sic a lunt," 25; "butter'd sown's, wi' fragrant lunt," 26.
Luntin, smoking: "the luntin pipe," 3.
Luve, *loove*, love.
Lyart, (1) grey in general: "but ane wi' lyart lining," 9; (2) grey from decay or old age, faded: "lyart haffets wearing thin and bare," 30; "lyart pow," 46; "lyart leaves," 102; "lyart gray," 255. See Notes, p. 345.
Lynin, lining.

Mae, more.
Mailen, *mailin*, a farm: "than stocket mailins," 113; "there 's Meg wi' the mailen," 222; "a mailen plenish'd fairly," 272; "a weel-stocket mailen," 282.
Mailie, Molly. See also *Mall*.
Mair, more.
Maist, most.
Maist, almost.
Mak, make.
Mak o', *make o'*, to pet, to fondle: "I will mak o' my guidman," 232; "makin of 's the best thing," 249.
Mall, *Mally*, Moll, Molly, (nickname for Mary).
Mantie, a gown: "she made mantie," 257. See Notes, p. 345.
Manteele, a mantle, 9.
Mark, *merk*, an old Scots coin (13⅓d. sterling).
Mashlum, of mixed meal: "mashlum bonnocks," 8.
Maskin-pat, a teapot, 75.
Maukin, a hare: "hunger'd maukin taen her way," 20; "ye maukins, cock your fud fu' braw," 67; "ye maukins, whiddin through the glade," 82; "and coward maukin sleep secure," 97; "skip't like a maukin owre a dyke," 121; "are hunted like a maukin," 223.
Maun, must.
Mauna, *maunna*, must not.
Maut, malt.
Mavis, the thrush.
Maw, to mow.
Mawn, mown.
Mawn, a large basket: "and cover him under a mawn, O," 254. Cf. "A thousand favors from a maund she drew," Shakespeare, *Lover's Complaint*, l. 36.
Mear, a mare.
Meikle, *mickle*, *muckle*, (1) much, (2) great.
Melder, the quantity of corn sent to be ground: "ilka melder wi' the miller," 90.

Mell, to meddle, to be intimate, to mix: "wi' bitter, dearthfu' wines to mell," 6; "to moop an' mell," 15.
Melvie, to dust with meal: "melvie his braw claithing," 11.
Men', to mend.
Mense, tact, discretion, good manners: "could behave hersel wi' mense," 15; "ye but show your little mense," 61.
Menseless, unmannerly: "like other menseless, graceless brutes," 14.
Merle, the blackbird: "the merle, in his noon-tide bower," 84.
Merran, Marian, 24, 25.
Mess John, Mass John (the parish priest, the minister; in Chaucer and Shakespeare "Sir John" is the name for the priest), 133, 209. See Notes, p. 340.
Messin, a little dog, a cur: "a tinkler-gipsy's messin," 2.
Mickle, v. *Meikle*.
Midden, a dunghill: "better stuff ne'er claw'd a midden," 120.
Midden-creels, manure-baskets: "her walie nieves like midden-creels," 244. See Notes, p. 345.
Midden dub, dunghill puddle, 121. See Notes, p. 339.
Midden-hole, a gutter at the bottom of the dunghill (R. B.): "an' ran thro' midden-hole an' a'," 25.
Milking-shiel, the milking shed, 241, 258.
Mim, prim, affectedly meek (R. B.): "an' meek an' mim has view'd it," 10.
Mim-mou'd, prim-lipped: "some mim-mou'd pouther'd priestie," 131; "mim-mou'd Meg o' Nith," 161.
Min', *mind*, remembrance.
Mind, to remember, to bear in mind.
Minnie, mother.
Mirk, dark, gloomily dark.
Misca', to miscall, to abuse: "an' Russell sair misca'd her," 63; "they sair misca' thee," 95; "misca'd waur than a beast," 127.
Mishanter, misfortune, mishap: "mishanter fa' me," 113; "till some mishanter," 133.
Mislear'd, mischievous, unmannerly (R. B.) 57. See Notes, p. 331.
Miss't, *mist*, missed.
Mistak, mistake.
Misteuk, mistook.
Mither, mother.
Monie, many.
Mools, mould, crumbling earth, the earth, the ground, the dust, the grave: "worthy frien's laid i' the mools," 118: "he wha could brush them down to mools," 119.
Moop, (1) to nibble: "to moop an' mell," 15; (2) to keep close company, to meddle: "gars me moop wi' the servant hizzie," 266.
Mottie, full of motes, dusty: "mottie, misty clime," 20.
Mou', the mouth.
Moudieworts (Old Engl. *moldwarp*, *i. e.* the warper of the mold or earth) moles: "whyles mice an' moudieworts they howkit," 2.
Muckle, v. *Meikle*.
Muslin-kail, broth composed simply of water, shelled barley, and greens: "water brose or muslin-kail," 17.
Mutchkin, an English pint: "her mutchkin stowp as toom 's a whissle," 7; "come, bring the tither mutchkin in," 65; "ae hauf-mutchkin does me prime," 125.
Mysel, myself.

Na, *nae*, no, not.
Naething, *naithing*, nothing.
Naig, a nag.
Naigie, dim. of *naig*.
Nane, none.
Nappy, strong ale: "twalpennie worth o' nappy," 3; "the nappy reeks wi' mantling ream," 3; "while we sit bousing at the nappy," 90; "drown'd himsel amang the nappy," 91; "there 's naething like the honest nappy," 125.
Natch, a notching implement: "hae mercy wi' your natch," 132.
Nations, multitudes, crowds, "your creeshie nations," 63.
Neebor, *neibor*, neighbour.
Needna, need not.
Negleckit, neglected.
Neive, *nieve*, the fist.
Neivefu', a fistful, a handful: "their worthless neivefu' of a soul," 47.
Neuk, *newk*, a nook, a corner.
New-ca'd, newly-driven (not newly calved): "while new-ca'd kye rowte at the stake" (Burns's kye did not make it a habit to calve, all, or the most of them, at a particular hour of the same evening, and that the 21st of April), 46.
New-Light. See Notes, p. 331.
Nick (*Auld*), *Nickie-ben*, a name of the devil.
Nick, to sever, to cut, to cut down: "to nick the thread," 57; "nickin down fu' cannie the staff o' bread," 125; "that nicket Abel's craig," 95; "by fell Death was nearly nicket," 147.
Nickie-ben, v. *Nick*.
Nick-nackets, knicknacks, curiosities, 94.
Nicks, (1) cuts: "clours an' nicks," 49; (2) the rings on a cow's horns: "auld Crummie's nicks," 129.
Niest, next.
Nieve, v. *neive*.
Niffer, exchange: "and shudder at the niffer," 66.
Nit, a nut.
No, not.
Nocht, nothing.
Norland, Northern (Northland).
Nowt, *nowte* (Engl. *neat*), cattle.

O', of.
O'erword, a refrain: "prudence is her o'erword ay," 275; "the o'erword o' the spring," 306.
Onie, any.
Or, ere, before.
Orra, extra: "their orra duddies," 103.
O't, of it.
Ought, aught.

Oughtlins, aughtlins, aught, in the least, at all: "oughtlins douser," 145; v. *Aughtlins*.
Ourie, shivering, drooping (R. B.): "the ourie cattle," 68.
Oursel, oursels, ourselves.
Outler, unhoused, in the open fields: "an outler quey," 26.
Owre, over, too.
Owsen, oxen.
Oxter'd, held up under the arms: "the priest he was oxter'd," 268.

Pack an' thick, confidential: "unco pack an' thick thegither," 2.
Paidle, a spade.
Paidle, (1) to paddle, to wade: "thro' dirt and dub for life I 'll paidle," 114; "we twa hae paidl'd in the burn," 252; (2) to walk with a weak action: "he was but a paidlin body, O," 249; "he paidles out, and he paidles in," 249.
Painch, the paunch.
Paitrick (1) a partridge; (2) used equivocally, (the bird was once esteemed salacious): "an' brought a paitrick to the grun'," 50.
Pang, to cram: "it pangs us fou o' knowledge," 11.
Parishen, the parish (*i. e.* the persons of the parish): "the pride of a' the parishen," 255.
Parritch, porridge.
Parritch-pats, porridge-pots.
Pat, pot.
Pat, put.
Pattle, pettle, a plough-staff: "my new pleughpettle," 7; "wi' murdering pattle," 31; "as ever drew before a pettle," 114.
Paughty, haughty; "yon paughty dog," 19; "the paughty feudal thane," 47.
Paukie, pauky, pawkie, artful, sly: "the slee'st, pawkie thief," 16; "her pauky een," 135; "a thief sae pawkie is my Jean," 284.
Pechan, the stomach: "the ha' folk fill their pechan," 2.
Pechin, panting, blowing: "up Parnassus pechin," 131.
Penny wheep, small beer: "be 't whisky-gill or penny wheep," 11.
Pettle, v. *Pattle*.
Philibeg, the Highlander's kilt: "Adam's philibeg," 95; "with his philibeg an' tartan plaid," 104; "the philibegs and skyrin tartan trews," 227.
Phraise, phrase, to flatter, to wheedle: "phraisin terms," 47; "to phrase you an' praise you," 129.
Pickle, a few, a little: "a pickle nits," 25; "a pickle siller," 143.
Pint (Scots), two English quarts.
Pit, put.
Plack, four pennies Scots (but only the third of an English penny).
Plackless, penniless: "poor, plackless devils like mysel," 6.
Plaiden, coarse woolen cloth: "to warp a plaiden wab," 202; "a wab o' plaiden," 266. See Notes, p. 343.
Plaister, plaster.
Plenish'd, stocked: "a mailen plenish'd fairly," 272.
Pleugh-pettle, v. *Pattle*.
Pleugh, plew, a plough.
Pliskie, a trick: "play'd her that pliskie," 7.
Pliver, a plover.
Pock, a pouch, a small bag, a wallet: "the auld guidman raught down the pock," 25; "they toom'd their pocks," 106.
Poind, to seize, to distrain, to impound: "poind their gear," 3.
Poind, subjected to distraint: "poind and herriet," 153.
Poortith, poverty.
Pou, pu', to pull.
Pouch, a pocket.
Pouk, to poke: "and pouk my hips," 58.
Poupit, pulpit.
Pouse, a push: "a random pouse," 132. See Notes, p. 334.
Poussie, a hare (also a cat): "poussie whiddin seen," 44. See also *Pussie*.
Pouther, powther, powder.
Pouts, chicks: "an' the wee pouts begun to cry," 51.
Pow, the poll, the head.
Pownie, a pony.
Pow't, pulled: "an' pow't, for want o' better shift," 24.
Pree'd, pried (proved), tasted: "Rob, stownlins, pried her bonie mou'," 24; "for ay he pree'd the lassie's mou'," 261.
Preen, a pin: "my memory 's no worth a preen," 49.
Prent, print.
Pried, v. *Pree'd*.
Prief, proof: "for ne'er a bosom yet was prief," 16; "stuff o' prief," 146.
Priggin, haggling: "priggin owre hops an' raisins," 62.
Primsie, dim. of *prim*, precise: "primsie Mallie," 24.
Proveses, provosts (chief magistrate of a Scots burgh): "ye worthy proveses," 62.
Pu', v. *Pou*.
Puddock-stools, toad-stools, mushrooms: "like simmer puddock-stools," 119.
Puir, poor.
Pun', pund, pound.
Pursie, dim. of *purse*.
Pussie, a hare: "as open pussie's mortal foes," 92. See also *Poussie*.
Pyet, a magpie: "cast my een up like a pyet," 143.
Pyke, to pick: "sae merrily the banes we 'll pyke," 105.
Pyles, grains: "may hae some pyles o' caff in," 65.

Quat, quit, quitted.
Quean, a young woman, a lass: "now Tam, O Tam! had thae been queans," 92; "the sonsie quean," 135; "wha follows onie saucie quean," 214.
Quear, quire, choir.
Quey, a young cow (that has not calved), a heifer.

Quo', quod, quoth.

Rab, Rob (nickname for *Robert*).
Rade, rode.
Raep, rape, a rope.
Ragweed, ragwort, benweed (*Senecio Jacobæa*, Linn.): "on ragweed nags," 13. See p. 89, Prefatory Note to *Tam o' Shanter*.
Raible, to gabble: "an' orthodoxy raibles," 10.
Rair, to roar.
Raise, rase, rose.
Raize, to excite: "that daur't to raize thee," 26.
Ramfeezl'd, exhausted: "the tapetless, ramfeezl'd hizzie," 46.
Ramgunshoch, rough: "our ramgunshoch, glum guidman," 252.
Ram-stam, thoughtless, rash, headstrong: "harum-scarum, ram-stam boys," 18.
Randie, lawless, obstreperous: "a merrie core o' randie, gangrel bodies," 102.
Randie, randy, a sturdy beggar, a ruffian: "reif randies, I disown ye," 252; "bann'd the cruel randy," 252.
Rant, to be jovial in a noisy way.
Rantin, ranting, rollicking, roistering.
Rantingly, with boisterous jollity.
Rants, (1) merry meetings, sprees: "our fairs and rants," 5; "drucken rants," 50, 133; (2) rows: "an' bloody rants," 133.
Rape, v. *Raep*.
Raploch, homespun: "tho' rough an' raploch be her measure," 128.
Rash, a rush: "as feckless as a wither'd rash," 72; "green grow the rashes," 76, 77.
Rash-buss, a clump of rushes: "ye, like a rash-buss, stood in sight," 13.
Rashy, rushy: "aboon the plain sae rashy, O," 205.
Rattan, ratton, a rat: "an' heard the restless rattons squeak," 20; "a ratton rattl'd up the wa'," 25; "while frighted rattons backward leuk," 103; "like baudrons by a ratton," 148; v. *Rottan*.
Ratton-Key, the Rat-Quay, 61. See Notes, p. 332.
Raucle, (1) rash, fearless: "a raucle tongue," 8; (2) sturdy: "a raucle carlin," 104.
Raught, reached: "the auld guidman raught down the pock," 25.
Raw, a row.
Rax, to stretch, to extend: "an' may ye rax Corruption's neck," 19; "rax your leather" = stretch your hide, fill your stomach, 27; "ye wha leather rax," 63; "raxin conscience" = elastic conscience, 126; "how cesses, stents, and fees were rax'd," 145.
Ream, foam: "the nappie reeks wi' mantling ream," 3.
Ream, to foam: "ream owre the brink," 5; "thou reams the horn in," 5; "wi' reaming swats, that drank divinely," 91; "the swats sae ream'd in Tammie's noddle," 91; "but there it streams, and richly reams," 106.
Reave, to rob: "reave an' steal," 14.
Rebute, rebuff: "ne'er break your heart for ae rebute," 264.
Red, afraid: "I 'm red ye 're glaikit," 128.
Red, rede, to advise, to counsel.
Rede, counsel: "and may ye better reck the rede," 40. Cf. "Recks not his own rede," Shakespeare, *Hamlet*, i. 3.
Red-wat-shod, red-wet-shod, wading in blood: "still pressing onward, red-wat-shod," 48.
Red-wud, stark mad: "an' now she 's like to rin red-wud," 7.
Reek, smoke.
Reek, to smoke.
Reekie, reeky, smoky.
Reekit, smoked, smoky.
Reestit, singed: "wi' reekit duds an' reestit gizz," 13.
Reestit, refused to go, balked: "in cart or car thou never reestit," 27.
Reif, thieving: "reif randies," 252. See also *Rief*.
Remead, remedy.
Rickles, ricklets (small stacks of corn in the fields): "nor kick your rickles aff their legs," 126.
Rief, robbery: "that e'er attempted stealth or rief," 16. See also *Reif*.
Rig, a ridge (of land).
Riggin, a ridge (of a house), a roof: "rattons squeak about the riggin," 20; "or kirk deserted by its riggin," 94.
Rigwoodie, ancient, lean: "rigwoodie hags wad spean a foal," 92. See Notes, p. 333.
Rin, to run.
Ripp, a handful of corn from the sheaf: "teats o' hay an' ripps o' corn," 14; "there 's a ripp to thy auld baggie," 26.
Ripplin-kame, a flax-comb: "he claw'd her wi' the ripplin-kame," 252.
Riskit, made a cracking sound: "wad rair't an' riskit," 27.
Rive, (1) to split, to cleave, to rend, to tear: "are riven out baith root an' branch," 3; "he rives his father's auld entails," 3; "rives 't aff their back," 50; "they 'll rive it wi' the plew," 58; "rivin the words to gar them clink," 128; "till him rives Horatian fame," 318; (2) to be split, to split, to burst: "maist like to rive," 72.
Rock, a distaff.
Rockin, a social meeting, 44. See Notes, p. 330.
Roon, shred: "wore by degrees, till her last roon," 49.
Roose, to praise, to flatter.
Roose, reputation: "ye hae made but toom roose," 112.
Roosty, rusty.
Rottan, a rat: "the tail o' a rottan," 268. See also *Rattan*.
Roun', round.
Roupet, exhausted in voice: "my roupet Muse is haerse," 6; "till ye be haerse an' roupet," 120. See Notes, p. 325.
Routh, v. *Rowth*.
Routhie, well-stocked: "a routhie butt, a routhie ben," 241.
Row, rowe, (1) to roll: "if bowls row right," 151; (2) to roll or flow, as a river; (3) to roll or wrap.

Rowte, to low, to bellow: "the kye stood rowtin," 4; "while new-ca'd kye rowte at the stake," 46; "rowte out-owre the dale," 64; "to hear you roar and rowte," 65.
Rowth, routh, plenty, a store: "rowth o' rhyme," 6; "routh o' rhymes," 17; "ay a rowth," 148; "routh o' gear," 249.
Rozet, rosin: "mercurial rozet," 43.
Run-deils, downright devils, 4, 114.
Rung, a cudgel: "she 's just a devil wi' a rung," 8; "a meikle hazel-rung," 228; "round about the fire wi' a rung she ran," 251; "wi' a rung decide it," 266.
Runkl'd, wrinkled: "yon runkl'd pair," 9.
Runt, a cabbage- or colewort-stalk: "a runt, was like a sow-tail," 24; "his bow-kail runt," 24; "runts o' grace," 64.
Ryke, to reach: "let me ryke up," 105.

Sab, to sob.
Sae, so.
Saft, soft.
Sair, sore, hard, severe, strong.
Sair, to serve: "what sairs your grammers" = what avail your grammars, 45; "I 'd better gaen an' sair't the king," 50; "some less maun sair," 128; "your clerkship he should sair," 129; "he 'll sair them as he sair't his King," 162; "your billie Satan sair us," 185.
Sair, sairly, sorely, etc.
Sairie, (1) sorrowful: "the melancholious, sairie croon," 134; (2) sorry: "some sairie comfort at the last," 265.
Sall, shall.
Sandy, Sannock, Sawney, dim. of *Alexander*.
Sark, a shirt, a shift.
Saugh, a sallow, a willow: "o' saugh or hazle," 27; "saugh woodies" = willow withes, 145.
Saul, soul.
Saumont, sawmont, the salmon.
Saunt, saint.
Saut, salt.
Saut-backets, v. *Backets*.
Saw, to sow.
Sawney, v. *Sandy*.
Sax, six.
Scaith, v. *Skaith*.
Scar, to scare.
Scathe, v. *Skaith*.
Scaud, to scald.
Scaul, scold: "his ill-tongu'd wicked scaul," 14.
Scauld, to scold.
Scaur, scary, timid: "nor blate nor scaur," 12.
Scaur, a jutting cliff or bank of earth: "whyles round a rocky scaur it strays," 26; "beneath a scaur," 68.
Scho, she.
Scone, a soft cake: "souple scones," 5; "hale breeks, a scone, an' whisky gill," 6; "an' barley-scone shall cheer me," 129. See Notes, p. 325.
Sconner, loathing, 72.
Sconner, to sicken (with disgust): "until they sconner," 17.
Scraichin, calling hoarsely: "and paitricks scraichin loud at e'en," 44.
Screed, a rip, a rent: "a screed some day," 9; "or lasses gie my heart a screed," 48.
Screed, to repeat rapidly, to rattle: "he 'll screed you aff 'Effectual Calling,'" 114.
Scriechin, screeching: "and scriechin out prosaic verse," 6. See also *Skriech*.
Scriegh, v. *Skriegh*.
Scrievin, moving swiftly: "gae down-hill, scrievin," 5; "owre the hill gaed scrievin," 26; "then hiltie-skeltie, we gae scrievin," 128.
Scroggie, scroggy, scrubby; "amang the braes sae scroggie," 206; "down yon scroggy glen," 254.
Sculdudd'ry, bawdry: "sculdudd'ry an' he will be there," 166.
See'd, saw (pret. of *see*).
Seisins, freehold possessions: "in bonds and seisins," 62.
Sel, sel', sell, self.
Sell'd, sell't, sold.
Semple, simple: "semple folk" = humble folk, 233.
Sen', send.
Set, (1) to set off, to start: "while for the barn she sets," 25; "for Hornbook sets," 59; (2) to become, to suit: "it sets you ill," 6; "nane sets the lawn-sleeve sweeter," 19.
Set, sat.
Shachl'd, shapeless: "how her new shoon fit her auld, shachl'd feet," 282.
Shaird, a shred, a shard: "the hindmost shaird," 50.
Shangan, a cleft stick: "he 'll clap a shangan on her tail," 63.
Shanna, shall not.
Shaul, shallow: "an' Peebles shaul," 108.
Shaver, a funny fellow: "he was an unco shaver," 19.
Shaw, a wood.
Shaw, to show.
Shearer, a reaper.
Sheep-shank, "nae sheep-shank bane" = a person of no small importance, 47; "nae sheep-shank" = a person of no small importance, 61.
Sheerly, absolutely, wholly: "priests wyte them sheerly," 134.
Sheers, shears, scissors.
Sherra-moor, Sheriffmuir.
Sheugh, a ditch, a furrow: "as ever lap a sheugh or dyke," 2; "a cotter howkin in a sheugh," 2; "they 'll a' be trench'd wi' monie a sheugh," 58; "and reekin-red ran monie a sheugh," 227.
Sheuk, shook.
Shiel, a shed: "the swallow jinkin round my shiel," 240. See also *Milking-shiel*.
Shill, shrill.
Shog, a shake: "an' gied the infant warld a shog," 13. Cf. "His gang garis all your chalmeris schog," Dunbar, *On James Dog*.
Shool, a shovel.
Shoon, shoes.
Shore, (1) to offer: "even as I was, he shor'd me," 96; "an' shor'd them 'Dainty Davie,'" 106; "I doubt na Fortune may you shore,"

131; (2) to menace, to threaten: "had shor'd them with a glimmer of his lamp," 62; "has shor'd the Kirk's undoin," 64; "an' shore him weel wi' 'Hell,'" 129; "if e'er Detraction shore to smit you," 130; "like good mithers, shore before ye strike," 151; "first shore her wi' a gentle kiss," 264.

Short syne, a little while ago: "as short syne broken-hearted," 237.

Shouldna, should not.

Shouther, *showther*, shoulder.

Shure, sheared, reaped: "Robin shure in hairst," 266.

Sic, such.

Siccan, such, such like, such kind of.

Sicker, secure, firm, certain: "to keep me sicker," 57; "sicker score" = strict conditions, 113; "thy sicker treasure," 148.

Sidelins, sideways: "sidelins sklented," 47.

Siller, silver, money in general, wealth.

Simmer, summer.

Sin, a son: "his sin gat Eppie Sim wi' wean," 25.

Sin', since.

Sindry, sundry.

Singet, singed, "singet Sawnie," 112.

Sinn, the sun: "the sinn keeks," 126.

Sinny, sunny: "in the pride o' sinny noon," 242.

Skaith, *scaith*, *scathe*, damage.

Skaith, to harm, to injure: "think, wicked sinner, wha ye 're skaithing," 50; "the Deil he couldna skaith thee," 276.

Skeigh, *skiegh*, skittish: "when thou an' I were young and skiegh," 27; "and Meg was skeigh," 208; "look'd asklent and unco skeigh," 272.

Skellum, a good-for-nothing: "thou was a skellum," 90; "ilk self-conceited critic-skellum," 119; "by worthless skellums," 127.

Skelp, a slap: "skelp — a shot" = crack — a shot, 8; "I gie them a skelp, as they 're creepin alang," 279.

Skelp, (1) to spank, to slap, to strike: "to skelp and scaud poor dogs like me," 12; "or else, I fear, some ill ane skelp him," 42; "wi' your priest-skelping turns," 112; (2) to hasten, to move quickly: "cam skelpin up the way," 9; "skelpin barefit," 10; "the words come skelpin rank an' file," 34; "Tam skelpit on thro' dub and mire," 91; "skelpin at it" = driving at it, 126; "and barefit skelp," 131; (3) "skelpin jig an' reel" = dancing jig and reel, 147; (4) "a skelpin kiss" = a sounding kiss, 102.

Skelpie-limmer's-face, a technical term in female scolding (R. B.): "ye little skelpie-limmer's-face," 25.

Skelvy, shelvy: "foaming down the skelvy rocks," 97.

Skiegh, v. *Skeigh*.

Skinking, watery: "nae skinking ware," 72.

Skinklin, small: "skinklin patches," 318.

Skirl, to cry or sound shrilly, to squeal, to squall: "skirlin weanies," 5; "loud skirl'd a' the lasses," 24; "an' skirl up the *Bangor*," 63; "he screw'd his pipes, and gart them skirl." 91; "he skirl'd out *Encore*," 103.

Sklent, a slant, a turn: "my notion 's taen a sklent," 16.

Sklent, (1) to slant, to squint: "wi' sklentin light," 13; "an' sklented on the man of Uzz," 13; (2) to cheat: "to lie an' sklent," 47; (3) to cast obliquely: "ironic satire, sidelins sklented," 47; "an' sklent on poverty their joke," 128.

Skouth, vent: "to gie their malice skouth," 127.

Skriech, a screech: "wi' monie an eldritch skriech and hollo," 92. See also *Scriechin*.

Skriegh, *scriegh*, to scream, to whinny: "prance an' snore an' skriegh," 27.

Skyrin, flaring: "skyrin tartan trews, man," 227.

Skyte, a dash, a sudden and violent shower (the primary meaning of *to skyte* is to eject forcibly = to stool): "when hailstanes drive wi' bitter skyte," 102.

Slade, slid.

Slae, the sloe.

Slap, (1) a breach in a fence, an opening: "at slaps the billies halt a blink," 11; "to slink thro' slaps," 14; "the mosses, waters, slaps, and styles," 90; (2) a gate: "the sheep-herd steeks his faulding slap," 78.

Slaw, slow.

Slee, sly, ingenious.

Sleekit, (1) sleek: "wee, sleekit, cow'rin, tim'rous beastie," 31; (2) crafty: "sleekit Chatham Will," 145.

Slidd'ry, slippery: "Fortune's slidd'ry ba'," 53.

Sloken, to slake: "their hydra drouth did sloken," 117.

Slypet, slipped: "an' slypet owre" = fallen smoothly over, 27.

Sma', small.

Smeddum, a powder: "or fell, red smeddum," 43.

Smeek, smoke.

Smiddy, smithy.

Smoor'd, smothered.

Smoutie, smutty.

Smytrie, a large collection of small individuals, a litter: "a smytrie o' wee duddie weans," 3.

Snakin, sneering: "wi' hingin lip an' snakin," 110.

Snapper, to stumble: "Blind Chance let her snapper and stoyte on her way," 279.

Snash, abuse: "how they maun thole a factor's snash," 3.

Snaw, snow.

Snaw-broo, snow-broth or melted snow: "the snaw-broo rowes," 61. Cf. "A man whose blood is very snow-broth," Shak., *Measure for Measure*, i. 4.

Sned, to lop, to cut: "an' legs, an' arms, an' heads will sned," 72; "I 'll sned besoms," 145.

Sneeshin mill, a snuff-box: "the luntin pipe, the sneeshin mill," 3.

Snell, bitter, biting: "snell and keen," 31; "the snellest blast at mirkest hours," 295.

Snick, a latch: "when click! the string the snick did draw," 20; snick-drawing = scheming: "ye auld, snick-drawing dog," 13; "he

weel a snick can draw" = he is good at cheating, 129. See Notes, p. 340. Cf. Engl. *draw-latch*.

Snirtle, to snigger: "he feign'd to snirtle in his sleeve," 105.

Snood, a fillet worn by maidens: "and silken snoods he gae me twa," 234.

Snool, (1) to cringe, to crawl: "owre proud to snool," 55; (2) to snub: "they snool me sair," 239.

Snoove, to go smoothly and constantly: "thou snoov't awa'" = thou jogged along, 27; "snoov'd awa'" = toddled off, 133.

Snowkit, snuffed (expressive of the sound made by the dog's nose): "snuff'd and snowkit," 2.

Sodger, *soger*, a soldier.

Sonsie, *sonsy*, pleasant, good-natured, jolly: "his honest, sonsie, bawsn't face," 2; "an' unco sonsie," 27; "fair fa' your honest, sonsie face," 72; "sonsie, smirking, dear-bought Bess," 114; "women sonsie, saft, and sappy," 125; "the sonsie quean," 135; "sae sonsy and sweet," 170.

Soom, to swim.

Soor, sour.

Sough, v. *Sugh*.

Souk, suck: "and ay she took the tither souk," 238.

Soupe, v. *Sowp*.

Souple, supple, flexible: "souple scones," 5; "souple tail," 67; "souple jad," 92.

Souter, cobbler, a shoemaker: "Souter Hood," 54; "Souter Johnie," 91.

Sowp, *soupe*, a sup, a quantity of liquid: "wi' sowps o' kail," 8; "the soupe (= milk) their only hawkie does afford," 29; "sowps o' drink," 40.

Sowth, to hum or whistle in a low tone: "we 'll sit an' sowth a tune," 33.

Sowther, to solder: "sowther a' in deep debauches," 4; "a night o' guid fellowship sowthers it a'," 279.

Spae, to foretell: "to spae your fortune," 25.

Spails, chips: "a' to spails," 153.

Spairge, (1) to splash: "spairges about the brunstane cootie," 12; (2) to spatter: "a name not envy spairges," 19.

Spak, spoke.

Spate, *speat*, a flood: "the roaring speat," 61; "bombast spates," 318.

Spavie, the spavin.

Spavit, spavined.

Spean, to wean: "wad spean a foal" (by disgust), 92.

Speat, v. *Spate*.

Speel, to climb: "Moodie speels the holy door," 10: "ance that five-an'-forty 's speel'd," 16; "to speel . . . the braes o' fame," 47; "if on a beastie I can speel," 130; "now sma' heart hae I to speel the steep Parnassus," 147.

Speer, *spier*, to ask.

Speet, to spit: "to speet him like a pliver," 105.

Spence, the parlour: "keeps the spence," 15; "ben i' the spence," 20.

Spier, v. *Speer*.

Spleuchan, (1) tobacco-pouch made of some sort of peltry: "Deil mak his king's-hood in a spleuchan," 58; (2) (equivocally): "hurt her spleuchan," 115.

Splore, (1) a frolic, a carousal: "a random-splore," 41; "in Poosie-Nansie's held the splore," 102; (2) a row: "he bred sic a splore," 110.

Spontoon, a kind of halberd, 103. See Notes, p. 335.

Sprachl'd, clambered: "I sprachl'd up the brae," 117.

Sprattle, to scramble: "sprawl, and sprattle," 43; "deep-lairing, sprattle," 68.

Spreckled, speckled.

Spring, a lively tune, a dance: "I 've play'd mysel a bonie spring," 50; "he play'd a spring, and danc'd it round," 204; "Charlie gat the spring to pay," 208; "the o'erword o' the spring," 306.

Sprittie, full of roots of sprits (a kind of rush): "sprittie knowes," 27.

Sprush, spruce.

Spunk, (1) a match: "we 'll light a spunk," 65; (2) a spark: "a spunk o' Allan's glee," 45; (3) fire, spirit: "a man o' spunk," 106; "life and spunk," 139.

Spunkie, spirited: "a spunkie Norland billie," 7.

Spunkie, liquor, spirits: "and spunkie ance to mak us mellow," 128.

Spunkie, a will-o'-the-wisp, a jack-o'-lanthorn: "moss-traversing spunkies," 13; "fays, spunkies, kelpies," 60.

Spurtle, a stick used for stirring porridge, etc.: "spurtle-blade" (used humorously of a sword), 94.

Squattle, to squat, to settle: "in some beggar's hauffet squattle," 43.

Stacher, to stagger, to totter: "th' expectant wee-things, toddlin, stacher through," 28; "I stacher'd whyles," 57; "except when drunk he stacher't thro' it," 139.

Staggie, dim. of *staig* (a young horse).

Staig, a young horse.

Stan', stand.

Stane, stone.

Stang, sting.

Stank, a ditch, a pool: "out-ower a stank," 26; "the Muses' stank," 106; "soor Arminian stank," 108.

Stan't, stood.

Stap, to stop.

Stapple, a stopple: "for every hole to get a stapple," 125.

Stark, strong: "an' thou was stark," 26; "baith wight and stark," 172.

Starnie, dim. of *starn* or *star*: "ye twinkling starnies bright," 83.

Starns, stars: "ye hills, near neebors o' the starns," 82.

Startle, to course: "or down Italian vista startles," 3.

Staumrel, half-witted: "staumrel, corky-headed, graceless gentry," 62.

Staw, a stall: "your horns shall tie you to the staw," 251.

Staw, to surfeit, to disgust: "*olio* that wad staw a sow," 72.
Staw, stole: "auld hermit Ayr staw thro' his woods," 21; "the lasses staw frae 'mang them a'," 24; "staw my rose," 243, 310; "staw the linin o't," 255; "staw a branch," 320.
Stechin, cramming, stuffing: "the gentry first are stechin," 2.
Steek, a stitch: "thro' the steeks," 2; "ne'er a wrang steek in them a', man," 170.
Steek, to shut, to close: "their solemn een may steek," 8; "steek their een," 24; "steek your gab for ever," 64; "the sheep-herd steeks his faulding slap," 78; "and bonie bosoms steekit" (*i. e.* closed in), 115.
Steer, (1) to stir: "steer about the toddy," 11; (2) to rouse, to stir: "O, steer her up," 264; (3) to meddle with, to molest: "nae cauld nor hunger e'er can steer them," 4; "thy servant true wad never steer her," 110; "the Deil, he daurna steer," 122, 146; "misfortune sha'na steer thee," 276; (4) to move, to stir: "set a' their gabs a-steerin," 26.
Steeve, stiff, stanch, compact: "a filly, buirdly, steeve, an' swank," 26.
Stell, a still.
Sten, a leap: "foaming, strang, wi' hasty stens," 82; "my heart to my mou gied a sten," 231.
Sten't, sprang: "thou never lap an' sten't an' breastit," 27.
Stented, appointed: "my watchman stented," 7.
Stents, assessments, dues, taxes: "an' a' his stents,' 2; "how cesses, stents, and fees were rax'd," 145.
Steyest, steepest: "the steyest brae thou wad hae fac't it," 27.
Stibble, stubble.
Stibble-rig, chief harvester (with the hook), 25.
Stick-an-stowe, completely: "ruin'd stick-an-stowe," 49.
Stilt, limp: "hilch, an' stilt, an' jump," 34.
Stimpart, "the eighth part of a Winchester bushel" (R. B.): "a heapet stimpart," 27.
Stirk, a young bullock or heifer (more than one year old).
Stock, a plant of cabbage or colewort.
Stoited, stumbled: "down George's Street I stoited," 137. See also *Stoyte*.
Stoiter, to stagger: "stoiter'd up" = struggled up, 104; "stoit'ring out thro' the midden dub," 121.
Stoor, (1) hoarse: "an eldritch, stoor 'quaick, quaick,'" 13; (2) stern: "a carlin stoor and grim," 161.
Stot, a steer.
Stoun, *stound*, a sudden sharp pain: "life's various stounds," 99; "my heart it gae a stoun," 202; "the stound, the deadly wound," 230.
Stound, to ache, to smart: "my heart it stounds wi' anguish," 237.
Stoure, dust.
Stoure, conflict, strife.
Stourie, dusty.
Stown, stolen.
Stownlins, by stealth: "Rob, stownlins, prie'd her bonie mou," 24; "an' stow'nlins we sall meet again," 257.
Stoyte, to stagger: "let her snapper and stoyte on her way," 279. See also *Stoited*.
Strae death, death in bed (*i. e.* on straw), 58.
Straik, to stroke.
Strak, struck.
Strang, strong.
Straught, straight.
Straught, to stretch: "will straught on a board," 170.
Streekit, stretched: "ance ye were streekit owre frae bank to bank," 61; "streekit out to bleach," 120.
Striddle, to straddle, to stride: "striddle owre a rig," 46.
Stroan't, pissed, 2.
Strunt, liquor: "a social glass o' strunt," 26; "a dram o' guid strunt," 268.
Strunt, to strut: "ye strunt rarely," 43.
Studdie, an anvil: "till block an' studdie ring an' reel," 5; "come o'er his studdie," 82.
Stumpie, dim. of *stump* (applied playfully to a worn quill): "doun gaed stumpie in the ink," 46.
Sturt, worry, trouble: "sturt and strife," 184, 204.
Sturt, to trouble, to vex: "ay the less they hae to sturt them," 4.
Sturtin, frighted, staggered: "tho' he was something sturtin," 25.
Styme, the faintest outline: "or see a styme," 125.
Sucker, sugar: "gusty sucker," 5.
Sud, should.
Sugh, *sough*, a sough, a moan, a sound as of the wind, a sigh: "wi' waving sugh," 13; "wi' angry sugh," 28; "the clanging sugh of whistling wings," 60; "sough for sough," 227.
Sumph, a blockhead: "ye surly sumphs," 135.
Sune, soon.
Suthron, Southern (*i. e.* English).
Swaird, the sward.
Swall'd, swelled.
Swank, limber: "steeve, an' swank," 26.
Swankies, strapping fellows: "swankies young," 9.
Swarf, to swoon: "amaist did swarf, man," 227.
Swat, sweated.
Swatch, a sample: "a chosen swatch," 10; "a swatch o' Hornbook's way," 59; "a swatch o' Manson's barrels," 130.
Swats, new ale: "reaming swats, that drank divinely," 91; "the swats sae ream'd in Tammie's noddle," 91.
Sweer, v. *Dead-sweer*.
Swirl, a curl: "hung owre his hurdies wi' a swirl," 2.
Swirlie, twisted, knaggy: "a swirlie, auld moss-oak," 26.
Swith, (1) haste! off and away! "then swith! an' get a wife to hug," 19; "swith! in some beggar's hauffet squattle," 43; "swith! to the Laigh Kirk," 63; "swith awa," 252.
Swither, hesitation, doubt: "a hank'ring

swither," 8; "an eerie swither," 57; "I 've little swither," 134.
Swoom, swim.
Swoor, swore.
Sybow, a young onion: "a sybow-tail," 129.
Syne, since, then, ago.

Tack, a lease, a holding: "stand as tightly by your tack," 7; "or Poland, wha had now the tack o't," 145; "a tack o' seven times seven," 146.
Tacket, a hob-nail: "wad haud the Lothians three in tackets," 94.
Tae, to.
Tae, toe.
Tae'd, toed: "a three-tae'd leister," 57.
Taed, toad; "sprawlin like a taed," 168.
Taen, taken.
Tairge, vex with questions, to catechise strictly: "I on the *Questions* tairge them tightly," 114. See Notes, p. 338.
Tak, to take.
Tald, told.
Tane, one (in contrast to other): "the tane is game," 120; "the heat o' the tane," 265.
Tangs, tongs.
Tap, top.
Tap o' tow, the quantity of flax that is put upon the distaff at one time: "spin your tap o' tow," 238.
Tapetless, heedless, foolish: "the tapetless, ramfeezl'd hizzie," 46.
Tapmost, topmost.
Tappet hen, (crested hen) a pot or bottle holding about three English quarts of claret or ale: "the tappet hen, gae bring her ben," 311. See Notes, p. 347.
Tap-pickle, the grain at the top of the stalk: "her tap-pickle maist was lost," 24. See Notes, p. 329.
Tapsalteerie, topsy-turvy: 77, 308.
Tarrow, (1) to tarry (the original sense in Henryson and the older writers, a secondary sense being to haggle), to hesitate: "if you on your station tarrow," 153; (2) to murmur: "that yet hae tarrow't at it," 19.
Tassie, a cup: "the silver tassie," 220.
Tauk, talk.
Tauld, told.
Tawie, tractable: "hamely, tawie, quiet, an' cannie," 27.
Tawpie, a foolish young woman: "gawkies, tawpies, gowks, and fools," 119. See Notes, p. 339.
Tawted, matted, with matted hair: "nae tawted tyke," 2; "wi' tawted ket," 15.
Teats, small quantities: "wi' teats o' hay," 14.
Teen, vexation: (common in Shakespeare, *e. g.* "of sorrow and of teen," *Love's Labour 's Lost*, iv. 3); "spite and teen," 96.
Tell'd, told.
Temper-pin, (1) a fiddle-peg: "screw your temper-pins," 134; (2) the regulating pin of the spinning-wheel: "and ay she shook the temper-pin," 208.
Tent, heed: "tak [or took] tent" = take [or took] care, 16, 57, 166.
Tent, to tend, to heed, to observe.
Tentie, watchful, careful, heedful: "wi' tentie e'e," 24; 'wi' tentie care," 27; "some tentie rin," 28; "wi' joy the tentie seedsman stalks," 77.
Tentier, more watchful: "a tentier way," 147.
Tentless, careless, heedless: "tentless heed," 16, 51.
Tester (Old Fr. *Test*, a head), an old Scots silver coin about sixpence in value: "till she has scarce a tester," 18. Cf. "Hold, here 's a tester for thee," Shak., 2 *Henry IV.*, iii. 2.
Teugh, tough.
Teuk, took.
Thack, thatch: "thack and rape" = the covering of a house, and therefore used as a simile for home necessities, 3; "thack and rape" (of a corn-stack), 60.
Thae, those.
Thairm, (1) an intestine: "painch, tripe, or thairm," 72; (2) catgut (a fiddle-string): "thairm-inspiring," 62, 133; "o'er the thairms be tryin," 64; "kittle hair on thairms," 105.
Theckit, thatched: "an' theckit right," 126.
Thegither, together.
Themsel, *themsels*, themselves.
Thick, v. *Pack an' thick*.
Thieveless, forbidding: "thieveless sneer," 61.
Thiggin, begging: "come thiggin at your doors an' yetts," 153.
Thir, these.
Thirl'd, thrilled: "it thirl'd the heart-strings," 44.
Thole, to endure, to suffer: "thole a factor's snash," 3; "thole the winter's sleety dribble," 32; "thole their blethers,' 51; "thole their mither's ban," 133; "the scathe and banter we 're forced to thole," 133.
Thou 'se, thou shalt, thou wilt.
Thowe, thaw.
Thowless, lazy: "'Conscience,' says I, 'ye thowless jad,'" 46.
Thrang, (1) crowded: "the lasses, skelpin barefit, thrang," 10; "thick an' thrang," 11; (2) busy: "that were na thrang at hame," 2; "aiblins thrang a parliamentin," 3; "thrang winkin on the lasses," 10.
Thrang, busily: "complimented thrang," 18; "are whistling thrang," 16.
Thrang, a throng: "aff the godly pour in thrangs," 10; "the jovial thrang," 106.
Thrapple, the windpipe: "but now she fetches at the thrapple," 125; "as Murther at his thrapple shor'd," 163.
Thrave, twenty-four sheaves of corn: "a daimen icker in a thrave," 31.
Thraw, a twist: "she turns the key wi' cannie thraw," 25.
Thraw, (1) to twist, to turn: "for thrawin" = against twisting or bending, 25; "great Mackinlay thrawn his heel," 66; "did our hellim thraw," 75; "thraw saugh woodies," 145; (2) to thwart: "the German chief to thraw, man," 75; "did his measures thraw," 75; "a mortal sin to thraw that," 106.
Thraws, throes: "ease the thraws," 278.

Threap, maintain (with asseverations): "wad threap auld folk the thing misteuk," 49.
Threesome, by threes: "there 's threesome reels," 249.
Thretteen, thirteen.
Thretty, thirty.
Thrissle, thistle.
Thristed, thirsted.
Through: "mak to through" = make good, 62.
Throu'ther, (through other) in confusion: "cry a' throu'ther," 24.
Thummart, polecat, 108.
Tight, girt, prepared: "he should been tight that daur't to raize thee," 26.
Till, to.
Till'd, till it, plough it: "I maun till'd again," 270.
Till't, to it.
Timmer, (1) timber; (2) material (as also timber in English), "the timmer is scant, when ye 're taen for a saunt" = the saintly material is scant when you are taken for one, 112. (Some wiseacres affirm the meaning to be *the wood* (for the gallows) *is scant:* but (1) if this were the meaning the article "the" would be superfluous; (2) it is absurd to suppose that there was then not wood enough to erect a gallows; (3) wood was less essential than a rope, and (4) "material" is quite a common meaning of "timmer.")
Tine, *tyne*, (1) to lose, (2) to be lost.
Tinkler, a tinker.
Tint, lost: "tint as win" = lost as soon as won, 250.
Tip, v. *Toop*.
Tippence, twopence.
Tippenny, two-penny ale: "wi' tippenny we fear nae evil," 91.
Tirl, (1) to strip, to uncover, to unroof: "tirlin the kirks," 12; "tirl the hullions to the birses," 153; (2) to rattle: "tirl'd at your door," 185; "tirl'd at the pin," 253. See Notes, p. 345.
Tither, the other.
Tittlin, whispering: "a raw o' tittlin jads," 10.
Tocher, dowry.
Tocher, to give a dowry.
Tod, the fox.
To-fa', the fall: "to-fa' o' the night," 166.
Toom, empty.
Toop, *tip*, a tup, a ram.
Toss, a toast: "the toss o' Ecclefechan," 254.
Tousie, shaggy: "his tousie back," 2; "a tousie tyke," 91.
Tow, (1) flax, (2) a rope.
Towmond, *towmont*, a twelve-month.
Towsing, tousling, rumpling (equivocal): "towsing a lass i' my daffin," 104. Cf. "Damn me if he sha't have the tousling of her," Fielding, *Tom Jones*.
Toyte, to totter: "toyte about wi' ane anither," 27.
Tozie, tipsy: "the tozie drab," 102.
Trams, shafts (of a barrow or cart): "baith the trams are broken," 114.
Trashtrie, small trash: "sauce, ragouts, an' sic like trashtrie," 2.
Trews, trousers: "skyrin tartan trews," 227. See also *Trouse*.
Trig, neat, trim: "the lads sae trig," 24; "and trig an' braw," 119; "he sae trig lap o'er the rig," 237; "Willie's wife is nae sae trig," 244.
Trin'le, a wheel (especially of a wheel-barrow), 114.
Troggin, wares: "buy braw troggin," 167.
Troke, to barter, to exchange: "wi' you nae friendship I will troke," 128.
Trouse, trousers: "will be him trouse and doublet," 264. See also *Trews*.
Trowth, truth, In truth!
Tryste, a fair, a cattle-market: "to trystes an' fairs to driddle," 105; "the tryste o' Dalgarnock," 282; "he gaed wi' Jeanie to the tryste," 297. See Notes, p. 346.
Trysted, appointed, agreed upon: "the trysted hour," 299.
Trystin, *trysting*, meeting: "trystin time," 257; "trysting thorn," 272.
Tulyie, *tulzie*, a squabble, a broil: "in logic tulzie," 50; "The Holy Tulyie," 107; "the tulyie 's teugh 'tween Pitt and Fox," 120; "amid this mighty tulyie," 163.
Twa, two.
Twafauld, two-fold, double: "he hirples twafauld" = he hobbles bent double, 212.
Twal, twelve; "the twal" = twelve at night, 59.
Twalpennie worth = a penny worth (sterling), 3.
Twang, a twinge, 118.
Twa-three, two or three.
Tway, two: "ne'er a ane but tway," 160.
Twin, *twine*, to deprive, to rob: "twins . . . o' half his days," 6; "may twin auld Scotland o' a life," 153; "has twin'd ye o' your stately trees," 319.
Twistle, a twist, a wrench: "the Lord's cause gat na sic a twistle," 108.
Tyke, a dog.
Tyne, v. *Tine*.
Tysday, *Tyseday*, Tuesday.

Ulzie, oil: "wi' powther and wi' ulzie," 115.
Unchancy, dangerous: "an' mair unchancy," 128. See also *Wanchancie*.
Unco, remarkably, uncommonly, very.
Unco, (1) strange: "unco folk," 203; (2) remarkable, uncommon.
Uncos, strange things, wonders, news: "each tells the uncos that he sees or hears," 29.
Unkend, unknown.
Unsicker, unsecure, uncertain: "feeble, and unsicker," 148.
Unskaithed, unscathed, unhurt.
Usquabae, *usquebae*, whisky.

Vauntie, vain, proud: "and she was vauntie," 92; "vauntie o' my hap," 135; "your letter made me vauntie," 144.
Vera, very.
Virls, ferrules, rings (such as those around the ends of canes, etc.): "virls and whirlygigums," 60.
Vittel, *vittle*, (victual) (1) provisions: "a' my

winter vittle," 266; (2) grain: "a' the vittel in the yard," 126.
Vogie, vain: "and vow but I was vogie," 206.

Wa', waw, a wall.
Wab, a web.
Wabster, a weaver.
Wad, to wager: "I 'll wad my new pleughpettle," 7; "I 'll wad a groat," 59; "wad a boddle," 61.
Wad, to wed: "and or I wad anither jad," 238.
Wad, would, would have.
Wad 'a, would have.
Wadna, would not, would not have.
Wadset, a mortgage: "here 's a little wadset," 168.
Wae, woful, sorrowful (also used sarcastically).
Wae, woe: "wae 's me" = woe is to me.
Waesucks, alas! "waesucks! for him that gets nae lass," 11.
Wae worth, woe befall.
Wair, v. *Ware*.
Wale, to choose.
Wale, choice.
Walie, waly, wawlie, ample, large, robust: "walie nieve," 72; "ae winsome wench ard wawlie," 92; "walie nieves," 244; "this waly boy," 304.
Wallop, to move quickly but clumsily: "may Envy wallop in a tether," 49; "wallopèd about the reel," 121; "wallop in a tow," 238; See Notes, p. 329.
Waly, good fortune, prosperity: "waly fa'" = may good fortune befall, 270.
Wame, the belly.
Wamefou, bellyful.
Wan, won.
Wanchancie, dangerous: "that vile, warchancie thing — a rape," 15. See *Unchancy*.
Wanrestfu', restless: "wanrestfu' pets," 14.
Ware, wair, to spend, bestow: "and ken na how to ware 't," 32; "to ware his theologic care on," 144; "tho' wair'd on Willie Chalmers," 131.
Ware, worn: "gratefully be ware," 135.
Wark, work.
Wark-lume, v. *Lume*.
Warl', warld, world.
Warlock, a wizard.
Warl'y, warldly, worldly.
Warran, warrant.
Warse, worse.
Warsle, warstle, wrestle.
Wast, west.
Wastrie, waste: "downright wastrie," 2.
Wat, wet.
Wat, wot, know.
Water-fit, water-foot (the river's mouth), 10.
Water-kelpies, v. *Kelpies*.
Wauble, to wobble: "ran them till they a' did wauble," 27.
Waught, a deep draught: "a right guid-willie waught," 252.
Wauk, to awake, to watch.
Wauken, to waken.
Waukin, awake, watching.
Waukit, horny, (with toil): "my waukit loof," 20.
Waukrife, wakeful: "till waukrife morn," 83; "waukrife winkers," 134; "a waukrife minnie," 228; "the waukrife cock," 228.
Waur, worse.
Waur, to worst, to beat: "might aiblins waur't thee for a brattle," 27; "and faith! he 'll waur me," 57; "waur them a'," 161.
Wean, (wee one) a child.
Weanies, babies: "when skirlin weanies see the light," 5.
Weary fa', woe befall.
Weason, the weasand, the windpipe.
Wecht, a leather-covered hoop, resembling a sieve, but without holes, used for winnowing grain: "three wechts o' naething," 25. See Notes, p. 329.
Wee, little.
Wee, a little, a short space or time.
Wee-things, children, 24, 28.
Weel, well.
Weel-faured, well-favoured.
Weel-gaun, well-going.
Weel-hain'd, well-saved: "her weel-hain'd kebbuck," 30; "well-hain'd gear," 62.
Weepers, strips of cambric or muslin worn on the sleeves as a badge of mourning: "auld cantie Kyle may weepers wear," 41.
Weet, wet.
Weet, to wet.
Werena, were not.
We 'se, we shall, we will.
Westlin, western.
Wha, who.
Whaizle, wheeze: "an' gar't them whaizle," 27.
Whalpit, whelped.
Wham, whom.
Whan, when.
Whang, a large slice: "in monie a whang," 10.
Whang, flog: "and gloriously she 'll whang her," 63.
Whar, whare, whaur, where.
Wha 's, whase, whose.
What for, whatfore, wherefore, why: "what for no" = why not, 133.
Whatna, what, what kind of, (partly in contempt): "whatna day o' whatna style," 304.
What reck, what matter, nevertheless: "but yet, what reck, he at Quebec," 75; "when I, what reck, did least expeck," 237.
Whatt, whittled, 126. See Notes, p. 339.
Whaup, the curlew, 124. See Notes, p. 339.
Whaur, where.
Wheep, v. *Penny-wheep*.
Wheep, to jerk: "to see our elbucks wheep," 64.
Whid, a fib: "a rousing whid at times to vend," 57.
Whiddin, scudding: "an' morning poussie whiddin seen," 44; "ye maukins whiddin through the glade," 82.
Whids, gambols: "jinkin hares, in amorous whids," 48.
Whigmeleeries, crotchets: "whigmeleeries in your noddle," 61.

Whingin, whining: "if onie whiggish, whingin sot," 84.
Whins, furze: "thro' the whins, an' [and] by the cairn," 26, 91.
Whirlygigums, flourishes, 60.
Whisht, silence: "held my whisht" = kept silence, 20.
Whissle, a whistle.
Whissle, to whistle.
Whitter, a hearty draught: "tak our whitter," 45.
Whittle, a knife.
Whyles, sometimes, now and then.
Wi', with.
Wick: "wick a bore," 67. See Notes, p. 333.
Wi's, with his.
Wi't, with it.
Widdifu', deserving the halter: "a widdifu', bleerit knurl," 313.
Widdle, a wriggle, a struggle: "the weary widdle," 128, 134.
Wiel, a whirlpool: "whyles in a wiel it dimpl't," 26.
Wight, strong, stout, valiant, active: "wight an' wilfu'," 114; "wight and stark," 172.
Wighter, comp. of *wight*: "five wighter carlins," 160.
Wilcat, a wildcat.
Willyart, bashful: "willyart glow'r," 117.
Wimple, to meander.
Win, won: "tint as win" = lost as soon as won, 250.
Winn, to winnow: "to winn three wechts o' naething," 25.
Winna, will not.
Winnin, winding: "the warpin o't, the winnin o't," 255.
Winnock, window.
Winnock-bunker, v. *Bunker*.
Win't, wound (did wind): "an' ay she win't," 24.
Wintle, a stagger, a reel, a roll: "tumbl'd wi' a wintle," 25.
Wintle, (1) to stagger: "wintle like a saumont-coble," 27; (2) to wriggle: "wintle in a woodie," 116; "that wintles in a halter," 194.
Winze, a curse: "loot a winze," 26.
Wiss, wish.
Won, to dwell: "there was a wife wonn'd in Cockpen," 265; "there wons auld Colin's bonie lass," 268; "Auld Rob Morris that wons in yon glen," 271. Cf. "The wild beast, where he wons," Milton, *Paradise Lost*, vii. 457.
Wonner, a wonder, a marvel, (sometimes used contemptuously), "blastit wonner," 2, 43.
Woo', wool.
Woodie, *woody*, a rope (originally of withes): (1) "the meikle Devil wi' a woodie," 82; (2) a gallows rope: "the waefu' woodie," 104; "Learning in a woody dance," 109; "wintle in a woodie," 116.
Woodies, twigs, withes: "saugh woodies," 145.
Wooer-babs: love-knots (tied in the garters), 24.
Wordy, worthy: "wordy of a grace," 72; "a wordy beast," 114.
Worset, worsted: "her braw, new, worset apron," 25.
Worth, v. *Wae worth*.
Wrack, wreck, destruction, ruin.
Wrang, wrong.
Wud, mad, angry, raging: "as wud as wud can be," 5; "like onie wud bear," 246. See also *Red-wud*.
Wumble, a wimble, a gimlet: "gleg as onie wumble," 41.
Wyliecoat, undervest, 44.
Wyte, blame: "Had I the wyte?" = Was I to blame? 252.
Wyte, to blame, to reproach, "to wyte her countrymen," 5; "priests wyte them sheerly," 134.

Yard, a garden, a stackyard.
Yaud, a jade, an old mare: "auld grey yaud," 166, 167.
Yealings, coevals: "my dear-remember'd, ancient yealings," 62.
Yearth, v. *Yerd*.
Yell, dry (milkless): "as yell 's the bill," 13.
Yerd, *yird*, *yearth*, earth: "their green beds in the yerd," 233.
Yerkit, jerked: "yerkit up sublime," 16.
Yerl, Earl.
Ye 'se, ye shall.
Yestreen, last night.
Yett, a gate.
Yeuk, to itch: "If Warren Hastings' neck was yeukin," 145; "yeuks wi' joy," 148.
Yill, ale.
Yill-caup, v. *Caup*.
Yird, v. *Yerd*.
Yokin, (yoking) as much work as is done by the draught animals at one time, a spell: "a yokin at the pleugh," 135; "a hearty yokin at 'sang about,'" 44.
'Yont, beyond.
Yowe, ewe.
Yowie, dim. of *ewe*.
Yule, Christmas.

INDEX OF PERSONS AND PLACES

Aberfeldy, 203.
Adair, Dr. James M'Kittrick, 209.
Adam, Robert, 59.
Adamhill, 50, 343.
Afton, the river, 247.
Aiken, Andrew Hunter, 39.
Aiken, Miss Grace, 330.
Aiken, Peter Freeland, 39.
Aiken, Robert, xxiv n., xlvi n., li n., 39, 109, 114, 330, 337, 343.
Ailsa Craig, 346.
Ainslie, Miss, of Berrywell, 185.
Ainslie, Robert, xlvii, l and notes.
Alexander, Miss Wilhelminia, 305.
Allan, the river, 346.
Alloway, xiv, xvi, 88–90.
Anderson, D., of St. Germains, 342.
Anderson, J., of St. Germains, 342.
Annan, 341.
Argyle, Duke of, 224.
Armour, Jean's father, xxxvi and note, xxxvii, xli, 234.
Armour, Adam, 115.
Armour, Jean, xxxvi–xlii, xlv, xlvii, xlix–li, 2, 9, 34, 39, 77, 116, 171, 194, 248, 303, 336, 340. *See* Burns, Mrs. Robert.
Arnold, Matthew, 334.
Atholl, Duke of, 96.
Auld, Rev. William, xxxvi n., 41, 109, 336, 337, 340.
Ayr, xvii, xlvi n., 68, 110, 111.
Ayr, the river, 204, 332.
Ayton, Sir Robert, 234.

Babington, Dr., 191.
Bacon, innkeeper at Brownhill, 341.
Baillie, Mr., of Mayfield, 275.
Baillie, Miss Leslie, 275, 278.
Ballantine, John, xliii, xlvi n., 59, 310, 337.
Ballochmyle, 225, 305.
Bannockburn, 285, 286.
Barclay, Rev. John, 227.
Barskimming, 328.
Beattie, Dr. James, 333.
Begbie, innkeeper, 332.
Begbie, Elison, xxi, 299, 301.
Begg, Mrs., xxvi, 52, 76, 214, 300.
Begg, Isabella, xxvi.
Ben Ledi, 346.
Ben Lomond, 330.
Berrywell, 185.
Berwick-Law, the, 344.
Beurnonville, Marquis de, 177, 178.
Birtwhistle, Alexander, 342, 343.
Black, Elizabeth, 334.
Blacklock, Dr. Thomas, xliii, 55, 144.
Blacksideen, 338.
Blackstock, Miss Jane, 274.
Blair, Major, of Dunskey, 343.
Blair, Dr. Hugh, 338.
Blair, Sir James Hunter, 173.
Boswell, James, 325, 341.
Boyd, Rev. William, 333.
Brown, Agnes, xiv.
Brown, Richard, xxi and note, xxii and note, l and note.
Bruar Falls, 334.
Bruce, Andrew, 72.
Bruce, Arthur, xlvi.
Bruce, King Robert, 285, 286.
Bruces, the, 329.
Buchan, Earl of, xliv, 93, 177, 189.
Buchan, Peter, 76, 212.
Buchan, Dr. William, 331.
Buchan Bullers, the, 342.
Burn, Robert, 195.
Burness, William, xiv, xix, xxiii and note, xxiv, 54, 111, 336.
Burness (Burns), Mrs. William, xiv, xxvi.
Burns, Robert, birth and parentage, xiii–xvi; childhood, boyhood, and education, xv–xix; his reading, xv–xvii, xxvii; at Mount Oliphant, xvi–xix; influence of early hardships, xviii, xix; at Lochlie, xix–xxi; as a Free Mason, xx and note; early relations with women, xx–xxii; at Irvine, xxi, xxii; at Lochlie again, xxiii; at Mossgiel, Mauchline Parish, xxiii–xliii; as a farmer, xxiv; his quarrels with the kirk, xxv and note; Jacobitism, xxv n.; his affair with Elizabeth Paton and the birth of his first child, xxvi; as a poet of the Vernacular, xxvi–xxxv; his debt to the earlier writers of Scots verse, xxvii–xxxii; his humour, xxxiii, xxxiv; the Scots national poet, xxxv; relations with Jean Armour, xxxvi–xxxviii, xlvii, xlix–li; the Highland Mary episode, xxxviii–xlii; publishes the first edition of his poems, xlii; in Edinburgh, xliii–li; publishes his first Edinburgh edition, xlvi; tours on the Border and in the Highlands and visits to Mauchline, xlvii; the Clarinda episode, xlviii–li; marries Jean Armour, li; at Ellisland, Dumfriesshire, li–lvi; as a promoter of education, lii n.; becomes an exciseman, lii, liii, lv; removes to Dumfries, liii; his affair with Anne Park, liii; the goddesses of his later life, liv; his work in folk-song, lvi–lxii; his lack of romance, lxi–lxii and note; at Dumfries, lxiii–lxvi; failing health and dissipation, lxiii–lxv; his Jacobinism, lxiii–lxv; his intellect, temperament, and character, lxv, lxvi; death, lxvi.
Burnet, Miss Elizabeth, of Monboddo, xliv, 176
Burns, Alexander Cunningham, 140.
Burns, Elizabeth, 113, 338, 343.
Burns, Elizabeth Riddell, 323.

Burns, Gilbert, xv, xviii, xx, xxi n, xxiii, xxiv, xxvi, xl, xliii, 2, 12, 14, 28, 31, 32, 34, 37, 41, 56, 70, 76, 90, 169, 274, 299, 307, 317, 330.
Burns, James Glencairn, 87.
Burns, Mrs. Robert (Jean Armour), li–liii, 221, 242.
Burns, Robert, Jr., 116.
Burns, William, 65.
Burns, William Nicol, 309.
Bushby, John, 198, 342.
Bushby, Maitland, 339.
Bushby, William, 342.
Byron, Lord, xiv, xxviii n., xxxii n., xliv and note.

Campbell, Mr., of Netherplace, 53.
Campbell, Sir Duncan, 328.
Campbell, Lord Frederick, 326.
Campbell, Mary, xxxviii–xlii, 204, 226, 235, 287, 288, 304, 316, 343.
Campbell, Sir Islay, 183, 326.
Campbell, Sir James, of Lawers, 328.
Campbell, Thomas, 214.
Campbells of Loudoun, the, 328.
Candlish, James, 171.
Cardoness. *See* Maxwell, David.
Carlyle, Thomas, lxii n., lxiii, 12, 254.
Carmichael, Rebekah, 170.
Carron, 185.
Cart, the river, 248.
Cassilis, 329.
Catrine, 328, 344.
Chalmers, Miss Margaret, 209, 214, 264, 289.
Chalmers, William, 130.
Chambers, Robert, xl, xlvi, liii n., 54, 72, 184, 243, 294, 300, 309, 311, 320.
Charles II., 256, 335.
Charles Edward, Prince, (the Young Chevalier), 207, 307.
Chloris. *See* Lorimer, Jean.
Clarinda. *See* M'Lehose, Mrs. Agnes.
Clarke, Mr., 276.
Cleghorn, Robert, 201, 308.
Clunie, Rev. John, 224.
Coil (*or* Coilus), King, 325, 328.
Coila, 331, 338.
Coilsfield, 328.
Constable, Lady Winifred Maxwell, 84, 241.
Copeland, Mr., of Collieston, 342.
Corsancone, 344, 346.
Cove of Colean, the, 329.
Covington, 235.
Craigieburn, 231.
Cranstoun, Miss, 315.
Cree, the stream, 273.
Creech, William, xliv, xlvi, xlvii, 55, 80, 118, 119, 182.
Criffel, 346.
Cromek, R. H., 41, 90, 129, 201, 318.
Cruickshank, Miss Jane, 95, 196, 213.
Cruickshank, William, 95, 196.
Cunningham, a district of Ayrshire, 335.
Cunningham, Alexander, 95, 140, 178, 184, 233, 280, 309.
Cunningham, Allan, 243, 300.
Cunningham, Lady Elizabeth, 87.
Cunningham, William, 159.
Cunninghame, Mrs., of Lainshaw, 171.
Cunynghame, Sir William Augustus, Bart., 326.
Currie, Dr. James, xl, liv, lxiv n., 114, 153, 192, 226, 317, 341, 344.
Curtis, Sir Roger, 335.

Daer, Basil William Douglas-Hamilton, Lord, 117.
Dalgarnock, 346.
Dalrymple, xvii.
Dalrymple, James, of Orangefield, xliii, 87.
Dalrymple, Rev. William, 110, 332, 336, 337.
Dalswinton, 188.
Dampierre, Marquis de, 177.
Davidson, John, 90.
Davies, Miss Debora, 236.
Dempster, George, 325, 327.
De Peyster, Colonel Arent Schuyler, 143, 147.
Dodsley, Robert, 237.
Don, Lady Harriet, 87.
Doon, the river, 88, 89.
Douglas, David, tavern-keeper, 182.
Douglas, Gavin or Gawain, 59, 90.
Douglas, James, 342.
Douglas, Scott, xl, liii n., lviii n., 87, 95, 132, 136, 171, 180, 300, 316, 333.
Douglas, Sir William, 342.
Dove (or Dow), John, 195, 340.
Drumlanrig, 342.
Drummond, James, 205.
Dumfries, xlvi, liii, liv n., lvi n., lxiii, lxiv, 160, 190, 341.
Dumouriez, Charles François, 177.
Dunbar, William, Colonel of the Crochallan Corps, 80, 213.
Dunbar, William, the poet, xxviii and note, xxxv n., 59.
Dunblane, 216, 224.
Duncan, Rev. Robert, 336.
Dundas, Henry, 326.
Dundas, Robert, Dean of the Faculty of Advocates, 168.
Dundas, Robert, Lord President of the Court of Session, 174.
Dundee, Lord, 229.
Dunlop, Mrs. John, of Dunlop, xl n., xlii n., xlvii n., liii and note, 84, 99, 122, 275, 316.
Duns, 185.

Ecclefechan, 254, 257.
Edinburgh, xliii–xlviii, 55, 121, 184, 196, 199, 215, 338.
Eglinton, Archibald Montgomerie, 11th Earl of, 325.
Eliott, George Augustus, Lord Heathfield, 335.
Elizabeth, Queen, 341.
Ellisland, li, lvi, 80, 175, 221.
Elphinstone, James, 184.
Erskine, Henry, xliii, 75, 168, 183, 326.
Erskine, Thomas, 326, 347.

Fergusson, Provost of Ayr, xiv, xix and note.
Fergusson, Sir Adam, Bart., 325, 342.
Fergusson, Alexander, of Craigdarroch, 100, 342, 343.
Fergusson, James, Jr., of Craigdarroch, 225.

Fergusson, Robert, xvii and note, xviii and note, xxx n., xxxi, xxxv n., 1, 12, 59, 149, 195, 298.
Ferintosh, 325.
Ferrier, Miss Jane, 137.
Findlay, James, 171.
Fintry, 85.
Fisher, William ("Holy Willie"), xxxiv, 109, 338.
Fleming, Agnes, xl, 76.
Fochabers, 121.
Fontenelle, Miss, 151, 189.
Forbes, Duncan, 325.
Fox, Charles James, lxiii n., lxiv n., 154, 347.
Foyers, Fall of, 98.
Fraser, Mr., the oboist, 277, 287.
Friars Carse, 80, 120, 142.
Fullarton, Colonel William, 328.
Fyers, Fall of, 98.

Galloway, 189, 192.
Galloway, John Stewart, 7th Earl of, 189, 343.
Garlies, Lord, 342.
Garpal Water, 332.
Garrick, David, 247.
Gatehouse, 189.
Gate-Slack, the, 346.
George III., 154.
Gibson, Agnes (Poosie Nansie), 102, 115, 334, 338.
Gibson, George, 115, 334.
Gibson, Janet, 326, 334, 338.
Gibson, Jock, 338.
Gillespie, Mr., 231, 289.
Glenbuck, 332.
Glencairn, James Cunningham, 14th Earl of, xliii, xlvi n., lii n., lxiii n., 55, 75, 87, 118, 173.
Glenriddell. *See* Riddell, Captain Robert.
Goethe, 334.
Goldie, Colonel, of Goldielea, 342.
Goldie, Commissary, 188.
Goldie (*or* Goudie), John, 125.
Gordon, Duchess of, xliv, xlvi n., 95, 121.
Gordon, Duke of, 121.
Gordon, Mrs., of Kenmore (*or* Kenmure), 196.
Gordon, John, of Kenmore (*or* Kenmure), 342.
Gordon, Thomas, of Balmaghie, 164.
Gow, Niel, 222, 308.
Graham, Douglas, 90.
Graham, James, Marquis of Graham, 326.
Graham, Robert, of Fintry, lii, lxiii n., 84.
Graham, Mrs. Robert, of Fintry, 84.
Grant, Rev. David, 337.
Gray, Symon, 137.
Greenfield, Prof. William, 339.
Greenock, 204, 316.
Gregory, Dr. James, 93, 339.
Grose, Captain Francis, lii, 90, 94, 122, 339.
Gustavus III., of Sweden, 341.

Haliburton of Pitcur, 344.
Hamilton, Miss Charlotte, 209, 288.
Hamilton, Gavin, xxiv n., xxv n., xlii n., xliv, xlvi n., li, 41, 42, 109, 337, 340, 343.
Hamilton, John, 41.
Hamilton of Gilbertfield, 017, 019, 345.
Harvieston, 185, 209, 214.
Hay, Rebekah, 170, 171.
Helicon, 336.
Henderson, Captain Matthew, 82.
Henri, M., 99.
Henri, Mrs., 99, 122.
Henryson, Robert, xxviii n., xxix n., xxxv n.
Heron, Colonel, 342.
Heron, Major, 342.
Heron, Mr., of Kerroughtrie, 164, 167, 342.
Heron, Lady Elizabeth, of Heron, 273.
Heron, Robert, xlii n., xlv, xlvi and notes, xlvii n., lii n., liv n., 341.
Highland Mary. *See* Campbell, Mary.
Holy Willie. *See* Fisher, William.
Hood, William, Sr., 54.
Hopetoun, Earl of, 342.
Hoy, Mr., 121, 199.
Hume, David, xiii, 144.
Humphry, James, 54.
Hunter, Mr., 242.
Hutcheson, Francis, xiii.
Hutchieson, David, 338.

Irvine, xxi, 38, 39, 170.

James I. of Scotland, 347.
Jamieson, Robert, 74.
Jeffrey, Jean, 230, 311.
Johnson, Mr., of Clackleith, 338.
Johnson, James, xlvii n., 199, 242, 263.
Johnson, Dr. Samuel, 184, 341.
Johnstone, Sir James, 160, 161, 342.
Joseph II., Emperor of Germany, 341.

Kellyburn, 245.
Kemble, Mrs. Stephen, 191.
Kenmore, *or* Kenmure, 98, 285.
Kenmure, William Gordon, 6th Viscount, 239.
Kennedy, Jean, 333.
Kennedy, John, 38, 128, 338.
Kennedy, Margaret, 181, 201, 243.
Kilbaigie, 335.
Killiecrankie, 229.
Kilmarnock, 63, 333.
King's Kyle, 325.
Kirkcudbright, 164.
Kirkoswald, xix, xx, 52.
Knox, John, xiv and note.
Kyle, 325, 330, 346.
Kyle-Stewart, 330.

Laggan, 196.
Lansdowne, John Henry Petty, 2d Marquis of, 347.
Lansdowne, William Petty, 1st Marquis of, 347.
Lapraik, John, 44.
Lapraik, Mrs. John, 50.
Largs, 347.
Lauderdale, Earl of, 347.
Laurie (Lawrie, *or* Lowrie), Sir Robert, of Maxwelton, 100, 342.
Laurie, Sir Walter, 100.
Lawrie, Mrs., of Newmilns, 181.
Lawrie, Rev. Dr., xliii, 55, 70, 78.
Lawrie, Walter Sloan, of Redcastle, 342.
Lawson, wine merchant, 342.
Lewars, Jessie, liv, 192, 280, 315.
Lincluden, 198, 250.

Lindsay, Sir David, 12, 339.
Lindsay, Rev. William, 332.
Lochlie, xix, xx, xxiii and note, 32.
Lochmaben, 341.
Lockhart, John Gibson, xxxiv, xlv n., xlvii n., lxiv, 56, 90, 107.
Logan, John, 133, 338.
Logan, Miss Susie, 72, 340.
Logan, Major William, 133.
Logan Water, 244.
Loncartie, 347.
Lorimer, Jean (Chloris), liv, 231, 274, 287, 288, 289, 346.
Loudoun, 70.
Loudoun, Earl of, 210.
Luncarty, 347.

M'Adam, Mr., of Craigen-Gillan, 129.
M'Clure, of Ayr, William Burness's landlord, xxiii and note.
M'Creddie, John, 321.
M'Doual, Colonel Andrew, of Logan, 201, 339, 343.
M'Gill, Rev. Dr. William, 110, 111, 332, 337, 341.
M'Kay, General, 229.
M'Kenzie, Colonel, of Cassencarry, 342.
Mackenzie, Henry, xliv, xlvi n., 318, 339.
Mackenzie, Dr. John, 130, 327, 340.
M'Kinlay, Rev. James, 63, 333, 337.
M'Lachlan, Mrs., 211.
M'Lauchlan, violinist, 332.
M'Lehose, Mrs. Agnes (Clarinda), xlviii-li, 84, 138, 258, 283, 287, 292.
M'Leod, Miss Isabella, 96, 210.
M'Leod, John, 96.
M'Leod, Colonel Norman, of M'Leod, 347.
M'Math, Rev. John, 337.
M'Murdo, Miss Jean, 297.
M'Murdo, John, 100, 128, 143, 338, 342.
M'Murdo, Miss Phillis, 276, 277.
M'Pherson, James, 203.
M'Queen of Braxton, xlv n.
M'Quhae, Rev. Dr. William, 336.
Manson, tavern-keeper, 340.
Markland, Miss, 171.
Marlowe, Christopher, 336.
Masterton, Allan, 205, 217, 229.
Masterton, Miss Ann, 217.
Mauchline, xx, xxiv, xxv, xlii, xliii, xlvii, xlix, 2, 9, 52, 109, 115, 225.
Maule, Hon. William Ramsay, 191.
Maxwell of Buittle, 342.
Maxwell, David, of Cardoness, 197, 342.
Maxwell, James, 185.
Maxwell, John, of Terraughtie, 146, 343.
Maxwell, Dr. William, lxv, 188, 190, 294.
Mayne, John, 12, 23, 145.
Merry, Mrs., 50.
Millar, Rev. Alexander, 327.
Miller, Miss, of Dalswinton, 188, 259.
Miller, Elizabeth, xli, 53, 115, 171, 338.
Miller, Nell, 171, 338.
Miller, Patrick, of Dalswinton, li, 342, 344.
Miller, Captain Patrick, 160.
Miller, Sir Thomas, Bart., Lord Barskimming, 328.
Miller, Sir William, of Barskimming, 342.
Mitchell, Collector, 147.
Mitchell, Rev. Andrew, 337.
Mitchell, Rev. Thomas, 187.
Moffat, 196.
Moness, Fall of, 203.
Montgomerie, Colonel Hugh, of Coilsfield, 325, 326.
Montgomerie, Captain James, 331.
Montgomerie, Sir John, 325.
Montrose, Duke of, 342.
Moodie, Rev. Alexander, 107, 326, 336, 337.
Morine of Laggan, 189.
Morison, Mary, 299.
Moro, El, 335.
Morton, Miss, of Mauchline, 171.
Mossgiel, xx n., xxiii, xxiv, xxxii, xxxvi, 41.
Mosspaul, 206.
Mount Oliphant, xv-xix, 300.
Muir, Robert, xlii n., xlvi n., 4, 196.
Muir, William, 194, 331.
Muir, Mrs. William, 194.
Muirhead, Rev. Mr., 342.
Multrie, Rev. John, 333.
Murdoch, John, xv-xvii.
Murray of Broughton, 342, 343.
Murray, Miss Euphemia, of Lintrose, 211.
Murray, Sir William, 97, 211.

Nasmyth, Alexander, 184.
Netherton, the, 333.
New Cumnock, 81.
Newmilns, 306.
Nicholson, Margaret, 175.
Nicol, William, xlvii and note, 175, 195, 229.
Nithsdale, 225, 228.
Niven, William, 39.
North Berwick Law, 344.

Ochtertyre, 97, 211.
Oliphant, Rev. James, 332.
Osnaburg, Bishop of, 328.
Oswald, Mrs., of Auchencruive, 81.
Oswald, Richard, of Auchencruive, 81.
Oswald, Richard, the younger, of Auchencruive, 257, 342.
Oswald, Mrs. Richard (Lucy), of Auchencruive, 257.
Oughtertyre, 97, 211.

Paisley, xxxvi, xxxvii, xli, 248.
Park, Anne, liii, liv, 308, 309.
Parker, Hugh, 139.
Parker, Major William, 139, 306.
Paton, Elizabeth, xxi n., xxv and note, xxvi, xxxvi, xl, 50, 113, 124.
Paul, Rev. Hamilton, 39, 76, 172.
Peacock, of Irvine, xxi.
Peebles, Rev. Dr. William, 110, 327, 337.
Pentlands, the, 184.
Perry, Mr., editor of *The Morning Chronicle*, 160, 285.
Pindar, Peter. *See* Wolcott, Dr. John.
Pitt, Robert, 326.
Pitt, William, lxiii n., 114, 154, 326, 341.
Poosie Nansie. *See* Gibson, Agnes.
Prentice of Conington Mains, xlvi n.

Queensberry, William Douglas, 4th Duke of, 161, 162, 342.

Ramsay, Allan, xxvii, xxviii and note, xxix, xxx n., xxxi and note, xxxv n., lviii, lix, 1, 51, 59, 76, 171, 204, 205, 224, 240, 251, 264, 317, 330, 344, 346, 347.
Ramsay of Ochtertyre, xlv n.
Rankine, Anne, 50.
Rankine, John, 50, 343.
Rankine, Margaret, 50.
Reid, Hugh, 56.
Renton, Mr., of Lamerton, 136.
Richardson, Gabriel, 198.
Richmond, John, xxiv n., xxxvii, xli, xlii n., xliii, 2, 102.
Riddell, Captain Robert, of Glenriddell, lii, 80, 100, 142, 219, 230, 342.
Riddell, Walter, of Glenriddell, 100.
Riddell, Walter, of Woodley Park, 178, 179.
Riddell, Mrs. Walter (Maria), of Woodley Park, xliv n., liv, lxv, lxvi, 123, 147, 178, 179, 196, 259, 279, 280, 343.
Robertson, Rev. John, 333.
Ronalds of the Bennals, the, 169.
Rosebery, Lord, lxv.
Roslin, 184.
Ross, Alexander, 255.
Rothesay, 347.
Russel, Rev. John, 107, 327, 336, 337, 339.

Samson, Tam, 66.
Sanquhar, 81, 341.
Scott, Mr. Walter, of Wauchope, 135.
Scott, Mrs. Walter (Elizabeth), 134.
Scott, Sir Walter, xliv, xlv n., xlix n., lxiv n., lxvi, 191, 200, 241.
Selkirk, 118.
Sempill of Beltrees, xxxi.
Shaw, Professor Andrew, 336.
Shaw, Rev. Dr. David, 336.
Shenstone, William, 1.
Shepherd, Rev. John, 338.
Sheriffmuir, 227.
Sillar, David, xx n., 32, 213, 340.
Simpson, William, 47, 132.
Sloan, John, 177.
Smellie, William, 179, 181, 182, 343.
Smith, Miss, of Mauchline, 171.
Smith, Adam, xiii.
Smith, Rev. George, 326, 327, 337, 338.
Smith, James, xxxvi, xxxvii, 15, 102, 195, 343.
Staig, Provost, 342.
Staig, Miss Jessie, 276.
Steenson (*or* Stevenson), Isabella, 214.
Stenhouse, William, 207, 208, 212, 216, 224, 242, 260, 319.
Steven, Rev. James, 65.
Stevenson, Robert Louis, xv n., xxii n., xxvii n., xxx n., xl, xli and note.
Stewart, Mrs., of Afton, 225.
Stewart of Hillside, 342.
Stewart, Mrs., of Stair, 332.
Stewart, Miss Anne, 95, 140.
Stewart, Professor Dugald, xxvii n., xliii, 117, 130, 328, 332, 339, 341.
Stewart, Dr. Matthew, 328.
Stewart, Mary, 259.
Stewart, Hon. Montgomery, 167.
Stewart, William, 259, 311, 341.
Stewart Kyle, 325, 346.
Stirling, 185.
Strathallan, 346.
Strathallan, James Drummond of, 205.
Stuart, Charlotte, 307.
Stuart, Peter, 145.
Sutherland, Mr., actor, 150.
Syme, John, lxiii and note, lxv, 178, 188, 189, 191, 192, 285, 342.

Tait, Saunders, xx n., xxi n., xxiii n., xlix and note.
Tantallan, 347.
Tarbolton, xix, xlix, 56, 194.
Taylor, John, 177.
Taymouth, 98.
Tennant, James, 142.
Tennant, John, of Glenconner ("guid auld Glen"), lii, 142, 340.
Thomson, George, 51, 77, 200, 251, 273, 274, 277, 285, 293, 299, 304, 313, 314.
Thomson, Peggy, xx, xl, 52, 76, 131.
Thurlow, Lord, 341.
Tinnock, Nanse, 9, 326.
Tootie, Master, 129.
Tweed, the river, 244.
Tytler, Professor A. F., 28, 339.
Tytler, William, 135.

Waddell, Hately, 56.
Walker, Professor Josiah, xlv n., 78, 206.
Walker, Thomas, 132.
Walkinshaw, Miss Clementina, 307.
Wallace, Lady, 121.
Wallace of Craigie, 328.
Wallace, Adam, of Richardton, 328.
Warton, Thomas, 18.
Welsh, Sheriff of Dumfriesshire, 342.
Whigham, of Sanquhar, bailie and innkeeper, 81.
Whitefoord, Sir John, Bart., 88, 225, 341.
Whitefoord, Mary Anne, 344.
William IV., 328.
Williams, Helen Maria, lii.
Williamson, Mass David, 335.
Williamson, James, 123.
Wilson, Agnes, 115.
Wilson, Hugh, 14.
Wilson, John, of Kilmarnock, 1, 54, 55, 59.
Wilson, John, of Mauchline, 54.
Wilson, John, of Tarbolton, 56.
Wodrow, Rev. Dr. Patrick, 337.
Wolcott, Dr. John ("Peter Pindar"), 274.
Wood, Alexander, 174.
Woodley Park, 178, 179.
Woods, William, 149.
Wordsworth, William, xxviii n., 12.
Wycombe, John Henry Petty, Earl of, 347.

York and Albany, Frederick Augustus, Duke of, 328.
Young, Mrs. Grizzel, 198.
Young, Rev. James, 337.
Young, Rev. Stephen, 337.

INDEX OF FIRST LINES

[The first lines of Choruses to Songs are included in this Index]

A fig for those by law protected, 107.
A Guid New-Year I wish thee, Maggie, 26.
A head, pure, sinless quite of brain and soul, 186.
A highland lad my love was born, 104.
A lassie all alone was making her moan, 250.
A little, upright, pert, tart, tripping wight, 181.
A rose-bud, by my early walk, 213.
A slave to Love's unbounded sway, 269.
A' the lads o' Thorniebank, 208.
A' ye wha live by sowps o' drink, 40.
Adieu! a heart-warm, fond adieu, 53.
Admiring Nature in her wildest grace, 98.
Adown winding Nith I did wander, 277.
Ae day, as Death, that gruesome carl, 194.
Ae fond kiss, and then we sever, 237.
Afar the illustrious Exile roams, 154.
Again rejoicing Nature sees, 77.
Again the silent wheels of time, 72.
Ah, Chloris, since it may not be, 313.
Ah, woe is me, my Mother dear, 171.
All hail, inexorable lord, 39.
All villain as I am — a damnèd wretch, 180.
Altho' he has left me for greed o' the siller, 315.
Altho' my back be at the wa', 260.
Altho' my bed were in yon muir, 301.
Altho' thou maun never be mine, 281.
Amang the trees, where humming bees, 308.
Among the heathy hills and ragged woods, 99.
An honest man here lies at rest, 194.
An somebodie were come again, 221.
An ye had been whare I hae been, 229.
An' Charlie he 's my darling, 253.
An' O, for ane-and-twenty, Tam, 239.
An' O my Eppie, 227.
Ance crowdie, twice crowdie, 270.
Ance mair I hail thee, thou gloomy December, 263.
And I 'll kiss thee yet, yet, 213.
And maun I still on Menie doat, 77.
Anna, thy charms my bosom fire, 95.
As cauld a wind as ever blew, 187.
As down the burn they took their way, 316.
As father Adam first was fool'd, 53.
As I cam doon the banks o' Nith, 162.
As I cam o'er the Cairney mount, 258.
As I gaed down the water-side, 224.
As I gaed up by yon gate-end, 313.
As I stood by yon roofless tower, 250.
As I was walking up the street, 270.
As Mailie, an' her lambs thegither, 14.
As on the banks of winding Nith, 318.
As Tam the chapman on a day, 194.
Ask why God made the gem so small, 187.
At Brownhill we always get dainty good cheer, 187.
Auld Chuckie Reekie 's sair distrest, 119.
Auld comrade dear and brither sinner, 142.
Awa', Whigs, awa', 223.
Awa wi' your belles and your beauties, 277.
Awa wi' your witchcraft o' Beauty's alarms, 277.
Ay waukin, O, 217.

Bannocks o' bear meal, 260.
Beauteous Rosebud, young and gay, 95.
Behind yon hills where Lugar flows, 76.
Behold the hour, the boat arrive, 292, 312.
Below thir stanes lie Jamie's banes, 54.
Beyond thee, dearie, beyond thee, dearie, 231.
Bless Jesus Christ, O Cardoness, 197.
Blest be M'Murdo to his latest day, 178.
Blythe, blythe and merry was she, 211.
Blythe hae I been on yon hill, 278.
Bonie lassie, will ye go, 203.
Bonie wee thing, cannie wee thing, 236.
Braw, braw lads on Yarrow braes, 271.
Bright ran thy line, O Galloway, 189.
But lately seen in gladsome green, 261.
But rarely seen since Nature's birth, 193.
But warily tent when ye come to court me, 202.
Buy braw troggin, 167.
By Allan stream I chanc'd to rove, 278.
By love and by beauty, 227.
By Oughtertyre grows the aik, 211.
By yon castle wa' at the close of the day, 233.

Ca' the yowes to the knowes, 224, 292.
Can I cease to care, 290.
Canst thou leave me thus, my Katie, 278.
Carl, an the King come, 221.
Cauld blows the wind frae east to west, 206.
Cauld is the e'enin blast, 269.
Cease, ye prudes, your envious railing, 185.
Clarinda, mistress of my soul, 215.
Come boat me o'er, come row me o'er, 212.
Come, bumpers high! express your joy, 311.
Come, let me take thee to my breast, 279.
Comin thro' the rye, poor body, 252.
Contented wi' little and cantie wi' mair, 279.
Craigdarroch, fam'd for speaking art, 182.
Crochallan came, 182.
Curs'd be the man, the poorest wretch in life, 187.
Curse on ungrateful man, that can be pleased, 171.

Daughter of Chaos' doting years, 154.
Dear ——, I 'll gie ye some advice, 184.
Dear Peter, dear Peter, 146.
Dear Sir, at onie time or tide, 142.
Dear Smith, the slee'st, pawkie thief, 16.
Deluded swain, the pleasure, 273.

Dire was the hate at Old Harlaw, 168.
Does haughty Gaul invasion threat, 266.
Dost ask me why I send thee here, 315.
Dost thou not rise, indignant Shade, 177.
Duncan Gray cam here to woo, 272.
Dweller in yon dungeon dark, 81.

Edina! Scotia's darling seat, 73.
Envy, if thy jaundiced eye, 186.
Expect na, sir, in this narration, 42.

Fair Empress of the Poet's soul, 139.
Fair fa' your honest, sonsie face, 72.
Fair maid, you need not take the hint, 185.
Fair the face of orient day, 321.
Fairest maid on Devon banks, 289.
Fareweel to a' our Scottish fame, 245.
Farewell, dear friend! may guid luck hit you, 130.
Farewell, old Scotia's bleak domain, 172.
Farewell, thou fair day, thou green earth, and ye skies, 246.
Farewell, thou stream that winding flows, 280.
Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North, 223.
Farewell, ye dungeons dark and strong, 204.
Fate gave the word — the arrow sped, 225.
Fill me with the rosy wine, 192.
Fintry, my stay in worldly strife, 162.
First, when Maggie was my care, 221.
Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes, 247.
For a' that, an' a' that, 106, 228.
For a' the joys that gowd can gie, 296.
For auld lang syne, my dear, 251.
For lords or kings I dinna mourn, 120.
For O, her lanely nights are lang, 211.
For shame, 185.
For thee is laughing Nature gay, 315.
Forlorn, my love, no comfort near, 292.
Fourteen, a sonneteer thy praises sings, 180.
Frae the friends and land I love, 231.
Friday first 's the day appointed, 130.
Friend of the Poet tried and leal, 147.
From the white-blossom'd sloe my dear Chloris requested, 190.
From thee, Eliza, I must go, 53.
From those drear solitudes and frowsy cells, 123.
Full well thou know'st I love thee dear, 289.
Fy, let us a' to Kirkcudbright, 165.

Gane is the day, and mirk 's the night, 233.
Gat ye me, O, gat ye me, 254.
Go, fetch to me a pint o' wine, 220.
Gracie, thou art a man of worth, 192.
Grant me, indulgent Heaven, that I may live, 188.
Green grow the rashes, O, 77.
Gude pity me, because I 'm little, 115.
Guid e'en to you, kimmer, 264.
Guid-mornin to your Majesty, 18.
Guid speed and furder to you, Johnie, 125.

Ha! whare ye gaun, ye crowlin ferlie, 43.
Had I a cave, 280.
Had I the wyte? had I the wyte, 252.
Hail, Poesie! thou Nymph reserv'd, 318.
Hail, thairm-inspirin, rattlin Willie, 133.
Hark, the mavis' e'ening sang, 293.
Has auld Kilmarnock seen the Deil, 66.
He clench'd his pamphlets in his fist, 184.
He looked, 186.
He who of Rankine sang, lies stiff and deid 198.
Health to the Maxwells' vet'ran Chief, 146.
Hear, land o' Cake, and brither Scots, 94.
Heard ye o' the Tree o' France, 320.
Hee balou, my sweet wee Donald, 260.
Her daddie forbad, her minnie forbad, 206.
Her flowing locks, the raven's wing, 305.
Here awa, there awa, wandering Willie, 270.
Here brewer Gabriel's fire 's extinct, 198.
Here cursing, swearing Burton lies, 198.
Here Holy Willie's sair worn clay, 194.
Here is the glen, and here the bower, 273.
Here lie Willie Michie's banes, 196.
Here lies a mock Marquis, whose titles were shamm'd, 198.
Here lies Boghead amang the dead, 193.
Here lies in earth a root of Hell, 198.
Here lies John Bushby — honest man, 198.
Here lies Johnie Pigeon, 195.
Here lies, now a prey to insulting neglect, 197.
Here lyes with Dethe auld Grizzel Grimme, 198.
Here 's a bottle and an honest man, 307.
Here 's a health to ane I loe dear, 280.
Here 's a health to them that 's awa, 312.
Here 's to thy health, my bonie lass, 262.
Here Souter Hood in Death does sleep, 54.
Here Stewarts once in glory reign'd, 185.
Here, where the Scottish Muse immortal lives, 146.
Hey, ca' thro', ca' thro', 248.
Hey the dusty miller, 207.
Hey tutti, taiti, 210.
His face with smile eternal drest, 186.
How can my poor heart be glad, 293.
How cold is that bosom which Folly once fired, 197.
How cruel are the parents, 281.
How daur ye ca' me "Howlet-face," 188.
How lang and dreary is the night, 211.
How, "Liberty!" Girl, can it be by thee nam'd, 190.
How pleasant the banks of the clear winding Devon, 209.
How Wisdom and Folly meet, mix, and unite, 156.
Humid seal of soft affections, 321.
Husband, husband, cease your strife, 281.

I am a Bard, of no regard, 106.
I am a fiddler to my trade, 105.
I am a keeper of the law, 124.
I am a son of Mars, who have been in many wars, 102.
I am my mammie's ae bairn, 203.
I bought my wife a stane o' lint, 238.
I call no Goddess to inspire my strains, 144.
I coft a stane o' haslock woo, 255.
I do confess thou art sae fair, 234.
I dream'd I lay where flowers were springing 207.

I fee'd a man at Martinmas, 248.
I gaed a waefu' gate yestreen, 230.
I gaed up to Dunse, 266.
I gat your letter, winsome Willie, 47.
I had sax owsen in a pleugh, 265.
I hae a wife o' my ain, 238.
I hae been at Crookieden, 235.
I hold it, Sir, my bounden duty, 129.
I lang hae thought, my youthfu' friend, 39.
I 'll ay ca' in by yon town, 257.
I 'm now arriv'd — thanks to the Gods, 316.
I 'm o'er young, I 'm o'er young, 203.
I 'm three times doubly o'er your debtor, 127.
I married with a scolding wife, 319.
I mind it weel, in early date, 135.
I murder hate by field and flood, 188.
I never saw a fairer, 298.
I once was a maid, tho' I cannot tell when, 103.
I rede you, beware at the hunting, young men, 306.
I rue the day I sought her, O, 219.
I see a form, I see a face, 284.
I sing of a Whistle, a Whistle of worth, 100.
I tell you now this ae night, 295.
If thou should ask my love, 220.
If ye gae up to yon hill-top, 169.
If you rattle along like your mistress's tongue, 190.
Ill-fated genius! Heaven-taught Fergusson, 176.
In coming by the brig o' Dye, 208.
In honest Bacon's ingle-neuk, 146.
In Mauchline there dwells six proper young belles, 171.
In politics if thou wouldst mix, 188.
In Se'enteen Hunder 'n Forty-Nine, 191.
In simmer, when the hay was mawn, 241.
In Tarbolton, ye ken, there are proper young men, 169.
In this strange land, this uncouth clime, 139.
In vain would Prudence with decorous sneer, 183.
In wood and wild, ye warbling throng, 196.
Inhuman man! curse on thy barb'rous art, 93.
Instead of a song, boys, I 'll give you a toast, 158.
Is there a whim-inspired fool, 55.
Is there for honest poverty, 294.
Is this thy plighted, fond regard, 278.
It is na, Jean, thy bonie face, 235.
It was a' for our rightfu' king, 262.
It was in sweet Senegal, 246.
It was the charming month of May, 282.
It was upon a Lammas night, 51.

Jamie, come try me, 219.
Jockie 's ta'en the parting kiss, 268.
John Anderson my jo, John, 223.

Kemble, thou cur'st my unbelief, 191.
Ken ye ought o' Captain Grose, 122.
Kilmarnock wabsters, fidge an' claw, 63.
Kind Sir, I 've read your paper through, 145.
Know thou, O stranger to the fame, 54.

Lady Onlie, honest lucky, 208.
Lament him, Mauchline husbands a', 195.
Lament in rhyme, lament in prose, 15.
Landlady, count the lawin, 210.
Lang hae we parted been, 218.
Lassie wi' the lint-white locks, 289.
Last May a braw wooer cam down the lang glen, 282.
Late crippl'd of an arm, and now a leg, 85.
Let loove sparkle in her e'e, 316.
Let me ryke up to dight that tear, 105.
Let not women e'er complain, 274.
Let other heroes boast their scars, 116.
Let other poets raise a fracas, 5.
Life ne'er exulted in so rich a prize, 176.
Light lay the earth on Billie's breast, 197.
Lone on the bleaky hills, the straying flocks, 175.
Long life, my lord, an' health be yours, 153.
Long, long the night, 290.
Lord, Thee we thank, and Thee alone, 193.
Lord, to account who does Thee call, 188.
Loud blaw the frosty breezes, 207.
Louis, what reck I by thee, 252.
Lovely was she by the dawn, 282.

Mally 's meek, Mally 's sweet, 270.
Mark yonder pomp of costly fashion, 294.
Maxwell, if merit here you crave, 190.
Meet me on the Warlock Knowe, 283.
Mild zephyrs waft thee to life's farthest shore, 182.
Musing on the roaring ocean, 211.
My blessings on ye, honest wife, 184.
My bonie lass, I work in brass, 105.
My bottle is a holy pool, 188.
My Chloris, mark how green the groves, 288.
My curse upon your venom'd stang, 118.
My father was a farmer upon the Carrick border, O, 302.
My godlike friend — nay, do not stare, 140.
My Harry was a gallant gay, 216.
My heart is a-breaking, dear tittie, 230.
My heart is sair — I dare na tell, 254.
My heart is wae, and unco wae, 307.
My heart 's in the Highlands, my heart is not here, 223.
My heart was ance as blythe and free, 202.
My honor'd Colonel, deep I feel, 147.
My lady's gown, there 's gairs upon 't, 267.
My lord a-hunting he is gane, 267.
My lord, I know, your noble ear, 96.
My lov'd, my honor'd, much respected friend, 28.
My love, she 's but a lassie yet, 219.
My love was born in Aberdeen, 225.
My Peggy's face, my Peggy's form, 264.
My Sandy gied to me a ring, 216.
My Sandy O, my Sandy O, 216.
Myra, the captive ribband 's mine, 222.

Nae gentle dames, tho' ne'er sae fair, 205.
Nae heathen name shall I prefix, 137.
Near me, near me, 218.
No churchman am I for to rail and to write, 79.
No cold approach, no alter'd mien, 315.
No more of your guests, be they titled or not, 192.
No more, ye warblers of the wood, no more, 179.

No sculptur'd marble here, nor pompous lay, 197.
No song nor dance I bring from yon great city, 150.
No Spartan tube, no Attic shell, 158.
No Stewart art thou, Galloway, 189.
Now haply down yon gay green shaw, 257.
Now health forsakes that angel face, 323.
Now honest William 's gaen to Heaven, 196.
Now in her green mantle blythe Nature arrays, 283.
Now, Kennedy, if foot or horse, 128.
Now Nature cleeds the flowery lea, 290.
Now Nature hangs her mantle green, 84.
Now Robin lies in his last lair, 172.
Now rosy May comes in wi' flowers, 283.
Now simmer blinks on flow'ry braes, 203.
Now spring has clad the grove in green, 284.
Now westlin winds and slaught'ring guns, 52.

O a' ye pious, godly flocks, 107.
O, an ye were dead, guidman, 251.
O, ay my wife she dang me, 265.
O, bonie was yon rosy brier, 291.
O, cam ye here the fight to shun, 227.
O, can ye labour lea, young man, 248.
O, could I give thee India's wealth, 143.
O Death, hadst thou but spared his life, 53.
O Death! thou tyrant fell and bloody, 82.
O, for him back again, 216.
O Goudie, terror o' the Whigs, 125.
O, guid ale comes and guid ale goes, 265.
O, had each Scot of ancient times, 186.
O, had the malt thy strength of mind, 192.
O, he 's a ranting, roving lad, 225.
O, how can I be blythe and glad, 234.
O, how shall I, unskilfu', try, 237.
O, I am come to the low countrie, 263.
O, Jenny 's a' weet, poor body, 252.
O John, come kiss me now, now, now, 232.
O, ken ye what Meg o' the Mill has gotten, 268, 313.
O, Kenmure 's on and awa, Willie, 239.
O, Lady Mary Ann looks o'er the Castle wa', 244.
O lassie, are ye sleepin yet, 295.
O, lay thy loof in mine, lass, 269.
O, leave novels, ye Mauchline belles, 303.
O, leeze me on my spinnin-wheel, 240.
O, let me in this ae night, 295.
O Logan, sweetly didst thou glide, 291.
O Lord, when hunger pinches sore, 193.
O lovely Polly Stewart, 259.
O, luve will venture in where it daur na weel be seen, 243.
O Mary, at thy window be, 299.
O May, thy morn was ne'er sae sweet, 258.
O, meikle thinks my luve o' my beauty, 232.
O, merry hae I been teethin a heckle, 224.
O, mirk, mirk is this midnight hour, 274.
O, mount and go, 220.
O, my bonie Highland lad, 258.
O, my luve is like a red, red rose, 250.
O, once I lov'd a bonie lass, 267.
O, open the door some pity to shew, 271.
O Philly, happy be that day, 296.
O Poortith cauld and restless Love, 275.
O, raging Fortune's withering blast, 302.
O, rattlin, roarin Willie, 213.
O rough, rude, ready-witted Rankine, 50.
O, sad and heavy should I part, 256.
O, saw ye bonie Lesley, 275.
O, saw ye my Dear, my Philly, 314.
O, saw ye my dearie, my Eppie Macnab, 236.
O, sing a new song to the Lord, 156.
O, some will court and compliment, 232.
O, stay, sweet warbling wood-lark, stay, 275.
O, steer her up, an' haud her gaun, 264.
O, sweet be thy sleep in the land of the grave, 323.
O, tell me na o' wind an' rain, 295.
O, that I had ne'er been married, 270.
O, that 's the lassie o' my heart, 284.
O, this is no my ain lassie, 284.
O Thou dread Power, who reign'st above, 70.
O Thou Great Being! what Thou art, 71.
O Thou, in whom we live and move, 193.
O thou pale Orb that silent shines, 34.
O Thou that in the Heavens does dwell, 109.
O Thou, the first, the greatest friend, 71.
O Thou unknown, Almighty Cause, 38.
O thou! whatever title suit thee, 12.
O Thou, who kindly dost provide, 193.
O thou whom Poesy abhors, 184.
O Tibbie, I hae seen the day, 214.
O, wat ye wha 's in yon town, 257.
O, wat ye wha that lo'es me, 285.
O, were I on Parnassus hill, 222.
O, were my love yon lilac fair, 297.
O, wert thou in the cauld blast, 315.
O, wert thou, love, but near me, 292.
O, wha my babie-clouts will buy, 226.
O, wha will to Saint Stephen's House, 159.
O, whar gat ye that hauver-meal bannock, 201.
O, whare live ye, my bonie lass, 240.
O, when she cam ben, she bobbèd fu' law, 239.
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my lad, 202.
O, why should Fate sic pleasure have, 274.
O, why the deuce should I repine, 170.
O, Willie brew'd a peck o' maut, 229.
O, wilt thou go wi' me, sweet Tibbie Dunbar, 216.
O ye wha are sae guid yoursel, 65.
O ye whose cheek the tear of pity stains, 54.
Of a' the airts the winds can blaw, 221.
Of all the numerous ills that hurt our peace, 181.
Of Lordly acquaintance you boast, 187.
Old Winter, with his frosty beard, 179.
On a bank of flowers in a summer day, 218.
On Cessnock banks a lassie dwells, 301.
On peace an' rest my mind was bent, 265.
Once fondly lov'd and still remember'd dear, 131.
One night as I did wander, 304.
One Queen Artemisa, as old stories tell, 54.
Oppress'd with grief, oppress'd with care, 35.
Orthodox! orthodox, 111.
Our thrissles flourish'd fresh and fair, 223.
Out over the Forth, I look to the north, 253.

Peg Nicholson was a good bay mare, 175.
" Praise Woman still," his lordship roars, 190.

Rash mortal, and slanderous poet, thy name, 186.

Raving winds around her blowing, 210.
Reverèd defender of beauteous Stuart, 136.
Right, sir! your text I 'll prove it true, 65.
Robin shure in hairst, 266.
Robin was a rovin boy, 304.
Rusticity's ungainly form, 181.

Sad bird of night, what sorrow calls thee forth, 321.
Sad thy tale, thou idle page, 96.
Sae flaxen were her ringlets, 255.
Sae rantingly, sae wantonly, 204.
Say, sages, what 's the charm on earth, 193.
Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 286.
Searching auld wives' barrels, 187.
See the smoking bowl before us, 107.
Sensibility how charming, 234.
She is a winsome wee thing, 298.
She kiltit up her kirtle weel, 121.
She 's aye, aye sae blithe, sae gay, 311.
She 's fair and fause that causes my smart, 249.
Should auld acquaintance be forgot, 251.
Simmer 's a pleasant time, 217.
Sing hey my braw John Highlandman, 104.
Sing on, sweet thrush, upon the leafless bough, 178.
Sing, round about the fire wi' a rung she ran, 251.
Sir, as your mandate did request, 114.
Sir, o'er a gill I gat your card, 129.
Sir Wisdom 's a fool when he 's fou, 104.
Sleep'st thou, or wauk'st thou, fairest creature, 297.
So heavy, passive to the tempest's shocks, 186.
So vile was poor Wat, such a miscreant slave, 197.
Some books are lies frae end to end, 57.
Spare me thy vengeance, Galloway, 189.
Stay, my charmer, can you leave me, 205.
Still anxious to secure your partial favor, 152.
Stop, passenger! my story 's brief, 83.
"Stop thief!" Dame Nature call'd to Death, 198.
Strait is the spot, and green the sod, 316.
Streams that glide in Orient plains, 121.
Sweet are the banks, the banks o' Doon, 309.
Sweet closes the ev'ning on Craigieburn Wood, 231.
Sweet fa's the eve on Craigieburn, 276.
Sweet flow'ret, pledge o' meikle love, 99.
Sweet naïveté of feature, 189.
Sweetest May, let Love inspire thee, 268.
Symon Gray, you 're dull to-day, 137.

Talk not to me of savages, 192.
That hackney'd judge of human life, 193.
That there is a falsehood in his looks, 191.
The bairns gat out wi' an unco shout, 249.
The blude-red rose at Yule may blaw, 212.
The boniest lad that e'er I saw, 259.
The cardin o't, the spinnin o't, 255.
The cares o' Love are sweeter far, 183.
The Catrine woods were yellow seen, 225.
The Cooper o' Cuddy came here awa, 254.
The crimson blossom charms the bee, 137.
The day returns, my bosom burns, 219.
The Deil cam fiddlin thro' the town, 249.
The Deil 's awa, the Deil 's awa, 249.
The Devil got notice that Grose was a-dying, 186.
The flower it blaws, it fades, it fa's, 259.
The friend whom, wild from Wisdom's way, 147.
The gloomy night is gath'ring fast, 78.
The greybeard, old Wisdom, may boast of his treasures, 188.
The heather was blooming, the meadows were mawn, 306.
The lamp of day with ill-presaging glare, 173.
The lang lad they ca' Jumpin John, 206.
The lazy mist hangs from the brow of the hill, 220.
The lovely lass of Inverness, 250.
The man, in life wherever plac'd, 70.
The night was still, and o'er the hill, 306.
The noble Maxwells and their powers, 241.
The ploughman, he 's a bonie lad, 210.
The poor man weeps — here Gavin sleeps, 55.
The simple Bard, rough at the rustic plough, 59.
The small birds rejoice in the green leaves returning, 308.
The smiling Spring comes in rejoicing, 247.
The Solemn League and Covenant, 191.
The sun had clos'd the winter day, 20.
The sun he is sunk in the west, 300.
The tailor fell thro' the bed, thimble an' a', 217.
The tailor he cam here to sew, 261.
The Thames flows proudly to the sea, 230.
The tither morn, when I forlorn, 237.
The wean wants a cradle, 269.
The weary pund, the weary pund, 238.
The wind blew hollow frae the hills, 87.
The winter it is past, and the simmer comes at last, 215.
The wintry west extends his blast, 37.
Their groves o' sweet myrtle let foreign lands reckon, 286.
Then, guidwife, count the lawin, 233.
Then hey for a lass wi' a tocher, 277.
Then up wi't a', my ploughman lad, 210.
Theniel Menzies' bonie Mary, 208.
There grows a bonie brier-bush in our kail-yard, 261.
There lived a carl in Kellyburn Braes, 245.
There 's a youth in this city, it were a great pity, 222.
There 's Auld Rob Morris that wons in yon glen, 271.
There 's Death in the cup, so beware, 192.
There 's nane shall ken, there 's nane can guess, 257.
There 's news, lasses, news, 269.
There 's nought but care on ev'ry han', 77.
There 's three true guid fellows, 255.
There was a bonie lass, and a bonie, bonie lass, 269.
There was a lad was born in Kyle, 304.
There was a lass, and she was fair, 297.
There was a lass, they ca'd her Meg, 208.
There was a wife wonn'd in Cockpen, 265.
There was five carlins in the South, 160.
There was on a time, but old Time was then young, 310.
There was three kings into the east, 74.
They snool me sair, and haud me down, 239.
Thickest night, surround my dwelling, 205.
Thine am I, my faithful Fair, 287.
Thine be the volumes, Jessie fair, 148.

This day Time winds th' exhausted chain, 123.
This wot ye all whom it concerns, 117.
Tho' cruel fate should bid us part, 205.
Tho' fickle Fortune has deceived me, 302.
Tho' women's minds like winter winds, 228.
Thou flatt'ring mark of friendship kind, 171.
Thou Fool, in thy phaeton towering, 191.
Thou hast left me ever, Jamie, 287.
Thou, Liberty, thou art my theme, 157.
Thou ling'ring star with less'ning ray, 226.
Thou of an independent mind, 192.
Thou 's welcome, wean! Mishanter fa' me, 113.
Thou, who thy honour as thy God rever'st, 88.
Thou whom chance may hither lead, 80, 120.
Through and through th' inspirèd leaves, 184.
'T is Friendship's pledge, my young, fair Friend, 148.
To daunton me, to daunton me, 212.
To Riddell, much-lamented man, 192.
To the weaver's gin ye go, fair maids, 202.
To you, Sir, this summons I 've sent, 131.
True hearted was he, the sad swain o' the Yarrow, 276.
Turn again, thou fair Eliza, 242.
'T was even: the dewy fields were green, 305.
'T was in that place o' Scotland's isle, 2.
'T was in the Seventeen Hunder year, 166.
'T was na her bonie blue e'e was my ruin, 314.
'T was on a Monday morning, 253.
'T was where the birch and sounding thong are ply'd, 322.

Up and waur them a', Jamie, 161.
Up in the morning 's no for me, 206.
Up wi' the carls of Dysart, 248.
Upon a simmer Sunday morn, 9.
Upon that night, when fairies light, 23.

Wae is my heart, and the tear 's in my e'e, 260.
Wae worth thy power, thou cursed leaf, 172.
Wantonness for evermair, 253.
Wap and rowe, wap and rowe, 257.
We are nae fou, we 're nae that fou, 229.
We cam na here to view your warks, 185.
We grant they 're thine, those beauties all, 187.
We 'll hide the cooper behint the door, 254.
We 'll o'er the water, we 'll o'er the sea, 212.
We 're a' noddin, 264.
Weary fa' you, Duncan Gray, 209.
Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flow'r, 38.
Wee, sleekit, cowrin, tim'rous beastie, 31.
Wee Willie Gray an' his leather wallet, 264.
Wha in a brulyie, 260.
Wha is that at my bower door, 236.
Wha will buy my troggin, 167.
Wham will we send to London town, 164.
Whare are you gaun, my bonie lass, 228.
Whare hae ye been sae braw, lad, 229.
What ails ye now, ye lousie bitch, 132.
What can a young lassie, 233.
What dost thou in that mansion fair, 189.
What man could esteem, or what woman could love, 196.
What needs this din about the town o' Lon'on, 150.
What will I do gin my hoggie die, 206.
When biting Boreas, fell and doure, 68.
When by a generous Public's kind acclaim, 148.
When chapman billies leave the street, 90.
When chill November's surly blast, 36.
When dear Clarinda, matchless fair, 138.
When Death's dark stream I ferry o'er, 186.
When Eighty-five was seven months auld, 115.
When first I came to Stewart Kyle, 304.
When first I saw fair Jeanie's face, 311.
When first my brave Johnie lad came to this town, 232.
When Guilford good our pilot stood, 75.
When in my arms, wi' a' thy charms, 213.
When Januar' wind was blawin cauld, 256.
When Lascelles thought fit from this world to depart, 197.
When lyart leaves bestrow the yird, 102.
When Morine, deceas'd, to the Devil went down, 189.
When Nature her great masterpiece design'd, 140.
When o'er the hill the eastern star, 298.
When rosy May comes in wi' flowers, 218.
When the drums do beat, 220.
When wild War's deadly blast was blawn, 272.
Where are the joys I hae met in the morning, 291.
Where, braving angry winter's storms, 214.
Where Cart rins rowin to the sea, 248.
Wherefore sighing art thou, Phillis, 258.
While at the stook the shearers cow'r, 126.
While briers an' woodbines budding green, 44.
While Europe's eye is fix'd on mighty things, 151.
While larks with little wing, 314.
While new-ca'd kye rowte at the stake, 46.
While virgin Spring by Eden's flood, 93.
While winds frae aff Ben-Lomond blaw, 32.
Whoe'er he be that sojourns here, 185.
Whoe'er thou art, O reader, know, 54.
Whose is that noble, dauntless brow, 173.
Why am I loth to leave this earthly scene, 69.
Why should we idly waste our prime, 319.
Why, why tell thy lover, 314.
Why, ye tenants of the lake, 97.
Wi' braw new branks in mickle pride, 131.
Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary, 304.
Willie Wastle dwalt on Tweed, 244.
Wilt thou be my dearie, 259.
Wishfully I look and languish, 237.
With Æsop's lion, Burns says: Sore I feel, 186.
With Pegasus upon a day, 177.
Within the glen sae bushy, O, 205.
Wow, but your letter made me vauntie, 144.

Ye banks and braes and streams around, 288.
Ye banks and braes o' bonie Doon, 243.
Ye flowery banks o' bonie Doon, 310.
Ye gallants bright, I rede you right, 217.
Ye hypocrites! are these your pranks, 190.
Ye Irish lords, ye knights an' squires, 6.
Ye Jacobites by name, 242.
Ye maggots, feed on Nicol's brain, 196.
Ye men of wit and wealth, why all this sneering, 190.
Ye sons of old Killie, assembled by Willie, 306.
Ye true "loyal Natives," attend to my song, 188.

Ye 've heard this while how I 've been licket, 147.
Yestreen I had a pint o' wine, 309.
Yestreen I met you on the moor, 214.
Yon wild mossy mountains sae lofty and wide, 235.
You 're welcome to Despots, 178.
You 're welcome, Willie Stewart, 311.
Young Jamie, pride of a' the plain, 253.
Young Jockie was the blythest lad, 228.
Young Peggy blooms our boniest lass, 201.
Your billet, Sir, I grant receipt, 136.
Your friendship much can make me blest, 315.
Your News and Review, Sir, 142.
Yours this moment I unseal, 130.

INDEX OF TITLES

A Lass wi' a Tocher, 277.
A Rose-Bud, by my Early Walk, 213.
Adam Armour's Prayer, 115.
Additional Lines at Stirling, 186.
Additions in the Edinburgh Edition of 1787, 55.
Additions in the Edinburgh Edition of 1793, 80.
Address of Beelzebub, 153.
Address spoken by Miss Fontenelle, 152.
Address to a Haggis, 72.
Address to Edinburgh, 73.
Address to the Deil, 12.
Address to the Shade of Thomson, 93.
Address to the Toothache, 118.
Address to the Unco Guid, 65.
Adown Winding Nith, 276.
Ae Fond Kiss, 237.
Against the Earl of Galloway (Four Epigrams), 189.
Ah, Chloris, 313.
Ah, Woe is me, my Mother Dear, 171.
Aiken, Robert, Esq., Epitaph for, 54.
Ainslie, Miss, in Church, On, 185.
Allan Stream, By, 278.
Altar of Independence, For an, 192.
Altho' he has left me, 315.
Amang the Trees, 308.
An ye were Dead, Guidman, O, 251.
And I 'll kiss thee yet, 213.
Apology to John Syme, 192.
Apostrophe to Fergusson, 170.
Armour's, Adam, Prayer, 115.
Artist, To an, 184.
As down the Burn, 316.
As I cam doon the Banks o' Nith, 162.
As I came o'er the Cairney Mount, 258.
As I stood by yon Roofless Tower, 250.
At Brownhill Inn, 187.
At Carron Ironworks, 185.
At Friars Carse Hermitage, 192.
At Inveraray, 185.
At Roslin Inn, 184.
At the Globe Tavern, 193.
At the Globe Tavern, Dumfries, 188.
At Whigham's Inn, Sanquhar, 186.
Auld Farmer's New-Year Morning Salutation to his Auld Mare, Maggie, The, 26.
Auld Lang Syne, 251.
Auld Rob Morris, 271.
Author, On the, 198.
Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer, The, 6.
Author's Father, Epitaph for the, 54.
Awa', Whigs, Awa', 223.
Ay Waukin, O, 217.

Babington's, Dr., Looks, On, 191.
Ballads on Mr. Heron's Election, 164.
Bank Note, Lines written on a, 172.
Banks o' Doon, The, 243.
Banks of Nith, The, 230.
Banks of the Devon, The, 209.
Bannocks o' Bear Meal, 260.
Bard's Epitaph, A, 55.
Battle of Sherramuir, The, 227.
Beautiful Country Seat, On a, 187.
Beelzebub, Address of, 153.
Behold the Hour, 292.
Behold the Hour (First Set), 312.
Being appointed to an Excise Division, On, 187.
Belles of Mauchline, The, 171.
Beware o' Bonie Ann, 217.
Birks of Aberfeldie, The, 203.
Birth of a Posthumous Child, On the, 99.
Birthday Ode for 31st December, 1787, 153.
Blacklock, Dr., Epistle to, 144.
Blair, Sir James Hunter, Elegy on the Death of, 173.
Blue-eyed Lassie, The, 230.
Blythe hae I been on yon Hill, 277.
Blythe was She, 211.
Bonie Bell, 247.
Bonie Briar-Bush, There grows a, 261.
Bonie Dundee, 201.
Bonie Lad that 's far awa, The, 234.
Bonie Lass of Albanie, The, 307.
Bonie Lesley, Saw ye, 275.
Bonie Moor-Hen, The, 306.
Bonie Wee Thing, 236.
Book-Worms, The, 184.
Braes o' Ballochmyle, The, 225.
Braving Angry Winter's Storms, Where, 214.
Braw Lads o' Galla Water, 271.
Brigs of Ayr, The, 59.
Brownhill Inn, At, 187.
Burnet, Miss, of Monboddo, Elegy on the Late, 176.
Burns, Miss, Under the Portrait of, 185.
Bushby, John, of Tinwald Downs, On, 198.
Bushby's, John, Lamentation, 166.
By Allan Stream, 278.

Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes, 224.
Ca' the Yowes to the Knowes (Second Set), 292.
Cairney Mount, As I came o'er the, 258.
Caledonia, 310.
Calf, The, 65.
Can ye Labour Lea, O, 248.
Canst thou leave me, 278.
Captain's Lady, The, 220
Captive Ribband, The, 222.
Cardin o't, The, 255.
Cares o' Love, The, 183.
Carl, an the King come, 221.
Carron Ironworks, At, 185
Castle Gordon, 121.

Cauld is the E'enin Blast, 269.
Chalmers', Willie, Sweetheart, To, 130.
Charlie, he 's my Darling, 253.
Charming Month, It was the, 281.
Chevalier's Lament, The, 308.
Chloris, Ah, 313.
Chloris, On, 190.
Clarinda, To, with a Pair of Wine-Glasses, 139.
Clarinda, Mistress of my Soul, 215.
Cock up your Beaver, 232.
Collier Laddie, My, 240.
Come, let me take thee, 279.
Comin thro' the Rye, 252.
Commemoration of Rodney's Victory, On the, 158.
Commissary Goldie's Brains, On, 188.
Composed in Spring, 77.
Contented wi' Little, 279.
Cooper o' Cuddy, The, 254.
Corn Rigs, 51.
Cotter's Saturday Night, The, 28.
Court of Session, Extempore in the, 183.
Craigieburn Wood, 231.
Creech, William, On, 181.
Creech, William, Publisher, Lament for the Absence of, 118.
Cruickshank, Miss, To, 95.
Cruickshank, William, A. M., For, 196.
Cunningham, Alex., To, 140.

Daer, Lord, Lines on meeting with, 117.
Daisy, To a Mountain, 38.
Davie, To. Second Epistle, 127.
Davie, a Brother Poet, Epistle to, 32.
Davies, Lovely, 237.
Davies, Miss, On, 187.
Day returns, The, 219.
De Peyster, Colonel, To, 147.
Dean of the Faculty, The, 168.
Death and Dr. Hornbook, 56.
Death and Dying Words of Poor Mailie, The, 14.
Death of a Favourite Child, On the, 323.
Dedication, A, 41.
Deil, Address to the, 12.
Deil 's awa wi' th' Exciseman, The, 249.
Delia, 321.
Deluded Swain, the Pleasure, 273.
Departed Regency Bill, Ode to the, 154.
Departed Year 1788, Elegy on the, 120.
Despondency, 35.
Destruction of Drumlanrig Woods, On the, 318.
Deuk's dang o'er my Daddie, The, 249.
Does Haughty Gaul Invasion threat, 266.
Dove, John, Innkeeper, On, 195.
Dream, A, 18.
Drumlanrig Woods, On the Destruction of, 318.
Duchess of Gordon's Reel Dancing, On the, 121.
Dumourier's, General, Desertion, On, 177.
Duncan Davison, 207.
Duncan Gray, 209.
Duncan Gray (Second Set), 272.
Dundas, Lord President, On the Death of, 174.
Dusty Miller, The, 207.

Earl of Galloway, Against the. (Four Epigrams), 189.
Earl of Glencairn, James, Lament for, 87.
Earnest Cry and Prayer, The Author's, 6.
Edinburgh, Address to, 73.
Election, The, 165.
Election Ballad at close of the Contest for Representing the Dumfries Burghs, 1790, 162.
Election Ballad for Westerha', 161.
Elegy on Captain Matthew Henderson, 82.
Elegy on Stella, 316.
Elegy on the Death of Robert Ruisseaux, 172.
Elegy on the Death of Sir James Hunter Blair, 173.
Elegy on the Departed Year 1788, 120.
Elegy on the Late Miss Burnet of Monboddo, 176.
Elegy on Willie Nicol's Mare, 175.
Eliza, Fair, 242.
Elphinstone's Translation of Martial, On, 184.
Epigrams.
Additional Lines at Stirling, 186.
Against the Earl of Galloway (Four Epigrams), 189.
Apology to John Syme, 192.
At Brownhill Inn, 187.
At Carron Ironworks, 185.
At Friars Carse Hermitage, 192.
At Inveraray, 185.
At Roslin Inn, 184.
At the Globe Tavern, Dumfries, 188.
At Whigham's Inn, Sanquhar, 186.
Book-Worms, The, 184.
Extempore in the Court of Session, 183.
For an Altar of Independence, 192.
Highland Welcome, A, 186.
In a Lady's Pocket Book, 188.
In Lamington Kirk, 187.
Keekin Glass, The, 188.
Kirk and State Excisemen, 190.
On a Beautiful Country Seat, 187.
On a Goblet, 192.
On a Henpecked Squire, 53, 54.
On Andrew Turner, 191.
On being appointed to an Excise Division, 187.
On Captain Francis Grose, 186.
On Chloris, 190.
On Commissary Goldie's Brains, 188.
On Dr. Babington's Looks, 191.
On Elphinstone's Translation of Martial, 184.
On Johnson's Opinion of Hampden, 184.
On Maria Riddell, 189.
On Marriage, 193.
On Miss Ainslie in Church, 185.
On Miss Davies, 187.
On Miss Fontenelle, 189.
On Miss Jean Scott, 186.
On Mr. James Gracie, 192.
On seeing Mrs. Kemble in Yarico, 191.
On seeing the Royal Palace at Stirling in Ruins, 185.
On Thanksgiving for a National Victory, 190.
On the Laird of Laggan, 189.
Pinned to Mrs. Walter Riddell's Carriage, 190.
Reply to the Threat of a Censorious Critic, 186.
Solemn League and Covenant, The, 191.
To an Artist, 184.

To Dr. Maxwell, 190.
To John Syme of Ryedale, 191.
To the Beautiful Miss Eliza J——n, 190.
To the Hon. Wm. R. Maule of Panmure, 191.
Toadeater, The, 187.
Tyrant Wife, The, 187.
Under the Portrait of Miss Burns, 185.
Versicles on Sign-Posts, 186.
Versicles to Jessie Lewars, 192.
Ye True Loyal Natives, 188.
EPISTLES AND NOTES.
Extempore to Gavin Hamilton, 131.
Impromptu to Captain Riddell, 142.
Remorseful Apology, 147.
Reply to a Note from Captain Riddell, 142.
Reply to a Trimming Epistle received from a Tailor, 132.
Reply to an Invitation, 130.
Sonnet to Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry, 144.
Sylvander to Clarinda, 138.
To a Gentleman, 145.
To a Young Friend, 39.
To Alex. Cunningham, 140.
To an Old Sweetheart, 131.
To Clarinda, with a Pair of Wine-Glasses, 139.
To Collector Mitchell, 147.
To Colonel De Peyster, 147.
To Davie, a Brother Poet, 32.
To Davie. Second Epistle, 127.
To Dr. Blacklock, 144.
To Dr. Mackenzie, 130.
To Gavin Hamilton, Esq., Mauchline, 129.
To Hugh Parker, 139.
To J. Lapraik, 44.
To J. Lapraik. Second Epistle, 46.
To J. Lapraik. Third Epistle, 125.
To James Smith, 15.
To James Tennant of Glenconner, 142.
To John Goldie, 125.
To John Kennedy. A Farewell, 130.
To John Kennedy, Dumfries House, 128.
To John M'Murdo, 143.
To John Maxwell, Esq., of Terraughtie, 146.
To John Rankine, 50.
To John Rankine, in Reply to an Announcement, 124.
To Major Logan, 133.
To Miss Ferrier, 137.
To Miss Isabella Macleod, 137.
To Miss Jessie Lewars, 148.
To Mr. McAdam of Craigen-Gillan, 129.
To Mr. Renton of Lamerton, 136.
To Peter Stuart, 146.
To Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry, Requesting a Favour, 140.
To Robert Graham of Fintry, Esq., 85.
To Symon Gray, 137.
To the Guidwife of Wauchope House, 134.
To the Rev. John M'Math, 126.
To William Simpson of Ochiltree, 47.
To William Stewart, 146.
To Wm. Tytler, Esq., of Woodhouselee, 135.
To Willie Chalmers' Sweetheart, 130.
EPITAPHS.
A Bard's, 55.
For Gabriel Richardson, 198.
For Gavin Hamilton, Esq., 55.
For Mr. Walter Riddell, 197.
For Mr. William Michie, 196.
For Robert Aiken, Esq., 54.
For the Author's Father, 54.
For William Cruickshank, A. M., 196.
For William Nicol, 195.
On a Celebrated Ruling Elder, 54.
On a Galloway Laird, 197.
On a Henpecked Squire, 53.
On a Lap-Dog, 196.
On a Lady famed for her Caprice, 196.
On a Noisy Polemic, 54.
On a Noted Coxcomb, Capt. Wm. Roddick, of Corbiston, 197.
On a Suicide, 198.
On a Swearing Coxcomb, 198.
On a Wag in Mauchline, 195.
On an Innkeeper nicknamed "The Marquis," 198.
On Capt. Lascelles, 197.
On Captain Matthew Henderson, 83.
On Grizzel Grimme, 198.
On Holy Willie, 194.
On James Grieve, Laird of Boghead, Tarbolton, 193.
On John Bushby of Tinwald Downs, 198.
On John Dove, Innkeeper, 195.
On John Rankine, 194.
On Robert Fergusson, 195.
On Robert Muir, 196.
On Tam the Chapman, 194.
On the Author, 198.
On Wee Johnie, 54.
On Wm. Graham of Mossknowe, 198.
On Wm. Muir in Tarbolton Mill, 194.
Eppie Adair, 227.
Eppie Macnab, My, 236.
Esopus to Maria, From, 123.
Excise Division, On being appointed to an, 187.
Extempore in the Court of Session, 183.
Extempore to Gavin Hamilton, 131.

Fair Eliza, 242.
Fairest Maid on Devon Banks, 288.
Fall of Fyers near Loch Ness, Lines on the, 98.
Farewell, The, 172.
Farewell, thou Stream, 279.
Farewell to the Brethren of St. James's Lodge, The, 53.
Farmer's New-Year Morning Salutation to his Auld Mare, Maggie, The Auld, 26.
Favourite Child, On the Death of a, 323.
Favourite Child, On the Illness of a, 323.
Fergusson, Apostrophe to, 170.
Fergusson, Lines on, 176.
Fergusson, Robert, On, 195.
Ferrier, Miss, To, 137.
Fête Champêtre, The, 159.
Fickle Fortune, Tho', 302.
First Psalm, Paraphrase of the, 70.
Five Carlins, The, 160.
Flowery Banks, Ye, 310.
Flowing Locks, Her, 305.
Fontenelle, Miss, On, 189.
For an Altar of Independence, 192.
For Gabriel Richardson, 198.

For Gavin Hamilton, Esq., Epitaph, 55.
For Mr. Walter Riddell, 197.
For Mr. William Michie, 196.
For Robert Aiken, Esq., Epitaph, 54.
For the Author's Father, Epitaph, 54.
For the Sake o' Somebody, 254.
For thee is Laughing Nature, 315.
For William Cruickshank, A. M., 196.
For William Nicol, 195.
Forlorn, my Love, 292.
Fox, Right Hon. C. J., Inscribed to the, 156.
Frae the Friends and Lands I love, 231.
Fragment, A: When Guilford Good, 75.
Friars Carse Hermitage, At, 192.
Friars Carse Hermitage, Verses in, 120.
Friars Carse Hermitage on Nithside, Written in, 80.
From Esopus to Maria, 123.

Gallant Weaver, The, 248.
Galloway, Earl of, Against the. (Four Epigrams), 189.
Galloway Laird, On a, 197.
Gard'ner wi' his Paidle, The, 218.
Gentleman, To a, 145.
Glenriddell's Fox breaking his Chain, On, 157.
Globe Tavern, At the, 193.
Globe Tavern, Dumfries, At the, 188.
Gloomy December, Thou, 263.
Gloomy Night is gathering fast, The, 78.
Goblet, On a, 192.
Goldie, John, To, 125.
Gordon's, Duchess of, Reel Dancing, On the, 121.
Graces, 193.
Gracie, Mr. James, On, 192.
Graham, Miss, of Fintry, Inscription to, 146.
Graham, Robert, Esq., of Fintry, Sonnet to, 144.
Graham, Robert, Esq., of Fintry, To, Requesting a Favour, 140.
Graham, Robert, of Fintry, Esq., To, 85.
Graham, Wm., of Mossknowe, On, 198.
Gray, Symon, To, 137.
Green grow the Rashes, O, 76.
Grieve, James, Laird of Boghead, Tarbolton, On, 193.
Grizzel Grimme, On, 198.
Grose, Captain, On, 122.
Grose, Captain Francis, On, 186.
Grose's, Captain, Peregrinations thro' Scotland, On the Late, 94.
Groves o' Sweet Myrtle, Their, 285.
Guid Ale comes, O, 265.
Guidwife, count the Lawin, 232.
Guidwife of Wauchope House, To the, 134.
Guilford Good, When, 75.

Had I a Cave, 280.
Had I the Wyte, 252.
Haggis, Address to a, 72.
Halloween, 23.
Hamilton, Gavin, Extempore to, 131.
Hamilton, Gavin, Esq., A Dedication to, 41.
Hamilton, Gavin, Esq., Epitaph for, 55.
Hamilton, Gavin, Esq., Mauchline, To, 129.
Haughty Gaul Invasion threat, Does, 266.
Henderson, Captain Matthew, Elegy on, 82.
Her Flowing Locks, 305.
Here is the Glen. 273.
Here 's a Bottle, 307.
Here 's a Health, 280.
Here 's a Health to them that 's awa', 312.
Here 's his Health in Water, 260.
Here 's to thy Health, 261.
Heron's, Mr., Election, Ballads on, 164.
Hey, Ca' thro', 248.
Highland Balou, The, 260.
Highland Harry, 216.
Highland Laddie, 259.
Highland Lassie, O, My, 204.
Highland Mary, 287.
Highland Welcome, A, 186.
Highland Widow's Lament, The, 263.
Hoggie, My, 206.
Holy Fair, The, 9.
Holy Tulyie, The Twa Herds: or, The, 107.
Holy Willie, On, 194.
Holy Willie's Prayer, 109.
Hornbook, Death and Dr., 56.
How can my Poor Heart, 293.
How Cruel are the Parents, 281.
How Lang and Dreary is the Night, 211.
Humble Petition of Bruar Water, The, 96.
Husband, Husband, cease your Strife, 281.

I do confess thou art sae Fair, 234.
I dream'd I lay, 207.
I hae a Wife o' my Ain, 238.
I hae been at Crookieden, 235.
I 'll ay ca' in by Yon Town, 257.
I 'll go and be a Sodger, 170.
I 'll kiss thee yet, And, 213.
I love my Love in Secret, 216.
I 'm o'er Young to marry yet, 203.
Illness of a Favourite Child, On the, 323.
Improbables, 316.
Impromptu on Mrs. Riddell's Birthday, 178.
Impromptu to Captain Riddell, 142.
In a Lady's Pocket Book, 188.
In Lamington Kirk, 187.
In Prospect of Death, Stanzas written, 69.
In Simmer, when the Hay was mawn, 241.
In vain would Prudence, 183.
Innkeeper nicknamed "The Marquis," On an 198.
Inscribed on a Work of Hannah More's, 171.
Inscribed to the Right Hon. C. J. Fox, 156.
Inscription (to Chloris), 148.
Inscription to Miss Graham of Fintry, 146.
Interpolations, 315.
Inventory, The, 114.
Inveraray, At, 185.
Is there for Honest Poverty, 294.
It is na, Jean, thy Bonie Face, 235.
It was a' for our Rightfu' King, 262.
It was the Charming Month, 281.

Jacobites by Name, Ye, 242.
James, Earl of Glencairn, Lament for, 87.
Jamie, come try me, 219.
Jockie 's ta'en the Parting Kiss, 268.
John Anderson my Jo, 223.
John Barleycorn, 73.
John Bushby's Lamentation, 166.

John, come kiss me now, O, 232.
Johnson's "Musical Museum" and Thomson's "Scottish Airs," Songs from, 199.
Johnson's Opinion of Hampden, On, 184.
J——n, Miss Eliza, To the Beautiful, 190.
Jolly Beggars, The, 102.
Joyful Widower, The, 319.
Jumpin John, 206.

Keekin Glass, The, 188.
Kellyburn Braes, 245.
Kemble, Mrs., in Yarico, On seeing, 191.
Kenmure 's on and awa, Willie, O, 239.
Kennedy, John, To. A Farewell, 130.
Kennedy, John, Dumfries House, To, 128.
Killiecrankie, 229.
Kirk and State Excisemen, 190.
Kirk's Alarm, The, 110.
Kiss, To a, 321.

Laddie, lie near me, 218.
Lady famed for her Caprice, Monody on a, 196.
Lady Mary Ann, 244.
Lady Onlie, Honest Lucky, 208.
Lady's Pocket Book, In a, 188.
Laird of Laggan, On the, 189.
Lament, The, 34.
Lament for James, Earl of Glencairn, 87.
Lament for the Absence of William Creech, Publisher, 118.
Lament of Mary Queen of Scots, 84.
Lamington Kirk, In, 187.
Landlady, count the Lawin, 210.
Lap-Dog, On a, 196.
Lapraik, J., Epistle to, 44.
Lapraik, J., Second Epistle to, 46.
Lapraik, J., To. Third Epistle, 125.
Lascelles, Capt., On, 197.
Lass o' Ballochmyle, The, 305.
Lass o' Ecclefechan, The, 254.
Lass of Cessnock Banks, The, 301.
Lass that made the Bed, The, 256.
Lass wi' a Tocher, A, 277.
Lassie wi' the Lint-white Locks, 289.
Last May a Braw Wooer, 282.
Lay thy Loof in mine, Lass, O, 269.
Lazy Mist, The, 220.
Lea-Rig, The, 298.
Leave Novels, O, 303.
Leeze me on my Spinnin-Wheel, O, 240.
Let Loove sparkle, 316.
Let me in this ae Night, O, 295.
Let not Women e'er complain, 273.
Lewars, Jessie, Versicles to, 192.
Lewars, Miss Jessie, To, 148.
Lines on Fergusson, 176.
Lines on meeting with Lord Daer, 117.
Lines on the Fall of Fyers near Loch Ness, 98.
Lines to Sir John Whitefoord, Bart., 88.
Lines written on a Bank Note, 172.
Logan, Major, To, 133.
Logan, Miss, To, 72.
Logan Water, 290.
Long, Long the Night, 290.
Lord Gregory, 274.
Louis, what reck I by thee, 252.
Louse, To a, 43.
Lovely Davies, 237.
Lovely Lass of Inverness, The, 250.
Lovely Polly Stewart, 259.

M'Adam, Mr., of Craigen-Gillan, To, 129.
Mackenzie, Dr., To, 130.
Macleod, Miss Isabella, To, 137.
M'Leod, John, Esq., On reading in a Newspaper the Death of, 96.
M'Math, Rev. John, To the, 126.
M'Murdo, John, On, 178.
M'Murdo, John, To, 143.
M'Pherson's Farewell, 203.
Mailie, The Death and Dying Words of Poor, 14.
Mailie's Elegy, Poor, 15.
Mally 's Meek, Mally 's Sweet, 270.
Man was made to mourn, 36.
Mark Yonder Pomp, 294.
Marriage, On, 193.
Mary Morison, 299.
Mary Queen of Scots, Lament of, 84.
Masonic Song, 306.
Mauchline, The Belles of, 171.
Mauchline Lady, The, 303.
Mauchline Wedding, A, 114.
Maule, Hon. Wm. R., of Panmure, To the, 191.
Maxwell, Dr., To., 190.
Maxwell, John, Esq., of Terraughtie, To, 146.
May, thy Morn, O, 258.
Meg o' the Mill, 268.
Meg o' the Mill (Second Set), 313
Merry hae I been, O, 224.
Michie, Mr. William, For, 196.
Mitchell, Collector, To, 147.
Monody on a Lady famed for her Caprice, 196.
Montgomerie's Peggy, 300.
More's, Hannah, Inscribed on a Work of, 171.
Morison, Mary, 299.
Mother's Lament, A, 225.
Mountain Daisy, To a, 38.
Mouse, To a, 31.
Muir, Robert, On, 196.
Muir, Wm., in Tarbolton Mill, On, 194.
Musing on the Roaring Ocean, 211.
My Chloris, mark, 288.
My Collier Laddie, 240.
My Eppie Macnab, 236.
My Father was a Farmer, 302.
My Heart 's in the Highlands, 223.
My Highland Lassie, O, 204.
My Hoggie, 206.
My Lord a-hunting, 267.
My Love, she 's but a Lassie yet, 219.
My Nanie, O, 76.
My Nanie 's awa, 283.
My Peggy's Face, my Peggy's Form, 263.
My Tocher 's the Jewel, 232.
My Wife 's a Winsome Wee Thing, 298.
My Wife she dang me, O ay, 265.

Nature's Law, 116.
New Psalm for the Chapel of Kilmarnock, A, 155.
New Year's Day, 1791, 122.
News, Lassies, News, There 's, 269.

Nicol, William, For, 195.
Nicol's, Willie, Mare, Elegy on, 175.
Night was Still, The, 306.
Ninetieth Psalm, Versified, The, 71.
Nithsdale's Welcome Hame, 241.
No Churchman am I, 78.
No Cold Approach, 315.
Noisy Polemic, Epitaph on a, 54.
Noted Coxcomb, On a, 197.
Now Rosy May, 283.
Now Spring has clad, 284.

O, an ye were Dead, Guidman, 251.
O, ay my Wife she dang me, 265.
O, can ye labour Lea, 248.
O, for Ane-and-Twenty, Tam, 239.
O, Guid Ale comes, 265.
O John, come kiss me now, 232.
O, Kenmure 's on and awa, Willie, 239.
O, lay thy Loof in mine, Lass, 269.
O, leave Novels, 303.
O, leeze me on my Spinnin-Wheel, 240.
O, let me in this ae Night, 295.
O May, thy Morn, 258.
O, Merry hae I been, 224.
O, once I lov'd a Bonie Lass, 266.
O Philly, Happy be that Day, 295.
O Poortith Cauld, 274.
O, saw ye my Dear, my Philly, 314.
O, stay, Sweet Warbling Wood-Lark, 275.
O steer her up, an' haud her Gaun, 264.
O, that I had ne'er been married, 270.
O, this is no my Ain Lassie, 284.
O Tibbie, I hae seen the Day, 214.
O, wat ye wha 's in yon Town, 257.
O, wat ye wha that lo'es me, 284.
O, were I on Parnassus Hill, 222.
O, were my Love, yon, 296.
O, wert thou in the Cauld Blast, 315.
O, whistle an' I 'll come to ye, my Lad, 202.
Ode for General Washington's Birthday, 158.
Ode, Sacred to the Memory of Mrs. Oswald of Auchencruive, 81.
Ode to the Departed Regency Bill, 154.
O'er the Water to Charlie, 212.
Of a' the Airts, 221.
Old Sweetheart, To an, 131.
On a Bank of Flowers, 218.
On a Beautiful Country Seat, 187.
On a Celebrated Ruling Elder, Epitaph, 54.
On a Galloway Laird, 197.
On a Goblet, 192.
On a Lap-Dog, 196.
On a Noisy Polemic, Epitaph, 54.
On a Noted Coxcomb, 197.
On a Scotch Bard, 40.
On a Suicide, 198.
On a Swearing Coxcomb, 198.
On a Wag in Mauchline, 195.
On an Innkeeper nicknamed "The Marquis," 198.
On Andrew Turner, 191.
On being appointed to an Excise Division, 187.
On Captain Francis Grose, 186.
On Captain Grose, 122.
On Capt. Lascelles, 197.
On Chloris, 190.
On Commissary Goldie's Brains, 188.
On Dr. Babington's Looks, 191.
On Elphinstone's Translation of Martial, 184.
On General Dumourier's Desertion, 177.
On Glenriddell's Fox breaking his Chain, 157.
On Grizzel Grimme, 198.
On hearing a Thrush sing in a Morning Walk in January, 178.
On Holy Willie, 194.
On James Grieve, Laird of Boghead, Tarbolton, 193.
On John Bushby of Tinwald Downs, 198.
On John Dove, Innkeeper, 195.
On John M'Murdo, 178.
On John Rankine, 194.
On Johnson's Opinion of Hampden, 184.
On Maria Riddell, 189.
On Marriage, 193.
On Miss Ainslie in Church, 185.
On Miss Davies, 187.
On Miss Fontenelle, 189.
On Miss Jean Scott, 186.
On Mr. James Gracie, 192.
On reading in a Newspaper the Death of John M'Leod, Esq., 96.
On Robert Fergusson, 195.
On Robert Muir, 196.
On Rough Roads, 316.
On scaring some Waterfowl in Loch Turit, 97.
On seeing a Wounded Hare limp by me which a Fellow had just shot at, 93.
On seeing Mrs. Kemble in Yarico, 191.
On seeing the Royal Palace at Stirling in Ruins, 185.
On Some Commemorations of Thomson, 177.
On Tam the Chapman, 194.
On Thanksgiving for a National Victory, 190.
On the Author, 198.
On the Birth of a Posthumous Child, 99.
On the Commemoration of Rodney's Victory, 158.
On the Death of a Favourite Child, 323.
On the Death of Lord President Dundas, 174.
On the Destruction of Drumlanrig Woods, 318.
On the Duchess of Gordon's Reel Dancing, 121.
On the Fall of Fyers near Loch Ness, Lines, 98.
On the Illness of a Favourite Child, 323.
On the Laird of Laggan, 189.
On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations thro' Scotland, 94.
On Wee Johnie, Epitaph, 54.
On William Creech, 181.
On Wm. Graham of Mossknowe, 198.
On Wm. Muir in Tarbolton Mill, 194.
On William Smellie, 181.
Once I lov'd a Bonie Lass, O, 266.
One Night as I did wander, 304.
Open the Door to me, O, 271.
Ordination, The, 63.
Oswald, Mrs., of Auchencruive, Ode, Sacred to the Memory of, 81.
Out over the Forth, 253.
Owl, To the, 321.

Paraphrase of the First Psalm, 70.
Parker, Hugh, To, 139.
Passion's Cry, 182.

Pastoral Poetry, Poem on, 317.
Pegasus at Wanlockhead, 177.
Phillis the Fair, 313.
Philly, Happy be that Day, O, 295.
Pinned to Mrs. Walter Riddell's Carriage, 190.
Ploughman, The, 210.
Poem on Pastoral Poetry, 317.
Poems Chiefly in the Scottish Dialect, 1.
Poet's Grace, A, 193.
Poet's Welcome to his Love-begotten Daughter, A, 113.
Poor Mailie, The Death and Dying Words of, 14.
Poor Mailie's Elegy, 15.
Poortith Cauld, O, 274.
Posie, The, 242.
Posthumous Pieces, 102.
Prayer in the Prospect of Death, A, 37.
Prayer: O Thou Dread Power, 70.
Prayer under the Pressure of Violent Anguish, 71.
Pretty Peg, 313.
Primrose, The, 314.
Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland, Scots, 150.
Prologue spoken at the Theatre of Dumfries, 150.
Prologue spoken by Mr. Woods, 149.
Psalm for the Chapel of Kilmarnock, A New, 155.

Raging Fortune, 302.
Rankine, John, Epistle to, 50.
Rankine, John, On, 194.
Rankine, John, To, in Reply to an Announcement, 124.
Rantin Dog, the Daddie o't, The, 226.
Rattlin, Roarin Willie, 213.
Raving Winds around her blowing, 210.
Red, Red Rose, A, 250.
Reel o' Stumpie, The, 257.
Remorse, 181.
Remorseful Apology, 147.
Renton, Mr., of Lamerton, To, 136.
Reply to a Note from Captain Riddell, 142.
Reply to a Trimming Epistle received from a Tailor, 132.
Reply to an Invitation, 130.
Reply to the Threat of a Censorious Critic, 186.
Richardson, Gabriel, For, 198.
Riddell, Captain, Impromptu to, 142.
Riddell, Captain, Reply to a Note from, 142.
Riddell, Maria, On, 189.
Riddell, Robert, of Glenriddell, Sonnet on the Death of, 179.
Riddell, Mr. Walter, For, 197.
Riddell's, Mrs., Birthday, Impromptu on, 178.
Riddell's, Mrs. Walter, Carriage, Pinned to, 190.
Rights of Woman, The, 151.
Rob Morris, Auld, 271.
Robin Shure in Hairst, 266.
Roddick, Capt. Wm., of Corbiston, On a Noted Coxcomb, 197.
Rodney's Victory, On the Commemoration of, 158.
Ronalds of the Bennals, The, 169.
Rose-Bud, by my Early Walk, A, 213.
Roslin Inn, At, 184.
Rosy Brier, Yon, 291.
Rosy May, Now, 283.
Rough Roads, On, 316.
Royal Palace at Stirling in Ruins, On seeing the, 185.
Ruin, To, 39.
Ruined Farmer, A, 300.
Ruling Elder, Epitaph on a Celebrated, 54.
Rusticity's Ungainly Form, 181.

Sae Far Awa, 256.
Sae Flaxen were her Ringlets, 255.
Samson's, Tam, Elegy, 66.
Saturday Night, The Cotter's, 28.
Saw ye Bonie Lesley, 275.
Saw ye my Dear, my Philly, O, 314.
Scotch Bard, On a, 40.
Scotch Drink, 4.
Scots Prologue for Mrs. Sutherland, 150.
Scots, wha hae, 285.
Scott, Miss Jean, On, 186.
Scroggam, 265.
Second Epistle to J. Lapraik, 46.
Seeing the Royal Palace at Stirling in Ruins, On, 185.
Sensibility how Charming, 234.
She 's Fair and Fause, 249.
Silver Tassie, The, 220.
Simpson, William, of Ochiltree, To, 47
Sketch for an Elegy, 182.
Slave's Lament, The, 246.
Sleep'st thou, 297.
Smellie, William, On, 181.
Smith, James, Epistle to, 15.
Solemn League and Covenant, The, 191.
Song: Anna, thy Charms, 95.
Song: Composed in August, 52.
Song (Corn Rigs), 51.
Song: From thee, Eliza, 52.
Song of Death, The, 246.
Songs from Johnson's "Musical Museum" and Thomson's "Scottish Airs," 199.
Sonnet on the Death of Robert Riddell of Glenriddell, 179.
Sonnet to Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry, 144.
Sonnet upon Sonnets, A, 180.
Spring has clad, Now, 284.
Stanzas written in Prospect of Death, 69.
Stay, my Charmer, 205.
Stay, Sweet Warbling Wood-Lark, O, 275.
Stella, Elegy on, 316.
Stewart, Polly, Lovely, 259.
Stewart, William, To, 146.
Stewart, Willie, you 're Welcome, 311.
Stirling, Additional Lines at, 186.
Stirling in Ruins, On seeing the Royal Palace at, 185.
Strathallan's Lament, 205.
Stuart, Peter, To, 146.
Such a Parcel of Rogues in a Nation, 245.
Suicide, On a, 198.
Swearing Coxcomb, On a, 198.
Sweet Afton, 247.
Sweet are the Banks, 309.
Sweet fa's the Eve, 276.
Sweet Tibbie Dunbar, 216.
Sweetest May, 268.

Sylvander to Clarinda, 138.
Syme, John, Apology to, 192.
Syme, John, of Ryedale, To, 191.

Tailor, The, 261.
Tailor fell thro' the Bed, The, 217.
Tam Glen, 230.
Tam o' Shanter, 88.
Tam Samson's Elegy, 66.
Tam the Chapman, On, 184.
Tarbolton Lasses, The, 169.
Tennant, James, of Glenconner, To, 142.
Thanksgiving for a National Victory, On, 190.
The Bonie Lad that 's far awa, 234.
The Cardin o 't, 255.
The Day returns, 219.
The Deil 's awa wi' th' Exciseman, 249.
The Deuk's dang o'er my Daddie, 249.
The Lass that made the Bed, 256.
The Lazy Mist, 220.
The Lovely Lass of Inverness, 250.
The Night was Still, 306.
The Rantin Dog, the Daddie o't, 226.
The Tailor fell thro' the Bed, 217.
The Tither Morn, 237.
The Weary Pund o' Tow, 238.
Their Groves o' Sweet Myrtle, 286.
Theniel Menzies' Bonie Mary, 208.
There grows a Bonie Brier-Bush, 261.
There 'll never be Peace till Jamie comes Hame, 233.
There 's a Youth in this City, 222.
There 's News, Lassies, News, 269.
There 's Three True Guid Fellows, 255.
There was a Bonie Lass, 269.
There was a Lad, 304.
There was a Lass, 297.
Thine am I, 287.
This is no my Ain Lassie, O, 284.
Tho' Cruel Fate, 205.
Tho' Fickle Fortune, 302.
Tho' Women's Minds, 228.
Thomson, Address to the Shade of, 93.
Thomson, On some Commemorations of, 177.
Thomson's "Scottish Airs," Songs from Johnson's "Musical Museum" and, 199.
Thou Gloomy December, 263.
Thou hast left me ever, Jamie, 287.
Thou Lingering Star, 226.
Thrush sing in a Morning Walk in January, On hearing, 178.
Tibbie Dunbar, Sweet, 216.
Tibbie, I hae seen the Day, O, 214.
Tither Morn, The, 237.
To a Gentleman, 145.
To a Kiss, 321.
To a Louse, 43.
To a Mountain Daisy, 38.
To a Mouse, 31.
To Alex. Cunningham, 140.
To an Artist, 184.
To an Old Sweetheart, 131.
To Clarinda, with a Pair of Wine-Glasses, 139.
To Collector Mitchell, 147.
To Colonel De Peyster, 147.
To daunton me, 212.
To Dr. Mackenzie, 129.
To Dr. Maxwell, 190.
To Gavin Hamilton, Esq., Mauchline, 129.
To Hugh Parker, 139.
To James Tennant of Glenconner, 142.
To John Goldie, 125.
To John Kennedy. A Farewell, 130.
To John Kennedy, Dumfries House, 128.
To John M'Murdo, 143.
To John Maxwell, Esq., of Terraughtie, 146.
To John Rankine, in Reply to an Announcement, 124.
To John Syme of Ryedale, 191.
To Major Logan, 133.
To Miss Cruickshank, 95.
To Miss Ferrier, 137.
To Miss Isabella Macleod, 137.
To Miss Jessie Lewars, 148.
To Miss Logan, 72.
To Mr. M'Adam of Craigen-Gillan, 129.
To Mr. Renton of Lamerton, 136.
To Peter Stuart, 146.
To Robert Graham, Esq., of Fintry, requesting a Favour, 140.
To Robert Graham of Fintry, Esq., 85.
To Ruin, 39.
To Symon Gray, 137.
To the Beautiful Miss Eliza J——n, 190.
To the Guidwife of Wauchope House, 134.
To the Hon. Wm. R. Maule of Panmure, 191.
To the Owl, 321.
To the Rev. John M'Math, 126.
To the Weaver's gin ye go, 202.
To William Simpson of Ochiltree, 47.
To William Stewart, 146.
To Wm. Tytler, Esq., of Woodhouselee, 135.
To Willie Chalmers' Sweetheart, 130.
Toadeater, The, 187.
Toothache, Address to the, 118.
Tragic Fragment, 180.
Tree of Liberty, The, 320.
Trogger, The, 167.
Turner, Andrew, On, 191.
Twa Dogs, The, 2.
Twa Herds, The: or, The Holy Tulyie, 107.
'T was na her Bonie Blue E'e, 314.
Tyrant Wife, The, 187.
Tytler, Wm., Esq., of Woodhouselee, To, 135.

Unco Guid, Address to the, 65.
Under the Portrait of Miss Burns, 185.
Up in the Morning Early, 206.

Verses in Friars Carse Hermitage, 120.
Verses intended to be written below a Noble Earl's Picture, 173.
Verses written with a Pencil at Kenmore, Taymouth, 98.
Versicles on Sign-Posts, 186.
Versicles to Jessie Lewars, 192.
Vision, The, 19.
Vowels, The, 322.

Wae is my Heart, 260.
Wag in Mauchline, On a, 195.
Wandering Willie, 270.
Wantonness for evermair, 253.
Washington's, General, Birthday, Ode for, 158.

Wat ye wha 's in Yon Town, O, 257.
Wat ye wha that lo'es me, O, 284.
Waterfowl in Loch Turit, On scaring some, 97.
Waukrife Minnie, A, 228.
We 're a' noddin, 264.
Weary Pund o' Tow, The, 238.
Wee Johnie, Epitaph on, 54.
Wee Willie Gray, 264.
Were I on Parnassus Hill, O, 222.
Wert thou in the Cauld Blast, O, 315.
Wha is that at my Bower Door, 236.
What can a Young Lassie, 233.
When first I saw, 311.
When Guilford Good, 75.
When she cam ben, she bobbèd, 239.
When Wild War's Deadly Blast, 272.
Where are the Joys, 291.
Where, braving Angry Winter's Storms, 204.
Wherefore sighing art thou, Phillis, 258.
Whigham's Inn, Sanquhar, At, 186.
Whistle, The, 99.
Whistle, an' I 'll come to ye, my Lad, O, 202.
Whistle o'er the Lave o't, 221.
White Cockade, The, 225.
Whitefoord, Sir John, Bart., Lines to, 88.
Why should we idly waste our Prime, 319.
Why, why tell thy Lover, 314.
Wild War's Deadly Blast, When, 272.
Will ye go to the Indies, my Mary, 304.
Willie brew'd a Peck o' Maut, 229.
Willie Wastle, 244.
Wilt thou be my Dearie, 259.
Winsome Wee Thing, My Wife 's a, 298.
Winter, 37.
Winter it is Past, The, 215.
Winter Night, A, 68.
Winter of Life, The, 261.
Women's Minds, Tho', 228.
Wounded Hare, On seeing a, 93.
Written in Friars Carse Hermitage on Nithside, 80.

Ye Flowery Banks, 310.
Ye Jacobites by Name, 242.
Ye True Loyal Natives, 188.
Yestreen I had a Pint o' Wine, 308.
Yon Rosy Brier, 291.
Yon Wild Mossy Mountains, 235.
You 're Welcome, Willie Stewart, 311.
Young Friend, Epistle to a, 39.
Young Highland Rover, The, 207.
Young Jamie, 253.
Young Jessie, 276.
Young Jockie was the Blythest Lad, 228
Young Peggy, 201.
Your Friendship, 315.
Youth in this City, There 's a, 222.